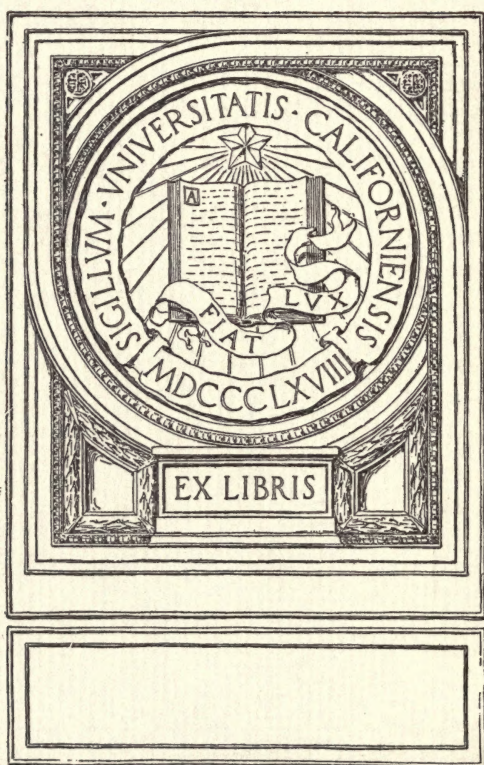


















A

UNIVERSITY OF  
CALIFORNIA

# BIBLIOGRAPHY

OF THE LITERATURE RELATING TO

## NEW ZEALAND.

BY

T. M. HÖCKEN,

M.R.C.S. ENG., F.L.S., F.R.G.S., FELL. ROY. ANTHROP. INST., F.J.S., MEMBER OF THE  
COUNCIL OF THE UNIVERSITY OF OTAGO;

AUTHOR OF "CONTRIBUTIONS TO THE EARLY HISTORY OF NEW ZEALAND," ETC.

---

"HE MAHI NUI RAWA ATU."

—Maori saying.

---

Wellington, N.Z.:

PRINTED BY JOHN MACKAY, GOVERNMENT PRINTER.

—  
1909.







## INTRODUCTION.

THE literature relating to New Zealand is not only unusually interesting but is unusually extensive. Fifty years ago, in the preface to his fascinating "Story of New Zealand," Dr. Thomson stated that at that time, and when the colony was but twenty years old, there had been printed concerning it no less than ninety volumes, two hundred pamphlets, and a hundredweight of parliamentary papers. The subjoined sketch will further indicate how numerous have been the stirring incidents and important events making the history of this young country; and these have, fortunately, never lacked the service of competent chroniclers.

From the time when Tasman first placed on the map of the globe that streak, so like a note of interrogation, which announced his discovery of New Zealand there has attached to it an unabated and curious interest. To him it was the Ultima Thule of the world, and it represented a part of that geographical Will-o'-the-wisp, the Terra Australis Incognita, which so long engaged the quarrelsome controversies of the learned in their attempts to provide for the due balance of the globe itself.

When the genius of Cook—"Oceani investigator acerrimus"—so accurately unfolded its coasts, and so graphically told its first story, a halo of romance gathered round it which was never wholly dispersed until the advent of steam and electricity.

Bold sailors approached its shores with dread, for within them were enacted terrible scenes of ferocity, massacre, and cannibalism. Yet in strong contrast were the peaceful labours of the Protestant mission, almost the earliest in Pacific seas, and founded by the apostolic Marsden. By them, as is usual with such labours, was the way prepared for future trade and settlement. Moved by the spirit of adventure and of scientific research, voyagers, chiefly of English and French nationality, were from the first attracted to the little-known shores. The records of these visits, together with the letters and journals of



the missionaries, form a special chapter of this literature, though it is greatly to be deplored that much of this material has been destroyed, either purposely or by accident.

The time at length arrived when permanent settlement was accomplished by the New Zealand Company under the scheme devised by Edward Gibbon Wakefield, and since known by his name. The circumstances attending this important movement were dramatic enough—refused assistance, as it was, by a hostile Colonial Office, bitterly opposed and thwarted by the powerful Church Missionary Society, and endangered by the designs of the French. Whilst these events no doubt contribute largely to the number of those documents whose weight is computed by Dr. Thomson in *avoirdupois*, they form another important historic chapter.

So raised to the status of a British colony, the successive events in its history never lacked the old qualities of stirring incident and interest. Amongst these may be noted the mode of its early development by means of various semi-isolated special settlements; the fierce and repeated struggles of the colonists with a native race intelligent though savage; and the important concession of self-government, which was amongst the earliest conferred upon the colonies. This latter boon was speedily followed by an exceedingly active political life. Add to all this the unusual good fortune of having amongst the pioneers and founders of the colony men of distinction and culture, and the materials for an extensive literature are again evident.

Untrammelled by old traditions, New Zealand has of late years imposed upon herself the task of grappling anew with many of those social problems which the Mother-country has in vain endeavoured to solve. What the result may be lies in the future, but the present strenuous efforts of the daughter colony are watched with absorbing interest by many outside her borders, and have already added another weighty chapter to recent history.

Although the bright skies, exhilarating climate, and glorious scenery of New Zealand, apart from events in its history, abundantly provide material from which the poet, painter, novelist, and he who treads the more arduous paths of literature draw life and inspiration, still the genius to worthily unfold and interpret such treasures has not yet descended.

The birth of the poet is still awaited. Perhaps his advent is not far distant, and may, indeed, be heralded by that yearly increasing burden of song, which here and there is lightened by undoubted talent, rhythm, and beauty. Perhaps incessant struggle with the hardships of colonial life has hitherto stifled that emotional quality which,



deeply stirring the mind and heart, is indeed the veritable touchstone of true poetry.

Something akin may be asserted of the painter and his art. Whilst New Zealand scenery has been depicted by two or three accomplished artists with a force and spirit worthy of comparison with the best examples, yet the superior height of genre and historical painting has been but little attempted, despite the wealth of available material. To this assertion one or two exceptions should be made, as in "The Setting-out of the Maori from Hawaiki" and "The Coming of the Maori," both in the Auckland Public Gallery. Special studies awaiting the artist's brush are incidents in the descry by Tasman, the discovery by Cook, the introduction of the Gospel by Samuel Marsden, the arrival of the first settlers, and the signing of the Treaty of Waitangi. The literature to assist in the interpretation of these subjects is abundant, and is set forth in the following pages.

Fiction and the lighter class of literature have mostly taken the shape of serial and descriptive story, with little attempt so far to emulate the culture and sustained effort of the best novelists. With regard to scientific, historical, and certain other literary work the case is, happily, different, and it may truly be averred that no young country has contributed so much of a high character to the general stock of such knowledge as New Zealand.

After Dr. Thomson's very full list, which is appended to the second volume of his work, and contains nearly five hundred references, the first attempt at New Zealand bibliography was made by Mr. J. D. Davis, of Auckland, whose small volume (*q.v.*) appeared in 1887. As the title indicates, it is incomplete, and it is, moreover, often incorrect. In 1889 appeared the bibliography by Mr. J. Collier, the former accomplished librarian of the General Assembly Library at Wellington. This gentleman possessed every qualification for his task, and the present author expresses his sincere regret that ill health and consequent departure from New Zealand prevented Mr. Collier from pursuing such further literary work as would no doubt have included a more complete second edition.

The volume now before the reader is the outcome of continuous research undertaken through a long series of years in the intervals of leisure from the demands of an exacting profession. A cursory inspection will show how frequently the author has strayed from the ordinary track of a bibliography. He has introduced many little sidelights, biographical references, dates, and other special points, and an attempt has been made to run throughout a thread of historical interest.



Another feature, decided on after much consideration, is the giving of a full list of the contents and illustrations of the rarer and least-known works, such as Thévenot, de Brosse, Callander, Dalrymple, the early French voyagers, Webber, Angas, and others. The idea was that the contents of these rare volumes being thus, as it were, focussed might prove of great assistance to the student engaged in a special line of research. Similarly are collected at some length many publications of another class, but also of rarity, such as the reports of the New Zealand Company, the *Colonial Gazette*, the *New Zealand Journal*, the *Australian and New Zealand Gazette*, the *Karere Maori*, and the *Government Gazette*. The last of these, in its earlier numbers at least, is not only rare, but extremely puzzling to collate.

Whilst every effort has been made to make this record complete, it is probable that many items must have escaped enumeration. Any such omissions are almost certainly of little moment, and it is not unlikely that they are chiefly confined to the long list of versifiers whose contributions, as before stated, form a yearly heavy burden. This seems the proper place to thank Mr. Bertram Stevens, of Sydney, for the long list of recent versifiers to be found in the Addenda.

Though the chronological order has been adhered to throughout this work, the index is a corrective to the difficulty that might be found by a student in searching for any particular subject of which he desires to make a special study. A feature of the index is that it provides a series of "subject heads."

A word should here be said with regard to the enumeration of the newspapers of the colony. The number of these is so extensive that the author decided to detail those alone which were issued during the earlier days of the colony.

The recent increasing association between New Zealand and the Antarctic makes it advisable to specify Dr. Mill's important bibliography of between eight and nine hundred references which is appended to the Royal Geographical Society's "Antarctic Manual," published in 1901. Dr. Cockayne has also published a bibliography relative to the outlying islands of New Zealand and elsewhere, in the "Transactions of the New Zealand Institute" for 1903, Vol. xxxvi, p. 326.

It but remains to express the author's most grateful thanks to the Government Printing Department for unremitting care and attention during the progress of this work. The Government Printer has taken great interest in it, both before and since it was placed in his hands. The Supervisor's remarkable knowledge of his work has



been of the most constant and inestimable value. The Reader, upon whom the compilation of the index principally devolved, has also rendered invaluable service. To his work may well be applied the Maori saying on the title-page, "*He mahi nui rawa atu*"—"Truly this is a very laborious deed." No pains have been spared to make the index comprehensive and copious.

The end sought will be accomplished if the student derives as much satisfaction and advantage from the use of this bibliography as the author has derived pleasure from its preparation.

T. M. HOCKEN.

Dunedin, 1st June, 1909.

---







# CONTENTS.

---

|                                       |    |    |    |    |            |
|---------------------------------------|----|----|----|----|------------|
| CORRIGENDA, OMISSIONS, ETC.           | .. | .. | .. | .. | PAGE<br>xi |
| BIBLIOGRAPHY (IN CHRONOLOGICAL ORDER) | .. | .. | .. | .. | 1          |
| ADDENDA ..                            | .. | .. | .. | .. | 488        |
| MAORI BIBLIOGRAPHY                    | .. | .. | .. | .. | 499        |
| VARIA ..                              | .. | .. | .. | .. | 549        |
| INDEX ..                              | .. | .. | .. | .. | 555        |







# CORRIGENDA, OMISSIONS, ETC.

## CORRIGENDA.

Page 2.—“Thévenot, M.” Add at the end of title: “Le tout enrichi de Figures, de Plantes | non décrites, d’Animaux inconnus à l’Europe, de Cartes Geogra- | phiques, qui n’ont point encore été publiées. | Nouvelle Edition, | augmentée de plusieurs Relations curieuses. | Tome premier. | Contenant la I et II partie. | A Paris, | chez Thomas Moette Libraire, rue de la Bouclerie, à saint Alexis. | MDCXCVI. | Avec privilege de Sa Majesté.” Of the several copies—not editions—of Thévenot, the one I have noted is the last and the most complete. It contains the rare chart of *Terre Australe*, with *Hollandia Nova*, *Zealandia Nova*, *Terra de Diemen’s*, and *Tasman’s* route thereon. There are also the 63 plates of ancient Mexican figures or hieroglyphs and a quaint figure of the “Dronte, autrement appellé par les Hollandois Dod-aers” (the dodo).

Page 47.—Line 8. Before “Voyage de,” &c., insert “D’Urville, *Cap. M. J. Dumont*.”

Page 85.—For still further reference to the New Zealand Company, *vide* Report of Select Committee on New Zealand, 1844, and Appendix, pp. 211, 219, 455, and 786; parliamentary papers, 1845, 22nd April; and *New Zealand Herald*, 8th October, 1892.

Page 89.—“Reports of New Zealand Company.” The last sentence but one on the page requires modification. Deficient in facilities for the safe keeping of this valuable gift, the New Zealand Government wisely deferred its acceptance until the present year (1909).

Page 93.—Line 25. *For Montague read Montagne.*

Page 95.—“Te Karere o Nui Tireni” should have been placed in the year 1842. More correct details of the editors will be found in the Maori section of this volume.

Page 122.—Line 48. *For Montague read Montagne.*

Page 124.—[Wakefield, E. G.] Rough Draft,” &c. Read this with the entry on page 123: “The Petition of the New Zealand Company,” &c.

Page 136.—“The Anglo-Maori War.” The “leader” of the 18th July gives an acute and remarkable sketch of Governor Grey’s character.

Page 139.—Line 32. *For Neu read Neue.*

Page 149.—“Wakefield, E. G. The Southern Colonies,” &c. This important letter was reprinted in the *New Zealand Spectator* of the 20th February, 1850, and the *Wellington Independent* of the same date. A previous important letter is in the *New Zealand Spectator*, 15th September, 1849.

Page 157.—Line 2. *For Ewards read Edwards.*

Page 161.—Line 1. *For [Lacatt, —] read [Lucatt, Edward.]*

Page 215.—Line 1. *For Schmarda, L., read Schwarza, T.; also, for 1853-67 read 1853-57.*

Page 270.—“Wakefield, F.” There was yet another brother, John Howard Wakefield, who was a colonel in the H.E.I.C.S.

Page 340.—“Fabricius” is the pen-name of C. D. Wright.

Page 353.—Line 39. *For Skiggen read Skizzen.*

Page 397.—Line 12. *For phonogams read phanogams.*

Page 400.—“Report of the First Meeting,” &c. Add at end of paragraph giving dates of meetings, “11th January, 1909, Brisbane.”

Page 430.—Line 28. *For Petit read Servant.* Father Petit arrived in October, 1839, with his brethren Baty and Epalle.

Page 451.—Line 34. *For Orgine read Origine.*



## OMISSIONS.

[CARTER, Charles Roeking.] *Life and Recollections of a New Zealand Colonist* [written by himself]. In three volumes. [Vol. III.] London: Printed for the author. 1875.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 418. Numerous woodcuts.

Though printed in 1875, the author prohibited its publication until the present year (1909), perhaps because of personal and confidential references to certain political incidents of the time. Vols. i and ii probably refer to his "Personal Narrative of a Visit to Europe in 1864. With illustrations and notes added in 1871," and his "Incidents of Travel, and Sketches of Remarkable Places in England and other Countries," 1875. (*Vide* also pp. 296 and 376.) In his catalogue the work is referred to under No. 150.

B., W. [Baucke, William.] "Where the White Man Treads." By W. B., Te Kuiti. Selected from a series of articles contributed to "The New Zealand Herald" and "Auckland Weekly News"; including others now published for the first time. Auckland: Wilson & Horton, Printers, "Herald" Works, Queen and Wyndham Streets. 1905.

Large 8vo. Pp. 307. Dedication to Sir J. L. Campbell.

An interesting contribution to the history of the Maori by one who has dwelt amongst them throughout his life, and who deplores the white man's tread across their pathway.

Omitted from the bibliography of the earliest newspapers:—

The TARANAKI HERALD. [Vol. I.] New Plymouth, New Zealand, Wednesday, August 4, 1852. [No. 1.]

Demy fol. 4 columns. Pp. 4. Imprint: "New Plymouth: Printed and Published on Wednesday by G. W. Woon and W. Collins, Sole Proprietors, at their office, Devon Street."

Issued weekly, with Messrs. Wicksteed and Crompton as editors, and then Mr. Richard Phenev. Prior to its publication a board placed in a conspicuous position, and with any notices or notifications affixed in writing, did duty as a newspaper.

The PRESS. "Nihil utile quod non honestum." [Vol. I, No. 1. May 25, 1861. Price 6d.]

Imprint: "Printed and Published for the Proprietors every Saturday morning by G. Watson, at the Press Office, Montreal Street, Christchurch, in the Province of Canterbury, New Zealand."

Demy fol. 3 and 4 columns. Pp. 6.

Issued weekly; daily from 17th March, 1863. The Conservative opponent of the *Lyttelton Times*; edited by J. E. FitzGerald and G. S. Sale, afterwards Professor of Classics at the University of Otago.

## MAORI SECTION.

DEIGHTON, S. A Moriuri Vocabulary. By S. Deighton, R.M., Chatham Islands.

Appendix to Journals of the House of Representatives, 1889, G.-5. Contains about 1,100 words, with Maori equivalents and English translation. Preceded with some remarks on Moriuri pronunciation.



# BIBLIOGRAPHY

## OF THE

# LITERATURE OF NEW ZEALAND.

---

1643-1898.

**Heeres, J. E.** Tasman, Abel Janszoon. Abel Janszoon Tasman's | Journal | of his discovery of Van Diemen's Land and New Zealand in 1642 | with documents relating to his exploration of Australia | in 1644 being photographic facsimiles of the original | manuscript in the Colonial Archives at the Hague with | an English translation and facsimiles of original maps to | which are added Life and Labours of Abel Janszoon Tasman | By J. E. Heeres, LL.D., Professor at the Dutch Colonial Institute | Delft and observations made with the compass on Tasman's | Voyage by Dr. W. van Bemmelen Assistant-Director of the Royal Meteorological Institute Utrecht | — | Amsterdam | Frederik Muller and Co. | (F. Adama van Scheltema and Anton Messing) | 1898.

Roy. fol., 13½ x 7¼, vellum and gilt; price, £7. Pp.: *n.p.* 6; facsimile of original Journal (*n.p.*), 195; translation, 59; life and labours, 163; compass observations, 21. 10 maps. Reproductions of the 50 original illustrations and maps, chiefly coast-lines.

This magnificent volume gives at last the complete account of Tasman's life and labours. The Journal is the long-lost one, discovered about 1854 at Batavia, and forms the source of the various abridged and imperfect texts of two hundred years ago and later, as given below. It was first edited by Jacob Swart in 1860 in the original Dutch.

Tasman (1603-59) sailed from Batavia for Mauritius August 14, 1642; discovered and named Van Diemen's Land; then, on December 13, Staten Land, as he first called New Zealand; the Tonga and Fiji Groups, New Guinea, &c.; and returned June 15, 1643.

### ABRIDGMENTS AND TRANSLATIONS.

1674. **Van Nierop, D. R.** Een kort verhael uyt het journael van den Kommander Abel Jansen Tasman int'ontdeken van t'onbekende Suit Landt in Jare 1642. (A short relation from the journal of the Commander Abel Jansen Tasman, in the discovery of the Unknown South Land, in the year 1642.) By Dirck Rembrantz van Nierop: Amsterdam.

**Heeres, J. E.—continued.**

Translations from this were soon after printed in most European languages, as in Narborough's Collection, 1694 and 1711; Dr. Hook's Philosophical Collection, 1682; Thévenot, Paris, 1681.

1726. **Valentyn, François.** Oud en nieuw Oost-Indien . . . Deel v. Dordrecht en Amsterdam. MDCCXXVI. Omstanding Verhaal van de Geschiedenissen en Zaaken . . . Derde Deel Banda, p. 47. (The old and new East Indies, &c. A full account of the history and trade, &c.) Through his marriage connections Valentyn had access to the archives and journals of the Dutch East India Company, many of which he published. His abridgment of Tasman appears in this huge and magnificently illustrated folio work of five volumes with many charts and views, and formed the chief source from which many others drew—as Dr. John Harris's Collection, 1702-5, 2 vols. folio, which, edited by Campbell ("Navigantium atque Itinerantium Bibliotheca"), appeared in 2 vols. folio, 1744 (from this Callendar made his copy); De Hondt's Collection, 1749; and others.

1776. **Woide, Rev. G. C.** Translation from a copy of the original (abridged) belonging to Mr. (Sir Joseph) Banks, by whom both were afterwards bequeathed to the British Museum. This supplied a still more complete account, and it appears in "Burney's Voyages," Vol. iii, 1813, forming the best to date.

1854-60. **Swart, Jacob.** Journaal | van | de Reis naar het Onbekende | Zuidland, | in den Jare 1642, | door | Abel Jansz. Tasman, | met de Schepen | Heemskerck en de Zeehaen. | Medegedeeld en met eenige Aanteekeningen voorzien | door | Jacob Swart, | . . . | Met eene Kaart. | Te Amsterdam, | bij de Wed van Keulen. | 1860. (Journal of the Voyage to the Unknown Southland in the year 1642 by A. J. Tasman, with the ships Heemskerck and Seahen. Revised, and with several notes and a chart.) 6½ x 3½. Pp. viii, 189, and large folding chart of the voyage. Contains Tasman's complete journal, his instructions and various official letters. Dr. Heeres discusses critically this and the other copies.

*Vide* also "Earliest Literature relating to New Zealand," and "Abel Tasman and his Journal," by Dr. Hocken, in Trans. N.Z. Inst., 1894-95-96. Also "New Zealand Reader," "Voyage of Tasman in 1642," by Basil Stocker.

**1663-96.**

**Thévenot, M.** Relations de Divers Voyages Curieux, qui n'ont point esté Publiées, et qu'on a Traduit ou tiré des Originaux des Voyageurs François, Espagnols, Allemands, Portugais, Anglois, Hollandois, Persans, Arabes et autre Orientaux, données au public par le soins de feu Melchisédec Thévenot.

Maps, diagrams, &c. Fol. 2 vols. Paris. Many plates and charts.

This interesting collection contained at least fifty items, with "pièces complémentaires" or additions made from time to time until 1696. Amongst these is "Route d'Abel Tasman autour de la Terre Australe, avec la découverte de la Nouvelle Zélande et de la Terre de Diemens, 1642-43," which forms No. 50 in Vol. ii. The chart of this voyage forms No. 21 in Vol. i, "Carte de cette cinquieme Partie du Monde, 1663."

**TOME PREMIER.**

No. 1. Description des Pyramides d'Egypte comme elles étoient l'an 1638-39 de notre Seigneur, par Jean Greaves, traduite de l'Anglois, avec une Lettre du Sieur Tito Livio Buratini, contenant une description des Momies



**Thévenot, M.—continued.**

d'Egypte, traduite de l'Italien, l'une et l'autre enrichie de figures fort exactes et fort curieuses.

2. Relation des Cosaques, avec la vie de Kmielniski.

3. Relation des Tartares du Crim, des Nogais, des Circasses et des Abassas, par Jean de Luca, traduite d'un Manuscrit Italien, avec quelques Notes d'un Gentilhomme Polonois qui a été longtemps esclave dans la pais.

4. Relation de la Colchide ou Mengrellie, par le P. Archange Lamberti.

5. Informatione della Georgia di Pietro della Valle, 1627, tirée d'un manuscrit, avec l'Oraison funebre de Sitti Maani sa femme.

6. Voyage d'Antoine Jenkinson au Cathay [Bockara].

7. Extrait de la Relation de l'Ambassade que les Hollandois envoyerent en 1656-57, au Tartare qui est presentement Maitre de la Chine.

8. Relation de la Prise de l'Isle Formosa par les Chinois, 1661.

9. Relation de la Cour du Mogol par la Capitaine Hawkins.

10. Memoires de Thomas Rhoë Ambassadeur du Roy d'Angleterre près du Mogol.

11. Voyage d'Edouard Terry aux Etats du Mogol.

12. Description des Plantes et des Animaux des Indes Orientales par Kosmas Monachos, autrement Indopleustes, tirée d'un Manuscrit de la Bibliothèque de S. Laurent de Florence, le texte Grec, et la traduction Française.

13. Commencement d'un Livre des Caldéens de Bassora, autrement appellés les Chrétiens de S. Jean, écrit en caracteres tres-anciens, non encore vus en Europe, avec l'Alphabet de ces mêmes caracteres et une Carte Arabe du pais.

14. Les Climats Alhend et Alsend de la Geographie d'Albulfeda, traduits d'un Manuscrit Arabe du Vatican.

15. Relation des Antiquités de Persepolis, traduite d'Herbert et de Figueroa.

16. Relation des Royaumes de Golconda, Tannassari, Arcan, par Wilhem Methold President de la Compagnie Angloise.

17. Relation de Floris Williamson, du Golfe de Bengale, 1611.

18. Relation du Royaume de Siam par Schouten, traduite de l'Hollandois, 1636.

19. Voyages aux Indes Orientales de Bontekouë, traduits de l'Hollandois, 1618.

20. Découverte de la Terre Australe, par le Capt. F. Pelsart, 1628, traduite de l'Hollandois.

21. Carte de cette cinquieme Partie du Monde, 1663.

22. Avis d'un des Facteurs de la Compagnie Hollandoise sur le commerce des Indes.

23. Autre Avis sur le commerce du Japon.

24. Commerce des Indes Orientales, par François Pelsart : Tres-Humble Remontrance.

25. Routier des Indes Orientales par Aleixo da Motta, traduit d'un Manuscrit Portugais.

26. Carte Portugaise de la Carrera, ou Navigation des Indes Orientales. Carte de la Chine, du Japon, de la terre de Jezo, et de toutes les Isles de l'Asie, avec la Peninsule au delà du Gange, des Isles des Larrons ou Mariannes, et de la Nouvelle Guinée.

27. Vuës des principales côtes des Indes Orientales.

28. Memoire ou Voyage de Beaulieu, François, fait aux Indes Orientales, et dressé par luy-meme.

29. Relations des Isles Philippines.

30 and 31. Relation du Japon par François Caron, avec les Remarques d'Hagenar desavouées par M. Caron. Relation des Martyrs du Japon par Reys Gysbertz Hollandois et Calviniste, traduite de l'Original Hollandois.

32. Relation de la Découverte de la Terre d'Ieso, avec une petite Carte.

33. Briefve Relation de la Chine; *Flora Sinensis*, ou Description, des Plantes et Fleurs de la Chine, leur maniere de les cultiver, avec les figures des Plantes. Monumens antiques de la Religion Chrétienne, trouvés dans la Province de Xensi à la Chine. Par le R. P. Michel Boym.

**Thévenot, M.—continued.**

## TOME SECOND.

34. Ambassade des Hollandois à la Chine, 1656.
35. Route du Voyage des Ambassadeurs Hollandois à Pekin, avec plusieurs grandes figures des habillemens, et de ce qu'il y a de plus considerable dans la Chine.
36. Description Geographique de l'Empire de la Chine, par le P. Martini, pp. 216, avec une Carte qui convient tres-exactement à sa description ; et à la fin une Addition au Royaume du Japon.
37. Rapport que les Directeurs de la Compagnie Hollandoise des Indes Orientales ont fait de état de leurs affaires aux Indes en 1664.
38. L'Indien, ou Portrait au naturel des Indiens, par Dom Jean Palafox Evêque de la Puebla de los Angels.
39. Relation des Voyages du Sieur Acarete sur la Riviere de la Platte, et de là par terre jusques au Perou et au Potosi.
40. Voyage à la Chine des PP. Grueber et d'Orville, avec la Relation du voyage par terre de ces mêmes Peres depuis Pekin jusqu'en Europe, ou il se trouve aussi des remarques curieuses sur la langue Chinoise.
41. Le même en Italien.
42. Sinarum Scientia Politico - moralis, liber inter Confucii Libros Secundus, Paris, 1672.
43. Histoire de la Haute Ethiopie, écrite sur les lieux parle P. Manuel P. Balthazar Tellez, avec une grande carte de l'Ethiopie, de l'Empire des Abyssins, autrement du Prêtre-Jan, faite sur les lieux par ces mêmes Peres, et de petites cartes de quelques Ports de la Mer Rouge.
44. Remarques sur les Relations de l'Ethiopie des PP. Jeronimo Lobo et Balthazar Tellez Jesuites.
45. Relation du P. Jeronimo Lobo de l'Empire des Abyssins, des Sources du Nil, de la Licorne.
46. Relation du Voyage du Zaïd ou de la Thebaïde, fait en 1668, par les Capucins Missionnaires en Egypte, avec un Itineraire de Montfalout au Caire.
47. Découverte de quelques païs qui font entre l'Empire des Abyssins et la côte de Mélinde.
48. Histoire de l'Empire Mexicain représentée par figures, avec leur application litterale, Paris, 1696.
49. Relation du Mexique, avec l'Histoire de la Nouvelle Espagne, par Thomas Gages.
50. Route d'Abel Tasman autour de la Terre Australe, avec la découverte de la Nouvelle Zelande et de la Terre de Diemens, 1642-43. [Chart illustrating this voyage is in Tome I. See No. 21.]
51. Instruction sur la route et sur les vents qui se rencontrent ordinairement dans les voyages qui se sont des Païs bas jusqu'à Battavie, dans l'Isle de Java, et au retour.
52. L'Asie de Barros, ou l'Histoire des Conquêtes des Portugais aux Indes Orientales. Partie premiere.
53. L'Ambassade de Scharok fils de Tamerlan, et d'autres Princes ses voisins, à l'Empereur du Katay. Relatio Ablegationis, quam Czarea Majestas ad Catayensem, 1653.
54. Synopsis Chronologica Monarchio Sinicæ, anno post diluvium 275-3817 (B.C. 32). Decas Secunda (is imperfect, wanting a few years), B.C. 6 to A.D. 1566.
55. Relation des Chrétiens de S. Jean, faite par le P. Ignace de Jesus Carme Déchaux, Missionnaire à Bassora.
56. Voyage de la Tercere, fait par le Commandeur de Chasté.
57. Elementa Linguae Tartaricæ.
58. Fragment in Spanish : de las Islas de Salomon (pp. 5-16). [Relating to Mendanas's second voyage, 1595.]
59. Fragment in Latin : Asganii Sassonii. De Imperio Omniadarum, &c. (pp. 17-48). [Relating to the Arabian Dynasties of the Sassanians, Ommiades, Abassides, &c.]



## 1756.

[**de Brosse**s, Charles.] Histoire | des | Navigations | aux | Terres Australes. | Contenant ce que l'on sçait des mœurs & | des productions des Contrées découvertes jusqu'à | ce jour ; & où il est traite de l'utilité d'y faire de | plus amples decouvertes, & des moyens d'y former | un établissement. Nec usquam, &c. Hor. | A Paris, | Chez Durand, rue du Foin, au Griffon. | MDCCLVI. | Avec Approbation & Privilege du Roy.

2 vols. 4to, 7 x 4. Vol. i: pp. xiv, 463; *errata*, 4. Vol. ii: pp. 514, 2. Seven charts, chiefly of the Southern Hemisphere.

Collection of voyages from Vespuccio in 1501 to Le Hen-Brignon in 1747, named and divided for the first time into the three groups of Australasia, Polynesia, and Magellanica, since adopted by geographers. Tasman's voyage is taken from Thévenot and from Bernard's abridgment; Amsterdam, 1722. As these voyages were translated into English by Callander in his "Terra Australis Cognita" (*q.v.*), they are not specified here.

De Brosse (1709-77) was first President of the Parliament at Burgundy. His friend Buffon, the naturalist, induced him to publish this collection.

## 1766-68.

**Callander**, John. Terra Australis Cognita : | or | Voyages | to the | Terra Australis, or Southern Hemi- | sphere, during the Sixteenth, Seven- | tenth, and Eighteenth Centuries. | Containing | an Account of the Manners of the People, and the | Productions of the Countries, hitherto found in the | Southern Latitudes ; the Advantages that may | result from further Discoveries on this great Continent, | and the Methods of establishing Colonies there to the | advantage of Great Britain. | With | a Preface by the Editor, in which some geographical, | nautical, and commercial Questions are discussed. | —Vol. I. | —Nec usquam Deus abscidit, | Terras oceano dissociabili. Hor. | —Edinburgh : | Printed by A. Donaldson, and sold at his Shops in | London and Edinburgh. | —MDCCLXVI.

3 vols. 8vo; with maps, one of Australasia including New Holland and New Zelande.

## VOL. I (pp. [viii], viii, 516).

Dedication: "To Sir Laurence Dundas, Bart., Member of Parliament, the following Collection of Voyages to the Southern Hemisphere is inscribed by his most obliged and most faithful humble servant John Callander."

Contains, after the contents and preface,—

| <i>Book I.</i>                        |                                                  |    |    | Page |
|---------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------|----|----|------|
| Of the utility of further discoveries | ..                                               | .. | .. | 1-50 |
| <i>Book II.</i>                       |                                                  |    |    | Page |
|                                       | Americo Vesputio's voyages to Magellanica, 1501  | .. | .. | 53   |
| Art. II.                              | Americo's fourth voyage, in 1503                 | .. | .. | 61   |
| Art. III.                             | Binot Paulmier de Gonneville, to Australasia     | .. | .. | 63   |
| Art. IV.                              | Ferdinand Magellan, to Magellanica and Polynesia | .. | .. | 73   |
| Art. V.                               | Carjaval and Ladrilleros, to Magellanica         | .. | .. | 110  |
| Art. VI.                              | Garcia de Loaiza, to Magellanica and Polynesia   | .. | .. | 112  |
| Art. VII.                             | Alvar de Saavedra, to Polynesia and Australasia  | .. | .. | 119  |
| Art. VIII.                            | Diego Hurtado, to Polynesia                      | .. | .. | 123  |

**Callander, John—continued.**

|                                                                      | Page |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------|------|
| Art. IX. Simon de Alcazova, to Magellanica .. ..                     | 124  |
| Art. X. Francisco de Ulloa, to the north-west of California ..       | 127  |
| Art. XI. Alphonso de Camargo, to Magellanica .. ..                   | 201  |
| Art. XII. Juan Gaetan and Bertrand Delle Torre, to Polynesia ..      | 203  |
| Art. XIII. Villegagnon, to South America .. ..                       | 212  |
| Art. XIV. Alvar de Mendoza, to Polynesia .. ..                       | 277  |
| Art. XV. Sir Francis Drake, to Magellanica and Polynesia ..          | 283  |
| Art. XVI. Nuno da Silva, to Magellanica .. ..                        | 321  |
| Art. XVII. John Winter, to Magellanica .. ..                         | 337  |
| Art. XVIII. Lopez Vaz's account of Drake's voyage to Magellanica ..  | 355  |
| Art. XIX. Pedro Sarmiento, to Magellanica .. ..                      | 363  |
| Art. XX. Fenton's voyage to Magellanica .. ..                        | 378  |
| Art. XXI. Francisco de Gualle, to Polynesia .. ..                    | 412  |
| Art. XXII. Thomas Cavendish, to Magellanica .. ..                    | 424  |
| Art. XXIII. Sir Thomas Cavendish, to Magellanica for the second time | 494  |

## VOL. II (pp. ii, 692).

Title-page as in Vol. i, but without "in which some geographical," &c. MDCCLXVIII.

Contains, after the contents and preface,—

*Book III, containing the Discoveries made in the Terra Australis during the Seventeenth Century.*

|                                                                                                                        | Page |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|
| Art. I. Sir Richard Hawkins, to Magellanica, in 1593 .. ..                                                             | 3    |
| Art. II. Fernand de Quiros, to Polynesia and Australasia .. ..                                                         | 142  |
| Art. III. George Spilberg, to Magellanica and Polynesia .. ..                                                          | 191  |
| Art. IV. James le Maire and William Schouten, to Magellanica, Polynesia, and Australasia .. ..                         | 217  |
| Art. V. Garcia de Nodal, to Magellanica .. ..                                                                          | 269  |
| Art. VI. Account of the Dutch navigations to the Terra Australis from 1616 to the end of the seventeenth century .. .. | 273  |
| Art. VII. Jacques le Hermite, to Polynesia and Australasia .. ..                                                       | 286  |
| Art. VIII. Francis Pelsart, to Australasia .. ..                                                                       | 335  |
| Art. IX. Gerard Pool, to Australasia .. ..                                                                             | 354  |
| Art. X. Abel Tasman, to Australasia .. ..                                                                              | 355  |
| Art. XI. Henry Brewer, to Magellanica .. ..                                                                            | 379  |
| Art. XII. A Dutch frigate, to the Isle of Tristan d'Acunha, in 1643 ..                                                 | 419  |
| Art. XIII. Vink, to Australasia .. ..                                                                                  | 420  |
| Art. XIV. Sir John Narborough, to Magellanica, in 1670 .. ..                                                           | 422  |
| Art. XV. Keyts, to Australasia, in 1678 .. ..                                                                          | 519  |
| Art. XVI. Bartholomew Sharp, to Magellanica, in 1680 .. ..                                                             | 524  |
| Art. XVII. Cowley, to Magellanica and Polynesia, in 1683 .. ..                                                         | 528  |
| Art. XVIII. William Dampier, to Magellanica and Polynesia .. ..                                                        | 556  |
| Art. XIX. Lionel Wafer, to Magellanica .. ..                                                                           | 673  |

## VOL. III (pp. iv, 745).

Title-page similar to that of Vol. i, but after "on this great continent" follows: "To which is added by the Editor some Thoughts on the Advantages of forming Colonies in the Terra Australis. . . . Printed for the Author, and sold by A. Donaldson. . . . MDCCLXVIII."

Contains, after the contents,—

*Book III—continued.*

|                                                                   | Page |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------|------|
| Art. XX. De Gennes, to Magellanica .. ..                          | 1    |
| Art. XXI. Ulaming, to the East Indies by the Cape of Good Hope .. | 6    |
| Art. XXII. History of the New Phillippine Islands .. ..           | 9    |



**Callander, John**—*continued.*

|                                                                                                          |         |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------|
| Art. XXIII. Antony Cantova, to the Caroline Islands, in the East-Indies                                  | Page 23 |
| Art. XXIV. Manners and customs of the inhabitants of the Marian or<br>Ladron Islands, in the East-Indies | 40      |
| Art. XXV. Beauchesne Gouin, to Magellanica                                                               | 56      |
| Art. XXVI. Dampier's last voyage round the world                                                         | 66      |

*Book IV.*

|                                                                                                                             |          |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| Art. I. Funnell's voyage round the world                                                                                    | Page 145 |
| Art. II. Fouquet and Peree, to the South Seas                                                                               | 227      |
| Art. III. Capt. Woodes Rogers famous voyage to the South Seas, and<br>round the world                                       | 231      |
| Art. IV. Louis Feuillie, to the South Seas                                                                                  | 379      |
| Art. V. Monsieur Frezier's curious and useful journal of his voyage<br>to Magellanica                                       | 386      |
| Art. VI. La Barbinais's voyage round the world                                                                              | 439      |
| Art. VII. Clipperton's voyage to the South Seas and East-Indies                                                             | 444      |
| Art. VIII. Shelvocke's voyage round the world                                                                               | 502      |
| Art. IX. Commodore Roggewein's voyage round the world, with a<br>full account of the Dutch settlements in India             | 584      |
| Art. X. Lozier Bouvet, to Magellanica                                                                                       | 641      |
| Art. XI. Commodore Anson's voyage round the world                                                                           | 644      |
| The Hon. George Murray, Esq.; his account of the separa-<br>tion of the ships "Severn" and "Pearl" from Anson's<br>squadron | 654      |
| Art. XII. Don Antonio Ulloa, to the South Seas                                                                              | 659      |
| Art. XIII. Hen Brignon, to Magellanica                                                                                      | 669      |
| Art. XIV. Commodore Byron, to the South Seas                                                                                | 673      |

*Book V.*

|                                                                                                                                                                                  |          |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| Of the method of forming colonies in the Terra Australis, and the ad-<br>vantages that may be expected to result to Great Britain from such<br>establishments in that hemisphere | Page 715 |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|

At the end of this third volume, p. 745, is "Craigforth, near Stirling, Feb. 25, 1768."

Chiefly an incomplete translation of de Brosse's "*Histoire des Navigations aux Terres Australes, 1756*" (*q.v.*), with considerable additions from Hakluyt, Purchas, Thevenot, and others. Tasman's Journal is taken from Campbell's edition of Harris, and is by no means so full as that of Valentijn. Callander, who died in 1789, was a Scotch advocate, and a somewhat extensive writer.

**1770-75.**

**Dalrymple, Alexander.** An | Historical Collection | of the several | Voyages and Discoveries | in the | South Pacific Ocean. | Vol. I. | Being chiefly a Literal Translation from the Spanish Writers. | By Alexander Dalrymple, Esq. | London, | Printed for the Author; | and sold by J. Nourse, Bookseller in Ordinary to His Majesty; | T. Payne, at the Mews-gate; and P. Elmsley, opposite Southampton-street, Strand. | MDCCLXX.

2 vols. 4to. Vol. i: pp. xxx, 204; plate and 3 charts. Vol. ii: pp. 124; 11 plates and chart (Staats Land, or New Zealand).

Vol. ii has similar title-page, but after "Volume II" are the words "containing the Dutch Voyages. . . . MDCCLXXI."

The two are bound as one volume, together with several of the author's papers and "tracts," and the whole is puzzling to collate.

**Dalrymple, Alexander—continued.**

| VOL. I.                                                                                                                             |  | Page    |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|---------|
| Preface and introduction .. .. .                                                                                                    |  | i-xxx   |
| Account of some natural curiosities at Sooloo .. .. .                                                                               |  | 1-21    |
| An enquiry into the formation of islands .. .. .                                                                                    |  | 22-24   |
| Data on which the chart of the South Sea was formed .. .. .                                                                         |  | 1-15    |
| Of the Salomon Islands .. .. .                                                                                                      |  | 16-21   |
| Voyages and the authors consulted, all of which are in my possession<br>( <i>n.p.</i> ) .. .. .                                     |  | 1-3     |
| Magalhães's voyage .. .. .                                                                                                          |  | 1-34    |
| Ferdinand Grijalva and Alvarado's voyage .. .. .                                                                                    |  | 35-39   |
| The Spanish discoveries before MDXCV .. .. .                                                                                        |  | 40-52   |
| Juan Fernandez' voyage .. .. .                                                                                                      |  | 53-54   |
| Islands of Fontacias .. .. .                                                                                                        |  | 55-56   |
| Adelantado Alvaro Mendana de Neyra's voyage .. .. .                                                                                 |  | 57-94   |
| Theodore Gerards .. .. .                                                                                                            |  | 94      |
| Pedro Fernandez de Quiros' voyage .. .. .                                                                                           |  | 95-144  |
| Memorial presented to Philip II of Spain [by de Quiros], published<br>at Seville, and inserted in Purchas, Vol. iv, p. 1427 .. .. . |  | 145-174 |
| Advertisement [an addition to the account of Mendana's voyage] .. .. .                                                              |  | 175-184 |
| Additions and elucidations from Figueroa [to the voyage of Mendana<br>and of Quiros] .. .. .                                        |  | 185-204 |
| <i>Errata (n.p.)</i> , 3 pages.                                                                                                     |  |         |

| VOL. II.                                                                                                        |  | Page    |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|---------|
| Le Maire and Schouten's voyage .. .. .                                                                          |  | 1-64    |
| Abel Jansan Tasman's voyage .. .. .                                                                             |  | 65-84   |
| Jacob Roggewein's voyage .. .. .                                                                                |  | 85-120  |
| Omissions .. .. .                                                                                               |  | 121-124 |
| Conduct of the discoverers in the tracks they made choice of .. .. .                                            |  | 1-11    |
| Investigation of what may be farther expected in the South Sea .. .. .                                          |  | 12-20   |
| Vocabulary of languages in some of the islands visited by Le Maire<br>and Schouten ( <i>n.p.</i> ), 7 pages.    |  |         |
| A chronological table of discoveries in the Southern Hemisphere and<br>Pacific Ocean ( <i>n.p.</i> ), 11 pages. |  |         |
| Index ( <i>n.p.</i> ), 40 pages.                                                                                |  |         |

Then follows "A Collection of Voyages, chiefly in the Southern Atlantic Ocean. Published from original MSS. By Alexander Dalrymple. London: Printed for the Author. 1775," &c. Contains—

|                                                                                                                                                                                             | Page  |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------|
| Preface .. .. .                                                                                                                                                                             | 1-19  |
| Dr. Halley's First Voyage and Abstract .. .. .                                                                                                                                              | 1-22  |
| The voyages made in 1698, 1699, and 1700 by Dr. Edmund Halley,<br>published from the original manuscript in possession of the<br>Board of Longitude .. .. .                                 | 1-83  |
| Extract from the Geographical Description of Terra Magellanica by<br>Capt. D <sup>ne</sup> Fra <sup>co</sup> de Seixas y Lovera. Madrid, 1690 .. .. .                                       | 85-88 |
| Extrait du Voyage fait aux Terres Australes, les années 1738 and<br>1739, par Mr. Des Loziers Bouvet, commandant la Frégate<br>l'Aigle, accompagnée de la Frégate la Marie .. .. .          | 1-16  |
| Extrait d'un Journal de Navigation pour un Voyage de la Mer du<br>Sud, fait par le S. Duclouz Guyot de St. Malo, dans le vaisseau<br>Espagnol le Lyon, en 1753 .. .. .                      | 1-16  |
| Journal of the winds and weather, and degrees of heat and cold<br>by the thermometer at Falkland Islands from 1st February,<br>1766, to 19th January, 1767. Remarks by John McBride .. .. . | 1-13  |

\* A French translation by M. de Fréville appeared in 1774. Paris: Saillant et Nyon; 8vo. This contains translation of "a letter to Dr. Hawkesworth," &c., *q.v.*



**Dalrymple, Alexander**—*continued.*

Tasman's voyage is taken chiefly from François Valentijn ("The Old and New East Indies," 1726), collated with De Hondt, Rembrandt, and others (*vide* Vol. ii, p. 66). The plates relating to New Zealand are—1. The Continent south of the Rocky Point [the Steeples]; 2. Staten Landt, or the States Land, south of the Rocky Point [Cape Foulwind and Westport]; 3. View of Murderers' Bay [Golden, or Massacre, Bay]; 4. Abel Tasman's Bay [Blind Bay]; 5. Three Kings' Island.

The author's translation of these Spanish and Dutch voyages is apparently faithful, and is accompanied by numerous critical remarks, notes, and references, and a full index. The work was published before Captain Cook's return from his first voyage. Alexander Dalrymple (1737-1808) was hydrographer to the Admiralty, and an able writer. He firmly believed in the existence of that geographical will-o'-the-wisp, a southern continent (the *terra australis incognita*). Chagrined at Cook's appointment to the command of the "Endeavour," instead of himself, he put trifling value on the discoveries of that great sailor, which he criticized mercilessly, reiterating his old theory.

## 1771.

**Dalrymple, A., and Franklin, B.** Scheme of a Voyage to convey the Conveniences of Life, Domestic Animals, Corn, Iron, etc., to New Zealand, with Dr. Benjamin Franklin's Sentiments upon the Subject. By Alexander Dalrymple. London, Aug. 29th, 1771.

Appears in "Dodsley's Annual Register" for 1779.

So keen was the interest excited by Cook's account of New Zealand that this odd scheme was devised to help the poor natives. Perhaps Dalrymple's jealousy of Cook was the *motif*, as the former offered and expected to command the expedition. At any rate, it is the first systematic proposal to connect the two countries.

Reprinted in *New Zealand Journal*, 1843, p. 42; also by Petherick, of London, in 1882 (60 printed).

A | Journal | of a | Voyage round the World, | in His Majesty's Ship Endeavour, | in the Years 1768, 1769, 1770, and 1771; | Undertaken in Pursuit of Natural Knowledge at the | Desire of the Royal Society; | containing | all the various Occurrences of the Voyage, | with | Descriptions of several new discovered Countries in the Southern | Hemisphere; and Accounts of their Soil and Productions; and of | many Singularities in the Structure, Apparel, Customs, Manners, | Policy, Manufactures, &c., of their Inhabitants. | To which is added, | A concise Vocabulary of the Language of Otahitee. | Ornari res ipsa negat, contenta doceri. Hor. | London, | Printed for T. Becket and P. A. De Hondt, in the Strand. | MDCCLXXI.

7½ x 4½. Pp.: ii (dedication), 130, and 3 *n.p.* Vocabulary of Otahitee, about 120 words. Paper wrapper.

Anonymous; surreptitiously published two months after the return of the "Endeavour," and nearly two years before Hawkesworth's eagerly awaited "Account." Wrongly attributed to Banks and Solander. Probably the journal of one of the civilians who died at Batavia. Short, but interesting, narrative of Cook's first voyage, and the first publication connected therewith.

## 1773.

**Cook's First Voyage.** Hawkesworth, John, LL.D. An | Account | of the | Voyages | undertaken by the | Order of His Present Majesty | for making | Discoveries in the Southern Hemisphere, | and successively performed by Commodore Byron, | Captain Wallis, || Captain Carteret, | and Captain Cook, || in the Dolphin, the Swallow, and the Endeavour : | Drawn up | From the Journals which were kept by the several Commanders, | and from the Papers of Joseph Banks, Esq. ; | By John Hawkesworth, LL.D. | In Three Volumes. | Illustrated with Cuts, and a great Variety of Charts and Maps relative to | Countries now first discovered, or hitherto but imperfectly known. | ——— | London : | Printed for W. Strahan ; and T. Cadell in the Strand. | MDCCLXXIII.

4to. 3 vols. 52 charts and plates.

Vol. i: Dedication to the King, dated Bromley, Kent, 1st May, 1773 (*n.p.*), 3 pages; contents (*n.p.*), 6 pages; general introduction, ii-xxi; an explanation of the nautical terms, xxiii-xxxiv; description of the cuts, xxxv-xxxvi; directions for placing the cuts and charts (*n.p.*), 3 pages—676. Contains the voyages of Byron, Wallis, and Carteret.

Vols. ii and iii contain Cook's first voyage. Sub-title: An | Account | of a | Voyage round the World, | in the Years | MDCCLXVIII, MDCCLXIX, MDCCLXX, and MDCCLXXI. | By Lieutenant James Cook, | Commander of His Majesty's Bark the Endeavour.

Vol. ii: Pp. xv (*n.p.*, 1), 410. Vol. iii: (*n.p.*, 4), 411-799. Plates and charts relating to New Zealand: 1. Chart of New Zealand; 2. Arched rock at Tegadoo; 3. River Thames, Mercury Bay, Bay of Islands, and Tolaga Bay; 4. Fortified villages at Mercury Bay; 5. Cook's Streight; 6. Tatued head, &c., of native; 7. Carved boxes; 8. War-canoe; 9. Weapons.

2nd ed., 1773. This edition is not indicated on title-page, but by the "Preface to the second edition," dated 2nd August, 1773, in which Hawkesworth replies (8 pages) to the bitter letter addressed to him by Dalrymple, *q.v.* It is further known by the different pagination: Vol. i (pp. 3), (pp. 6), xxxvi, 4-8, 456; Vol. ii, pp. xiv, 410; Vol. iii, pp. 395.

Translated into French in 1774 by M. Suard; 4to; 4 vols. and 52 plates; Paris; Saillant et Nyon. Also 8vo; 4 vols., with atlas in 4to; Paris, 1774. Also 8vo; 8(?) vols.; Paris, 1774. Another edition in 1789: 8vo; 4 vols.; Paris; Nyon, Mérigot. Also in 1789: 8vo; Paris; Nyon.

Translated into German in 1774, by J. F. Schiller; 4to; 3 vols., with plates and charts; Berlin; Haude und Spener. An abridgment of this in 4to. Another edition, 8vo; 4 vols.; Haude und Spener.

Reviewed in the *Edinburgh Magazine and Review* (Vol. i), 1793.

The voyage was undertaken at the special request of the Royal Society to observe the Transit of Venus in 1769 at Otaheite (Tahiti). Cook, with his companions Banks and Solander, left Plymouth Sound August 26, 1768, and returned July 12, 1771, from Otaheite; reached New Zealand (Poverty Bay) October 8, 1769, and there remained until March 31, 1770, when he sailed for the east coast of New Holland (Botany Bay). Took possession of the North Island November, 1769, at Mercury Bay, and of the South Island January 30, 1770, at Queen Charlotte's Sound. Gives a general account of New Zealand, its discovery, climate, and productions; the natives, their manner of life, implements and weapons, religion and language. On p. 474 *et seq.* of Vol. iii (1st ed.) is some comparison of the dialects of the North and South Islands and of Otaheite, and reasons against the existence of a southern continent.

Dr. John Hawkesworth (1715-73), an able literary man, was appointed by the Admiralty, through the influence of his friend Garrick, the actor, to compile and edit these voyages, for which it has been stated, but incor-



**Cook's First Voyage—continued.**

rectly, that he received £6,000. The severe criticisms pressed on his work contributed to his death, and are quite undeserved. The voyage of the "Endeavour" was compiled by him from the journals of Cook, Banks, Solander, and others.

In 1893 Cook's original journal of the first voyage was published for the first time: Captain Cook's Journal | during his | First Voyage Round the World | made in | H.M. Bark "Endeavour" | 1768-71 | A Literal Transcription of the Original MSS. | with | Notes and Introduction | edited by | Captain W. J. L. Wharton, R.N., F.R.S. | Hydrographer of the Admiralty | Illustrated by Maps and Facsimiles | London | Elliot Stock, 62 Paternoster Row | 1893. Roy. 8vo; pp. lvi (preface, contents, sketch of Capt. Cook's life, and list of persons in the "Endeavour"), 400; Portrait of Cook. 3 folded charts are in pocket—1, Cook's chart of New Zealand; 2 and 3, east coast-line of Australia, reduced from Cook's originals in the British Museum, and with parallel coast-lines from recent surveys. Dedicated to Admiral H.R.H. the Duke of Edinburgh. Some copies are in large paper and bound in wood taken from Capt. Cook's tree, a giant elm said to have been planted by Cook, which was blown down at Clapham Common during a gale in 1892. The portrait is reproduced from Dance's painting at Greenwich Hospital. The preface gives history of the original triplicate journals. The editor, Rear-Admiral Sir W. J. L. Wharton, died on 29th September, 1905, at Cape Town, during the meeting there of the British Association.

**Dalrymple, Alexander.** A | Letter | from | Mr. Dalrymple | to | Dr. Hawkesworth, | occasioned by | some groundless and illiberal Imputations | in his | Account of the late Voyages to the South. | London. | Printed for J. Nourse, Bookseller in Ordinary to his Majesty, in the | Strand; T. Payne, near the Mews-Gate; Brotherton and | Séwell, Cornhill; B. White, Fleet-Street; J. Robson, Old | Bond-Street; P. Elmsly, Strand; T. Davies, Russell Street, Covent- | Garden; and S. Leacroft, Charing - Cross. | MDCCCLXXIII.

Small 4to. Pp. 35. "Chart of the South Pacifick Ocean, pointing out the Discoveries made therein previous to 1764."

In this rare "tract" or pamphlet Dalrymple bitterly criticizes Cook's voyage in the "Endeavour," as edited by Hawkesworth, whom he accuses of ignorance and unfitness for his task. He asserts that the reasons adduced against the existence of a southern continent are quite inconclusive, and those in favour ignored. Dated 22nd June, 1773, when Cook had been ten months on his second voyage; hence from him there could be no reply; Hawkesworth replies in the 2nd ed. of his "Account," &c.

**[Fitzgerald, Prof. (?)** An | Epistle | from | Oberea, Queen of Otaheite, to | Joseph Banks, Esq. | Translated by T.Q.Z. Esq. | Professor of the Otaheite Language in Dublin, and of all the Languages of the | undiscovered Islands in the South Sea; | and enriched with Historical and Explanatory Notes. | The Fourth Edition. | London: | Printed for J. Almon, opposite Burlington-House, in Piccadilly. | MDCCLXXIV. | [Price One Shilling.]

Sm. 4to, 7½ x 5. Pp. 15. Paper wrapper. Introduction dated Dublin, 20th September, 1773, date of 1st ed. About 200 lines of rhyming verse.

Perhaps this and succeeding "Epistles" were written by Professor Fitzgerald, of Trinity College, Dublin, author of a small volume of poems. A clever, good-humoured skit, directed against Banks and his editor, Hawkes-

[Fitzgerald, Prof. (?)—continued.

worth, and pointed in the footnotes with apposite classical verses. Jocularly recounts certain amorous incidents of the voyage, and the reader may parallel Banks and Oberea with Ulysses and Calypso. Oberea mourns her loss, and wonders whether her lover will return.

[Fitzgerald, Prof. (?)] An | Epistle | from Mr. Banks, | Voyager, Monster-hunter, and Amoroso, | to | Oberea, Queen of Otaheite. | Transfused by A.B.C. Esq. | Second Professor of the Otaheite, and of every other *unknown* Tongue. | Enriched with the finest Passages of the Queen's Letter to Mr. Banks. | The Second Edition. | Printed at Batavia, for Jacobus Opano; | and sold in London, by John Swah, and Thomas Axtell. | [Price One Shilling.]

Sm. 4to, 7 x 4½. Pp. 16. Paper wrapper. Dated "Grub St., Dec. 20, 1773." Frontispiece depicting Oberea and her court.

About 200 lines of rhyming verse. A similar piece of satire to the above, in which Banks appears to discuss Oberea's letter, and promises to return to the delights of Otaheite.

Parkinson, Sydney. A | Journal | of a | Voyage | to the | South Seas, | in His | Majesty's Ship, the Endeavour. | Faithfully transcribed from the Papers of the late | Sydney Parkinson, | Draughtsman to Joseph Banks, Esq., on his late Expedition, | with Dr. Solander, round the World. | Embellished with | Views and Designs, delineated by the Author, and | engraved by capital Artists. | London: | Printed for Stanfield Parkinson, the Editor: | and sold by Messrs. Richardson and Urquhart, at the Royal-Exchange; Evans, in | Paternoster Row; Hooper, on Ludgate Hill; Murray, in Fleet Street; | Leacroft, at Charing-Cross; and Riley, in Curzon-Street. May-Fair. | M.DCC.LXXIII.

Royal 4 to. Pp. xxiii, 212; 2 pages of *errata*. Portrait of the author. 27 plates, 12 relating to New Zealand, with map of New Zealand, and vocabularies (Otaheite, New Zealand, Savoo, High and Low Malay, Sumatra, Ceram, Madagascar, and River Gambia). Some copies have coloured plates.

A further and extended issue appeared eleven years afterwards, in 1784, as follows: A | Journal | . . . | Draughtsman to Sir Joseph Banks, Bart., in his Expedition with | Dr. Solander round the World; | and embellished | with Twenty-nine Views and Designs, engraved by capital Artists. | To which is now added, | Remarks on the Preface, | by the late John Fothergill, M.D., F.R.S., &c. | And | an Appendix, | Containing an Account of the Voyages of | Commodore Byron, Captain Wallis, Captain Carteret, Monsieur Bougainville, Captain Cook, and Captain Clerke. | London: | Printed for Charles Dilly, in the Poultry; and James Phillips, | in George-Yard, Lombard-Street. | MDCCCLXXXIV. Royal 4to. Pp. xxiii, 22, 4, 212: Appendix, pp. lxxi, 353. The two additional plates are charts of the Eastern and Western Hemispheres.

Collier (p. 5), repeating James Jackson ("Centenaire de la Mort de Cook—Bibliographie, No. 18"), states "that another edition appeared the same year," &c. I think this is a mistake, and that Jackson has confounded together the two issues of 1773 and 1784, as here given. Jackson's catalogue, though most valuable, is often faulty.

\* A French translation, by de Nort, of the first issue: Paris; 4to; 1774. (Jackson). \* Another translation, by Henri, "Précédé d'un discours en forme d'introduction sur les principaux navigateurs anglais et français qui ont précédé l'Endeavour, suivi d'un abrégé des deux derniers voyages de Cook, avec les planches de l'auteur": Paris; Guillaume; 2 vols. 8vo; 1797.



**Parkinson, Sydney—continued.**

The author, a clever young artist, engaged by Mr. Banks at £80 per annum as natural-history draughtsman, died at Batavia of dysentery 26th January, 1771, on the homeward voyage. His brother Stanfield, to anticipate Hawkesworth's account of the voyage, hurriedly published this journal. After a few copies had appeared the further issue was stopped by an injunction in Chancery, on the score of infringement of Dr. Hawkesworth's rights, and of material belonging to Mr. Banks. (For details of this *vide* Trans. N.Z. Inst., Vol. xxvii, "Earliest Literature, &c., of New Zealand," by Dr. Hocken.) Dr. Fothergill, a charitable friend of the Parkinsons, afterwards bought the remainder, which appeared in 1784 as the reissue, with the added Appendix. 46 pages relate to New Zealand.

**1774.**

[**Fitzgerald, Prof. (?)**] A | second letter | from | Oberea, Queen of Otaheite, | to | Joseph Banks, Esq. ; | Translated from the Original, | Brought over by his Excellency Otaipairoo, Envoy Extraordinary | and Plenipotentiary from the Queen of Otaheite, | to the Court of Great Britain, | Lately arrived in his Majesty's Ship, the Adventure, Capt. Furneaux. | With some curious and entertaining Anecdotes of this celebrated Foreigner before and since | his Arrival in England ; | Together with explanatory Notes from the Queen's former Letter, and from Dr. Hawkesworth's Voyages. | London : | Printed by T. J. Carnegy, | For E. Johnson, at the King's-Arms, Ludgate Hill. | [Price One Shilling].

Sm. 4to, 7 $\frac{3}{4}$  x 5. Reduced and slightly altered engraving on title-page of head of New-Zealander, cut 13, "Cook's First Voyage." Pp. 16. Paper wrapper. About 300 lines of rhyming verse.

Further raillery, under the guise of a love-song :—

Alas ! in vain I write, in vain I sigh,  
My life is torture, for thou art not mine.

Otaheite : | a | Poem. | Venient annis . . . Seneca in Medea. | London : | Printed for the Author ; | and sold by C. Bathurst, opposite St. Dunstan's Church, | Fleet-Street. MDCCLXXIV. | [Price One Shilling.]

Sm. 4to, 7 x 4 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Paper wrapper. Pp. 16.

About 300 lines of poor verse, descriptive of the explorer's happy return, of the benefits and added knowledge he confers, and of the countries visited—chiefly Otaheite, which seems to have been viewed as a very Mecca.

The *London Magazine* for August 1774, p. 363, contains a "Genuine Account of Omiah, a Native of Otaheite, a new discovered Island in the South-Seas, lately brought over to England by Capt. Fourneau. (With an elegant Engraving)." Pp. 2.

Omai, a native of Ulietea, one of the Society or Tahitian Group, was brought to England in the "Adventure" by Capt. Furneaux in July, 1774—Capt. Cook's second voyage. He remained in England two years, and returned in 1776 with Cook, in the "Resolution." Sir Joshua Reynolds painted his portrait, which was engraved by Jacobi, and published in 1780. An account of him is also given in G. Forster : Preface, p. xiv.

## 1775.

[**Mara, or Marra, John. (?)**] Journal of the Resolution's Voyage, | in 1772, 1773, 1774, and 1775. | On | Discovery to the Southern Hemisphere, | by which | the Non-existence of an undiscovered Continent, | between the Equator and the 50th Degree of Southern | Latitude, is demonstratively proved. | Also a | Journal | of the | Adventure's Voyage, | in the years 1772, 1773, and 1774. | With an Account of the Separation of the two Ships, | and the most remarkable Incidents that befel each. | Interspersed with | Historical and Geographical Descriptions of | the Islands and Countries discovered in the Course | of their respective Voyages. | Illustrated with a Chart, | in which the Tracks of both Vessels are accurately | laid down, | and other Cuts. | London: Printed for F. Newbery, at the Corner of | St. Paul's Church-Yard. | 1775.

8vo. Pp. xiii, *errata* and directions to binder (p. 1), 328. Five plates or cuts: 1. View of harbour and plantations in the Island of Rotterdam [Anamoka], with the manner of the inhabitants sitting and standing (copied from "Dalrymple's Voyages"). 2. Fields of ice by which their passage was obstructed in lat. 67 deg. 10 min. S.; 3. Landing of part of the Adventure's crew in search of their companions, who were murdered and eaten by the savages of New-Zealand; 4. View of two burning mountains [Tonga Group]; 5. Remarkable high mountain [59° S., Southern Thule].

Forms Vol. 5 of "Voyages Round the World," published by F. Newbery. Contains many incidents, &c., not in "Cook's Second Voyage," and published a year before it.

This is the very rare account of the second voyage, published surreptitiously and anonymously about eighteen months before Cook's own account. Probably John Marra, one of the gunner's mates, supplied material from his private journal, which was put into shape by some literary person in the pay of Newbery. Page 325 says, "Some (officers) who had kept memorials by way of exercise . . . reserved their labours to gratify their friends. Of this kind is the journal now submitted to the public." The preface discloses considerable knowledge of private matters connected with the voyage, and gives an account of the causes which led Mr. Banks and his staff to withdraw in high dudgeon from the expedition at the last moment. (*Vide* also a letter from Capt. Cook in Vol. i, part 1, of the "Historical Records of New South Wales," p. 383.)

Many of the particulars of the voyage are additional.

[**Fitzgerald, Prof. (?)**] An | Historic Epistle | from | Omiah | to the | Queen of Otaheite; | being his | Remarks on the English Nation. | With Notes by the Editor. | Non ego mendosus. . . . Ovid. | London: | Printed for T. Evans, near York-Buildings, Strand. MDCCLXXV. | [Price Two Shillings.]

Sm. 4to, 7½ x 5. Pp. 44. Dedicated to Joseph B—nks, Esq. 746 rhyming verses.

Severe criticism on church, bar, senate, and the foibles of society. Rejoices at the prospect of returning to the simple pleasures of Otaheite.

Well pleas'd to hear our aged sires debate  
On the vile morals of a polisht state.

## 1776.

**Forster, John Reinold, LL.D.** Characteres | Generum | Plantarum, | quas | in Itinere | ad Insulas | Maris Australis, | collegerunt, descripserunt, delineaverunt, | Annis MDCCLXXII—MDCCLXXV. | Joannes Reinoldus Forster,



**Forster, John Reinold, LL.D.—continued.**

LL.D. | Societ. Reg. Scient. ut & Antiq. ap Lond. Sodalis. | Et Georgius Forster. | Londini, | prostant apud B. White, T. Cadell, & P. Elmsly. | MDCCLXXVI.

4to. Pp. x, viii, 150 (5 *n.p.*, index and corrigenda). Preface dated Nov. 1st, 1775. 75 plates. Dedicated to the King. In Latin. A few copies were issued in folio (pp. iv, 72).

Linnaean classification. Descriptions short, and confined to the floral organs, which are alone delineated. One Cryptogam (*Aytonia*) only described. Of the 75 plants, 24 are found in New Zealand. Dr. Sparrman described the plants, George Forster drew them, whilst J. R. Forster supervised and revised and took charge of the zoological collection. (*Vide* Forster's "Prodromus.") The name is perpetuated in the small genus *Forstera*, found in New Zealand, Tasmania, and South America.

A German translation appeared at Stuttgart in 1779, by Johann Simon Krener, botanist in the Ducal Military Academy of Wirtemberg: Sm. 4to; pp. (33 *n.p.*), 160. The plates of the original are compressed into 17 folded ones. An 18th is added, of the New Zealand "Theemyrthe" and "Sprostanne" (*Leptospermum* and *Dacrydium*), with description. Notes also on New Zealand flax and the bread-fruit. *Idem*, Gottingen, 1776.

Omaih's Farewell; | inscribed to the | Ladies of London. | If Cupid thou wert ever prone to please . . . | London: | Printed for G. Kearsly, in Fleet-Street. | MDCCLXXVI.

Sm. 4to, 6 $\frac{3}{4}$  x 4 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Pp. iv, 11. 150 rhyming verses.

The preface describes Omai somewhat unfavourably, and laments that, instead of dressing him out in a bag and sword, he was not instructed in matters useful. Under asterisks, the verses recount the ladies who showed him favour, and whom he regrets to leave.

## 1777.

**Cook's Second Voyage.** A | Voyage | towards the | South Pole, | and | Round the World. | Performed in | His Majesty's Ships the Resolution and Adventure, | In the Years 1772, 1773, 1774, and 1775. | Written | by James Cook, Commander of the Resolution. | In which is included, | Captain Furneaux's Narrative of his | Proceedings in the Adventure during the Separation of the Ships. | In Two Volumes. | Illustrated with Maps and Charts, and a Variety of Portraits of | Persons and Views of Places, drawn during the Voyage by | Mr. Hodges, and engraved by the most eminent Masters. | — | London: | Printed for W. Strahan; and T. Cadell in the Strand. | MDCCLXXVII.

4to. 2 vols. Cook's second voyage. 63 plates and charts, and portrait of Cook.

Vol. i: Pp. xl, 378. Dated "Plymouth Sound, July 7, 1776." Portrait of Cook by Wm. Hodges, artist of the expedition, engraved by J. Basire, facing title-page, and 36 plates and charts.

Vol. ii: Pp. (contents, 6) 396. 27 plates and charts. Vocabulary of the language of the Society Isles, with directions for pronunciation; comparative table of languages from Easter Island to New Caledonia as observed in the voyage; letter from John Ibbetson, Esq., to Sir John Pringle, P.R.S.; and Sir J. Pringle's discourse before the Royal Society on "Improved Means

**Cook's Second Voyage—continued.**

for preserving the Health of Mariners." Plates and charts relating to New Zealand: 1. New Zealand spruce fir; 2. Family in Dusky Bay; 3. Sketch of Dusky Bay; 4. Flax plant; 5. Tea plant (*Leptospermum*); 6. Poi bird (*Prothemadera*); 7. Specimens of New Zealand workmanship; 8. Man and woman of New Zealand. Some copies have the plates bound separately from the text.

Translated into French by A. F. L. de Fréville: 8vo; Amsterdam, Paris; Pissot, Nyon; 1777. Translated by M. Suard: 4to; 5 vols.; 65 plates (of which No. 10 is double, "Trombes de Mer auprès de la Nouvelle Zélande"); 1778. In this edition Suard has supplemented Cook's narrative with passages, in inverted commas, from Forster. Vol. 5 contains Forster's "Observations." Another edition by Suard without Forster's "Observations": 8vo; 6 vols.; Paris; 1778(?).

A special feature of the second voyage was to decide the question of an antarctic continent—the *terra australis incognita*. The vessels left Plymouth July 13, 1772, and returned July 30, 1775. From the Cape, reached Dusky Bay March 26, 1773, remaining until May 11. Corrected longitude of previous voyage, which had been placed 40' too far east (*vide* also Vol. ii, p. 161). Then to Ship Cove, Queen Charlotte's Sound, until June 7, and thence to Otaheite. From New Amsterdam (Tonga) returned to Queen Charlotte's Sound, remaining from November 3 to 25. Then the search for a southern continent. Made Ship Cove again October 19, 1774, from New Caledonia, discovering Norfolk Island on the way. Left for Terra del Fuego November 10.

Further account of the country and natives, with astronomical observations. Introduction of pigs, sheep, goats, and geese. Distributed to the natives visited the bronze and copper medals supplied by the Admiralty—head of George III, surrounded by "George III, King of Great Britain, France, and Ireland"; obverse, representation of the two vessels, with "Resolution and Adventure" over them, and below "Sailed from England, March MDCCCLXXII." Contains Captain Furneaux's narrative of his separation. Introduction gives a concise but excellent account of previous voyages in the Pacific. The "Voyage," though nominally by Cook himself, was really edited by the Rev. Dr. Douglas, afterwards Bishop of Carlisle, and then of Salisbury.

**Forster, George, F.R.S.** A | Voyage | round the | World | in | His Britannic Majesty's sloop, Resolution, | commanded by Capt. James Cook, during the Years 1772, 3, 4, and 5. | By George Forster, F.R.S. | Member of the Royal Academy of Madrid, and of the Society for promoting | Natural Knowledge at Berlin. | In Two Volumes. | On ne repousse point | etc. De Missy. | London, | Printed for B. White, Fleet Street; J. Robson, Bond St.; P. Elmsly, Strand; | and G. Robinson, Pater-noster Row. | MDCCCLXXVII.

2 vols. 4to. 14 charts and 49 plates, the latter drawn chiefly by W. Hodges, the artist of the expedition.

Vol. i: Pp. xviii, 602. Contents and *errata* (*n.p.*), 3 pages. Has an engraved frontispiece of Capt. Cook by Js. Basire, from a painting by Wm. Hodges.

Vol. ii: Pp. 607. Contents and *errata*, 2 pages. Title-page as in Vol. i, with the exception that a quotation from Seneca, "Mobilis enim et inquieta mens homini data est," &c., replaces that from De Missy.

German edition: "Reise um die Welt, aus dem Englischen uebersetzt vom Verfasser mit Zusätzen für den deutschen Leser vermerht." Berlin; 2 vols. 8vo; 1778. 2nd ed. in 4to; 1779-80. 3rd ed.: 3 vols. 8vo; 1784.

French editions: "Voyage dans l'hémisphere austral et autour du monde, fait sur les vaisseaux de roi l'Aventure et la Résolution en 1772-73-74-75; écrit par Jacques Cook, commandant de la Résolution dans lequel on a



**Forster, George, F.R.S.—continued.**

inséré la relation du capitaine Furneaux et celle de MM. Forster, traduit de l'anglois (dessins par M. Hodges)." Paris; Hôtel de Thou; 6 vols. 8vo, et atlas in 4to; 1778. 2nd ed.: Mérigot jeune; 1792. Another edition, "traduit de l'anglois par J. B. Ant. Suard"; 1778; in 5 vols. The same, translated into Russian by D. Gutuz, of 5 vols.; St. Petersburg; 1796-99. The above contain Cook's second voyage, as well as the two Forsters' works.

It was understood that the account of this, Cook's second voyage, should be written by Forster the elder (J. R.), naturalist of the expedition. This arrangement failed, being virtually forbidden by the Admiralty. Not to be foiled, this account was undertaken by his son, John George Adam (1754-93), a young man of but twenty-two, "assisted" by his father, and it anticipated Cook's narrative by three or four months. Whilst condemning the method, the result proved a valuable possession. The same veto doubtless further resulted in the "Observations," &c., of J. R. Forster. The illustrations, being the joint property of Captain Cook and Forster, are the same as in Cook.

A fluent and most interesting account of the voyage, with much new matter. New Zealand visited three times. It begot controversial pamphlets from Wales, the astronomer, a "Reply," and a "Letter to Lord Sandwich" (*q.v.*), in which Forster has certainly the best of the argument.

**Wales, W., F.R.S., and Bayly, W.** The original | Astronomical Observations, | made in the course of | A Voyage towards the South Pole, | and | round the World, | In His Majesty's Ships the Resolution and Adventure. | In the Years MDCCLXXII, MDCCLXXIII, MDCCLXXIV, and MDCCLXXV, By William Wales, F.R.S. | Master of the Royal Mathematical School in Christ's Hospital; | and Mr. William Bayly, | Late Assistant at the Royal Observatory. | Published by Order of the Board of Longitude, | at the Expense of which the Observations were made. | London: | Printed by W. and A. Strahan; | and sold by J. Nourse, in the Strand, and J. Mount and T. Page, on Tower-Hill, | Booksellers to the said Board. | MDCCLXXVII.

4to, 9 x 6½. Pp. lv, 385. 4 plates. Dedicated to Earl of Sandwich. Introduction gives account of new instruments used, and of preceding primitive ones, in navigating. At Queen Charlotte's Sound the clock went "with greater regularity from day to day than it had done in any other place." Philosophical reasons against a southern continent, complete tables and journals—nautical, meteorological, compass-variation, &c. Wales died 1798, æt. 64. He revised and published in 1788 the nautical papers of Green, who accompanied Capt. Cook on his first voyage as astronomer, and died after leaving Batavia (*q.v.*).

## 1778.

**Forster, George.** A | Letter | to the Right Honourable | The Earl of Sandwich | First Lord Commissioner of the Board of Admiralty, &c. | From George Forster, F.R.S. | London: | Printed for G. Robinson, in Paternoster Row. | MDCCLXXVIII.

Sm. 4to, 7½ x 5. Pp. ii, 25, 6. Dated "Percy St., 1st of June, 1778." Very rare.

The writer and his father, as naturalists of Cook's second voyage, were promised valuable emoluments on its completion. Written in eloquent and piteous style, the letter lays a strong indictment of injustice, dishonesty,

**Forster, George—continued.**

and broken promises, and supplies an example of the proud man's contumely and insolence of office. Some details of life on board the "Resolution," and of the publication of the "Voyage." Soon afterwards father and son left England finally.

**Forster, George.** Reply | to | Mr. Wales's Remarks | By | George Forster, F.R.S. | Naturalist of the late Voyage round the World | By the King's Appointment | &c. | London : | B. White, | &c. | MDCCLXXVIII.

4to. Pp. 53.

Here Forster the younger replies to and animadverts upon Mr. Wales's "Remarks" in a much more polite style than that adopted by his adversary, and apparently carries off the honours of war.

**Forster, John Reinold, LL.D.** Observations | made during a | Voyage round the World, | on | Physical Geography, | Natural History, | and | Ethic Philosophy. | Especially on | 1. The Earth and its Strata, | 2. Water and the Ocean, | 3. The Atmosphere, | 4. The Changes of the Globe, | 5. Organic Bodies, and | 6. The Human Species. | By John Reinold Forster, LL.D. F.R.S. and S.A. | And a Member of several Learned Academies in Europe. | Totum igitur illud Philosophiæ Studium, &c. London : | Printed for G. Robinson, in Pater-noster-Row. | MDCCLXXVIII.

4to. Pp. iii, 16, 649; *errata*, list of subscribers, and comparative table of 46 words in 15 languages (chiefly Polynesian). Dedicated to the Royal Society, by whom he was recommended as naturalist of Cook's second voyage, *vice* Banks, who had retired (*vide* Journal of Sir Jos. Banks).

An excellent account of the countries visited in 1772-75, prefaced by short journal of daily events. The remarks on the human species specially interesting and detailed. Forster was accompanied by his son, John George Adam, a youth of seventeen years of age.

A French translation appeared in 4to; Paris; 1778. A Dutch translation in 8vo; Haarlem; 1778. In Swedish, issued in parts in the "Bibliothèque Historique"; 1775. In German; 8vo; Berlin; 1783 and 1785; translated by his son. (Jackson, "Centenaire.")

Johann Reinhold Forster (1729-98) was a Prussian; resided many years in England, but left with his son for Germany owing to disputes connected with the voyage, and became Professor of Natural History at Halle.

The | Travels | of | Hildebrand Bowman, | Esquire, | into Carnovirria, Tau-piniera, Olfacta- | ria, and Auditante, in New-Zealand; in | the Island of Bonhommica, and in the power- | ful Kingdom of Luxo-volupto, on the | Great Southern Continent. | Written by Himself; | who went on shore in the Adventure's large Cutter, at | Queen Charlotte's Sound, New-Zealand, the fatal 17th | of December, 1773; and escaped being cut off, and | devoured, with the rest of the Boat's crew, by happen- | ing to be a-shooting in the woods; where he was after- | wards unfortunately left behind by the Adventure. | An Ape, and Savage (cavil all you can), | Differ not more, than Man compared with Man. | Anonymous. | London : | Printed for W. Strahan; and T. Cadell, in | the Strand. 1778.

8vo. Pp. xv (and *errata*), 400. 2 curious plates—1. Mountainous country; a naked man, with pig's head and tail, being dragged from a cave by a naval officer. 2. A short, narrow street of four-story houses; two men



**The Travels of Hildebrand Bowman—continued.**

walking on the pavement, whilst a third is floating in the arms of a flying female with highly dressed hair. Dedication to Mr. Banks and Dr. Solander, dated "St. Alban's St., March 20th, 1778."

Some raillery respecting Cook's voyage, with light satire on English customs and manners, somewhat after Gulliver. The author's "dedication" and introductory "card" imitate the style of Dalrymple, and banter his jealousy of Cook and his fancied southern continent.

**Wales, W.** Remarks | on | Mr. Forster's Account | of | Captain Cook's last Voyage round | the World, | In the Years 1772, 1773, 1774, and 1775. | By William Wales, F.R.S. | Astronomer on Board the Resolution, in that Voyage, | under the Appointment of the Board of Longitude. | On ne repousse, &c. | London : | Printed for J. Nourse, opposite Catherine-Street, Strand. | MDCCLXXVIII.

Large 8vo. Pp. 110.

Neither Dr. Forster nor his son was *persona grata* on the "Resolution," and their joint publication intensified the bad feeling, because of many observations and statements it contains. These Mr. Wales bitterly criticizes at great length, accusing the two, in no measured terms, of misstatement, untruth, meanness, ignorance, and cowardice.

## 1779.

**Fitzgerald, Prof. G.** The | Injured Islanders ; | or | the Influence of Art | upon | the Happiness of Nature. | New wonder rose . . . | London, | Printed for J. Murray, No. 32, opposite St. Dunstan's Church, | Fleet-St. | MDCCLXXIX.

Sm. 4to, 7 x 4½. Pp. 25, and 3 of notes (*n.p.*). On title-page a frontispiece of Tahitian women dancing. Preface dated "T.C.D., January 1, 1779." 472 rhyming verses.

With all the advantages of discovery, regrets that innocent natives have been sufferers by the event, of which examples are given, and the simple life is praised.

## 1781.

**Seward, Miss Anna.** Elegy | on | Captain Cook. | To which is added | An Ode to the Sun. | By Miss Seward. | The Third Edition. | London : | Printed for J. Dodsley, Pall-Mall. | MDCCLXXXI. [Price 1s. 6d.]

Sm. 4to, 7½ x 4½. Pp. 23 (18 to Cook, 5 to the sun). About 250 rhyming verses to Cook. Many footnotes.

Heavy, inflated style. Sketches parts of the voyages, Otaheite, of course, taking premier place.

Come Oberea, hapless fair-one ! come,

With piercing shrieks bewail thy Hero's doom !

\* \* \* \* \*

Loud she laments ! and long the Nymph shall stray

With wild unequal step round Cook's Morai !

Miss Seward belonged to a literary circle in Lichfield, and there died in March, 1809, æt. 65. She was a warm friend of the unfortunate Major André, to whose memory she wrote a monody.

[**Ledyard**, John. (?)] Journal | of | Captain Cook's | last | Voyage | to the | Pacific Ocean, | on | Discovery ; | performed in the | Years 1776, 1777, 1778, 1779, | illustrated with | Cuts, and a Chart, showing the Tracts of | the Ships employed in this Expedition. | Faithfully narrated from the original MS. | London : | Printed for E. Newbery, at the corner of | St. Paul's Church Yard. | MDCCLXXXI.

8vo. Pp. xlv, 396. Chart and 5 cuts, one representing the murder of Capt. Cook at Owhyee.

The introduction gives a *précis* of South Sea discovery and of attempts to discover a North-west Passage. Gives at length the particulars of a love episode between Gowhanne, a New Zealand girl, and one of the sailors. War and antipathy always existed between the natives of the two islands, whilst those of the North were friendly with each other. Details of Cook's death differ considerably from other accounts.

A surreptitious and anonymous publication, anticipating the authorised account by more than two years; probably written by John Ledyard, a sergeant of marines on the "Resolution," despite the statement that his private journal was seized (*vide* his "Life," p. 36: Cambridge; 1829).

It was translated into French: Troisième | Voyage | de Cook | ou Journal d'une expedition faite dans | la Mer Pacifique du Sud et du Nord, | en 1776-77-78-79 | & 80. | Traduit de l'Anglois. | A Paris, | Chez Pissot, pere et fils, Libraire, quai des Augustins. Laporte, Libraire, rue des Noyers. | MDCCLXXXII. | Avec Approbation et Privilège du Roi. 8vo; pp. v, 508; map and illustration.

On Ledyard's return to America, his native country, he published an edition with almost the same title at Hartford, *q.v.*

## 1781-82.

\* **Zimmermann**, Hein. Reise um die Welt mit Capit. Cook.

8vo. Gottingen; 1781.

Another edition in 8vo; Mannheim; 1782.

\* French translation: "Dernier voyage du capitaine Cook autour du monde, où se trouvent les circonstances de sa mort, par Henry Zimmermann, témoin oculaire, et traduit avec un abrégé de la vie de ce navigateur célèbre et des notes par Roland." 8vo; Berne; 1782.

Was a sailor on the "Discovery." Several details of Cook's private life on the vessel: Every Saturday night toasted "Sweethearts and wives"; was a silent man.

## 1782.

**Ellis**, William. An authentic | Narrative | of a | Voyage | performed by | Captain Cook and Captain Clerke, | in His Majesty's ships | Resolution and Discovery, | during the Years 1776, 1777, 1778, 1779, and 1780; | in Search of a | North-West Passage | between the Continents of Asia and America. | Including | a faithful Account of all their Discoveries, and the | unfortunate Death of Captain Cook. | Illustrated with | a Chart and a Variety of Cuts. | By W. Ellis, | Assistant Surgeon to both Vessels. | London, | Printed for C. Robinson, Pater-noster Row; J. Sewell, | Cornhill; and J. Debrett, Piccadilly. | MDCCLXXXII.

8vo. 2 vols. Chart showing the track and discoveries made during this voyage; and 21 excellent plates drawn by the author, none relating to New Zealand.



**Ellis, William**—*continued*.

Vol. i: pp. 358; contents (*n.p.*), 6 pages. Vol. ii: Pp. 347; contents (*n.p.*), 4 pages. Second edition, 1783. Third edition, 1784. The three editions are precisely similar.

A German translation: 8vo; Leipzig; Schwickert; 1783.

A running, though good, history of the voyage. Five pages relate to New Zealand. The best descriptions are of the Friendly, Society, and Sandwich Islands, King George's Sound (north-west coast of America) with vocabulary, and Nootke; to these the illustrations refer.

## 1783.

**Wall, Dr. M.** Dissertations | on | Select Subjects | in | Chemistry and Medicine | By | Martin Wall, M.D. | Physician at Oxford, Public Recorder | of Chemistry in that University, | and Late Fellow of New College. | — | Oxford. | Printed for D. Prince and J. Cooke. | Sold by T. Cadell, London, &c. | MDCCLXXXIII.

8vo. Pp. 166.

Tract iii, "Observations on the Diseases prevalent in the South Sea Islands, particularly the Lues Venerea, with some remarks concerning its first appearance in Europe."

Discusses the question in connection with Cook's voyages and those prior to them, chiefly the French, and concludes, contrary to Dr. Forster (who contends that the disease originated from libidinous and promiscuous excesses, and was not imported), that it was first communicated, probably by M. Bougainville's crew.

\***Ledyard, John.** A journal of Capt. Cook's last voyage to the Pacific Ocean and in quest of a North-West Passage, performed in the years 1776, 1777, 1778, and 1779, illustrated with a chart showing the tracks of the ships employed in the expedition. Faithfully narrated from the original MSS. of Mr. John Ledyard. Hartford, Conn.; Nathaniel Patten; 1783.

12mo. Pp. 208.

John Ledyard (1751-88) was an adventurous American of some education. Visiting England, he entered as corporal of marines under Captain Cook, then about to sail on his third voyage. Of this he kept a journal, which was claimed by the Admiralty. On his return to America he wrote another account from memory, as above, parts of which differ from the ordinary version of the voyage, especially that which relates to Cook's death. He died at Cairo, when about to explore in Africa on behalf of the African Association. (*Vide* his "Life.")

## 1783-1891.

**Crozet's Voyage, and de Surville's Voyage.** Nouveau Voyage | a la | Mer du Sud, | commencé sous les ordres de M. Marion, Chevalier | de l'Ordre royal et militaire de S. Louis, Capitaine | de brûlot; et achevé, après la mort de cet officier, | sous ceux de M. le Chevalier Duclesmeur, Garde | de la Marine. | Cette Relation a été rédigée d'après les Plans et Journaux | de M. Crozet. | On a joint a ce Voyage | un Extrait de celui de M. de Surville | dans les mêmes Parages. | A Paris, | chez Barrois l'aîné, Libraire, quai des Augustins. | M.DCC.LXXXIII. | Avec Approbation, et Privilège du Roi.

**Crozet's Voyage, and de Surville's Voyage—continued.**

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 290. 7 plates and charts: 1. Four small insets—the part of New Zealand traversed by Marion (a mistake; it should be by de Surville); Aneres Bay; coast of Van Diemen's Land traversed by Marion; plan of Port Marion (Bay of Islands). 2. Tacouri, a tatued native. 3. New Zealand girl. 4. A native, armed and in full dress. 5. New Zealand woman and child. 6. A cedar (kauri). 7. Sketch of land discovered by de Surville, called Arsascides (Solomon Islands).

Usually known as "Crozet's Voyage."

The Abbé Alexis Rochon, who purposed accompanying the ill-fated expedition, drew up this account. The "Mascarin" and the "Marquis de Castries" sailed from the Isle of France (Mauritius) October, 1771, the course being by the Cape, Van Diemen's Land, New Zealand, Guam, Manila, and home. After a month's stay at the Bay of Islands Marion and twenty-six of his crew were massacred in June, 1772, when the command was assumed by Crozet. Excellent description of New Zealand, productions, natives, and their habits. De Surville anchored at Mongonui in the "Saint Jean-Baptiste" in December, 1769, and named it "Lauriston Bay" (Doubtless Bay, of Cook), after James Francis Law, of Lauriston, in Scotland, Governor of Pondicherry, of the French settlements in the East, created Comte de Tancarville for his brilliant services in India, and nephew of John Law, Comptroller-General of French Finance and author of various wild schemes. De Surville kidnapped on board his ship the chief Naginoui, and to this misconduct Rochon attributes the massacre three years later.

A German translation appeared in 1783: *Neue Reise | durch die Südsee | in Jahr 1771 und 1772, angefangen von dem | Herrn von Marion, und geendiget durch den | Ritter Ducelesmeur, aus den Tagebüchern der Schiffe | zusammengetragen von Herrn Crozet. | Nebst einem | Auszuge aus des Herrn von Surville | Reise in eben diesen Meeven. | Aus dem Franzosischen. | Mit Churfürstlich Sachsischer allergnädigster Freyheit. | Leipzig, | bey Caspar Fritsch, 1783. 8vo. Pp. (translator's and editor's preface and contents, n.p., 8) 164. Frontispiece, "Tacouri." Has several notes by the translator. Plates not inserted, "to save expense, and as not of general interest."*

Collier refers to another translation, published at Nürnberg in 1785: English translation—Crozet's Voyage | to | Tasmania, New Zealand | the Ladrone Islands, and the Philippines | in the Years 1771-1772 | Translated by | H. Ling Roth | Author of "The Aborigines of Tasmania," "A Sketch of the Peasantry | of Eastern Russia," &c. &c. | With a Preface and a brief Reference to | the Literature of New Zealand | by | Jas. R. Boosé | Librarian of the Colonial Institute | Illustrated | London | Truslove and Shirley, 143, Oxford Street, W. | 1891. Roy. 8vo. Pp. xxiii, 148. 8 plates: 1. Cape Brett, New Zealand; 2. Tasmanian baskets and canoe; 3. View on Kerguelen Land. 4. A Maori, with tatued buttock and thighs; 5. Maori girl in fishing-canoe; 6. Shield of the Calingos, Philippine Islands; 7. Shields from S.W. Mindanao, Philippine Islands; 8. Coat of mail, sword, and daggers, from Philippine Islands: A flying proa, from the Ladrone; chart of Port Marion (Bay of Islands), with chart of general route of the expedition. 21 illustrations in the text: 1, 2, 3. Portholes and yard-arm of ordinary and of fire ships; 4. East Island, Crozet Group; 5. Maori tatuing-instrument; 6, 7. Funnel for feeding New Zealand chief; 8. Fern-pounder, New Zealand; 9. Jade ring for parrot's leg; 10, 11. New Zealand neck-ornaments (*heitiki*); 12, 13. Genealogical staff, New Zealand; 14, 15. New Zealand war-trumpet; 16. New Zealand mere, of wood; 17, 18. European and New Zealand *Pteris aquilina* (*Esculentia*) compared; 19. Igorrotes loom; 20, 21. Arrow-points from Philippine Islands. 3 appendixes. An admirable translation of Rochon's "Nouveau Voyage," with useful notes and introduction. None of the original quaint plates are reproduced, nor is the interesting extract from de Surville given. Rochon's remarks on the massacre are displaced into an appendix. The plan of Port Marion was prepared by the translator from charts—presumably Crozet's—in the Paris archives. The bibliographical appendix is somewhat poor.



## 1784.

**Cook's Third Voyage.** A | Voyage | to the | Pacific Ocean. | Undertaken, | by the Command of his Majesty, | for making | Discoveries in the Northern Hemisphere. | To determine | the Position and Extent of the West Side of North America ; | its Distance from Asia ; and the Practicability of a | Northern Passage to Europe. | Performed under the Direction of | Captains Cook, Clerke, and Gore, | In his Majesty's Ships the Resolution and Discovery. | In the Years 1776, 1777, 1778, 1779, and 1780. | In Three Volumes. | Vol. I and II written by Captain James Cook, F.R.S. | Vol. III by Captain James King, LL.D and F.R.S. [ Illustrated with Maps and Charts, from the Original Drawings made by Lieut. Henry Roberts, | under the Direction of Captain Cook ; and with a great Variety of Portraits of Persons, Views | of Places, and Historical Representations of Remarkable Incidents, drawn by Mr. | Webber during the Voyage, and engraved by the most eminent Artists. | Published by Order of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. | — | London : | Printed by W. and A. Strahan : | For G. Nicol, Bookseller to His Majesty, in the Strand ; | and T. Cadell, in the Strand. | MDCCCLXXXIV.

4to. 3 vols. and imperial folio of plates. 87 plates and charts. Cook's third voyage.

Vol. i: Contents (*n.p.*), 6 pages; introduction and eulogy of Cook, xevi; 421. Vol. ii: Contents (*n.p.*), 10 pages; 549. Vol. iii: Contents (*n.p.*), 9 pages; 558. Seven appendixes. The atlas has 63 plates, one only of which, "The Inside of a Hippah," relates to New Zealand. Some copies have a 64th plate, engraved by Bartolozzi, representing the death of Capt. Cook. The remaining 24 charts and land-views are distributed through the vols.

2nd ed., 1785. "Printed by H. Hughs for G. Nicol." Title-page much abridged, the portions "To determine . . . Europe," and "Illustrated . . . Artists" being omitted. On that of Vol. i is, engraved by Hogg, the obverse of the medal struck by the Royal Society in 1784—Cook's head in profile; round it, "Jac. Cook Oceani Investigator Acerrimus"; and on the exergue, "Reg. Soc. Lond. Socio Suo." This vol. has a frontispiece of Capt. Cook, engraved by F. Bartolozzi from the painting done by J. Webber at the Cape of Good Hope. Contents (*n.p.*), 8 pages; xevi, 421. Vol. ii: Title-page has reverse of Royal Society medal—Britannia with trident impaling a globe; round her, "Nil Intentatum nostri Liqvere"; and on the exergue, "Auspiciis Georgii III." Contents (*n.p.*), 12 pages; 548. Vol. iii: Title-page has medallion portrait of Capt. King, engraved by J. Hogg from S. Shelley's painting; round it, "Jac. King, LL.D., F.R.S." This vol. has frontispiece of Capt. King, engraved by Bartolozzi from J. Webber's painting. Contents (*n.p.*), 11 pages; 556.

The portraits are not in all copies. This and the third are the best editions, letterpress and paper being superior. The 1st ed. has neither portraits nor medallions, but there is some irregularity in the editions with regard to the portraits.

3rd ed., 1785. Some copies of all the editions have the plates interspersed, and then no separate atlas.

In the Appendixes are "Table of Numerals, exhibiting the Affinity and Extent of Language which is found to prevail in all the Islands of the Eastern Sea, and derived from that spoken on the Continent of Asia in the Country of the Malayes" (42 specimens); "Vocabulary of the Language of the Friendly Islands" (about 600 words); "Vocabulary of Language at Nootka" (about 300 words); "Vocabulary of the Language of Atooi, one of the Sandwich Islands" (about 250 words); "Table of Affinity between the Languages of Nootka and Norton Sound, and of Greenlanders and Esquimaux" (about 50 words).

**Cook's Third Voyage**—*continued.*

Translated into French by Demeunier; 4to; 4 vols. (88 plates); Paris; Pancoucke; 1785: also 8vo; 4 vols., with atlas in 4to: also 18mo; 3 vols.; Paris; Moutard: also 8vo; 8 vols.; Paris; Hôtel de Thou: also 4to; 4 vols.; Hôtel de Thou: all published in 1785. Also other editions in 1785, 1816, 1819, which are noted in the "Centenaire de la Mort de Cook," Jackson. This article, published in the "Bulletin de la Société de Géographie" for May, 1879, has a very full list of the literature connected with Cook's voyages, including Forster, Wales, and other companions. The introduction sketches the history of immediately preceding discovery in the South Seas and the efforts to find a North-west Passage; and gives the "Secret Instructions" to Cook. Dr. John Douglas again edited the first two volumes of the voyage from Cook's manuscript, King editing his own (the third).

A chief object of this, Cook's last voyage, was the discovery of a north-west passage between the Pacific and Atlantic. The vessels left Plymouth 12th July, 1776, and returned home 4th October, 1780. Refreshed at Ship Cove from 12th February, 1777 to the 25th, and then sailed for Otaheite. Dr. Anderson, the surgeon, gives a valuable *résumé* of his observations on the natives and the natural history of New Zealand, and a comparative list of Otaheiti and New Zealand words (43 in number). Capt. Cook was killed at Karakakooa Bay, Owhyhee (Hawaii), on 14th February, 1779, Capt. King then assuming the command. Most of the interesting collection made in the three voyages was variously dispersed, and not preserved by Great Britain. It was chiefly purchased for the Vienna Museum in 1806, by order of the Emperor Franz, at the auction of the Parkinson Museum, previously known as the Lever Museum. In the *New Zealand Journal* for 1848, p. 89, is a daily abstract of Cook's sojourns in New Zealand.

## 1786.

**Forster, G.** Dissertatio Inavgvralis | Botanico-Medica | de | Plantis Escvlentis | Insularvm Oceani Avstralis. | Qvam | ex Decreto ordinis gratiosi | speciminis gratia | pro adipiscendis svmmis | in Medicina Honoribvs | pvblicavit | Avctor | Georgivs Forster | Phil.D. et LL.AA.M. | Sereniss, &c. | Halae ad Salam | MDCCLXXXVI.

Cr. 8vo, 6 $\frac{1}{4}$  x 3 $\frac{1}{4}$ . Pp. 80.

Thesis for his M.D. degree, on the edible plants of the South Pacific islands. The preface of 20 pages, in simple Latin, gives a short account of the characteristics and customs of the various islanders. Describes 54 plants used as food, 26 of which are new, 16 being found in New Zealand, and all described at some length.

Precisely the same edition, but with a different title-page, is found: Georgii Forster | Medic. Doct. | &c. | De Plantis Escvlentis | Insularvm Oceani Avstralis | Commentatio Botanica. | Sed primvm, &c. | Berolini, | apvd Havde et Spener, | MDCCLXXXVI.

**Forster, George, M.D.** Florulae | Insularum Australium | Prodrromus | Auctore | Georgio Forster M.D. Serenissimo Regi Poloniæ a consiliis intimis | &c. Gottingæ | Typis Joann. Christian Dieterich. | MDCCLXXXVI.

8vo. Pp. 8, 103. In Latin. Dedicated to Dr. Andrew Sparrman, and dated 30th June, 1786.

Linnæan classification. 594 plants referred to, of which 150 are New Zealand. The descriptions, confined to species, are scanty, and almost useless, and very often do not extend beyond the name. The preface com-



**Forster, George, M.D.—continued.**

plans that all efforts to publish and illustrate his collection of plants have been persistently thwarted. "This was finally distributed through various museums, and, due to much faulty nomenclature, produced great confusion." (Hooker.)

**Forster, J. R.** History | of the | Voyages | and | Discoveries | made in the | North. | Translated from the German of | John Reinhold Forster, | I.U.D. | and elucidated by | a new and original Map of the Coun- | tries situated about the North Pole. | Orbis situm diceré . . . | Dublin : | Printed for Luke White, Dame-street, and Pat. Byrne, | Grafton-street. | MDCCLXXXVI.

8vo. Contents (*n.p.*), 5 pages; xvi, 489; index (*n.p.*), 30 pages. Folded map of the North Pole.

"North" means east and west and north-west coast of North America.

Discoveries from the time of the Phœnicians to date. 12 pages relate to Cook's last voyage and to some of his companions. Cook "was stabbed with a large iron dagger, of which Cook himself had made him a present."

**Samwell, David.** A | Narrative | of the | Death | of | Captain James Cook. | To which are added some | Particulars, | concerning his | Life and Character. | And | Observations | respecting the | Introduction | of the | Venereal Disease | into the | Sandwich Islands. | By David Samwell, | Surgeon of the Discovery. | London : | Printed for G. G. J. and J. Robinson, Pater-noster-Row. | MDCCLXXXVI.

4to. Pp. (preface, 2) 34. Very rare.

Confirms and adds considerably to the account given by Capt. King. Originally appeared in Andrew Kippis's "Biographia Britannica," of five huge folio vols.; London; 1777-93. Cook was first clubbed, then stabbed with one of the iron daggers bartered to the natives a few days before. The conduct of the lieutenant severely censured. Gives admirable pen-and-ink sketch of Cook, and considers Sherwin's plate, after Dance, most excellent likeness, "the only one I have seen that bears any resemblance to him." Cannot say when or whence venereal disease was introduced, or whether indigenous. Concludes it was introduced "before we discovered the islands." (*Vide* Dr. Martin Wall's "Dissertations," &c.; 1783.)

**Sparman, A., M.D.** A | Voyage | to the | Cape of Good Hope, | towards the | Antarectic Polar Circle, | and | round the World : | but chiefly into the | country of the Hottentots and Caffres, | from the year 1772 to 1776. | By Andrew Sparman, M.D., | Professor of Physic at Stockholm, Fellow of the Royal Academy of Sciences | in Sweden, and Inspector of its Cabinet of Natural History. | Translated from the Swedish Original. | With Plates. | In two Volumes. | Vol. I. | The second edition, corrected. | London : | Printed for G. G. J. and J. Robinson, Pater-noster-Row. | MDCCLXXXVI.

4to, 7½ x 5. Vol. i: Pp. xxviii, 368; 3 plates and map of Cape of Good Hope, with insets. Vol. ii: pp. viii, 356; 7 plates.

On Cook's second voyage, joined the vessels at the Cape, at Dr. Forster's request and expense, to assist in the naturalist's work. Meagre account of the voyage, in 20 pages. Hairbreadth escape from collision of the two ships, not mentioned elsewhere. Shocking details as to the food on board. Described the plants which George Forster drew. Resumed his work at the Cape on return of the expedition. Book interesting and amusing, and descriptive of social life at the Cape.

## 1787.

- A Catalogue | of the | different Specimens of Cloth | collected in the three Voyages of | Captain Cook, | to the Southern Hemisphere; | with a particular Account | of the | Manner of the Manufacturing the same in the various islands of the | South Seas; | partly extracted from | Mr. Anderson and Reinhold Forster's Observations, | and the verbal Account of some of the most knowing of the Navigators: | with | some Anecdotes that happened to them among | the Natives. | Now properly arraigned and printed | For Alexander Shaw, No. 379, Strand, London. | MDCCLXXXVII.

Very rare. No evidence of authorship.

Small 4to. Pp. 8. Then follow 25 blank sheets of paper, between which are inserted the specimens of cloth (39 in number), varying in size from the quarto of the book to pieces of 4 in. or 5 in. x 2 in., and mostly with some pattern and dye, and similar to specimens of the present day.

I have been able to collate six or eight copies, and find that all vary in the number and size of the specimens—no two are alike. In none did I see No. 39, “a fine specimen of the lace-bark, from Jamaica, bought at the Duchess of Portland's sale.” All are tapa cloth, chiefly from Otaheite, Owhyee, and Friendly Isles. None from New Zealand, though Cook (“First Voyage,” Vol. ii, p. 367) “found among their plantations the *Morus papyrifera*, of which these people, as well as those of Otaheite, make cloth.” But the plant seemed rare, and the cloth but worn as ornament.

## 1788.

- Wales, W., F.R.S. Astronomical Observations | made in the | Voyages | Which were Undertaken | by Order of His present Majesty, | for making | Discoveries in the Southern Hemisphere, | and successively performed by Commodore Byron, | Captain Wallis, || Captain Carteret, | and Captain Cook, || in the | Dolphin, Tamer, Swallow, and Endeavour. | Drawn up and published by Order of the | Commissioners of Longitude, | From the Journals which were kept by the several Commanders, and from the Papers of | Mr. Charles Green, formerly Assistant at the Royal Observatory. | By William Wales, F.R.S. | Master of the Royal Mathematical School in Christ's Hospital. | Illustrated with Maps of New Zealand and the Eastern Coast of New Holland, | from the original Drawings by Captain Cook. | London: | Printed by C. Buckton, Great Pulteney Street, Golden Square: | and | sold by P. Elmsly, in the Strand, Bookseller to the said Commissioners. | MDCCLXXXVIII.

4to, 9 x 7. Pp. xii, 146. 2 maps.

The logs of these voyages were submitted to Mr. Wales for revision and calculation of their data. In the case of the “Endeavour” this was specially necessary, owing to the death during the voyage of Mr. Green, the astronomer, whose papers were left in confusion, and imperfect. The work is full of able comment and criticism.

## 1788-1878.

- Kippis, Andrew, D.D. The | Life | of | Captain James Cook. | Totque Maris, etc. Virg. | By | Andrew Kippis, D.D. F.R.S. and S.A. | London: | Printed for G. Nicol, Bookseller to His Majesty, | in Pall-Mall: | and G. G. J. and J. Robinson, Pater-noster Row. | MDCCLXXXVIII.



**Kippis, Andrew, D.D.—continued.**

4to. Pp. xvi, 527. Engraved frontispiece of Capt. Cook, "from an original picture in the possession of Sir Joseph Banks, Bart." (Dance's portrait, engraved by Heath.)

Admirable *précis* of the three voyages, with valuable information from the first sources. Introduces most of Samwell's "Narrative of the Death," &c., *q.v.*; also, account of the various tributes to Cook's memory (Miss Helen Maria Williams's "The Morai: an Ode," and Miss Seward's "Elegy," *q.v.*); biographies of Green (the astronomer), Ledyard, and Capt. Clerke, and notice of medals struck. Kippis, a dissenting minister and litterateur, editor of new edition of "Biographia Britannica" and other works, was born at Nottingham in 1725; died, 1795.

A reprint, with 12 photographs from the original plates of the voyage, appeared in 1878. 8vo; London; Bickers and Son.

A French translation, by Jean Castéra; 2 vols., 8vo; Paris; 1788. The same in 4to; 1788. The same in 4to; 1789.

A German translation, by Albrecht Wittenberg, Hamburg. 2 vols. 8vo; 1789; with portrait. "Centenaire," &c.

**1794.**

**Portlock's new Collection of Voyages and Travels.** London. Alex. Hogg. 1794.

Folio. Pp. 850. Plates.

This popular collection contains Cook's voyages, which are worth revising with other accounts, as they contain some additional matter derived from the officers. Page 404 gives a fuller list of the officers and seamen of the third voyage than is found in the authorised account. On page 587 the date of Cook's birth is given as 3rd February, 1728, on the authority of the Rev. Mr. Grenside, "whose certificate, taken from the register of births in his parish, is now in the possession of our publisher." Kippis gives 27th October, and so does Besant; Wharton says 27th February.

**1796.**

**Labillardière.** In the "Annales du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle" for 1796, Paris, is "Extrait d'un Mémoire, lu à la classe des sciences de l'Institut national, sur la force du lin de la Nouvelle-Zélande, comparée à celle des filamens de l'aloès-pitte, du chanvre, du lin et de la soie," by Labillardière. Pages 474 to 484.

Labillardière brought with him from New Zealand plants of the *Phormium* procured in exchange with the natives. His is the first scientific account of New Zealand flax fibre. He describes experiments as to its strength and its uses amongst the natives. In the same volume (p. 228 *et seq.*) is a "Mémoire sur la culture du lin de la Nouvelle-Zélande," by Thouin.

**1798.**

**Collins, David.** An | Account | of the | English Colony | in | New South Wales : | with | Remarks on the Dispositions, Customs, Manners, &c., of | the Native Inhabitants of that Country. | To which are added, | some Particulars of New Zealand; | compiled, by Permission, | from the MSS. of Lieutenant-Governor King. | By David Collins, Esquire, | late Judge Advocate and

**Collins, David**—*continued*.

Secretary of the Colony. | Illustrated by Engravings. | "Many might be saved who" . . . Anon. | —London: | Printed for T. Cadell Jun. and W. Davies, in the Strand. | 1798.

4to. Dedication (to Viscount Sydney), preface, and contents, pp. xx; introduction, xxxviii; 617; and list of engravings, 1. 2 charts and 22 plates. Forms Vol. i of the work completed by Vol. ii in 1802.

Gives the most complete account of the earliest days of New South Wales, and frequent reference to whale-fishing off the New Zealand coast, which began in 1794; visits to Dusky Bay and the River Thames, for spars; and an account of Hoodoo and Toogee (Huru and Tuki), two New Zealand natives abducted in April, 1793, from Doubtless Bay by Lieut. Hanson, in the "Dædalus," to teach the art of dressing flax at Norfolk Island. Facsimile is given of a curious chart of New Zealand drawn on a floor with chalk by Tuki, accompanied with descriptive matter, which greatly resembles the "Ysles de Magna" in Jean Rotz's map of 1542, and is supposed by Major to be New Zealand. Vocabulary of over 400 New Zealand words.

Vol. ii, 1802. Title-page same, with additions, "From its first Settlement, in January, 1788, to August, 1801"; and "An Account of a Voyage performed by Captain Flinders and Mr. Bass, by which the existence of a Strait separating Van Dieman's Land from the Continent of New Holland was ascertained." Dedication (to Lord Hobart), advertisement, and contents, pp. xvi; 336. Chart and 9 plates, 5 of them of animals, and in some copies coloured. Written by Collins (now described on title-page as "Lieutenant-Colonel of the Royal Marines") after his return to England, from information transmitted to him by Governor Hunter. Mere verbal mention of New Zealand. The voyage of Flinders and Bass fortunately inserted, as the original was afterwards lost. Reviewed in *Edinburgh Review*, April, 1803.

2nd ed., 1804. 4to. 1 vol. Same title-page as in Vol. ii of 1st ed. Pp. xvii (*n.p.*, 2), 562. Portrait of author in frontispiece, 2 charts and 31 plates. A much-abridged edition. Whilst in preparation Collins received the appointment of Lieut.-Governor of Port Phillip, a title which appears on the title-page. Mrs. Maria Collins thereupon edited it, leaving out what "was now no longer of importance." A few notes and official returns bringing up information to 1st May, 1803.

Collins was born at Exeter in 1754, fought in the American revolutionary war, and died at Hobart Town in 1810.

## 1800.

**Labillardière, Jacques Julien.** Relation | du Voyage a la Recherche | de La Pérouse, | fait | par ordre de l'Assemblée Constituante, | pendant les années 1791, 1792, et pendant la 1<sup>ère</sup> et la | 2<sup>de</sup> année de la République Française. | Par le C<sup>en</sup> Labillardière, | correspondant de la ci-devant académie des sciences de Paris, membre | de la société d'histoire naturelle, et l'un des naturalistes de l'expé- | dition. | Tome premier. | A Paris, | chez H. J. Jansen, Imprimeur-libraire, | Rue des Maçons, No. 406, Place Sorbonne. | An. VIII de la République Française. [1800.]

2 vols. 4to, with folio atlas of 44 plates (No. i is chart showing track of the vessels, and xxv a New Zealand man and girl). Vocabularies of Malay, Van Diemen's Land, Friendly Isles, New Caledonia, and Waygiou. Vol. i: Pp. xvi, 442. Vol. ii: Pp. 332, 114.

Another edition, in 2 vols. 8vo, with folio atlas of plates. Title-page, pagination, and contents the same. *Errata* more numerous in this table.

Several English translations appeared of this work.



**Labillardière, Jacques Julien—continued.**

First edition. (1.) 1 vol. 4to, with 46 plates; London; 1800. (2.) 2 vols. 8vo, with atlas, 4to; London; J. Debrett; 1800. (3.) 2 vols. 8vo, with 46 plates; London; John Stockdale, Piccadilly; 1860: Vol. i—pp. xxxii, 487; Vol. ii—pp. 344, 105: The two additional plates are merely convenient rearrangements of the original large ones: dedicated to Robert Peel, Esq., of Tamworth. (4.) 2 vols. 8vo, with 43 plates and a chart; London; B. Uphill, No. 30, Brydges-street, Covent Garden; 1800.

Second edition, 1802. Vol. i: pp. xii, 2, 464. Vol. ii: Pp. viii, 423, 43, 2.

This expedition, under the command of Bruny Dentrecaesteaux, of the "Recherche," and Huon Kermadec, of the "Espérance," failed to find La Pérouse, whose fate was discovered thirty-five years later by Dillon (*q.v.*). In March, 1793, a few days were spent off the north coast of New Zealand in intercourse with the natives. Labillardière brought back plants of the Phormium, which he successfully grew and described. The names of the Huon pine, Recherche and Kermadec Islands, &c., are derived from this voyage.

**Proceedings** | of the | Society for Missions to Africa and the East, | instituted by | Members of the Established Church . . . | London: Printed by C. Whittingham, Goswell St. | Sold by L. B. Seeley, 169, Fleet St.; and J. Hatchard, | Piccadilly: Booksellers to the Society: | and by W. Johnston, Crow St., Dublin.

8vo.

The first of the Society's annual volumes; its title was afterwards changed to "Proceedings of the Church Missionary Society," &c.

Contains considerable reference to natives and early New Zealand; foundation of mission (8th report); Mr. Marsden's second visit (App. xiv, 1820-21); and journals and letters from missionaries.

The Society finally relinquished its mission in 1804 to the care of the New Zealand Church Board of Missions. Other publications issued by it were a small four-page *Quarterly Paper*, begun in 1816; *Monthly Paper*, enlarged in 1830 to *Church Missionary Record*; *Missionary Gleaner*, 1838; and *Church Missionary Juvenile Instructor*, 1839. These are chiefly selections from the *Proceedings*, *Register*, and *Church Missionary Intelligencer*, the three important publications of the Society (*q.v.*).

**1801.**

**Vancouver, Capt. George.** A | Voyage of Discovery | to the | North Pacific Ocean, | and | round the World; | in which the Coast of North-west America has been carefully examined | and accurately surveyed. | Undertaken | by His Majesty's command, | principally with a view to ascertain the existence of any Navigable | Communication between the | North Pacific and North Atlantic Oceans; | and performed in the years | 1790, 1791, 1792, 1793, 1794, and 1795 | in the | Discovery Sloop of War, and Armed Tender *Chatham*, | under the Command of | Captain George Vancouver. | Dedicated by Permission to His Majesty. | A New Edition with Corrections, | illustrated with Nineteen Views and Charts. | In Six Volumes. | — | London: | Printed for John Stockdale, Piccadilly. | 1801.

8vo. 6 vols. Vol. i: Pp. 410. Vol. ii: Pp. 418. Vol. iii: Pp. 435. Vol. iv: Pp. 417. Vol. v: Pp. 454. Vol. vi: Pp. 412.

**Vancouver, Capt. George—continued.**

The original edition (1798) was published in 3 vols. 4to, with a folio vol. of 16 plates (10 charts and 6 views of headlands). Throughout the 3 vols. are interspersed 17 views, which in the "New Edition" are of the same size, but folded. The advertisement to the "New Edition" states that the plates of the 10 charts had been stolen; hence 2 were re-engraved (half-size) for insertion, one of which contains the Snares, Chatham Island, and part of the south-west coast of New Holland. The original has considerable additions to Dusky Bay, as explored by Cook. Owing to Vancouver's premature death (May, 1798), the work, though nearly completed, was edited by his brother John. Vancouver discovered King George's Sound, and, on the 24th November, 1791, the Snares, Lieut. Wm. Robert Broughton, in the tender "Chatham," discovered, and named after the Earl, Chatham Island, on November 29, of which and the natives (2,000 Morjoris) he gives an interesting account. The expedition was absent five years. Dr. Archibald Menzies, surgeon of the "Discovery," contributed much to the New Zealand *Cryptogamia* (reproduced in Hooker's "Musci Exotici" and "Icones Filicum"). The "Dædalus," store-ship, Lieut. Hergest, who afterwards kidnapped two New Zealand natives to teach flax-dressing in Norfolk Island, was also in the expedition. Vancouver sailed with Cook on his second voyage, as a midshipman in the "Resolution."

A French translation was issued in 3 vols. 4to, with 18 views interspersed, and an atlas of 16 charts, at Paris, in 1798 (de l'imprimerie de la République, an. VIII).

**1803.**

**Burney, Capt. James.** A | Chronological History | of the | Discoveries | in the | South Sea | or | Pacific Ocean. | Part I. | Commencing with an Account of the earliest Discovery of that Sea by Europeans, | and terminating with the Voyage of Sir Francis Drake, in 1579. | Illustrated with Charts. | By James Burney, | Captain in the Royal Navy. | — | London: | Printed by Luke Hansard, near Lincoln's-Inn Fields, and sold by | G. and W. Nicol, Booksellers to His Majesty, Pall-Mall; | G. and J. Robinson, Paternoster Row; | J. Robson, New Bond Street; | T. Payne, Mews-Gate; and Cadell and Davies, in the Strand. | 1803.

In 5 vols. 4to.

Vol. i: Pp. xii; letter dedicatory to Sir Joseph Bank; contents and errata (*n.p.*), 7 pages; 391. 5 charts: (1.) Discoveries in the South Sea previous to 1579. (2.) Sketch of the Salomon Islands. (3.) Of the southern parts of America. (4.) Of the Philippine and Molucca Islands. (5.) California and the Gulf.—20 chapters, viz.: 1. Introductory; account of discoveries made in the South Sea before Magalhães. 2. Voyage of Fernando de Magalhães. 3. Sequel of the voyage after the death of Magalhães. 4. Progress of discovery on the western coast of America, to 1524; disputes between the Spaniards and Portuguese concerning the Spice Islands; attempt to discover a strait near the Isthmus of Darien. 5. Voyage of Garcia Jofre de Loyasa from Spain to the Moluccas; discovery of the north coast of Papua by the Portuguese; voyage of Alvaro de Saavedra from New Spain to the Moluccas. 6. Other expeditions between the years 1526 and 1533; discoveries on the western coast of America; discovery of California. 7. Expedition of Simón de Alcazova; the Spaniards penetrate to the south from Peru. 8. The Marquis Del Valle sails to California; voyage of Hernando de Grijalva and Alvarado from Peru to the Moluccas; voyage of Alonzo de Camargo from Spain to Peru. 9. Journey of Marcos de Niza to Cevola; discovery by Francisco de Ulloa that California was part of the continent. 10. Discoveries to the north of Mexico; expeditions of Hernando de Alarcon and of Francisco Vasquez de Coronado. 11. Schemes for expeditions of Pedro de Alvarado; voyage of



**Burney, Capt. James—continued.**

Juan Rodriguez Cabrillo to the north of California; establishment of the Spaniards in Chili; Japan seen for the first time by Europeans. 12. Voyage of Ruy Lopez de Villalobos. 13. Events connected with expeditions in the South Sea, to the year 1558; ships sent to examine the American coast to the south from Valdivia; Juan Ladrilleros, to the Strait of Magalhanes. 14. Expedition of Miguel Lopez de Legaspi from New Spain to the Philippine Islands. 15. Of the islands discovered near the Continent of America, in the Pacific Ocean. 16. Discovery of the Salomon Islands by Alvaro de Mendana. 17. Progress of the Spaniards in the Philippine Islands; Islands San Felix and San Ambor discovered; John Oxnam, an Englishman, in the South Sea. 18. Reports concerning the discovery of a southern continent. 19. Voyage of Francis Drake round the world. 20. Account of the charts to this volume, with observations on the geography of the 16th century; evidence in favour of the probability that New Holland was discovered within that period. Appendix: Remarks on the projection of charts, and particularly on the degree of curvature proper to be given to the parallels of latitude.

Vol. ii (1806): Title-page—A | . . . Ocean. | Part II. | From the Year 1579 to the Year 1620. | Illustrated with Charts and other Plates. | . . . | 1806. In the list of publishers are Wilkie and Robinson, Pater-noster Row, and Nornaville and Fell, Bond St. Pp. vi, 482. 14 charts and views: (1.) Chart of islands discovered to 1620, with tracks. (2.) Of Gulf de la Santissima Trinidad. (3.) Of Islands las Marquesas de Mendoza. (4.) Of part of Santa Cruz Islands. (5.) Of American coast from Cape San Lucas to Cape Mendocina. (6.) Of Balza of Payta. (7.) Of Balza of Guayaquil, in 1736. (8.) Of Harbours St. Jago, Salagua, and Natividad. (9.) Of Strait of Manila. (10.) Plan of Port Desire. (11.) Sailing canoe, met in South Sea out of sight of land by Le Maire and Schouten. (12.) View of Cocos and Verrader's Islands. (13.) View of Eendracht Bay, at the Horne Islands. (14.) Chart of north coast of Nova Guinea.—21 chapters, viz.: 1. Voyage of Pedro Sarmiento de Gamboa from Peru to the Strait of Magalhanes. 2. Expedition of Pedro Sarmiento to fortify the Strait of Magalhanes; ill-conducted voyage and return of two English ships under Edward Fenton and Luke Ward; Spanish colony founded in the strait; distressed condition of the colony. 3. Notice of Formosa; navigation of Francisco de Gualle, or Gali, from New Spain to the Philippines, and from Macao to New Spain. 4. Voyage of Robert Witherington and Christopher Lister from England, intended for the South Sea. 5. Voyage of Thomas Cavendish round the world. 6. Voyage of Andrew Merick to the Strait of Magalhanes. 7. Second voyage of Mr. Cavendish. 8. Review of reports concerning discovery of a North-west Passage to the Pacific Ocean; relation of a voyage by Juan de Fuca; reports of the discovery of islands named Fontacias. 9. Voyage of Sir Richard Hawkins to the South Sea. 10. Second voyage of Alvaro de Mendana. 11. Ship San Agustin wrecked on coast of North America; expedition of Sebastian Vizcaino to California. 12. Voyage of five ships of Rotterdam, under Jacob Mahu and Simon de Cordes, to the South Sea. 13. Voyage of Olivier Van Noort round the world. 14. Spanish ship seized by natives of the Ladrones; voyage of Sebastian Vizcaino to examine the western coast of California and coast northward. 15. Navigation from New Spain to the Philippines, and the return; and of the Islands Rica de Oro and Rica de Plata. 16. Preliminary to the discoveries of Pedro Fernandez de Quiros. 17. Voyage of Pedro Fernandez de Quiros. 18. Voyage of Admiral Joris Spilbergen round the world. 19. Voyage of Jacob Le Maire and Wilhelm Cornelisz Schouten round the world. 20. Situation of discoveries of Le Maire and Schouten. 21. First certain knowledge of the Great Terra Australis; expedition of Bartolomé Garcia de Nodal and Gonçalo de Nodal to examine Strait Le Maire. Appendix: No. 1.—Relation of Luis Vaez de Torres concerning the discoveries of Quiros, as his Almirante, dated Manila, July 12, 1607; No. 2.—Information collected from the natives of islands in the South Sea by de Quiros, in 1606, concerning undiscovered lands near to Australia del Espiritu Santo.

**Burney, Capt. James—continued.**

Vol. iii (1813): Title-page—A | . . . Ocean. | Part III. | From the Year 1620 to the Year 1688. | . . . | 1813. In the list of publishers is J. Murray, Albemarle Street. Contents, &c. (*n.p.*), 8 pages; 437. 19 charts and plates: (1.) Chart of coast of China and the sea eastward, from the River of Canton to the southern islands of Japan. (2.) South side of Tierra del Fuego. (3.) Coast from Callao to the north of the Bay behind the Pisca-dores. (4.) South-east port at Mauritius. (5.) Antony Van Diemen's Land. (6.) Stoom Bay and Frederik Hendrik's Bay. (7.) State-Land [New Zealand]. (8.) View in Moordenaar's Bay [New Zealand]. (9.) Drie Koningen (or Three Kings') Island [New Zealand]. (10.) Middleburgh, Amsterdam, and other islands. (11.) Maria's Bay, in Amsterdam Island. (12.) Land near Cape Santa Maria. (13.) Coast at Salomon Sweert's Point, and the inhabitants. (14.) Moa and Insou Islands. (15.) Golfo de Ankaos, north part of Chiloue. (16.) Discoveries of the Kastrikom and Breskens. (17.) Compagnies Landt, Staten Eylant, and Cape Van Patientie. (18.) The Marianas or Ladrone Islands. (19.) Narbrough's chart of the Strait of Magalhanes.—16 chapters, viz.: 1. Nassau fleet to the South Sea and East Indies. 2. Early intercourse of Europeans with China, and their settlements on the Island of Formosa; other events to year 1638. 3. Voyage of Matthys Kwast to the sea east of Japan. 4. Voyage of Abel Jansen Tasman in 1642. 5. Hendrick Brouwer, to Chili. 6. Voyage of ships Kastrikom and Breskens to north of Japan. 7. Second voyage of discovery by Tasman; of the Amsterdam Stadt-house map of the world; and of the names Hollandia Nova and Zeelandia Nova. 8. Voyage by Bartholomew de Fonte. 9. First entrance of Russians into sea east of Asia; wreck of Dutch ship on Island Quelpaert, and captivity of her crew in the Korea. 10. Western navigation from Europe to the East Indies; Island Formosa taken from the Hollanders. 11. Early instance of the use of time-keepers at sea; of islands marked in the charts with the name Santa Tecla; voyage of Jean Baptiste de la Follada. 12. Commencement of missionary undertakings to islands in the South Sea; and settlement of the Ladrone Islands by the Spaniards. 13. Narbrough's voyage to Patagonia and Chili. 14. Trading voyages from Europe to the South Sea by Strait le Maire; attempt of English East India Company to re-establish their trade with Japan; voyage of Thomas Peche to the Molucca and Philippine Islands, and in search of the Strait of Anian. 15. Voyage of Antonio de la Rochè; discovery by the Japanese of the Island Bune-sima; romance of a voyage by Jacques Sadeur. 16. Discoveries of the Japanese to the north; attempts of Portuguese to renew trade with Japan; name of Carolinas given to islands southward of the Marianas; first mission of French Jesuits to China; Islas de 1688; Island Donna Maria de Lajara. Appendix: Explanatory of chart of coast of China, &c. [fronting title-page].

Vol. iv (1816): Title-page—A | . . . Ocean. | Volume IV. | To the Year 1723, including a History of | the Buccaneers of America. | By James Burney, F.R.S. | . . . | 1816. In the list of publishers are H. Foss, Pall-Mall; and Longman, Hurst, Rees, Orme, and Brown, Paternoster Row. Pp. xvi, 580. 5 plates and cuts: (1.) Chart of the Carribean Sea and West Indies. (2.) Map of the Isthmus of Darien and Bay of Panama. (3.) Cowley's chart of the Galapagos Islands. (4.) The Bashee Islands, from Dampier. (5.) Dampier's chart of Nova Guinea and Nova Britannia. First part: History of the Buccaneers (27 chapters)—1. Consideration on the rights acquired by the discovery of unknown lands, and on the claims advanced by the Spaniards. 2. Dominion of Spaniards in Hayti or Hispaniola. 3. Ships of different nations frequent the West Indies; opposition of the Spaniards; hunting of cattle in Hispaniola. 4. Iniquitous settlement of the Island Saint Christopher by the English and French; Tortuga seized by the hunters; origin of the name buccaneer; the name filibustier; customs attributed to the buccaneers. 5. Treaty between Spaniards and Don Henriguez; increase of English and French in West Indies; Tortuga surprised by the Spaniards; policy of English and French Governments as to buccaneers; Mansvelt's attempt to form a buccaneer establishment; French West India Company; Morgan succeeds Mansvelt.



**Burney, Capt. James—continued.**

as chief of buccaneers. 6. Treaty of America; expedition of buccaneers against Panama; Exquemelin's history of the American sea rovers; misconduct of European Governors in West Indies. 7. Thomas Peche; attempt of La Sound to cross Isthmus of America; voyage of Antonio de Vea to the Strait of Magalhanes; adventures of buccaneers in the West Indies, to 1679. 8. Meeting of buccaneers at the Samballas and Golden Island; party formed to cross the isthmus; account of natives of Mosquito Shore. 9. Journey across isthmus. 10. First buccaneer expedition in South Sea. 11. Disputes between French Government and their West India colonies; Morgan becomes Deputy-Governor of Jamaica; La Vera Cruz surprised by filibustiers; other of their enterprises. 12. Circumstances preceding second irruption into South Sea; sail from Virginia under John Cook; supposed discovery of Pepys Island. 13. Arrive at Juan Fernandez; account of William, a Mosquito Indian who had lived there three years; sail to Galapagos and coast of New Spain; John Cook dies; Edward Davis chosen commander. 14. Davis, commander; joined by other buccaneers; Eaton sails to East Indies; algastrane, a bituminous earth; Guayaquil attempted; in the Bay of Panama; arrival of numerous buccaneers across the isthmus from West Indies. 15. Meeting of buccaneer and Spanish fleets; buccaneers sail to Quibo; English and French separate; expedition against City of Leon; that city and Ria Lexa burnt; dispersion of buccaneers. 16. Their further course; Peruvian wine; bezoar stones and marine productions found on mountains; long sea engagement. 17. Third visit to the Galapagos and question as to discovery of Easter Island. 18. Adventures of Swan and Townley on coast of New Spain. 19. The Cygnet and her crew on the coast of Nueva Galicia and Tres Marias Islands. 20. Cygnet's passage across Pacific Ocean. 21. She leaves Mindanao; various islands. 22. At Philippines, Celebes, Timor, and New Holland; end of Cygnet. 23. French buccaneers under François Grognet and Le Picard. 24. Their retreat to West Indies; all the buccaneers quit the South Sea. 25. Steps taken towards reducing them to authority; war of the Grand Alliance against France. 26. Plunder of City of Carthagena. 27. Second plunder of Carthagena; Peace of Ryswick in 1697; entire suppression of buccaneers and filibustiers. Second part: After the retreat of the Buccaneers (14 chapters)—1. Voyage of John Strong to Chili and Peru. 2. Of M. de Gennes, to the Strait of Magalhanes; of Gemelli Careri. 3. Expeditions of Spaniards in California, to 1697. 4. The Company of Scotland trading to Africa and the Indies; colony formed by them at Darien. 5. Voyage of M. de Beauchesne Gouin. 6. Of Dr. Edmund Halley, to South Atlantic Ocean. 7. Of William Dampier, in the Roebuck, to New Holland and New Guinea. 8. Of Dampier, to the South Sea, with the ships St. George and Cinque Ports. 9. Of the Dutch, for the farther discovery of New Holland and New Guinea; navigations of the French to the South Sea. 10. Of Woodes Rogers, round the world. 11. Of the French, in the years 1709 to 1721, including voyage of M. Frezier. 12. Asiento contract; English South Sea Company; plan of voyage of discovery by John Welbe. 13. Of John Clipperton and George Shelvocke. 14. Jacob Roggewein, round the world.

Vol. v (1817): Title-page—A | . . . Ocean. | Volume V. | To the Year 1764. | . . . | 1817. Pp. vii, 237. 4 plates and cuts: (1.) Chart of the Carolinas Islands, or New Philippines. (2.) View of Cape de la Circoncision. (3.) View of ruins on the Island of Tinian. (4.) Part of coast of America, showing where the Wager, frigate, was wrecked.—9 chapters, viz.: 1. The Carolinas Islands. 2. Voyage of Lozier Bouvet, in 1738-9, to search for lands in Southern Atlantic. 3. Commodore George Anson's voyage round the world. 4. Wreck of Wager and proceedings and adventures of Captain David Cheap. 5. Missionary voyage to Patagonia; voyage of the French ship Le Condé, of St. Malo. 6. Voyage of Spanish ship Leon to Chili and Peru. 7. De Bougainville, to the Malouines, or Falkland Islands. 8. Islands marked in the charts of the Pacific Ocean concerning which no other notices are found. 9. Concluding chapter, being a revision or supplement regarding the following particulars: 1, Mistranslation of Francisco de Gualle's Navigation to New Spain; 2, Manuscript voyage to

**Burney, Capt. James—continued.**

Strait of Anian by Lorenzo Ferrer Maldonado; 3, Condite Head Rock; 4, The Cumbrian's Reef; 5, Caledonian colony in Darien; 6, On passage to South Sea by the south of America; Separation necessary between early and modern discoveries.

This important and comprehensive work brings the history of Pacific discovery down to 1764, when Hawkesworth continues it. It must always form the basis of historical research for early voyages and discoveries throughout the Pacific. Vol. iii contains the translation, by Rev. C. G. Woide, of Tasman's Journal, with woodcut and charts of New Zealand. The most complete until that of Heeres, *q.v.*

Rear-Admiral Burney was born in 1751 and died in 1821. Son of the musician, and lieutenant with Cook on his last two voyages. Many references to him in the diary and letters of Mme. D'Arblay, who was his sister.

## 1807.

**Rochon, Alexis.** Voyages | aux Indes | Orientales | et en Afrique, | pour l'Observation | des Longitudes en Mer, | avec une Dissertation | intéressante sur les îles célèbres de Salomon, et sur les voyages de | Marion, de Surville, de la Peyrouse, et de d'Antrecastreau. | Par Alexis Rochon, | Membre de l'Institut de France et de la Legion d'Honneur. | Sic vos . . . | Ouvrage réduit en un volume in 8°. | Avec une carte générale de la mer des Indes et de la mer du Sud, | et de plusieurs tableaux pour servir à calculer les longitudes. | Nouvelle Edition. | Prix broché, 6 francs. | A Paris, | chez L'Huillier, Libraire et Commissionnaire, | rue S. Jacques, No. 55. | 1807.

8vo. Pp. (*n.p.*, 4) iv, 486. Folded chart, showing voyages of Rochon, Surville, and Marion; and nine lunar tables.

In 1791 appeared "Voyage à Madagascar et aux Indes Orientales," 1 vol. 8vo, containing an account of Madagascar and of Cochin China only. In 1803 appeared "Voyage à Madagascar, à Maroc, et aux Indes Orientales," 3 vols. 8vo, forming the complete edition of the Abbé Rochon's voyages. This was followed by the above "Nouvelle Edition" of 1807, which includes an account of the expeditions of Marion du Fresne and of de Surville, with the circumstances leading to the enterprise, and which is very similar to that given in the "Nouveau Voyage à la Mer du Sud," *q.v.*

Alexis Marie Rochon, astronomer and traveller, was born at Brest in 1741, died 1837.

**Savage, John.** Some Account | of | New Zealand; | particularly | The Bay of Islands, | and surrounding Country; | with a Description of | the Religion and Government, | Language, Arts, Manufactures, Manners, and Customs | of the Natives, &c. &c. | By John Savage, Esq., Surgeon, | and Corresponding Member of the Royal Jennerian Society. | — | "Remote in Southern Seas." . . . | London: | Printed for J. Murray, Fleet Street; and A. Constable | and Co., Edinburgh: | By W. Wilson, at the Union Printing Office, St. John's Square. | 1807.

8vo. Pp. viii, 110. 3 plates drawn by the author: 1. Portrait of Tiarrah, brother of the unfortunate Tippahee, killed by the whalers, who mistakenly connected him with the "Boyd" massacre; 2. A New Zealand deity (a *tiki*); 3. View of North Cape and entrance to Bay of Islands. In some copies the *tiki* is coloured green. Vocabulary of 130 words.



**Savage, John**—*continued.*

Gives the first description of New Zealand after Cook; description is a good one. Savage came to New South Wales in 1803, and there introduced vaccination; was surgeon of a convict-ship which visited New Zealand for spars in September and October of 1805; returned to England in 1806, and then entered the Honourable East India Company's service. Moyhanger accompanied him to England—being the first New-Zealander to visit those shores—and after a few weeks' stay returned with Capt. Skelton, of the whaler "Ferret"; he is afterwards referred to in Rev. S. Marsden's journal, and in Nicholas.

Reviewed in *Eclectic Review*, vi, 867, 1807.

## 1808.

**Webber, J.** Views | in | the South Seas, | from Drawings by | the late James Webber, | Draftsman on board the Resolution, Captain James Cooke, | from the year 1776 to 1780. | With Letter-press, | descriptive of the various scenery, &c. | These plates form a new series, and are of the same size as those | engraved for Captain Cooke's last Voyage. | — | The Drawings are in the possession of the | Board of Admiralty. | London: | Published by Boydell and Co., No. 90, Cheapside. | Printed by W. Bulmer and Co., Cleveland Row. | 1808.

Elephant folio. 16 coloured plates. On the outside is a ticket, "Views in the South Seas, by James Webber, illustrative of Captain Cook's Voyages. 16 plates, coloured. Price, £6 6s." 1. Queen Charlotte's Sound, N.Z.; 2 and 3. Boats of the Friendly Islands and Otaheite; 4. Plantain tree in Cracatoa; 5. View in Otaheite; 6. Waheiadooa lying in state; 7. View of Taloo, in Eimeo; 8. A toopapaoo of a chief; 9. The Resolution and Discovery beating through the ice; 10. The narta, or sledge, in Kamtschatka; 11. Balagans, or summer habitations, in Kamtschatka; 12. View in Macao, with residence of Camoens when he wrote the *Lusiad*; 13. View in Macao; 14. View in Pulo Condore; 15. View in Cracatoa; 16. The fan palm in Cracatoa.

## 1810.

**Barrington, George.** The | History | of | New South Wales, | including | Botany Bay, | Port Jackson, Parramatta, Sydney, | and all its | Dependancies | from the original Discovery of the Island | with | the Customs and Manners of the Natives; | and an Account of | the English Colony | from its | Foundation to the present Time. | By | George Barrington, | superintendant of the Convicts. | Enriched with beautiful coloured Prints. | London: | Printed for M. Jones, No. 5, Newgate Strt. | and Sherwood, Neely, and Jones, | Paternoster Row. | 1810.

8vo. Pp. 548. 15 curious odd-coloured plates of Sydney and neighbourhood, natives, plants, and animals, dated 1802-3.

The name of this notorious pickpocket and convict was attached to many publications of the time, to insure their sale. The supplement has various references to New Zealand, and to George Bruce, a sailor, who married Tippahee's (Te Pahi) daughter. The same account is in appendix to Turnbull's "Voyage," 2nd ed., 1813.

## 1813.

The | *Missionary Register* | for the year | 1813 : | containing an | Abstract of the Proceedings | of the principal | Missionary and Bible Societies | . throughout the World. | Vol. I. | London : | Printed by Ellerton and Henderson, | Johnson's Court, Fleet Street : | and published by L. B. Seeley, 169, Fleet Street ; | sold also by J. Hatchard, Piccadilly ; and by all Booksellers and Newsmen. | 1813.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. 434, and index (*n.p.*), 6 pages.

A monthly publication of from 30 to 48 pp. In 1816, with somewhat varied title-page, was enlarged to demy 8vo, double columns, increased letterpress, and occasional engravings and woodcuts. An immense repository of missionary information throughout the world. New Zealand largely represented, giving copious extracts from the journals and letters of missionaries, &c.—Kendall, King, Hall, Butler, Williams, &c., to Colenso, Maunsell, &c., in more recent days.

Abstracts of Marsden's journals are found in 1816 (first visit), 1822 (third visit), 1824 (fourth visit), 1831 (sixth visit), 1838 (seventh visit). His second visit is in the "Proceedings of the Church Missionary Society, 1820–21."

**Turnbull, J.** A | *Voyage round the World*, | in the Years | 1800, 1801, 1802, 1803, and 1804 : | in which | The Author visited Madeira, the Brazils, Cape of Good Hope, the English Settlements | of Botany Bay and Norfolk Island : | and the principal | Islands in the Pacific Ocean. | With | a continuation of their History to the present period. | By | John Turnbull. | Second Edition. | London : | published by A. Maxwell, Bell Yard, Temple Bar, and sold by all the booksellers, | &c. | 1813.

4to. Pp. xv, 516. Appendix.

1st ed. in 1805 (3 vols. 12mo), which lacks the appendix and additional matter respecting New South Wales.

The appendix gives some account of New Zealand and the natives, especially of Te Pahi ; the story of George Bruce, a sailor, and his native wife ; the destruction of the ship "Boyd" at Whangaroa ; and the discovery of the Macquarie and Campbell Islands in 1811.

## 1815.

**Kendall, Thomas.** A Korao no New Zealand ; | or, the | New Zealander's First Book ; being | an Attempt to compose some Lessons for the | Instruction of the Natives. | — | Sydney : | Printed by G. Howe. | — | 1815.

12mo. Pp. 54. Bound in strong brown paper.

The first book printed in Sydney specially connected with New Zealand. Thomas Kendall, the missionary, wrote it as a primer and vocabulary. Pp. 1–3, alphabets—Roman, English, and italics (*Na letteree*)—and numerals to 20 (*Na figuree*) ; pp. 4–7, syllables of two and three letters ; pp. 7–21, vocabulary and short sentences ; pp. 22–39, longer sentences (Maori and English) ; pp. 40–51, vocabulary (Maori and English) ; pp. 52–54, specimens of parts of speech (Maori and English).

The sentences in Nicholas's "Voyage" are the same (p. 342 *et seq.*), but his list of words or vocabulary is much more numerous. The only specimen I know—probably, the only one now extant—is in the Auckland Museum. It is referred to in the *Missionary Register* for 1817, at p. 515.



## 1816.

**Missionary Notices**, | relating principally to the | Foreign Missions, | first established by the | Rev. John Wesley, A.M. | the Rev. Dr. Coke, | and others; | and now carried on under the direction | of the | Methodist Conference. | Vol. I. | For the Years 1816, 1817, 1818. | London: | Printed by J. Rogers, Red-Lion-Street, Clerkenwell; | Sold by Thomas Blanshard, 14, City-Road, and 66, Paternoster-Row, and | by the booksellers in town and country.

8vo. Pp. 292.

Continued to the present day. Journals and letters from the New Zealand Wesleyan missionaries—Leigh, Lawry, Stack, White, Waterhouse, Buller, &c. Founding of mission at Whangaroa, Hokianga, &c. Well indexed, and occasionally illustrated.

**Purdy, John.** The | Oriental Navigator: | or | Directions for Sailing | to, from, and upon the Coasts of the | East-Indies, China, Australia, &c. | . . . By John Purdy. | London: | Printed for James Whittle and Richard Holmes Laurie, | Chart-Sellers to the Admiralty, &c. &c., | No. 53, Fleet Street. | 1816.

4to. 3rd ed. Pp. viii, 756.

Interesting notes on Australia, Van Diemen's Land, and New Zealand, with the outlying islands, pp. 58-92. First charts of Chatham Island; also Southern Port (Stewart Island), discovered August 7, 1809, in the "Pegasus," Captain Chase, and surveyed by W. W. Stewart, of that ship, who in 1840 piloted H.M.S. "Herald" whilst procuring signatures to the Treaty of Waitangi, where his own signature as a witness appears; he died at Gisborne in 1855. Remarks by Captain Fearn on passage from New Zealand to China Seas in 1798, p. 697.

"Quarterly Paper."

Commenced in this year, and issued by the Church Missionary Society for Sunday schools and humble contributors, containing letters from missionaries, notices of New Zealand, a memoir of Mowhee, and illustrations. For a short time a *Monthly Paper* was also issued.

8vo. Pp. 4. London: R. Watts, Crown Court, Temple Bar.

## 1817

**Delano, Amasa.** A | Narrative | of | Voyages and Travels, | in the | Northern and Southern Hemispheres: | comprising | Three Voyages round the World; | together with a | Voyage of Survey and Discovery | in the | Pacific Ocean and Oriental Islands. | By Amasa Delano. | Boston: | Printed by E. G. House, for the Author. | 1817.

8vo. Pp. 596. 3 plates (portraits of the author; of Abba Thulle, king of the Pelew Islands; and a chart and views of Pitcairn's Island).

The writer, an intelligent American, gives an account of his three voyages to various parts of the Pacific between 1790 and 1807. Slight description of the Snares, Bounty Islands, New Holland, and Van Diemen's Land.

**Nicholas, J. L.** Narrative | of a | Voyage | to | New Zealand, | performed in the years 1814 and 1815, | in company with the Rev. Samuel Marsden, |

**Nicholas, J. L.—continued.**

Principal Chaplain of New South Wales. | ——— | By John Liddiard Nicholas, Esq. | ——— | Utilitati consulens . . . . Cicero de Offic. | In Two Volumes. | Vol. I. | ——— | London: | Printed for James Black and Son, | Tavistock St., Covent-Garden. | ——— | MDCCLXXVII.

Svo. 2 vols. Vol. i: pp. xx, 431. Vol. ii: pp. xii, 398. 4 plates and two charts (New Zealand and Bay of Islands—both after Cook). Vocabulary of 450 words compared with those of Tonga, and a collection of sentences, compiled by Thomas Kendall, and virtually the same as “A Korao no New Zealand” by him (*q.v.*). The appendix contains Collins’s account of the two New-Zealanders, Hoodoo and Toogee, taken to Norfolk Island in 1793 (*q.v.*); an extract from Turnbull’s “Voyage round the World in 1801-4,” giving an account of the “Boyd” massacre, Tippahee, and George Bruce; and a memoir of Duaterra, a New Zealand chief, so faithful a helper to Mr. Marsden.

An admirable account of early New Zealand and the natives, also of the introduction of Christianity and civilisation into New Zealand under Mr. Marsden.

Nicholas was a New South Wales landholder, but finally returned to England, and gave evidence on the state of New Zealand before the Lords’ Committee in 1838.

\* A German translation issued at Weimar, 1819, in the Neue Bibliothek der wichtigsten Reisebeschreibungen, bd. xviii.

[O’Hara, J.] The | History | of | New South Wales. | London: | Printed for J. Hatchard, Bookseller to the Queen, | No. 190, Piccadilly. | 1817.

Svo. Pp. xvi, 469.

Chapter xvii gives an account of the New-Zealanders, Tuki and Huru, who were kidnapped in 1794 to teach the working of flax. The work contains very extensive extracts from the *Sydney Gazette* newspaper, from March, 1806, to December, 1812, in which are references to New Zealand, chiefs, flax, and whaling-vessels.

2nd ed. in 1818.

\* Protestantische Missionen auf Neu-Seeland.

*Baseler Magazin*—ii (1817), p. 208; iii, p. 415; vi, p. 4; ix, p. 2; xiii, p. 1; xv, p. 1.

**Woodd, Rev. B.** Memoir and Obituary | of Mowhee, a young New Zealander, who died at Paddington, Dec. 28, 1816. | Written by the Rev. Basil Woodd, | And addressed to the Secretary of the Church Missionary Society.

Taken from the *Missionary Register*, February, 1817, pp. 71-79. Double columns.

Mowhee came to England as a sailor in 1816, and remained under Mr. Woodd’s care until his death from a “putrid fever.” A *protégé* of Mr. Marsden, and one of the firstfruits of missionary labour.

## 1820.

**Lee, Rev. Samuel, and Kendall, Thomas.** A | Grammar | and | Vocabulary | of the | Language of New Zealand. | ——— | Published by the | Church Missionary Society. | ——— | London: | Printed by R. Watts, | and sold by L. B. Seeley, Fleet Street; and | John Hatchard and Son, Piccadilly. | ——— | 1820.



**Lee, Rev. Samuel, and Kendall, Thomas—continued.**

Svo. Pp. 230. Preface, &c. (*n.p.*), 6 pages.

Prepared at the instance of the Church Missionary Society by the Rev. S. Lee, Professor of Oriental Languages at Cambridge, conjointly with Thomas Kendall, a New Zealand lay missionary who visited England in 1820 with the chiefs Hongi and Waikato, and who for five years had been collecting material for the purpose. A vocabulary is included, collected two years previously from Tooi and Teeterree (Tui and Titore), who were also native visitors at the Church Society's House in London.

The Maori language is here reduced for the first time to fixed principles, and the open sound of the vowels used. Contains songs, dialogues, Lord's Prayer, and Creed. Many numbers were printed on strong, coarse paper for native use.

Five years later Mr. Kendall proposed the issue of another edition, but beyond a few sheets nothing appeared. He was dismissed from the New Zealand mission in 1823; afterwards traded in timber and other articles, and was drowned with his crew off Port Jackson Heads in 1832.

## 1822.

**Instructions** of the Committee of the Church Missionary Society, delivered August 6, 1822, to the Rev. Henry Williams, proceeding as a missionary to New Zealand; with Mr. Williams's reply, and an address by the Rev. Edward Garrad Marsh, M.A., Minister of Hampstead Chapel, and Late Fellow of Oriol College. London: Printed for the Church Missionary Society, by Richard Watts. 1822.

Svo. Pp. 27.

Interesting history connected with the early New Zealand mission. Mr. (Archdeacon) Williams was the second ordained New Zealand missionary, the Rev. J. G. Butler being the first. He arrived at the Bay of Islands under the escort of Mr. Marsden, 3rd August, 1823. Died at Pakaraka, 16th July, 1867, æt. 75.

## 1823.

**Cruise, Capt. R. A.** Journal | of a | Ten Months' Residence | in | New Zealand. | By Richard A. Cruise, Esq. | Captain in the 84th Regt. Foot. | — | London: | printed for Longman, Hurst, Rees, Orme, and Brown, | Paternoster-Row. | 1823.

Svo. Pp. iv, 321. Frontispiece of Tetoro (Titore), chief of New Zealand.

The 2nd ed. appeared in 1824. Same title-page, substituting "Major" for "Captain." Pp. vi, 327. Contains additional 14 pages of quite unimportant matter, and a weather-table is substituted for the remarks upon the weather which in the first edition preface the journal of each day.

Reviewed in the *Quarterly Review*, lxi; also in the *Monthly Review*, cv. Captain Cruise was in military charge of H.M.S. "Dromedary" whilst procuring kauri spars in 1820. He visited the Bay of Islands, Whangaroa, Hokianga, the Waitemata, and the Thames, and gives an account of the country and the customs of the New-Zealanders; also of the massacre of the "Boyd," an account of which is extracted from the *Sydney Gazette*, 1st September, 1810.

In the manuscript journal of Edward Markham, who visited the Bay of Islands and Hokianga in 1834, it is suggested that Cruise's Journal was written by a subaltern on board the "Dromedary." If so, the writer must have been Lieut. McCrae, who was a very competent young officer.

**Praed, W. M.** Australasia. | — | A Poem | which | obtained the Chancellor's Medal | at the Cambridge Commencement | July 1823. | By | Winthrop Mackworth Praed, | of Trinity College.

8vo. paper. Pp. 14. Lines, 298.

Sketches the death of Duaterra (Ruatarua), a New Zealand chief, and the introduction of Christianity into New Zealand, as recorded by Nicholas in his "Narrative of a Voyage," &c. (*q.v.*).

Praed, 1802-39; well-known poet.

\* **Sparks, Jared.** New Zealand.

*North American Review*, xviii, 328.

## 1824.

**Hervey, T. K.** Australia; | with other Poems. | By Thomas K. Hervey, | Trinity College, Cambridge. | London: | Printed for Hunt, Robinson, and Co. | 99, Cheapside, and 8, Pall Mall. | 1824.

8vo. Pp. xxiii, 141.

Second Edition. With Additional Poems. . . . and Archibald Constable and Co. Edinburgh. 1825. 8vo. Pp. xxiv, 169.

An ode of 64 pages, with notes, descriptive of the rise, progress, and future of Australia, including New Zealand, "mid a sea of storms."

Thomas Kibble Hervey (1799-1859), for many years editor of the *Athenæum*.

To the People of England! | An | Address | on the | Colonization | of | New Zealand. | London: | Knight and Lacey, | Publishers | 24, Paternoster Row; And Sold by every respectable Bookseller and Newsman | throughout | the Kingdom. | 1824. | Price Sixpence.

8vo. Pp. 31.

But little information regarding New Zealand—merely a suggestion as to its being suitable for emigration, and perhaps a preliminary to the movement of the company formed in 1825, under Colonel Torrens, the Earl of Durham, and others, which despatched the vessels "Rosanna" and "Lambton," under Captain Herd, to the Hokianga.

## 1825.

**Busby, James** A | Treatise | on the | Culture of the Vine, | and the | Art of making Wine; | compiled from the | Works of Chaptal, and other French Writers: | and from the | Notes of the Compiler, during a Residence in | some of the wine Provinces of France. | — | By James Busby. | — | Tot vina, quot agri.—Pliny. | Australia: | Printed by R. Howe, Government Printer. | 1825.

8vo. Pp. xxxiv, 270.

Stated to be the first book printed in Australia. Well printed, on thick paper, in large type, and fully treats the subject. The author considered viticulture specially adapted to the young colony of New South Wales, and devoted much attention to the introduction of this industry.



**Busby, James**—*continued.*

He published also A | Manual | of | plain Directions | for | planting and cultivating | Vineyards, | and for | making Wine, | in | New South Wales. | — | By James Busby | — | Sydney: | Printed by E. Mansfield, for the Executors of R. Howe. | — | 1830. 8vo. Pp. vi, 96, and index (3). The price was 3s. 6d., and to facilitate its distribution in the interior copies were forwarded, at this price, to district constables. For tying up vines, and for many other similar uses, New Zealand flax is recommended as the best article.

Mr. Busby was born at Edinburgh in 1801, and died at London in 1871. In February, 1831, he left Sydney on a visit to the Home-country, travelling through the vineyards of Spain and France, and returned to Sydney in 1832 with the appointment of British Resident in New Zealand, entering upon his new duties in 1833, which he discharged until superseded by Governor Hobson in 1840. He published Journal | of a recent | Visit to the Vineyards | of | Spain and France: | forming a Guide to the profitable | Culture of the Vine | and to the Manufacture of the various | Wines of Australia and New Zealand | to rival those of | France, Spain, and Portugal: | also, | Directions for the successful Culture of the Olive, | with useful remarks on the Preparation of | Raisins, Figs, Almonds, and other dried Fruits, with an Estimate | of their Profits as Articles of Merchandise: forming a Guide to the Australian Farmer, etc. | By James Busby, Esq., | of New South Wales. | Third Edition. | London; | Smith, Elder, and Co., Cornhill. | 1840. 8vo. Pp. xiv (and i), 177.

On p. 9 of "Authentic Information," &c. (*q.v.*), is good *précis* of the development of viticulture in New South Wales.

## 1826.

**Balbi, A.** Introduction | à | L'Atlas Ethnographique | du Globe, | un Discours . . . | Par Adrien Balbi, | Ancien Professeur de Géographie, de Physique, et de Mathématiques, . . . | A Paris, | chez Rey et Gravier, Quai des Augustins. | MDCCCXXVI.

8vo. Pp. cxliii (Discours préliminaire), 415.

A complete and learned work on languages. The New Zealand belongs to the Grand Oceanic division, the Malay family, and the East Polynesian sub-family, to which latter 30 pages are devoted. The accompanying Atlas | Ethnographique du Globe | ou | Classification des Peuples | anciens et modernes | d'après leur Langues, | . . . | is in elephant folio, 18 x 11, non-paginated, containing 41 tables of details, examples, and comparison; 25 words given in 80 languages of above sub-family.

**Blosseville, Jules de.** Mémoire géographique sur la Nouvelle-Zelande, &c.

In "Nouvelles Annales des Voyages," tom. xxix.

In the "Pièces justificatives" of D'Urville's "Voyage de l'Astrolabe." Vol. iii, pp. 692-700, is that part which refers to the manners and customs of the natives (*q.v.*).

M. Blosseville was an officer in the "Coquille," and visited the Bay of Islands and its neighbourhood in April, 1824. During his stay there, and previously at Sydney, he was assiduous in collecting from whaling captains, natives, and other sources any information regarding New Zealand, and these are published in the above "Mémoire." One of his chief informants was Captain Edwardson, of the "Snapper," who was sealing for many months in 1822-23 in Foveaux Strait. Reference to this is also in the *Revue de Deux Mondes*, September, 1861.

**Duperrey, Capt. L. I.** Voyage | autour du Monde, | Exécuté par Ordre du Roi, | sur | La Corvette de sa Majesté, | La Coquille, | pendant les Années | 1822, 1823, 1824 et 1825, | Sous le Ministère de S.E.M. le Marquis de Clermont-Tonnerre, | et publiée | sous les Auspices de Son Excellence M. Le C<sup>te</sup> De Chabrol, Ministre de la Marine et des Colonies; | par L. I. Duperrey, | Chevalier de St. Louis et de la Légion d'Honneur, Capitaine de Frégate, | Commandant de l'Expédition. | Paris, | Arthus Bertrand, Libraire-Editeur, | Rue Hautéfeuille No. 23. | 1826.

This splendid work, published by the French Government, is composed of—1. "Histoire du Voyage" (et Anthropologie); 1 vol. 4to; pp. xlv, 202, and folio atlas of 60 plates, often coloured. 2. "Zoologie," by Lesson and Garnot; 4 vols. of text, and atlas of 157 coloured plates. 3. "Botanique," by D'Urville, de St. Vincent, and Brogniart; 2 vols. of text, and atlas of 100 plates, of which 25 are coloured. 4. "Hydrographie et Physique," by Duperrey; 2 vols. in 4to and folio of 52 plates (48 being charts and 4 of canoes). 5. "Mémoire"; 8vo; pp. 104; on the geographical work of the "Coquille's" cruise.

Duperrey visited and remained at the Bay of Islands for a fortnight in April, 1824, bringing with him from Sydney, at the request of the Rev. S. Marsden, Mr. George Clarke, who was just commencing his missionary labours, and who, in 1840, was appointed Protector of Aborigines by Governor Hobson. As the history of the voyage was never completed, it does not contain the details of this visit; but M. de Blosseville, one of the officers, has published some particulars of it, *q.v.* under his name. D'Urville, then also an officer on the "Coquille," gives an account in his "Voyage of the Astrolabe," Vol. iii, p. 673 (*q.v.*). The atlas has 8 plates devoted to New Zealand—implements and ornaments of the natives, the waterfall and residence of the missionaries at Kerikeri, natives, and canoes.

**Marsden, Rev. S.** An Answer | to certain | Calumnies | in the late | Governor Macquarie's pamphlet, | and the | Third Edition of | Mr. Wentworth's | Account of Australasia. | By the Reverend Samuel Marsden, | Principal Chaplain to the Colony of New South Wales. | London: | Published by J. Hatchard and Son, | Piccadilly. | 1826. | Price Three Shillings.

8vo. Pp. 91.

The apostle of New Zealand was grievously vilified by numerous enemies, who accused him of cruel sentences to prisoners, employing labour on Sundays, selling liquor, and other charges, and here he triumphantly defends himself.

## 1827.

**Adventures** | of | British Seamen | in | the Southern Ocean, | displaying | the striking contrasts | which the human character exhibits | in an | uncivilized state. | -Edinburgh: | Printed for Constable and Co. | 1827.

12mo. Pp. xi, 353. Portrait of Tippahee (Te Pehi), a New Zealand chief.

The above is the sub-title of Vol. iv of Constable's Miscellany | of | Original and Selected Publications | in the various Departments | of | Literature, Science, and the Arts.

The concluding article is, "Particulars of the Destruction of a British Vessel on the Coast of New Zealand; with Anecdotes of some New Zealand Chiefs. With a Portrait of Tippahee, from an Original Drawing in the possession of George Brown, Esq." Gives an account of the catastrophe of the ship "Boyd," and massacre of her crew, at Whangaroa, in 1809; written by Capt. Alexander Berry, of the ship "City of Edinburgh," in



**Adventures of British Seamen—continued.**

a letter to George Brown, Esq., owner of the "Boyd," dated "Lima, Oct. 20, 1810." To this are added further particulars given to Archd. Constable, Esq., and dated "London, Jan., 1819." This is the fullest account; others, with important additions, are in Marsden, Nicholas, Turnbull, Polack, and Dr. Thomson.

Other articles in the volume are "Wreck of the Antelope on the Pelews in 1783," and "Bligh's Voyage, with Mutiny of the Bounty."

**Sparks, Jared.** The | Life | of | John Ledyard | the | American Traveller ;  
| comprising Selections | from his Journals and Correspondence. | — |  
By Jared Sparks. | — | Cambridge, | published by Hilliard and Brown.  
| 1827.

2nd ed., 1829.

8vo. Pp. xi, 310.

These are the original American editions, issued at Cambridge, in the District of Massachusetts.

In 1828 a reprint, but in larger type, was issued, with the title-page Memoirs | of the | Life and Travels | of | John Ledyard, | from his | Journals and Correspondence. | — | By Jared Sparks. | — | London. | Henry Colburn, New Burlington Street. | — | 1828. 8vo. Pp. xii, 428. Of this reprint another edition appeared in 1834.

A German translation, by Chr. F. Michaelis, appeared in 1829. 8vo. Leipzig: Heinrichs.

Contains long extracts from Ledyard's Journal, 1783 (*q.v.*), of Cook's death; he was an eye-witness, and gives a very different account from the usual version.

The Trial | of | Edward Gibbon Wakefield, | William Wakefield, | and |  
Frances Wakefield, | indicted with one | Edward Thevenot, a servant, |  
for | a conspiracy, | and for the | abduction | of Miss Ellen Turner, | the |  
only child and heiress of William Turner, Esq., of | Shrigley Park, in the  
Co. of Chester. | London : | John Murray, Albemarle St. | MDCCCXXVII.

8vo. Pp. xv, 350.

Reviewed in the *Edinburgh Review*, No. xciii.

E. G. Wakefield (1796–1862) was sentenced to Newgate, and his brother to Lancaster Gaol, for three years. Here, contemplating the crime and misery around him, and their causes, he initiated that statesmanlike career which resulted in the improvement of penal laws, of emigration, colonial land-purchase, and that extensive system of colonisation known by his name. His first publication was "Letters from Sydney," 1829 (*q.v.*).

In *John Bull* newspaper (1826 ?) is an account, in several close columns, of this remarkable episode and trial, signed by himself. This is availed of in the *Liverpool Courier* of 25th March, 1899. In *Blackwood*, May, 1827, is a lengthy discussion upon the Gretna Green marriage aspect. Another account is in the *Macedfield Courier*, and is copied into the *Hawke's Bay Herald* of 27th December, 1862.

Miss Turner, restored to her father, married Mr. Legh, and their son afterwards became Lord Newton.

**1828.**

**Marsden, Rev. S.** Statement | including | a Correspondence | between the |  
Commissioners of the Court of Inquiry, | and the | Rev. Samuel Marsden,  
| relative to | a Charge of Illegal Punishment | preferred against | Doctor

**Marsden, Rev. S.—continued.**

Douglass, | held at Parramatta, in July, 1825. | By Order of Lord Bathurst.  
 | Together | with some Observations | on the Bill of Indemnity. | Sydney :  
 | Printed by Robert Howe, Government Printer. | 1828.

8vo. Pp. 53.

Account of another of the shameful charges made against Mr. Marsden.

## 1829.

**Dillon, Capt. Peter.** Narrative | and | successful Result | of a | Voyage in  
 the South Seas, | performed by order of the | Government of British India,  
 | to ascertain | the actual Fate | of | La Pérouse's Expedition, | interspersed  
 with | Accounts of the Religion, Manners, Customs, | and Cannibal Prac-  
 tices | of the | South Sea Islanders. | — | By the | Chevalier Capt. P.  
 Dillon, | Member of the Legion of Honour ; | of the Asiatic Society of Bengal,  
 and of the Geographical | Society of Paris : | Commander of the Hon. East-  
 India Company's Ship Research. | — | In Two Volumes. | — | London :  
 Hurst, Chance, and Co., St. Paul's Churchyard. | — | 1829.

8vo. 2 vols. Vol. i: pp. lxxviii, 302; plate (Massacre at the Fejee Islands in September, 1823). Vol. ii: pp. 436; plate (Natives of La Pérouse's Island, or Mannicolo = Vanikoro, map of Mannicolo, and canoe of the Isle St. Croix).

A French translation was issued of this work: Voyage | aux Iles de la Mer du Sud, | en 1827 et 1828, | et | Relation de la Découverte | du Sort de la Pérouse. | Dédié au Roi, par le Capitaine Peter Dillon, Chevalier, etc. A Paris, | Chez Pillet aîné, Imprimeur-Libraire, | Editeur du Voyage autour du Monde, | Rue des Grands-Augustins, No. 7. | 1830. 8vo. 2 vols. Vol. i: pp. lx, 294. Vol. ii: pp. 361. Illustrations as in original. *Revue de Deux Mondes*, 1st March, 1878, p. 69, refers to this.

Gives short account of La Pérouse's ill-fated expedition and the unsuccessful search for him by D'Entrecasteaux and Kermadec (*vide* Labillardière). Abounds in references to New Zealand—Marion's massacre, Dr. Savage, Moyhanger, Capt. Herd, the massacre of the "Boyd" (of which full particulars, derived from the natives, are given).

Following up a slight clue, Dillon discovered in 1827 that La Pérouse met his fate on Vanikoro, one of the Santa Cruz Group. For this service he was awarded a life annuity of 4,000 francs and the distinction of the Legion of Honour.

Peter Dillon (1785–1847), a splendid specimen of a wild Irishman and seaman. Visited New Zealand six or seven times, and brought down the brig "Active" from Sydney, with the first missionaries (Kendall and Hall) on board, in 1814. Much reference to him in Bayly's "Sea Life Sixty Years Ago" (*q.v.*).

**Ellis, Rev. W.** Polynesian Researches | during | a Residence of nearly Six Years | in the | South Sea Islands ; | including | Descriptions of the Natural History and Scenery of the | Islands, with Remarks on the History, | Mythology, | Traditions, Government; Arts, Manners, | and Customs of the | Inhabitants. | By | William Ellis, | Missionary to the Society and Sandwich Islands, and Author | of the "Tour of Hawaii." | — | In two volumes. | London : | Fisher, Son, and Jackson, Newgate St. | M.DCCC.XXIX.



**Ellis, Rev. W.—continued.**

8vo. Vol. i: pp. xvi, 536; maps, 4 plates, and 10 wood engravings. Vol. ii: pp. viii, 576; 4 plates and 6 wood engravings.

Minute and valuable contribution to knowledge of Polynesia by this eminent missionary, who commenced his labours in 1816. Describes his visit to the early New Zealand mission at the Bay of Islands, Hongi, tatu, the war-dance, implements, and much reference to the Rev. S. Marsden. A repository of Polynesian information.

2nd ed. in 1831. 4 vols. sm. 8vo. "During a residence of nearly eight years" on title-page.

3rd ed. in 1853. 4 vols. sm. 8vo. Published by Bohn, and indexed.

New ed. in 1859, enlarged and improved.

Hints | on | Emigration | to the | new Settlement | on the | Swan and Canning Rivers, | on the | West Coast of | Australia. | 3rd Edition. | London: | J. Cross, 18, Holborn, | opposite Furnival's Inn. | MDCCCXXIX.

8vo. Pp. 70. Map of the world, and plan of settler's cottage.

Relates to the first attempt at special colonisation in Australasia, made chiefly through the efforts of Mr. Thomas Peel and Sir Francis Vincent. It ended disastrously, and supplied E. G. Wakefield, when giving evidence before the House of Lords in 1837, with an excellent illustration of colonising on wrong principles. Peel's life was endangered by the angry, disappointed labourers whom he took out. 13 pages contain interesting report on botanical productions, &c., of Swan River, by Mr. J. Fraser, Colonial Botanist at Sydney.

New South Wales and Van Diemen's Land almanacs and calendars from this date contain occasional reference to New Zealand, such as arrival and departure of vessels.

New Zealand in 1829. From the journal of an officer of the brig "Hawes," describing the capture of that vessel by the natives, and the cruelties exercised towards her crew; with some account of the country.

Article in the *United Service Journal*, No. 18, June, 1830. Pp. 10. Woodcut of the chief Enararo, & the Lizard.

The "Hawes," a sealer, was seized at Whakatane in March, 1829; several of the crew murdered and eaten, and the writer made prisoner. Amongst much other information is described the mode of preserving human heads.

[Wakefield, E. G.] A | Letter from Sydney, | the | principal Town | of | Australasia. | Edited by | Robert Gouger. | — | Together with the | Outline of a System of Colonization. | London: | Joseph Cross, 18, Holborn; | Simpkin and Marshall, Stationers' Court, and | Effingham Wilson, Royal Exchange. | MDCCCXXIX.

8vo. Pp. x, 222, xxiv. Map of the world on Mercator's projection.

Written by Edward Gibbon Wakefield whilst an inmate of Newgate Gaol, being the first contribution to his great scheme of colonisation. It first appeared in the form of letters to the *Morning Chronicle*; these were collected and published under the nom of "Robert Gouger," Wakefield's intimate friend, and afterwards the first Colonial Secretary of South Australia. Written in fluent and interesting style, it attracted much attention. Word-pictures of freedom, bright skies, currency lasses, emigration, convicts, wool-growing, &c.

## 1830.

Church Missionary Record, | detailing the | Proceedings | of the Church Missionary Society | for | the Year 1830. | London: | Printed by Richard Watts. | Sold at the | Church Missionary House, Salisbury Square; &c. | Price Three Shillings and Sixpence.

8vo. Pp. ii, 288, and index (*n.p.*), 8 pages.

An enlargement of the old *Monthly Paper*, and, unlike the *Missionary Register*, entirely confined to the Church Missionary Society's operations. Contains many letters and portions of journals from the old New Zealand missionaries.

[**Craik**, John Lillie.] The Library of Entertaining Knowledge. | — | The | New Zealanders. | — | London: Charles Knight, Pall Mall East; | Longman, Rees, Orme, Brown, and Green, Paternoster Row; | Oliver and Boyd, Edinburgh; Robertson and Atkinson, Glasgow; | Wakeman, Dublin; Willmer, Liverpool; | Baines and Co., Leeds; and G. and C. Carvill, New York. | — | MDCCCXXX.

12mo. Pp. iv, 224. Map of New Zealand, as explored by Capt. Cook, and 46 illustrations.

A reprint appeared with title—The | New Zealanders, | containing | a Narrative of the first Discovery of the Island and | the Adventures of its early visitors; | With | an interesting Description of its present | Inhabitants; | to which is added | the personal History of a Sailor who was | detained by them for several Years. | Illustrated with cuts. | — | London: | M. A. Nattali, 23, Bedford Street, | Covent Garden. | — | MDCCCXLVII.

Considerable extracts are translated into French in D'Urville's "Voyage de l'Astrolabe": "Pièces justificatives," pp. 711-92.

A German translation—Die Neuseeländer, nach dem Englischen. Mit 1 Karte und 44 Abbildungen. Klein 8vo. Leipzig; 1833.

Published under the auspices of the Society for the Diffusion of Useful Knowledge. Long attributed to Lord Brougham, probably for no stronger reason than that he was president of the society. Now known to be the work of George Lillie Craik, LL.D. (1788-1866), author, and Professor of English Literature at Belfast, who here presents a most valuable compilation of all that was known of old New Zealand and its inhabitants, drawn chiefly from Cook to Cruise and the Proceedings of the Church Missionary Society.

John Rutherford's journal of his ten years' exile in New Zealand is given at great length. In Vol. xxii, 1890, Trans. N.Z. Inst., is a paper by Bishop W. L. Williams casting doubt on Rutherford's narrative.

The | Journal | of the | Royal Geographical Society. | — | London: | John Murray, Albemarle Street.

8vo.

The Journal was first published in this year, and continued until 1880; 50 vols., with general indexes in 5 vols., and a volume of supplementary papers (1882-85)—in all 56 vols. 8vo. In 1880 the publication ceased in this form, but was continued in roy. 8vo as "Proceedings of the Royal Geographical Society and Monthly Record of Geography," Vols. i-xiv, 1879-92. It was then continued to the present date as the "Geographical Journal," including the "Proceedings of the Royal Geographical Society," commencing 18th January, 1893 (roy. 8vo), and published monthly.

The Journal contains many important contributions to explorations in New Zealand, Australasia, and the Pacific generally—Brunner, Haast, Hector, McKerrow, and others. Many early and important explorations will also be found in the *New Zealand Gazette* and *Wellington Spectator*, *Nelson Examiner*, &c., of early date.



A | Statement | of the | Principles and Objects | of a proposed | National Society, | for the | cure and prevention of pauperism, | by means of | Systematic Colonization. | London: | published for the Provisional Committee, | by | James Ridgway, Piccadilly. | 1830.

An early contribution to the new art of colonisation. Robert Gouger's name appears as secretary of the committee. Probably E. G. Wakefield was the mover.

Voyage | de | la Corvette | L'Astrolabe | exécuté par Ordre du Roi, | pendant les Années 1826-1827-1828-1829, | sous le Commandement | de M. J. Dumont D'Urville, | Capitaine de Vaisseau. | Publié | par Ordonnance de sa Majesté. | Paris | J. Tastu, Editeur-Imprimeur, | No. 36, Rue de Vaugirard. | 1830.

The publication, by the French Government, of this magnificent work extended over a period of six years—from 1830 to 1835. In collating and comparing copies it must be remembered that the original issue appeared in parts, in paper covers and boards, which were afterwards variously bound. The work is composed of five divisions.

#### PREMIÈRE DIVISION.

"Histoire du Voyage." Edited by M. D'Urville. 5 vols. 8vo, with more than 100 wood or line engravings; and 2 folio atlases, containing a portrait of M. D'Urville and 243 lithograph plates, inclusive of 8 charts. The plates of the first atlas are numbered 1-115; of the second, 116-243.

Vol. i: Pp. cxvi, 528; and table of contents, 1 page. 1830. At the end are 8 engravings, illustrative of the customs of the Australian aborigines, reduced from Collins's "New South Wales," 1798. Chapters 1 to 11—from Toulon to New South Wales.

Vol. ii: Pp. 630, and table, 2 pages. 1830. Chapters 12 to 20—from Port Jackson to New Zealand. Also "Notice sur les Iles du Grand-Océan."

Vol. iii: Pp. 796. "Pièces justificatives sur la Nouvelle-Zélande." (Corroborative documents or proofs.) This volume contains enormous extracts from, and often entire translations of, all the publications relative to New Zealand from Tasman's "Voyage," in 1642, to the "New Zealanders," in 1830—Cook, Surville, Marion, Turnbull, *Missionary Register*, Cruise, Marsden, Nicholas, and others.

Vol. iv: Pp. 760. Chapters 21 to 30—from New Zealand to Tonga-Tabou, Viti, New Britain, New Guinea, Amboyne, and Van Diemen's Land. 1832. An appendix contains that part of Schouten and Le Maire's voyage relating to the coast of New Guinea. It was written in Latin by Nicolas de Wassenauer, surgeon of the expedition, and published at Amsterdam in 1619.

Vol. v: Pp. 716. Table of contents and list of woodcuts throughout the volumes. 1833. Chapters 31 to 40—from Van Diemen's Land to Vanikoro, Guam, Amboyne, Batavia, Isle of France, Cape of Good Hope, and France.

Vols. ii and iii relate wholly to New Zealand, and give a minute and exhaustive account of the country, the natives and their habits, explorations, whalers, missionaries, &c. Stores of information, diffused through various works, many of them almost unknown or forgotten, are here brought together. The journals of the Rev. Samuel Marsden and of the earliest missionaries are extracted from the *Missionary Register*; the voyages of Tasman, Cook, Surville, Marion, Turnbull, and others have full reference; also the valuable observations of M. de Blosseville in 1824, and many letters. 26 woodcuts relate to New Zealand. The atlases contain 30 plates relating to New Zealand, with many figures, and also 2 charts, of which one is of the North Island, as examined by M. D'Urville, and the other of the northernmost part of the island. The whole is enriched by extracts from the journals of the officers of the expedition. Three months—from December, 1826, to March, 1827—were spent in New Zealand.

**Voyage de la Corvette L'Astrolabe—continued.**

"Routes de la Corvette et Observations physiques, Météorologie, Magnétisme, Température de la Mer, &c." Edited by M. Arago. 2 vols. 8vo. Vol. i: pp. 147; 1833. Vol. ii: pp. 85; 1834.

**DEUXIÈME DIVISION.**

"Voyage de Découvertes de l'Astrolabe . . . Botanique. Par MM. A. Lesson et A. Richard." In two parts or vols., 8vo, with folio atlas.

Part or Vol. i: Sub-title, "Essai d'une Flore de la Nouvelle-Zélande, par M. A. Richard." 8vo. Pp. xvi, 376. 1832. A description of the New Zealand flora, preceded by a short account of its affinities. Lesson (Pierre Adolphe) was one of the medical officers of the expedition. More than 200 specimens of New Zealand ferns and flowering plants were collected on this voyage.

Part or Vol. ii: Sub-title, "Sertum Astrolabianum. Description des Espèces nouvelles ou peu connues, recueillies par M. Lesson, jeune, Chirurgien de la Marine Royale, pendant la Circumnavigation de la Corvette l'Astrolabe. Par M. A. Richard, Membre de l'Institut, Professeur de Botanique à la Faculté de Médecine de Paris." 8vo. Pp. lvi, 167. 1834. Description of the plants, other than those of New Zealand, collected on the voyage. Interspersed with valuable notes and observations. The folio atlas (sometimes in 2 vols.) has 78 plates; 39 illustrate the New Zealand flora and 39 the sertum.

**TROISIÈME DIVISION.**

"Voyage de Découvertes . . . Zoologie, par MM. Quoy et Gaimard." 5 vols. 8vo, with folio atlas in 2 vols. or parts.

Vol. i: Part 1—Pp. 1, 268. 1830. Contains "Rapports faits à l'Académie Royale de l'Institut de France, sur les Travaux de MM. Quoy et Gaimard pendant le Voyage de l'Astrolabe; par MM. Geoffroy Saint-Hilaire, Latreille, Dumeril, Cordier, et Baron G. Cuvier." Then, "Animaux Vertébrés—de l'Homme; Mammifères; Oiseaux." (Part 2, "Poissons," will be found inserted in Vol. iii, part 2.)

Vol. ii: Pp. 686. 1833. "Animaux Mollusques." 58 pages are devoted to general observations.

Vol. iii: Part 1—Pp. 366. 1834. "Animaux Mollusques" continued. Part 2—continues from p. 367 to p. 954. 1835. Contains completion of molluscs, poissons, 8 supplementary plates, and copious indexes to the whole of the letterpress and the folio plates of the "Zoologie."

Vol. iv: Pp. 390. 1833. "Zoophytes." The last 70 pages describe zoological features of the localities visited, and the methods of preserving natural-history collections on shipboard.

Atlases: The 1st vol. or part (1833) has 105 plates, of which 28 (115 figs., 2 New Zealand) are of mammifers, 31 (79 figs., 12 New Zealand) of birds, 20 (49 figs.) of fishes, and 26 (420 figs., 5 New Zealand) of zoophytes. The 2nd vol. or part has 93 plates (1,592 figs., 95 New Zealand) of molluscs. All are exquisitely engraved.

**QUATRIÈME DIVISION.**

"Voyage de Découvertes . . . Faune Entomologique de l'Océan Pacifique, avec l'illustration des Insectes nouveaux recueillis pendant le Voyage. Par le Docteur Boissduval, Membre de plusieurs Sociétés savantes, nationales et étrangères."

1 vo 8vo, in 2 parts. Pp. 716. 12 folio plates: "Première Partie—Lépidoptères; 1832." "Deuxième Partie—Coléoptères et autres Ordres; 1835." The 12 plates (186 figs., 6 New Zealand) are inserted at the end of the botanical atlas.

The volume contains 30 pages of general considerations and a full index.

**CINQUIÈME DIVISION.**

"Voyage de Découvertes . . . Hydrographie." Folio atlas. Pp. 25 of text, and 46 charts and plans. By M. D'Urville. 1833.



## 1831.

**Bays, P.** A Narrative | of the | Wreck of the Minerva | Whaler of Port Jackson, | New South Wales, | on Nicholson's Shoal, 24° S. 179° W.: | &c. | By Peter Bays, | Sailing-master. | Cambridge : | Published by B. Bridges, Market-Hill; | &c. | 1831.

8vo. Pp. iv, 181. Frontispiece of the wreck.

Wrecked September, 1829. Made for New Zealand, and stayed at the Bay of Islands during February and March, 1830. Account of a native battle at Kororarika, the missionaries, and several incidents.

**Beechey, Capt. F. W.** Narrative | of a | Voyage to the Pacific | and Beer- ing's Strait, | to co-operate with | the Polar Expeditions: | performed in His Majesty's Ship Blossom, | under the Command of | Captain F. W. Beechey, R.N. | F.R.S., &c. | In the Years 1825, 26, 27, 28. | Published by Authority of the Lords Commissioners of | the Admiralty. | In two volumes. | — | London: | Henry Colburn and Richard Bentley, | New Burlington Street. | 1831.

8vo. Vol. i: pp. xxvii, 472. Vol. ii: pp. iv, 452. 3 charts and 23 illustrations.

Vivid description of a war-dance at Otaheite in April, 1826, by some New-Zealanders who had just arrived in a whaler. This was performed with such effect that the Tahiti natives ran away. Learnt that Hongi was decimating his countrymen, and trading in tatued heads.

#### The Sydney Herald.

First number published 18th April, 1831. Has in this and later years frequent references to New Zealand—shipping and whaling news; baked heads; White Island; a New Zealand grammar and vocabulary—by Kendall, Busby, missionaries; &c. Afterwards the *Sydney Morning Herald*.

**Tyerman, L., and Bennet, G., and Montgomery, Jas.** Journal | of | Voyages and Travels | by the | Rev. Daniel Tyerman and George Bennet, Esq. | Deputed from the | London Missionary Society | to visit their stations | in the South Sea Islands, China, India, &c., | between the years 1821 and 1829. | Compiled from original documents | by James Montgomery. | — | "Glorify ye" —Isaiah. | London: | Frederick Westley and A. H. Davis, | Booksellers to the London Missionary Society, | Stationers' Hall Court and Ave Maria Lane. | MDCCCXXXI.

8vo. 2 vols. Vol. i: pp. xxiv, 566. Vol. ii: pp. viii, 568. 2 portraits and 12 plates—one, "Wesleyan Mission Station, as seen June, 1824, in Wesley Dale [Whangaroa] in the Harbour of N.Z."

Interesting account by two competent observers. 60 pages devoted to Sydney and to New Zealand. At Whangaroa the vessel was seized and all were put in peril of their lives, but escaped through the intervention of the missionaries, who themselves two years and a half later narrowly escaped massacre. Montgomery, the editor, was the poet, and took a keen interest in the mission. The London Missionary Society was established in 1795, and in 1796 sent its first missionaries to Tahiti and Tonga, in the historic ship "Duff."

**Wakefield, E. G.** Facts | relating to | the Punishment of Death | in | the Metropolis. | By Edward Gibbon Wakefield, Esq. | London: | James Ridgway, London | MDCCCXXXI.

**Wakefield, E. G.—continued.**

8vo. Pp. 194.

2nd ed. appeared in 1832. Same title, with: Appendix | concerning | Murder for the Sale of the Dead Body. | London: | Effingham Wilson, 88, Royal Exchange. 8vo; pp. xiii, 213.

Gives a vivid account of dreadful scenes and experiences whilst in Newgate, which led him to disbelieve in the efficacy of capital punishment. "Whilst in Newgate I had occasion to read with care every book concerning N.S.W. and V.D.L., as well as long series of newspapers published in those colonies."

Reviewed unfavourably in *Quarterly Review*, No. xliii, March, 1832.

**Wakefield, E. G.** Householders in Danger from the Populace. By Edward Gibbon Wakefield, Esq. London: Effingham Wilson, 88, Royal Exchange. 1831.

Ppt. Price 3d., or 2s. 6d. per dozen.

"A clever, interesting, and useful pamphlet."—*Times*, 22nd November. 2nd ed. in 1832.

**Wakefield, E. G.** Swing unmasked; or, the Causes of Rural Incendiarism. By Edward Gibbon Wakefield, Esq. London: Effingham Wilson, 88, Royal Exchange. 1831.

Ppt. Price 1s.

"A true picture of the state of things in the rural districts."—*Spectator*, 18th December.

To the pages of the *Spectator* Mr. Wakefield was a constant contributor on matters of reform, national policy, and his special theories, which he was then developing. In this pamphlet draws attention to the social dangers of the day. In the slang of the day, "Captain Swing" was the perpetrator of these secret incendiarisms.

This and the two preceding were further outcomes of Mr. Wakefield's experience and reflections during his imprisonment in Newgate.

## 1832.

\* **Bennett, Dr. George.** Botany of New Zealand; being a description of Trees, Plants, &c., indigenous to that country. By G. Bennett, F.L.S., M.R.C.S., etc.

*London Medical Gazette*, 1832.

A reprint from that journal. Pp. 148–52, 434–38, 506–8, 628–33, 750–52, and 814–16.

**Busby, J.** Authentic Information | relative to | New South Wales | and | New Zealand. | By | James Busby, Esq. | Formerly Collector of the Internal Revenue and | Member of the Land Board of New South Wales; | now British Resident at New Zealand. | — | London: | Joseph Cross, 18, Lower Holborn; | Simpkin and Marshall, Stationers' Court. | — | 1832.

8vo. Pp. vi, 72, xxviii (appendix). Dedicated to Frederick Goulburn, Esq., Colonial Secretary of New South Wales. Mercator map of the world. 16 pages devoted to New Zealand.

Relates chiefly to the state of New South Wales and the inducements offered to immigration. Recommends very liberal grants of Crown lands to settlers. Short account of the trade between New Zealand and New



**Busby, J.**—*continued.*

South Wales, the natives, and the mission, and a minute from the missionaries on Mr. Marsden's suggestion that a settlement should be formed in New South Wales for such New-Zealanders "who are anxious to avoid many of those evils which they cannot avoid in their own country." Appendix has Wilmot Horton's scheme for emigration, with despatches and reports on the subject.

**\* Character of the New Zealanders.**

"Littell's Museum of Foreign Literature," xxii, 98.

Probably a reprint of an article in an English review.

**Dillon, Capt. Peter.** Extract of a Letter from Chevalier Dillon to an influential character here, on the advantages to be derived from the establishment of well-conducted Commercial Settlements in New Zealand, dated London, May 1st, 1832. Printed by George Nichols, Earl's Court, Cranbourn St., Soho.

Svo. Pp. 8.

Gives his knowledge of New Zealand from seven visits (1809-27); recommends colonial and mercantile establishments; list of marketable products. Some account of Captain Herd's expedition in 1825-27.

For account of Dillon, see later.

**Earle, A.** A | Narrative | of a | Nine Months' Residence | in | New Zealand, | in 1827; | together with | a Journal of a Residence | in | Tristan D'Acunha, | an Island situated between South America and | the Cape of Good Hope. | — | By Augustus Earle, | Draughtsman to His Majesty's Surveying-ship "The Beagle." | — | London: | Printed for | Longman, Rees, Orme, Brown, Green, and Longman, | Paternoster Row. | 1832.

8vo. Pp. x, 371. 7 engravings: 1. Aranghie, the tattooer of New Zealand; 2. N.Z. tattooer at work; 3. A tabooed store-house; 4. A dance of New Zealanders; 5. War speech; 6. New Zealand girl; 7. (Governor) Glass and his residence at Tristan d'Acunha. These are poorly executed, not being under the supervision of the author, who had joined the "Beagle" in 1831.

Reviewed in *Quarterly Review*, Vol. xlviii, 1832; *Westminster Review*, Vol. xvii, 1832; *Monthly Review*, No. cxxviii, 1832; *Edinburgh Review*, Vol. lvi, 1833; and *Protestant Journal*, 1833, in bitter terms.

Part was translated into German in Hoffmann's "Jahrbuch der Reisen, erster Jahrgang," Stuttgart, 1833, p. 204, under the title, "Begegnisse u. Beobachtungen eines Engländischen Malers auf Tristan d'Acunha und Neu-Seeland."

The author, always a wanderer, sailed from Sydney to Hokianga in the "Governor Macquarie," Captain Kent, in company with some members of the Wesleyan Mission. Gives a general account of the natives, the Church missionaries, Captain Herd's settlement at Hokianga (1825), and, from an actor in the scenes, of the massacre of Marion's crew and that of the "Boyd." H.M.S. "Warspite" was the first man-of-war to sail through Cook Strait. Earle's sketches formed the subject of Burford's panorama (*q.v.*), exhibited in Leicester Square in 1831.

**Gregory, Dr. O.** Memoirs | of the | Life, Writings, and Character | of the late | John Mason Good, M.D., | F.R.S., &c. | By | Olinthus Gregory, LL.D. | London: | H. Fisher, R. Fisher, and P. Jackson. | 1832.

**Gregory, Dr. O.—continued.**

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vi, 400. Portrait.

Both Drs. Good and Gregory were friends and correspondents of the Rev. S. Marsden, to whom there are references. The appendix gives Dr. Good's "Summary of the Character and Labours of the Rev. Samuel Marsden."

**Hay, Robert William.** Notices of New Zealand.

A paper of 4 pages and chart of New Zealand in Vol. ii of Journal of Royal Geographical Society, 1832. "From original documents in the Colonial Office, communicated by R. W. Hay, Esq. Read the 9th of April, 1832."

Chiefly topographical information. "In the year 1818, 60 tons of New Zealand flax were sent from Sydney to England, of the value of £2,600."

Mr. Hay was Under-Secretary of State for the Colonies from 1825 to 1836, and Vice-President of the Royal Geographical Society.

This volume also contains two important articles—"Brief View of the Progress of Interior Discovery in New South Wales," by Allan Cunningham, Esq., and "Recent Information from Australia."

**Morrell, Capt. B.** A Narrative | of | Four Voyages, | to the | South Sea, North and South Pacific Ocean, | Chinese Sea, | Ethiopic and Southern | Atlantic Ocean, Indian and | Antarctic Ocean. | From the Year 1822 to 1831. | Comprising | critical surveys of Coasts and Islands, with | Sailing Directions. | And an Account of some | new and valuable Discoveries, | including the | Massacre Islands, | where thirteen of the Author's Crew were massacred and | eaten by Cannibals. | To which is prefixed | a brief sketch of the Author's early Life. | By Capt. Benjamin Morrell, Jun. | New York : | Printed and published by J. & J. Harper, | No. 82 Cliff-street. | And sold by the Booksellers generally throughout the | United States. | 1832.

8vo. Pp. xxvii, 492. Engraved portrait of the author.

Full of interesting remarks and observations. 17 pages relate to New Zealand, from the Auckland Isles to the Bay of Islands, up the east coast, which were visited in December and January, 1829-30. Gives a glowing description of "Auckland's Island," which "is one of the finest places for a small settlement that can be found on any island in the Southern Hemisphere above lat. 35°." In 1823 the schooner "Henry" took from these islands 13,000 "of as good fur-seal skins as were ever brought to the New York market." "Scarcely one to be found now." Same at the Snares.

**Richard, A.** Essai d'une Flore de La Nouvelle-Zélande, &c.

*Vide* "Voyage of the Astrolabe, 1830," of which it forms part.

[**Wakefield, E. G. (?)**] Plan of a Company | to be established | for the Purpose of founding | a Colony | in | Southern Australia, | purchasing Land therein, and preparing the Land | so purchased for the | Reception of Immigrants. | London : | Ridgway and Sons, Piccadilly. | 1832.

Ppt. 8vo. Pp. 74. 3 sketch-maps of parts of Southern Australia.

Probably written by E. G. Wakefield. A practical exposition of the system of colonisation known by his name—that the surplus receipts derived from the sale of land should be devoted, after payment of necessary expenses, to the supply of labour in a new colony; Captain Sutherland's report of his voyage from Sydney to Kangaroo Island in 1819; list of pamphlets on colonisation.

Previous imprint appeared in 1831; pp. 72 and a map.



## 1833.

**Breton, Lieut.** Excursions | in | New South Wales, | Western Australia, | and | Van Dieman's Land | during the years 1830, 1831, 1832, and 1833. | By Lieut. Breton, R.N. | When obliged to have recourse to the superficial remarks of vulgar travellers, &c.—Robertson. | London : | Richard Bentley, New Burlington Street. | 1833.

8vo. Pp. xii, 476. 2 illustrations—1. Regent Villa ; 2. Native Australian weapons.

Sketchy descriptions of places visited. 20 unimportant pages relate to New Zealand. "There are about 150 Europeans in the islands." 744 tons of New Zealand flax, worth £14,000, and timber and spars worth £4,000, were exported in 1832.

2nd edition, with additions, 1834.

**Donlan, M. J. J.** Phormium tenax. | Or | Neptune new rigg'd. | Statement of Facts relative to Experiments | made upon | Phormium tenax, | or | New Zealand Flax. | By | M. J. J. Donlan ; proving that he can render Great Britain totally independent | of Russia, with regard to her Supplies of Hemp and Flax, | for Naval and other Purposes, by the substitution of | Colonial Produce instead of Baltic. | Also | an Account of the Impediments which this | New and Improved Manufacture has met with from | most of the Public Officers of this Country. | Sed magna est, &c. | London. | 1833. | W. Glindon, Printer, 51, Rupert street, Haymarket.

8vo. Pp. x, 188 ; index (p. 1). Paper wrapper, with title as above and frigate in full sail.

Mr. Donlan was an extensive rope and sail maker, and had devoted twenty years to experiment on the best mode of preparing flax and hemp. New Zealand flax he considers by far the best. "Mine are the first and only sail-cloths ever made and brought into actual service from *Phormium tenax*." He angrily describes his ineffectual efforts to induce the Admiralty Board to use his New Zealand manufactures and so save thousands a year. Extensive correspondence and experiments detailed.

**Goderich, Lord, and Busby, J.** Letter | of the | Right Honourable | Lord Viscount Goderich, | and | Address | of | James Busby, Esq., British Resident, | to the | Chiefs of New Zealand. | — | Ko te Pukapuka | o te tino Rangatira | o Waikautā Koreriha, | me te Korero | o te Puhipi, | ki nga Rangatira | o Nu Tirani. | Sydney : | Printed at the Gazette Office, by Anne Howe. [1833.]

8vo. Pp. 10 (in wrapper). Double columns—English and Maori.

Printed for distribution amongst the chiefs, 13 in number, who had addressed a letter to King William, dated Kerikeri, 3rd October, 1831, and delivered by the Rev. Wm. Yate, a returned missionary, asking His Majesty to be their friend and guardian, having heard that the tribe of Marion (the French) was coming to take their land (see this letter ; p. 7, parliamentary papers, 13th April, 1840). In reply, Lord Goderich—Colonial Office, 14th June, 1832—assures them of Great Britain's interest and protection, and introduces Mr. James Busby as the British Resident. Both letters are found in parliamentary papers, 13th April, 1840, p. 7.

In his address Mr. Busby introduces himself, explains his position, and invokes the assistance and friendship of the chiefs. Reprinted in Marshall's "New Zealand," 1837.

**Gouger, R.** Emigration | for the | Relief of Parishes | practically considered  
| By | Robert Gouger. | London : | Ridgway and Sons, Piccadilly ; | and  
Effingham Wilson, Royal Exchange. | MDCCCXXXIII.

Svo. Pp. 14, 1.

Recommendations for carrying out emigration efficiently.

**Laplace, Capt. C. P. T.** Voyage | autour du Monde | par les Mers de  
l'Inde et de Chine | exécuté sur la corvette de l'Etat | La Favorite |  
pendant les années 1830, 1831, et 1832 | sous le commandement | de  
M. Laplace | Capitaine de frégate ; | publié | par ordre de M. le vice-  
amiral Comte de Rigny | Ministre de la Marine et des Colonies. | — |  
Paris. | Imprimerie Royale. | MDCCCXXXIII.

History of the voyage, 4 vols. Svo, with general chart of voyage,  
and folio atlas of 72 plates engraved under the direction of M. de Sainson ;  
hydrography, folio atlas with 11 plans and charts ; zoology, by Eydoux,  
Laurent, and P. Gervais, with 1 vol. of 60 coloured plates ; and a supplement  
of *Lepidoptera* by Feisthamel, 32 pages and 10 plates.

400 pages and 5 plates are devoted to the stay in Van Diemen's Land,  
Sydney, and the Bay of Islands, which was reached on the 4th October,  
1831. The Kawa-kawa, many inlets, Korororeka, and adjacent country  
were surveyed and mapped with accuracy and artistic taste during a week's  
stay. Interesting account of the natives and missionaries, and of the mas-  
sacre of Marion and his crew in 1772. An outcome of the visit was the inter-  
change of letters between 13 New Zealand chiefs and Lord Goderich (*q.v.*).  
1833.

Reference to "La Favorite" in "Life of Henry Williams," Vol. i,  
p. 92.

The | New South Wales | Magazine. | August to December, | 1833. | Vol. I.  
| Sydney : | Ralph Mansfield (Sole Proprietor), Pitt Street ; | J. M. Richard-  
son, London ; and | Bell and Bradfute, Edinburgh.

Svo. Pp. xi, 328. Plans and illustrations.

Discussion on Mr. Busby's appointment as British Resident at New  
Zealand, and criticism on his work on New Zealand, flax, trade, and shipping.  
Mansfield was previously a Wesleyan minister, and became a politician and  
writer.

The magazine terminated with its March number of 1834.

[**Wakefield, E. G.**] England | and | America. | A Comparison of the social  
and political | State of both Nations. | In Two Volumes. | London : | Richard  
Bentley, New Burlington Street. | 1833.

Svo. 2 vols. Vol. i : pp. xii, 331. Vol. ii : pp. 341.

The author of this work was E. G. Wakefield, who writes in a brilliant,  
vigorous style upon questions of social economy then agitating all classes—  
the increase of wealth and misery, uneasiness of the middle classes, free  
trade, superabundant population, and slavery in America. The 2nd volume  
is chiefly devoted to a consideration of the relief of these conditions by means  
of his "Art of Colonization," which he now develops at some length, sum-  
marising the growing movement on the subject, and giving a list of im-  
portant pamphlets, &c. The appendix contains correspondence between the  
Government and some persons desirous of founding a colony in South  
Australia.



## 1834.

**Bennett, Dr. G.** Wanderings | in New South Wales, | Batavia, Pedir Coast, Singapore, | and China; | being | the Journal of a Naturalist | in those Countries, during 1832, 1833, and 1834. | By | George Bennett Esq., F.L.S. | Fellow of the Royal College of Surgeons, &c. | In Two Volumes. | London : | Richard Bentley, New Burlington Street, | Publisher in Ordinary to his Majesty. | 1834. |

8vo. 2 vols. 4 illustrations. Vol. i: pp. xv, 440. Vol. ii: pp. vii, 428. Charming and valuable observations in natural history. Account of the preparation of flax by the New-Zealanders, and its manufacture in Sydney and elsewhere: "New-Zealanders are now employed at Sydney as labourers, and are much esteemed for their steady and sober habits," &c.

Dr. Bennett visited the Bay of Islands in 1829, where he was the first to find the *Libocedrus doniana* (kawaka). He contributed extensively to natural science. Born at Plymouth in 1804, and died at Sydney in 1892.

**D'Urville, Dumont.** Voyage | pittoresque | autour du Monde | Résumé général des Voyages de Découvertes | de Magellan, Tasman, Dampier, Anson, Byron, Wallis, Carteret, Bougainville, Cook, Lapérouse, G. Bligh, | Vancouver, D'Entrecasteaux, Wilson, Baudin, Flinders, Krusenstern, Porter, Kotzebue, | Freycinet, Bellinghausen, Basil Hall, Duperrey, Paulding, Beechey, | Dumont D'Urville, Lutke, Dillon, Laplace, B. Morrell, etc. | Publié sous la direction de | M. Dumont D'Urville, | Capitaine de Vaisseau. | Accompanyé de Cartes et de nombreuses Gravures en taille-douce sur acier, d'après les dessins | de M. de Sainson, Dessinateur du Voyage de l'Astrolabe. | — | — | A Paris | chez L. Tenré, Libraire-editeur, Rue du Paon, 1; | et chez H. Dupuy, Rue de la Monnaie, 11. | MDCCCXXXIV.

4to. 2 vols. Double columns. Pp. viii, 576, and 584. 152 copper plates, containing about 550 illustrations, inclusive of 6 charts and 2 frontispieces of portraits of celebrated navigators, and many woodcuts. Vol. i: pp. viii, 576; 1834. Vol. ii: pp. 584; 1835.

An imaginary voyage, in which D'Urville, as a modern Anacharsis, skilfully weaves into his own pleasant narration extracts from the voyages of other circumnavigators, the whole forming an admirable *résumé*. The story of New Zealand is depicted in 76 pages and 30 illustrations, and includes the outlying Macquarie, Campbell, Auckland, Antipodes, Bounty, Chatham, and Kermadec Islands. Excellent account of manners, customs, natural history, missionaries, &c. Extract from the Rev. H. Williams's journal of his journey to Tauranga in 1832.

A German translation in 2 vols. 4to, 1834-39, Leipsic: "Baumgärtner Malerische Reise um die Welt . . . und mit einigen Anmerkungen und Zusätzen vers. von A. Dietzmann."

**Holman, J.** A | Voyage round the World, | including | Travels | in | Africa, | Asia, | Australasia, America, | &c., &c. | By James Holman, R.N. F.R.S. | &c., &c. | — | London : | Smith, Elder, and Co., Cornhill, | &c. | 1834.

4 vols. 8vo. Vol. i: pp. xi, 491. Vol. ii: pp. xiv, 492. Vol. iii (1835): pp. xv, 473. Vol. iv: pp. viii, 519.

2nd ed. in 1 vol., 1840 (pp. viii, 519): London: George Routledge.

The author was the celebrated blind traveller. His account of New Zealand is derived from the information of a friend, the captain of a trading-vessel to that country from Sydney, who describes, as from personal knowledge, the massacre at Akaroa in 1830 by Rauparaha, assisted by Stewart, of the trader "Elizabeth."

**Lang, Rev. Dr. J. D.** View | of the | Origin and Migrations | of the | Polynesian Nation; | demonstrating | their ancient discovery and progressive | settlement of the | Continent of America. | By | John Dunmore Lang, D.D., | Principal of the Australian College, Sydney; author of | "An Historical and Statistical Account of | New South Wales." | "Omissis ergo" . . . —Lactantius. | London: | James Cochrane and Co., | 11 Waterloo Place, Pall Mall. | 1834.

8vo. Pp. vii, 256.

2nd ed., 1877. 8vo. "Greatly extended and improved." Frontispiece of Mexican temple. Slightly altered title-page. Published by George Robertson, Sydney, Melbourne, and Adelaide. Pp. xvi, 328.

Contents that the Polynesians are of Asiatic origin, proceeded eastward from the Indian Archipelago, across the Pacific, and then discovered and peopled the continent of America somewhere near Copiapo. Was the author of this theory, and bitterly complains of Messrs. Ellis's and Williams's plagiarism in the "Missionary Enterprises." Much reference to the natives of New Zealand.

**Martin, R. M.** History | of the | British Colonies. | By | R. Montgomery Martin, | Member of the 'Asiatic' and of the 'Medical and Physical' Societies of | Bengal. Author of 'Taxation of the British Empire,' of 'The | Political, Financial, and Commercial Condition of the | Anglo-Eastern Empire,' &c., &c. | In Five Volumes. | . . . 'Far as the breeze can bear—the billows foam— | Survey our Empire!' | London: Cochrane and McCrone, | 11, Waterloo Place, Pall Mall. MDCCCXXXIV.

8vo. 5 vols. Vol. i: pp. xi, 543; 3 coloured maps—Possessions in Asia. Vol. ii: pp. xxiv, 522; 4 coloured maps—Possessions in the West Indies. Vol. iii: pp. xx, 604; 10 coloured maps and charts—Possessions in North America. Vol. iv: pp. xii, 624; 5 coloured maps—Possessions in Africa and Austral-Asia—and an appendix, "Secondary Punishments, illustrated in a letter to the Right Honourable Edward G. Stanley" (*n.p.* 56, and index, 4), 1835. Vol. v: pp. xv, 596; 5 coloured maps; 1835.

A work of extraordinary research, reference, and completeness upon colonial matters and policy. In Vol. iv are slight references to New Zealand.

A 2nd ed., much abridged, appeared in 1838 (8vo; pp. 602, and app. 304; double columns; seals and the charters of the colonies reproduced). Afterwards recast, with additions, under the title of "British Colonial Library, comprising a Popular and Authentic Description of all the Colonies of the British Empire, founded on Official and Public Documents, furnished by Government and the H.E.I.C."; maps and plates; 10 vols. or parts; 1843.

In 1851(?) appeared a further modified (but the best) edition—"The British Colonies; their History, Extent, Condition, and Resources: by R. Montgomery Martin, Esq., late Treasurer to the Queen at Hong Kong; and member of Her Majesty's Legislative Council in China. Printed and published by The London Printing and Publishing Company, London and New York." 4 vols. Imp. 8vo; double columns. Numerous maps and portraits. Vol. iii is devoted to New Zealand, Tasmania, Auckland Islands, &c., and is most comprehensive.

Excepting that of 1834, the editions are most puzzling to collate. Some are undated, and were issued in parts of 32 pages each, afterwards being bound into volumes of varying thickness. The labour entailed in them is as enormous as it is valuable, and the author keenly felt the little recognition and assistance vouchsafed by the Government. He was born in 1803, and died in 1868.



**Yarrell, W.** Description, with some additional Particulars, of the *Apteryx Australis* of Shaw. By William Yarrell, Esq., F.L.S. and Z.S.

Trans. Zool. Soc., Vol. i, 1835. Communicated 25th June, 1833. The first full description, with an excellent plate. The specimen was "brought to England from the south-west of New Zealand by Captain Barclay, of the ship 'Providence,' about 1812," and described and figured by Dr. Shaw in the 24th vol. (1813) of the "Naturalists' Miscellany." It was afterwards purchased by Lord Derby.

In Vol. ii, pp. 257-301, Professor Owen also describes the bird, from the same and other specimens; 9 plates.

### 1835.

**Hooker, Sir W. J.** Companion | to the | Botanical Magazine; | being | a Journal, containing such interesting botanical information as does not come | within the prescribed limits of the Magazine; with | occasional figures. | By W. J. Hooker, LL.D. F.R.A. and L.S., | and Regius Professor of Botany in the University of Glasgow. | London: | Printed by Edward Couchman, 10, Throgmorton Street; | For the Proprietor, Samuel Curtis, | at the | Botanical Magazine Warehouse, Glazewood, near Coggleshall, Essex: | &c. | 1835.

4to. 2 vols. Pp. 384 and 381, with plates and portraits of celebrated botanists.

This work was continued in the "Annals of Natural History," &c., 1838, *q.v.*

Vol. ii, 1836, contains a portrait and a "brief biographical sketch of the late Richard Cunningham, Colonial Botanist in New South Wales," giving an account of his botanical explorations in New Zealand in 1833-34. On his return to New South Wales he accompanied Major Mitchell's expedition into the interior. Wandering from his party, he was murdered by the blacks in April, 1835, having just attained his 42nd year. His brother Allan, who succeeded him as Colonial Botanist, arranged his New Zealand notes and collections (together with those of his own) in an extensive series of articles. The first three appear in this volume, and are entitled "*Floræ Insularum Novæ Zelandiæ Precursor*; or a Specimen of the Botany of the Islands of New Zealand. By Allan Cunningham, Esq." (*vide* Cunningham, 1836). The succeeding articles appear in the "Annals of Natural History," as above stated. In a synoptical form they present the results of all previous botanical explorations in New Zealand.

\* **Nightingale, T.** Oceanic Sketches By Thomas Nightingale, Esq. With a Botanical Appendix by Dr. Hooker, of Glasgow. London: Cochrane.

8vo. Pp. 132.

**Torrens, R.** Colonization | of | South Australia. | By R. Torrens, Esq., F.R.S. | Chairman of the Colonization Commission for South Australia. | London: | Longman, &c. | 1835.

8vo. Pp. xv, 303, xxii.

Fully develops E. G. Wakefield's system, without referring to him. The beginning of colonisation in the first colony founded on these principles.

**Yate**, Rev. Wm. An Account | of New Zealand; | and of the | Formation and Progress | of the | Church Missionary Society's Mission | in the Northern Island. | By the Rev. William Yate, | Missionary of the Church Missionary Society. | London: | Seeley and Burnside. | Sold by Hatchard and Son, Piccadilly; and L. and J. Seeley, | 169 Fleet Street. | MDCCCXXXV.

Svo. Pp. 310; contents and index (*n.p.*), 16 pages. Portrait of Rev. S. Marsden, map of New Zealand, and 9 plates, chiefly of the Waimate.

2nd ed. appeared in same year, being rather a reprint on reissue. The title-page alone differs—"R. B. Seeley and W. Burnside."

From a copy in my possession, with critical notes, it is plain that the author's brethren considered many of his statements regarding the customs, &c., of the natives and other matters as quite unreliable. The shells collected by him—29, many quite new—are described by Dr. Gray, of the British Museum, in an appendix. From the Sydney press in 1830–33 was issued, under his superintendence, two of the earliest publications in the native language—selections from Scripture, liturgy, catechism, hymns, &c. (which will be elsewhere described); granting of national flag, with illustration. Mr. Yate arrived at the Bay of Islands in 1828, remaining nearly seven years; he then went Home to see this work through the press; on his return to Sydney in 1836 he was dismissed from the mission for misconduct. He was afterwards appointed chaplain to the Sailors' Home at Dover. Numerous references to him and extracts from his journals are in the *Missionary Register* and *Church Missionary Society's Proceedings*.

### 1836.

**B[ennet]**, G[eorge](?). Letters | to the | Rev. William Yate | from Natives of New Zealand | converted to Christianity, | with an | Introduction and Notes | by | G. B. | "Say among the heathen" . . . | London: | James Nisbet and Co., Berner's Street. | 1836.

12mo. Pp. 96. Price 1s. 4d.

These pious letters from converted natives appear also in Yate's "Account of New Zealand." In this reprint the editor appends a commentary to many. Mr. Yate induced the natives to write to him their religious ideas and feelings, and from the mass of crude correspondence these 30 letters were selected.

Mr. George Bennet, a warm supporter of missions, visited New Zealand in 1824 with the Rev. Daniel Tyerman, as a deputation from the London Missionary Society to their missions.

**Cunningham**, Allan, *F.L.S.* Floræ Insularum Novæ Zealandiæ Precursor; or a Specimen of the Botany of the Islands of New Zealand.

This important monograph on the botany of New Zealand appeared as a series of papers in the "Companion to the Botanical Magazine," edited by Sir W. J. Hooker, beginning with Vol. ii, 1836, pp. 223–33, 327–36, 358–78; then continued in the "Annals of Natural History; a Magazine of Zoology, Botany, and Geology," conducted by Sir W. Jardine, P. J. Selby, Dr. Johnston, Sir W. J. Hooker, and R. Taylor—in Vol. i, 1838, pp. 210–16, 376–81, 455–62; Vol. ii, 44–52, 125–32, 205–14, 356–60; Vol. iii, 29–34, 111–15, 244–50, 314–19; Vol. iv, 22–26, 106–11, 256–62. They comprise the plants discovered by Banks, Solander, the Forsters, and Sparrman during Cook's voyages, Allan Cunningham in 1826, the French naturalists attached to the voyages of "La Coquille" and "L'Astrolabe" (*q.v.*), and by Richard Cunningham in 1833–34, and are arranged and edited by the author. A good description is given of 639 New Zealand species, interspersed with native names, customs, &c., and two plates of *Loxosoma*.

For biographies of the two brothers, *vide* Hooker, 1836, and Heward, 1842.



**Hooker, Sir W. J.**

A brief biographical sketch of the late Richard Cunningham, Colonial Botanist in New South Wales, is in the "Companion to the Botanical Magazine," Vol. ii, pp. 210-21.

Account of his visit to the Bay of Islands and Whangaroa in 1833-34, when collecting plants. Cunningham was killed by the Australian natives in April, 1835.

**Marshall, Dr. W. B.** A personal Narrative | of | two Visits to New Zealand, | in His Majesty's ship Alligator, | A.D. 1834. | By | William Barrett Marshall, | Surgeon—Assistant Surgeon, R.N. | London: | James Nisbet and Co., Berners Street. | MDCCCXXXVI.

Svo. Pp. xvi, 352, and page of *errata*. Plate (native village and chapel). Dedicated to Lord Glenelg, Secretary for the Colonies.

H.M.S. "Alligator," Captain Lambert, was detached from the East India squadron to visit Australia and Polynesia. Spent March of 1834 in the Bay of Islands and Whangaroa. Enthusiastic account of the mission and Mr. Busby, the British Resident. Account of the gift of a national flag to the New-Zealanders. Baron Hugel was a passenger. Second visit. Despatched from Sydney to rescue British subjects wrecked in the "Harriet," and made captive by the New-Zealanders at Taranaki. Remained in New Zealand September and October, 1834. Good description of native pa and huts on the Sugar-loaves. The natives treated on this expedition with cruel severity and injustice. Appendix gives Jackey Guard's account of the wreck; contains also Lord Goderich's letter to the chiefs, and Mr. Busby's address to them. See also parliamentary papers, 31st August, 1835, No. 585.

Dr. Marshall lost his life in the Niger expedition, 1841.

**Murray, John.** An Account | of | the Phormium tenax | or | New-Zealand Flax. | Printed on Paper, made from its Leaves. | With | a Postscript on Paper. | By John Murray, F.S.A., F.L.S., &c. | London: | Henry Renshaw, 356 Strand. | 1836.

Svo. Pp. 34, inclusive of vii. Frontispiece of New Zealand flax plant. List of works (17) by John Murray, with general remarks thereupon. Dedicated to Lord John Russell.

Curious and rare; the paper of a faint brown or cream tinge, and as though peppered. Unrestricted importation of flax would develop intercourse with and civilisation of New-Zealanders. Its cultivation in Great Britain would prove a substitute for Russian hemp. Paper made from it vastly superior to the wretched modern paper, which threatens to sweep away books and records. Description and mode of preparation by the natives. Is reared in the Botanical Gardens of Edinburgh, Glasgow, Guernsey, Paris, and in England. Brought to Ireland in 1798. In 1831 Captain Harris opened a manufactory in Grimsby. Price in British market, £18 to £25 per ton. In 1828, 60 tons imported to England; 1830, 841 tons; 1831, 1,062 tons; 1835, 300 tons. Postscript dwells on the badness and adulteration of modern paper. There was a 2nd ed.

The author was a prolific lecturer and writer on scientific subjects (1786-1851).

**Report** | of the | Formation | and | Establishment | of the | New-Zealand | Temperance Society. | Paihia: | Printed at the Church-Mission Press. | 1836.

12mo. Pp. 8. Blue paper wrapper.

"To such a fearful and appalling degree had that all-destroying vice, drunkenness, arisen in the Bay of Islands . . . that it called loudly for some interference."

**Report of Formation, &c., of New-Zealand Temperance Society—continued.**

The first English book (or pamphlet) printed in New Zealand. The first Maori book was the Epistle to the Ephesians and Philippians, February 1835: Ko nga | Pukapuka | o Paora te Apotoro | ki te hunga o | Epeha, o Piripai. Both were printed by W. Colenso on the Church Missionary Society press, which was landed at Paihia on the 30th December, 1835. The printed notice calling the temperance meeting was: Temperance Society. | Wednesday, the 11th day of May, inst. | A | Public Meeting | will be held in the | Church at Kororarika, | for the Purpose of Establishing a | Temperance Society. | The attendance of all Persons desirous of promoting | Peace, Order, and Sobriety is most earnestly requested. | The British Resident will take the Chair at 12 o'clock. | Dated, May 4th, 1836. | Paihia: Printed at the Press of the Church Missionary Society.

**Report | from the | Select Committee | on | the Disposal of Lands | in the | British Colonies; | together with the | Minutes of Evidence, | and Appendix. | Ordered by the House of Commons, to be Printed, | 1 August, 1836.**

Fol. Pp. viii, 259. Plan of Port Phillip and Dutigalla (Batman's purchase).

Almost the first step in the colonisation of New Zealand was taken with this report. E. G. Wakefield was the principal witness, and in his reply to question 961 he recommends this "most beautiful country, with the finest climate and most productive soil," as being the fittest in the world for colonisation. At the close of the examination Mr. H. G. Ward, the chairman, promised to assist Mr. Wakefield in any undertaking of the sort.

**Yate, Rev. W.** Devotedness to God. | A farewell Sermon | preached at St. Swithin's Church, Cannon Street, January 24, 1836. | By the Rev. William Yate, | previous to his Departure to New Zealand. |

Appears in the *Pulpit*, Vol. xxvii, No. 697. Pp. 10.

"The first time I ever addressed a Christian assembly was from this pulpit; the last sermon when going to New Zealand was from this pulpit; the first I preached on my return was here." Credited by the ancient people at the Bay of Islands as an eloquent preacher. On his return, *via* Sydney, he was temporarily appointed to the charge of St. James's Church, vacant by the sudden death of the Rev. Richard Hill.

**Yate, Rev. W.** To the | Parishioners | of | St. James' Church Sydney. | A Letter | suggested by the approaching | confirmation, | By the | Rev. William Yate, | Chaplain (*pro tempore*) of St. James', and Missionary to | New Zealand. | Sydney: | Printed by Stephens and Stokes, George Street. 1836.

8vo. Pp. 14. Dated 11th July, 1836.

Was at the time temporarily in charge of St. James's, vacant by the sudden death of Mr. Hill, the incumbent. Two months later was interdicted by Bishop Broughton, and, though he denied the charges made, returned to England.

## 1837.

**Annali | della | Propagazione della Fede; | Raccolta Periodica | delle Lettere dei Vescovi e dei Missionari delle Missioni nei due Mondi, | e di tutti i Documenti relativi alle Missioni e all' opera | della Propagazione della Fede; | Che forma il seguito delle Lettere edificanti. | Volume decimo. |**



**Annali della Propagazione della Fede—continued.**

— | In Lione, | Presso l'Autore degli Annali, | contrada detta du Pérat,  
No. 6. | 1837. | Con approvazione dei Superiori.

Imp. 8vo. Pp. 568.

The "Annals of the Propagation of the Faith" were published annually, containing several monthly numbers. With this, the 10th vol., commences the history of the Roman Catholic faith in New Zealand, under Bishop Pompallier. Throughout the volumes are letters from the Marist fathers who performed the missionary work of the order, with other information. They are equivalent to the "Mission Records" of Protestants.

**Busby, J.** Letter from James Busby, Esq., British Resident at New Zealand, to the Honourable the Colonial Secretary of New South Wales.

Dated 16th June, 1837.

Describes the warlike and turbulent state of the natives, which requires the control of a paramount authority, supported by adequate force. The chiefs should be induced to lend their aid, under the guidance of the missionaries, and so form a government.

This and other official documents from Governor Bourke, Captain Hobson, and British settlers are printed in parliamentary papers, 7th February, 1838, No. 122, and copied by Dr. Hinds in his "Latest Official Documents," 1838, *q.v.*

**Chapman, H. S.** Colonization of New Zealand. By H. S. Chapman, of the Middle Temple.

Article in the *Dublin Review*, January, 1837.

Exposition of the principles of colonisation, with special reference to rent, profit, and wages. Reviews "The British Colonization of New Zealand," *q.v.*

**Chapman, H. S.** The | Safety-Principle | of | Joint-Stock Banks | and other Companies, | exhibited in | a Modification of the Law of Partnership. | By | H. S. Chapman, | of the Middle Temple. | London | John Macrone, St. James's Square : | and Effingham Wilson, Royal Exchange. | 1837. | [Price Eighteen-pence.]

8vo. Pp. 54.

Interesting as an early production of Mr. Chapman's, before his connection with the New Zealand Company and his later Judgeship in New Zealand, and as an essay at the beginning of the limited liability of companies.

**Coates, Dandeson.** The | Principles, Objects, | and | Plan | of the | New-Zealand Association | examined, | in a Letter | to the Right Hon. Lord Glenelg, | Secretary of State for the Colonies. | By Dandeson Coates, Esq. | London : | Hatchards, Piccadilly ; Seeleys, Fleet Street ; and Hamilton, Adams & Co., Paternoster Row. | 1837. | Price, Two Shillings.

8vo. Pp. 44. Dated 27th November, 1837.

A hostile criticism of and first attack upon the New Zealand Association's "Statement" and "British Colonization." The proposed settlement would be followed by the worst results to the natives, and paralysis of all missionary effort.

Mr. Coates was lay secretary of the Church Missionary Society, and a persistent enemy of the new colonisation scheme.

The *Watchman*, Wesleyan newspaper, and the *Christian Observer* followed on the same side.

**Coates, Beecham, and Ellis, Messrs.** Christianity | the | Means of Civilization : | shown in | the Evidence given before a Committee | of the House of Commons, | on Aborigines, | by D. Coates, Esq., Rev. John Beecham, and | Rev. William Ellis, | Secretaries of the Church Missionary Society, | the Wesleyan Missionary Society, and | London Missionary Society. | To which is added. | Selections from the Evidence of other Witnesses | bearing on the same Subject. | London : | Published by R. B. Seeley and W. Burnside, | L. & G. Seeley, and T. Mason. | MDCCCXXXVII.

8vo. Pp. viii, 360. Dated 2nd March, 1837.

In 1833, 1836, and 1837 a Committee of the House of Commons was appointed to report on a means for promoting the interests of savage tribes in British settlements, *q.v.* An incomplete report was issued in 1836, *q.v.*

Further evidence and the full report were printed in 1837.

This book reprints so much of the evidence as indicates the effectual means to be the Gospel and missionary effort. Dealing chiefly with outrage and the disastrous results of intercourse between the New-Zealanders and unprincipled white men, it may be viewed as the gauntlet thrown down in the coming fray between the missionary party and the band of colonisers under Wakefield.

**Colonization of New Zealand.** *Blackwood's Magazine*, xliii, 784.

A favourable review of the "British Colonization of New Zealand" and of the Association's plans.

**Colonization of New Zealand.** *Eclectic Review*, lxvii, 382; *Blackwood's Magazine*, xliii, 784.

Describes and favours the New Zealand Association's scheme.

[**Hannah, Archdeacon.** (?)] *Critica Novazealandica Futura.* | A | notable and right marvellous Edition | of the | Melodrame | of | Old Mother Hubbard, | foreseen in the Vista of Futurity | by the | telescopic Art of that most erudite Doctor | Alfraganus Trismegistus. | To be published in the Country of New Zealand | A.D. 3211, | and now præ-brought-forth for the Edification | of the | English Reader. The British Anteprent. | Cambridge : | W. P. Grant. | And Chapman and Hall, Strand, London. | MDCCCXXXVII.

Sub-title: The Melodrame | of | Old Mother Hubbard, | and her | Doggie. | Cum Notis variorum | and with | the Recension and Annotations of | Busbi Fuzwiska. | A new Edition, replete with Corrections and Emendations. | E'Hokianga | Eaheinomauwe | A.D. 3211.

8vo. Pp. 32.

A most comical and witty skit, with burlesque notes, dedicated to Bili-tinka, Professor of English in the University of Kilecockotroni, and apparently aimed at some don's scholarship or scansion. It was written by the Rev. John Hannah, Vicar of Brighton and Archdeacon of Lewee, though "Notes and Queries," 7th series, Vol. viii, p. 271, supposes it by the Rev. T. S. Evans, Canon of Durham. Beyond the title there is no reference to New Zealand.

\* **New Zealand.** *Dublin Review*, iv, 67.

**Ullathorne, Rev. Dr.** The | Catholic Mission | in | Australasia. | By W. Ullathorne, D.D., | Vic. Gen. of the Right Rev. the Vicar Apostolic of | New Holland and Van Dieman's Land. | "Suffer me" . . . —Job. | Liverpool : | Printed by Rockliff and Duckworth, | Castle Street. | 1837.



**Ullathorne, Rev. Dr.—continued.**

12mo. Pp. v, 57, and 1 for appendix.

2nd ed. A reprint in 1837. The paper wrapper has in addition to above title: Printed and published by Rockliff and Duckworth, | 33, Castlè-Street; | And sold by R. Lynch, Manchester; Thomson, Preston; | Milnes, Blackburn; Sharpe, St. Helen's; Cocker, | Wigan; Stone, Birmingham; | Casson, Bolton; Bird, | Sheffield; Croshaw, York; and T. Jones, 63, Pater- | noster-Row, London. | Price ninepence.

An eloquent description of the monstrous depravity of the convict settlement and an appeal for assistance. "The first missionary to reach these countries [Australia] was the Rev. Mr. Flinn in 1818," [1817]. Two missionaries are now on their way to New Zealand from the Missions Estrangers [*sic*], where there is great promise for the natives.

After his return to England Dr. Ullathorne was elevated to an archbishopric in the Roman Catholic Church.

**Wakefield, E. G.** Popular Politics, | by | Edward Gibbon Wakefield, Esq.  
| London : | Charles Knight & Co., 22, Ludgate Street. | MDCCCXXXVII.

12mo. Pp. (contents, 1) 152.

"Consisting of extracts from various publications, by the same author, all of which are out of print." Rare. Many are extracted from his publications already noted; others from the *Spectator*, to which he was a frequent contributor. Radical reform runs through all. Advocates the rights of the people, universal suffrage, abolition of corn laws and punishment by hanging, &c.

In 1836 Wakefield unsuccessfully contested a seat for Birmingham.

[**Wakefield, E. G.**] A | Statement | of the Objects | of the | New-Zealand Association, | with some particulars concerning the | Position, Extent, Soil, and Climate, Natural | Productions, and Natives of New Zealand. | London : | Published for the Association, | Black & Armstrong, | Colonial Book-sellers, &c. | 8, Wellington St. North. | 1837.

8vo. Pp. 8, 27. 2 outline maps of New Zealand (north end and Cook Strait).

Widely circulated. The first part sketches plan, and states that a Bill has been prepared. The second part extracts from various sources the suitability of New Zealand for colonisation.

The first published utterance of the Association.

22nd May, 1837, was the date, and 20 Adam St., Adelphi, was the place, of the first official meeting of the Association. "N.B.—For further information, apply (if by letter, post paid) at the office of the Association, Terrace Chambers, Adelphi Terrace."

[**Wakefield, E. G., and Ward, John.**] The | British Colonization | of | New Zealand; | being an account of the Principles, Objects, and | Plans of the | New Zealand Association; | together with | Particulars concerning the Position, Extent, Soil, and | Climate, natural Productions, and Native | Inhabitants of New Zealand. | With Charts and Illustrations. | Published for the New Zealand Association. | London : | John W. Parker, West Strand. | MDCCCXXXVII.

Fcap. 8vo. Pp. xvi, 422. 5 small charts of New Zealand and Polynesia, and 5 illustrations. Dated 20th October, 1837.

Following the pamphlet or prospectus issued in June of this year, this is the first special exposition of the New Zealand Association (afterwards the New Zealand Company). It was ably written by E. G. Wakefield and by John Ward, the secretary of the Association. It proposes the principles

[Wakefield, E. G., and Ward, John]—*continued.*

and mode of colonisation and government in New Zealand, including the civilisation of the natives. A description of New Zealand follows—topography, native race, productions, trade, and shipping—derived from many sources, and forming an interesting summary. The appendix has an essay, with several romantic suggestions, on the proper conduct of Europeans towards the natives, written by the Rev. M. J. Hawtrey, *q.v.* List of ten works on New Zealand, from Cook, in 1770, to "Report on Aborigines," in 1837.

As the first work of importance issued by the Association, this book is a classic.

**Wakefield, E. G.** Mr. Dandeson Coates, | and the | New Zealand Association; | in | a Letter | to | the Right Hon. Lord Glenelg, | by | E. G. Wakefield, Esq. | London: | Henry Hooper, 13 Pall Mall East.

8vo. Pp. 26. Dated Hans Place, 12th December, 1837.

A smart rejoinder to Mr. Coates's hostile pamphlet. Publishes statements of Mr. Flatt, a returned New Zealand catechist, that Church missionaries there possess large tracts of land and stock; that expenditure on mission is £13,000 a year, with little result; and that a well-organized civil and religious establishment is necessary for the well-being of the country.

From this time the controversy became heated and widespread, reviews and newspapers entering the lists. *Blackwood*, December, 1837, very favourable to the Association's plans. *Eclectic Review*, lxvii.

## 1838.

**Bannister, Saxe.**

The *Journal of Statistical Society* for October has article, "Account of the Changes and Present Condition of the Population of New Zealand."

Attributes disappearance of the native race to their wars, superstitions, bewitching, degraded state of women and polygamy, want of food owing to constant warfare, and introduced diseases.

**Beecham, Rev. J.** Colonization: | being | Remarks | on Colonization in general, | with an Examination | of the | Proposals of the Association | which has been formed | for Colonizing New Zealand. | By John Beecham. | London: | Hatchards, Piccadilly; Seeleys, Fleet Street; | and | Hamilton, Adams, and Co., and John Mawn, | Paternoster Row. | 1838. | Price 1s. 6d.

8vo. Pp. 67.

There were three editions or reprints, the second having a terminal note on the Bughis of Celebes, and the third a circular letter of the author's.

An attack on the New Zealand Association's proposals. "Our colonies have been based upon a principle of unrighteousness" and usurpation, which results in the invariable destruction of native races. The recent proposals of the New Zealand Association would have the same result; they are specious and insincere, and merit condemnation.

Mr. Beecham was secretary of the Wesleyan Missionary Society.

**Beecham, Rev. J.** Remarks | upon | the latest Official Documents | relating to | New Zealand: | (Ordered, by the House of Commons, to be printed, February 7; 1838: ) | In a Letter to a Friend. | By John Beecham.

8vo. Pp. 58. Dated 26th February, 1838.

Printed for private distribution.

2nd ed. adds to title-page: "With | a Notice of a Pamphlet by Samuel Hinds, D.D. | . . . | London: | Hatchards, Piccadilly; Seeley's, Fleet



**Beecham, Rev. J.—continued.**

St., | Hamilton, Adams, and Co., and John Mason, Paternoster Row. | Price 1s. 6d. 8vo.; pp. 75. The whole amplified.

Concludes that the plan proposed by the Association is incompetent to remedy the ills of New Zealand. The case cannot be met by any mercantile speculation—only by a Government measure carried out solely by its own officers. The postscript replies to Dr. Hind's "Latest Official Documents," just come to hand. Excellently argued.

**A | Bill | for the | Provisional Government of British Settlements | in the Islands of New Zealand. (1 June, 1838.—1 Vict.)**

Parliamentary papers, No. 443. Fol. Pp. 25. Prepared and brought in by Mr. Francis Baring and Sir George Sinclair, 19th June, 1838.

Embodies the views of the Association, as modified after discussion with Lord Melbourne, the Prime Minister, and with Lord Howick. Leading features are cession by treaty of New Zealand to the Queen, who should vest the government in Commissioners; systematic sale of land for public purposes; and beneficial provision for the natives. Owing to violent opposition of the missionary party, Parliament threw out the Bill, with disaster to the Association. For debate *vide Hansard*; also *New Zealand Gazette* (newspaper), No. 1, August and September, 1839.

**Burford, R. Description | of a | View | of | the Bay of Islands, | New Zealand, | and | the surrounding country; | now exhibiting at the | Panorama, Leicester Square. | Painted by the Proprietor, | Robert Burford, | from drawings taken by Augustus Earle, Esq. | London: | Printed by G. Nichols, Earl's Court, | Cranbourn St., Leicester Square.**

8vo. Pp. 12. Folded explanatory plate. Description and explanation of 44 views.

**Chapman, H. S. The Colonization of New Zealand.**

Article by Henry Samuel (Mr. Justice) Chapman in the *Dublin Review* for January.

The writer was a friend of E. G. Wakefield, and an ardent promoter of his scheme, and here points out his method.

**Coates, D. The | present state | of the | New-Zealand Question | considered, | in a Letter | to J. P. Plumptre, Esq., M.P. | By Dandeson Coates, Esq. | London: | Printed by Richard Watts, | Crown Court, Temple Bar. | 1838.**

8vo. Pp. 32. Dated 1st February.

Valuable.

Recapitulation of steps taken to prevent colonisation by the New Zealand Association.

Mr. Plumptre was a vice-president of the Church Missionary Society, and a philanthropist.

**The | Colonial Gazette. | A Weekly Journal. | "Ships, Colonies, and Commerce." | Volume First. | 1839. | London: | Published by Joseph Clayton, at 9, Wellington Street, Strand.**

Fol. Pp. 908. 3 columns, reduced to 2 columns with the 37th number. A weekly issue of 16 pages, upon Saturdays, changing with its 38th number to Wednesdays. The first number appeared on the 1st December, 1838.

**The Colonial Gazette—continued.**

This important journal was published in connection with the Colonial Society, which was formed in July, 1837, for the purpose of watching over the interests of the colonies of the Empire. In August, 1839, it passed into the hands of the conductors of the *Spectator*, notably Mr. Rintoul. It is replete with the most varied and special information regarding all the British colonies—parliamentary and other news, trade, shipping, and every conceivable question relating to them. Its details connected with the earliest steps of New Zealand colonisation are full and important, and the advent of the *New Zealand Journal* in 1840 by no means detracted from its special notices of the young colony. In 1847 it changed its title to that of *West India Mail and Colonial Gazette*.

**The Colonization of New Zealand.**

Article in *Christian Observer*, xxxviii, 131.

Opposed to the Association.

**Earle, A.** New Zealand Association. Sketches | illustrative of the native Inhabitants | and Islands of | New Zealand, | from original Drawings | by Augustus Earle, Esq. | Draughtsman of H.M.S. "Beagle." | 1838. | London : | Lithographed and Published, under the Auspices of the New Zealand Association, by Robert Martin and Co., 26, Long Acre. | Committee. | The Honourable Francis Baring, M.P. (Chairman) | Right Hon. the Earl of Durham | Right Hon. Lord Petre | Hon. W. B. Baring, M.P. | Walter Campbell, Esq., M.P. | Charles Enderby, Esq. | Robert Ferguson, Esq., M.P. | The Rev. Samuel Hinds, D.D. | Benjamin Hawes, Esq., M.P. | Philip Howard, Esq., M.P. | William Hutt, Esq. | Thomas Mackenzie, Esq., M.P. | Sir W. Molesworth, Bart., M.P. | Sir George Sinclair, Bart., M.P. | Captain Sir Wm. Symonds, R.N. | Henry George Ward, Esq., M.P. | W. Wolryche Whitmore, Esq.

Oblong folio. Description of the plates, 1 page. 10 coloured lithographs, on thick cartridge-paper: 1. Herald, or peace-maker—Awow; 2. The wounded chief Honghi and his family; 3. Slaves preparing food; 4. Village of Parkuni, River Hokianga; 5. Herald, or peace-maker, and Bay of Islands chief; 6. Kororadika Beach, Bay of Islands; 7. Native family; 8. Native village and cowdie forest; 9. War speech previous to a naval expedition; 10. Amoko, Eana, Hepee.

Very rare.

The title-page has view of New Zealand scenery and imprint of the New Zealand Association's device—two shields, one of the British arms, the other with the New Zealand flag surmounted by the British Crown and supported by a New-Zealander and a British seaman; motto, "Ships, Colonies, and Commerce." Plates faithful and well executed.

**The First Annual Report of the Aborigines Protection Society**, presented at the meeting in Exeter Hall, May 16, 1838, with list of officers, subscribers and benefactors, &c. London: Sold by W. Ball, Aldine Chambers, &c. 1838.

8vo. Pp. 31.

The society was instituted in 1836 to assist the protection and promote the advancement of uncivilised tribes; T. F. Buxton, Esq., president. The House of Commons "Report on Aborigines" in 1836 gave chief impulse to the society. There were annual reports from this date.



**Hinds, Rev. Dr.** The latest | Official Documents | relating to | New Zealand; | with | introductory observations, | by | Samuel Hinds, D.D., | Vicar of Yardley, Herts: | and one of the Committee of the New Zealand Association. | London: | John W. Parker, West Strand. | MDCCCXXXVIII.

Svo. Pp. 46.

The "Official Documents," of which the originals are to be found in parliamentary papers—Correspondence, 13th April, 1840, p. 8 *et seq.*, and 7th February, 1838, No. 12, are—(1) Despatch from Governor Bourke, Sydney, 9th September, 1837, stating that he had requested Captain Hobson, of the "Rattlesnake," to visit New Zealand, and to suggest the best means of securing the common interests of natives and settlers. This encloses (2) Captain Hobson's reply, dated Port Jackson, 8th August, 1837, containing details of observations, and suggesting a form of British jurisdiction. It also encloses (3) a long letter from Mr. Busby, British Resident at New Zealand, dated Bay of Islands, 16th June, 1837, epitomizing state of natives, Europeans, missionaries, and jurisdiction, and affirming the advantages of established authority. (4.) Petition to the King from 200 British settlers in New Zealand *re de* Thierry's proposed usurpation, and asking for protection. From these Dr. Hinds, in his "Introductory Observations," supports the proposals of the New Zealand Association, and temperately replies to Messrs. Beecham and Coates.

Dr. Hinds (1792–1872) was afterwards Dean of Carlisle and Bishop of Norwich. A firm friend of New Zealand colonisation.

**House of Lords Report.** (Brought from the Lords, 7th August, 1838.)

Report | from the | Select Committee of the House of Lords, | appointed to inquire into | the present State | of | the Islands of New Zealand, | and | the Expediency of | regulating the Settlement of British | Subjects therein; | with | the Minutes of Evidence | taken before the Committee, | and | an Index thereto. | Ordered, by the House of Commons, to be Printed, | 8th August, 1838.

Parliamentary papers, No. 680. Fol. Pp. iii, 376. Plan of Hokianga.

This Committee was appointed on the motion of Lord Devon, a supporter of the New Zealand Association, and sat from the 3rd April to the 21st May. The evidence abounds in history and information regarding the country, natives, missionaries, traders, and proposed colonisation. The witnesses were J. L. Nicholas, the companion of Rev. S. Marsden in 1814; Watkins, surgeon, 1833–34; Platt, catechist, 1834–37; Montefiore, Sydney merchant, 1830; Enderby, south whale-fishery, from 1794; Polack, trader, 1831–37; Rev. F. Wilkinson, 1837; Tawell, surgeon, 1837; Nayti, the New-Zealander who returned to New Zealand in the "Tory"; Captain Fitzroy, of the "Beagle"; Rev. J. Beecham, Coates, and Garratt, of the missionary societies; Elliott, Agent-General for Emigration (gives much information on the subject); and Lord Petre, Hinds, Baring, and Dr. Evans, members of the New Zealand Association.

Because of the opposition to the Committee and to the scheme the resolutions were vague—"The question of colonial extension was one of public policy, and for the Government to decide; if support were given, it should be in the direction which had already advanced the native welfare."

**Howitt, W.** Colonization and Christianity: | A Popular History | of the | Treatment of the Natives | by the Europeans | in all their Colonies. | By | William Howitt. | — | London: | Longman, Orme, Brown, &c. | 1838.

Svo. Pp. xi, 508.

Lays open "the most extensive and extraordinary system of crime the world has ever witnessed." The Spaniards in America, the Portuguese

**Howitt, W.**—*continued.*

Dutch, and English in India, &c. Refers to the Pacific islands, and especially to New Zealand, with the traffic in dried heads; Captain Stewart and the "Elizabeth"; the barque "Harriet" at Taranaki; &c.

**Jarman, R.** Journal | of a | Voyage | to the | South Seas, | in | the  
"Japan," | employed in the | Sperm Whale Fishery, | under the com-  
mand | of | Capt. John May, | by | Robert Jarman. | London: | Longman  
and Co. and Charles Tilt.

12mo. Pp. xi, 242.

At the Bay of Islands in March, 1838. Short account of natives, canoes, missionaries.

**Johnes, James.** Legislation | applied to Infant Colonies. | A | Letter |  
addressed to the Commissioners | of the | Association | for | the British  
Colonization | of | New Zealand. | By Arthur James Johnes, Esq. | Of  
Lincoln's Inn, Barrister at Law. | London: | H. Hooper, 13, Pall Mall,  
East. | 1838.

8vo. Pp. vi, 27.

Suggests how to vary English law to suit the requirements of New Zealand colonisation.

**Marsh, Rev. E. G.** An Inquiry | into the | Equity, Practicability and Ex-  
pediency | of the Proposal for | colonizing New Zealand. | By | Edward  
Garrard Marsh, M.A. | London: Published by L. & G. Seeley, 169 Fleet St.  
| MDCCCXXXVIII.

8vo. Pp. 23.

Asserts, as result of past experience, that the scheme of the New Zealand Association must probably fail. It lacks justice and the chance of success, and would injure the natives, who are progressing under missionary efforts, which should be supported by some interposition of the British Government.

Mr. Marsh was vicar of Aylesford and Canon of Southwell, cousin and brother-in-law of Archdeacon Henry Williams. Reference is made to him in Carleton's "Life of Henry Williams."

\* New Zealand. *Penny Magazine*, vii, 325, 417.

**New Zealand Colonization.**

The *Christian Observer* for January and February sketches, and bitterly opposes, the New Zealand Association's scheme, and is especially severe on Mr. E. G. Wakefield, quoting from a letter written in the *Watchman* (the Wesleyan newspaper) of the 17th January by the Rev. William White, an ex-Wesleyan missionary, who makes disconcerting remarks, derived from personal knowledge of Mr. Wakefield and some of his friends.

**Polack, J. S.** New Zealand: | being | a Narrative | of | Travels and  
Adventures | during a Residence in that Country between | the years 1831  
and 1837. | By J. S. Polack, Esq. | Member of the Colonial Society of  
London. | In Two Volumes. | London: | Richard Bentley, New Burlington  
Street, | Publisher in Ordinary to Her Majesty. | MDCCCXXXVIII.



**Polack, J. S.—continued.**

8vo. 2 vols. Pp. xii, 403, vi, 441. Map of New Zealand from Cook, D'Urville, Duperrey, and Herd, with additions by J. S. Polack, 1838; and insets of Bay of Islands, Wangari or Bream Bay, and East Cape. 6 full-page engravings and several woodcuts from the author's drawings.

Full of research and observation. History, topography, and natural products of New Zealand; traditions and customs of the natives; first pakehas; missions; and Baron de Thierry's pretensions. Abounds in curious information gathered from the natives whilst travelling. First known reference to the moa is on p. 303, Vol. i. On p. 282, Vol. ii, is a list of numerals in sixty Pacific, Indian, and African languages. The notes give an account of the discovery and productions of the outlying islands of New Zealand and the whale-fishery.

Joel Samuel Polack, a storekeeper and flax-trader, resided at Kororareka (now Russell). Was a Londoner, and gave evidence before the Lords Committee in 1838. He returned to New Zealand after its colonisation and lived in Auckland. Left for Californian gold-diggings in 1849, and there died. By turns had been an artist in Europe, a ship-chandler in Australia, in the Commissariat and Ordnance Departments in Africa, and a traveller in America.

Reviewed in *Eclectic*, Vols. lxx and xc, and *Monthly*, Vol. exlvii. The former *Eclectic* article is reprinted in John Foster's "Fosteriana," London, 1858, pp. 538-57.

**Rienzi, G. L. Domeny de.** Océanie | ou | Cinquième Partie du Monde. | Revue Géographique et Ethnographique | de la Malaisie, de la Micronésie, de la Polynésie | et de la Mélanésie; | offrant les résultats des voyages et des découvertes de l'auteur et de ses devanciers, | ainsi que ses nouvelles classifications et divisions de ces contrées, | par | M. G. L. Domeny de Rienzi, | voyageur en Océanie, en Orient, &c. &c., | membre de plusieurs académies de France et d'Italie, de l'Institut Historique, de la Société de Géographie, | de la Société de Statistique Universelle, des Sociétés Anatiques de Paris et de Bombay | (Inde), &c., &c. | — | Paris, | Firmin Didot Frères, Editeurs, | Imprimeurs-Libraires de l'Institut de France, | Rue Jacob, No. 56 | MDCCCXXXVIII.

8vo. 3 vols., and a 4th of 304 plates and 5 maps.

A splendid and laborious compilation from all sources of voyages and travels, together with much original matter, collated at first for "L'Univers Pittoresque." 200 pages are devoted to New Zealand, of which a full account is given, derived from Cook to D'Urville and La Place, with many of the author's critical notes and observations, and 20 plates. The outlying islands are also described.

An Italian translation appeared in 1838, by A. Francesco Falconetti; also in 4 vols. 8vo; Venice; Giuseppe Antonelli.

**Symonds, Capt. W. C.** Notes on Cloudy Bay and other Harbours in New Zealand.

Jour. Roy. Geog. Soc.; pp. 8.

## 1839.

**Alison, A.** "Ships, Colonies, and Commerce." A correct Report | of the | Speech | delivered at the | New Zealand Colonization | Dinner, at Glasgow | on the | 22nd Oct. 1839. | By | Archibald Alison, Esq. | London: | Printed and published by Effingham Wilson, | 18, Bishopsgate Within; | &c. | Price 2d.

**Alison, A.—continued.**

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 22.

Addressed to the first body of New Zealand emigrants from the Clyde, on the eve of their departure in the "Bengal Merchant." An elaborate speech, with statistics, insisting on the development of emigration and close relations with emigrants.

The writer afterwards became Sir Archibald Alison.

**Beale, Thomas.** The | Natural History | of | the Sperm Whale: | its Anatomy and Physiology—Food— | Spermaceti—Ambergris—Rise and Progress of the Fishery— | Chase and Capture— | "Cutting in" and "Trying out"— | Description of the Ships, Boats, Men, and | Instruments used in the Attack; | with an Account of its favourite Places of Resort. | To which is added, a Sketch | of a South-Sea Whaling Voyage; | embracing a Description of the Extent, as well | as the Adventures and Accidents that occurred during the | Voyage in which the Author was personally engaged. | By Thomas Beale, Surgeon, | Demonstrator of Anatomy to the Eclectic Society of | London, etc., and late Surgeon to | the "Kent" and "Sarah and Elizabeth," South Seamen. | London: | John van Voorst, 1, Pater-noster Row. | MDCCCXXXIX.

8vo. Pp. 393. 3 engravings and 6 woodcuts. The 2nd ed., though not so indicated on title-page.

Beale cruised in the Pacific during 1831–32, visiting many of the islands, to which he makes interesting reference. Recites Polynesian legend of Kinau and Tuanoa. Mr. Enderby in 1788 extended the sperm-whale fishery to the Pacific. "In the year 1802 ships were sent to whale off the island of New Zealand."

Specially full articles, with notes, on the history of the whale and whaling are in *Simmonds's Colonial Magazine* for 1844–45, and in the *New Zealand Gazette* for 1842. They were written by "W." (Edward Wakefield, the father of Edward Gibbon Wakefield).

\* The Colonization of New Zealand. *Monthly Review*, cl. 38.

**Cunningham, A., F.L.S.** On the Habits of the *Apteryx Australis*, a Bird of New Zealand, closely allied to the *Struthionidæ*, and named by the native inhabitants "kiwi." By the late Allan Cunningham, Esq.

Paper in "Annals of Natural History; or, Magazine of Zoology, Botany, and Geology" Vol. iv, 1839, p. 312. Read before the Zoological Society, 14th May, 1839, and entitled "Rough Notes collected from the New Zealanders (by aid of the Missionaries) on the Habits of the *Apteryx Australis*."

Describes its egg, nest, and habits, and mode of capture.

Confidential. | Documents, | exhibiting | the | Views of the Committee | of the | Church Missionary Society | on the New Zealand Question, | and explanatory of the | present State of that Country. | London: | Printed by Richard Watts, | Crown Court, Temple Bar. | 1839.

8vo. Pp. 55. Dated 4th April, 1839.

Contains also the missionaries' vindication of their purchases of land and their views respecting the New Zealand Association, and describes the formation in New Zealand of an association to exercise the functions of government. The last is interesting, giving the fifteen resolutions of the Kororarika Association, formed on the 23rd May, 1838, by the residents for self-pro-



**Confidential Documents, &c.—continued.**

tection from vicious whites and troublesome natives. Every member to provide himself with a musket, bayonet, brace of pistols, cutlass, and 30 rounds of ball cartridge. Fines ranged chiefly from £5 to £10.

(Proof.—Confidential.) | Documents | respecting the | Purchase of Land in New Zealand | by the | Missionaries | of the | Church Missionary Society. | With a Preface by the Committee. | London : | Hatchards, Piccadilly. Seeleys, Fleet Street. | 1839.

Svo. Pp. xxi, 34.

Contains partial reprint of the preceding. Expresses regret respecting some of the purchases, but is generally lenient to men placed in exceptionally difficult circumstances.

**Domett, A.** Venice. | By Alfred Domett. | “Nor bate a jot | Of heart or hope.”—Milton. | London : | Saunders and Otley, Conduit Street. | 1839.

Svo. Pp. 30. Frontispiece, view of Venice.

Inserted as being probably Domett's earliest sustained effort. A description and philosophical musings on Venice as an historical example.

**Durham, Earl of.** The Report | and | Despatches | of | the Earl of Durham, | Her Majesty's High Commissioner | and | Governor-General | of | British North America. | London : | Ridgways, Piccadilly. | MDCCCXXXIX.

Svo. Pp. xvi, 423.

Lord Durham was the first governor of the New Zealand Company. On the occasion of his visit to Canada he was accompanied by E. G. Wakefield and Charles Buller, who, it is said, had considerable part in the preparation of this report, which contains the scheme for granting self-government to the colonies. A reprint appeared in 1905.

Instructions | from | The New Zealand Land Company | to | Colonel Wakefield, | Principal Agent of the Company.

Fcp. Svo. Pp. 23.

Also found in “Information relative to New Zealand,” and in “Correspondence with the Secretary of State relative to New Zealand”; 1840; pp. 22–27.

Relate to purchase of lands, acquisition of general information as to the country, and preparation for the formation of settlements under the auspices of the company.

**King, Capt. P. Parker, and Fitzroy, Capt. Robert.** Narrative | of the | Surveying Voyages | of His Majesty's Ships | Adventure and Beagle, | between | the Years 1826 and 1836, | describing their | Examination of the Southern Shores | of | South America, | and the Beagle's Circumnavigation of the Globe. | In Three Volumes. | London : | Henry Colburn, Great Marlborough Street. | 1839.

Svo. 3 vols. The appendix to Vol. ii forms a 4th vol.

Vol. i.—Sub-title: Proceedings | of | the First Expedition, | 1826–1830, | under the Command of | Captain P. Parker King, | R.N., F.R.S. Pp. xxviii (2 pages of directions to the binder and of *errata*), 597. 3 maps,

**King, Capt. P. Parker, and Fitzroy, Capt. Robert—continued.**

with insets, and 16 plates (south-west coasts of South America). Appendix contains compass, latitude and longitude, tide, and height tables; magnetic observations; zoology, &c. The expedition left Plymouth for Monte Video on the 22nd May, 1826, and again reached Plymouth on the 14th October, 1830, the ships being there paid off. Captain King was the son of Governor King, and was the well-known Australian explorer. Captain Fitzroy commanded the "Beagle." Mr. (afterwards Admiral) John Lort Stokes, who afterwards surveyed the New Zealand coasts, was a midshipman on this voyage.

Vol. ii.—Sub-title: Proceedings | of | the Second Expedition, | 1831-1836, | under the Command of | Captain Robert Fitzroy, R.N. Pp. xiv (1 page of directions to binder), 694 (1 page addenda). 2 charts and 25 plates (1 of "New Zealanders"). The "Beagle" left England 27th December, 1831, and completed her circumnavigation 2nd October, 1836. Mr. Stokes was mate and assistant surveyor; Augustus Earle (*q.v.*), draughtsman; Charles Darwin, naturalist; Edward Main (Edmund Mein) Chaffers, master (afterwards, in 1839, appointed to command the New Zealand Company's first ship, the "Tory"); and Richard Matthews (*q.v.*), a missionary to the Fuegians, who afterwards re-embarked and remained in New Zealand. Chapters xxiv to xxvi relate to the Bay of Islands, where the "Beagle" remained for the last ten days of 1835. Short account of the natives, missionaries, and traders. The appendix to Vol. ii forms a separate volume; pp. viii, 352; 2 charts, with insets, diagrams, and plates of clouds. Contains various tables, official correspondence, account of the Fuegians, and a vocabulary of their language; correspondence from and to Mr. Busby, British Resident at New Zealand, relating to Baron de Thierry; declaration of independence; and instructions from Governor Bourke.

Vol. iii.—Sub-title: Journal and Remarks. | 1832-1836. | By | Charles Darwin, Esq., M.A. | Sec. Geol. Soc. | Pp. xiv, 629; index, 7 pages (wrongly paginated 609 to 615). 2 charts (southern portion of South America, and Keeling Islands). Forms the original of the "Naturalist's Voyage round the World," which in the 2nd (1845) and still later editions was recast. 19 pages refer to New Zealand, of which Mr. Darwin formed no favourable opinion. The work was published under the superintendence of Captain Robert Fitzroy, afterwards the second Governor of New Zealand, and later known as Admiral and in charge of the Weather Bureau.

**Lang, Rev. Dr. J. D.** New Zealand | in | 1839: | or | Four Letters, | to | The Right Hon. Earl Durham, | Governor of the New Zealand Land Company, | &c. &c. &c. | On the Colonization of that Island, | and | on the present Condition and Prospects of its | Native Inhabitants. | By | John Dunmore Lang, D.D. | Principal of the Australian College, and Senior Minister | of the Church of Scotland in New South Wales. | London: | Smith, Elder, and Co., 65, Cornhill. | 1839.

8vo. Pp. iv, 120. Appendix.

Written on Dr. Lang's fifth voyage to England, in the "Roslin Castle," which put into the Bay of Islands for a few days in a leaky state in January, 1839: 1st, demoralised Europeans are ruining a fine native race, and it is imperative Government should found a British colony on Christian principles; 2nd, a bitter diatribe on the Church missionaries and their mixed plan of evangelising; 3rd, the high suitability of New Zealand for colonisation; 4th, the best means of colonising. The appendix, "South Sea Islands," gives an account of the treatment of the Tahitians in 1838 by Du Petit-Thouars, captain of the French frigate "La Venus." Contains many little pieces of history and scandal, list of vessels visiting the Bay of Islands in 1838, and 10 pages on the origin of the Polynesians. (*Vide Tail's Magazine*, n.s., vi, 611.)

Republished at Sydney, July, 1873, "With a preface and appendix for 1873." Pp. vii, 96. Slightly recast, and substituting initials for names. List of vessels (132), Polynesian origin, and appendix omitted, with a sub-



**Lang, Rev. Dr. J. D.—continued.**

stitution on early landsharking in New Zealand. In October, 1873, Mr. Edwin Fairburn replies in a fly-sheet to Dr. Lang's strictures upon his father, the missionary.

Dr. Lang, who was certainly of the church militant, died at Sydney, 8th August, 1878, aged 79.

**Lesson, René Primeverre.** Voyage | autour | Du Monde | entrepris par ordre du Gouvernement | sur la Corvette La Coquille ; | par P. Lesson, | Membre correspondant de l'Institut. | — | Paris. | P. Pourrat Frères, Editeurs, | Rue des Petits Augustins, 5, | Et chez les Libraires et aux Dépôts de Pittoresques de la France | et de l'étranger. | 1839.

Roy. 8vo. 2 vols. Vol. i: pp. 511. Vol. ii: pp. 519. 42 plates, 19 of which are coloured, and devoted to objects of natural history.

The "Coquille," under the command of Captain Duperrey, visited the Bay of Islands in April, 1824, remaining fifteen days. The official history of the voyage was not published, and the only contributions to it are in these volumes and in the "Observations personnelles" of M. D'Urville, then an officer of the vessel, published in Vol. iii, p. 673, of the "Voyage of the 'Astrolabe,'" *q.v.* M. Lesson was naturalist of the "Coquille." His observations are general, being almost confined to an account of the natives and the language, of which there is a vocabulary, chiefly taken from Lee and Kendall's grammar, which had been published shortly before.

**Macfarlan, Rev. D.** Pastoral Address | by the | Presbytery of Paisley, | to the | Scottish Settlers of New Zealand, | under the Ministerial Care of the | Rev. John Macfarlane, | late of the Martyrs Church, Paisley. | Paisley, | Printed by Alex. Gardner. | 1839.

8vo. Pp. 12. Signed by D. Macfarlan, Minister of Renfrew, 24th October, 1839.

Religious advice to departing Presbyterians who formed the first Scotch colony, and sailed for New Zealand in the "Bengal Merchant," 31st October, 1839. (*Vide* "Marjoribanks' Travels in New Zealand.")

After several years' charge in Wellington Mr. McFarlane became a run-holder in Nelson, and there died.

**Mann, W.** Six Years' Residence | in the | Australian Provinces, | ending in 1839; | exhibiting their Capabilities of Colonization, | and containing | the History, Trade, Population, Extent, | Resources, &c. &c. | of | New South Wales, Van Diemen's Land, | South Australia, and Port Philip; | with | an Account of New Zealand. | By W. Mann, Esq. | Da veniam scriptis . . . —Ovid. | London: | Smith, Elder, and Co., Cornhill. | MDCCCXXXIX.

8vo. Pp. vi, 360. Map of Australia, New Zealand, and the adjacent islands.

A few interesting details scattered through a poor book. Account of official dealings with the last of the aboriginal Tasmanians in 1838. The few pages on New Zealand are taken chiefly from the Rev. W. Yate, whose proper dismissal from the New Zealand mission was, in the author's opinion, the result of black conspiracy.

**Matthew, Patrick.** Emigration Fields. | North America, The Cape, Australia, | and | New Zealand, | describing these Countries, and giving a | comparative View of the Advantages they | present to British Settlers. |

**Matthew, Patrick**—*continued*.

By | Patrick Matthew, | Author of "Naval Timber and Aboriculture." | Adam and Charles Black, Edinburgh; | Longman, Orme, Brown, Green, and Longmans, | London. | 1839.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xi; *errata*, 1; 237. 2 maps (North America and Australasia). Dated 26th November, 1838.

Treats of emigration and colonisation in an able and philosophical manner, and with special reference to New Zealand, which "should be colonized in preference to every other country," and for which an elaborate plan of settlement is propounded. This "plan, with the exception of several amendments, was laid before a member of the present Government by the writer several years ago" (p. 169). Criticizes unfavourably Wakefield's "sufficient price" system.

This author claims to have anticipated Darwin's theory of natural selection, in his work on "Naval Timber, &c.," published in 1831. The claim was advanced in the *Gardeners' Chronicle* of 7th April, 1860, a few months after the appearance of the "Origin of Species," and is admitted by Darwin, who considers it "a complete but not developed anticipation" (*vide* "Life and Letters, &c.," Vol. ii, p. 301 *et seq.*).

Suggests formation of a New Zealand joint-stock company of 20,000 shares at £50 each. Was chairman of the Scots New Zealand Land Company (afterwards New Zealand, Waitemata, and Manakou Company), 1839 (*q.v.*).

**Molesworth, Sir W.** Lord Glenelg and the Ministry. | Sir William Molesworth's | speech | on the | state of the colonies. | — | London: | Henry Harper, 13, Pall-Mall East. | 1839.

8vo. Pp. 59.

Delivered 6th March, 1838. Reprinted in "Selected Speeches of Sir William Molesworth," 1903, *q.v.*

A severe censure on Lord Glenelg's colonial administration. New Zealand is infested with lawless British subjects, who are ruining the natives, despite Mr. Busby's constant complaints to the Government.

The | *New Zealand Gazette*. | No. 1. Wednesday, August 21, 1839. Price 9d.

Demy fol. Pp. 8. 4 columns.

2nd ed., 6th September, with considerable additions.

Forms the first number of the future first New Zealand newspaper, printed in London prior to the departure of the first emigrant-vessels. Contains an historical sketch of the colonisation of New Zealand, and matters connected with the immediate departure of the colonists.

No. 2 was issued at Port Nicholson, Saturday, 18th April, 1840. In No. 20, 22nd August, the additional title of "and Britannia Spectator" was given; altered in No. 33, 28th November, to "and Wellington Spectator." The paper ceased publication with No. 363, 25th September, 1844, and was succeeded by the *New Zealand Spectator and Cook's Straits Guardian* on the 12th October, 1844. Mr. Samuel Revans was the editor, formerly a Canadian colonist, and the founder, with Mr. H. S. Chapman, of the *Montreal Daily Advertiser*, and, with him, was one of the so-called "rebels" in the Papineau insurrection. He finally settled near Greytown, in the Wairarapa, and died 14th July, 1888, aet. 80.

**Owen, Richard.** Notice of a Fragment of the Femur of a Gigantic Bird of New Zealand.

"Proceedings of the Zoological Society," 12th November, 1839. The first contribution to our knowledge of the moa (*Dinornis*). (*Vide* Owen, 1879.)



\* Popular Account of New Zealand as a Field for British Colonization. Glasgow: Lumsden.

Pp. 52.

Prospectus | of the | Scots New Zealand | Company. | "The grand obstruction to the prosperity of Colonies . . . is the grievous monopolies which grasping Home Companies" . . . | Edinburgh: | Adam & Charles Black. | 1839. | Price Threepence.

8vo. Pp. 36.

Meeting held at Perth 24th August, 1839; Patrick Matthew in the chair. Shareholder-emigrants wanted, not capitalists like those of the New Zealand Company; £50 share to cover passage, food for a year, and sum to invest in New Zealand. This company probably developed into the New Zealand, Waitemata, and Manakou Land Company, *q.v.*

R., R. Australia, | Van Dieman's Land, | and | New Zealand; | their History and present State, | with their Prospects in Regard to | Emigration, | impartially examined. | London: | Brittan and Reid, Paternoster Row. | 1839.

12mo. Pp. iv, 59.

Excellent *précis* which, with the 17 pages on New Zealand, are extracts from the best works. The writer signs himself "R. R."

A further issue, with map, appeared in 1840: "Sold by T. M. Cradock, 48 Paternoster Row."

Twenty Years' Experience | in | Australia; | being the evidence of | disinterested and respectable Residents and Travellers | in those Colonies | as to their Present State and Future Prospects; | the | whole demonstrating the superior and extraordinary | Advantages | of | Emigration to New South Wales, | alike to | Men of Capital and the Labouring Classes. | "In the multitude of" . . . | London: Smith, Elder, & Co., Cornhill; Johnstone, Edinburgh; Currie & Co., Dublin. | 1839.

12mo. Pp. viii, 136. Rough map of Australia on the thick paper wrapper.

In 1840 there was a second issue.

Good emigrants' guide to Australia. New Zealand offers poor choice for the emigrant; natives fierce, and little level land. Southern Australia also to be avoided.

Walton, John. Twelve Months' Residence | in | New Zealand; | containing | a correct Description | of | the Customs, Manners, &c., | of the | Natives of that Island, | with other | Information valuable to Emigrants. | By John Walton, | who resided in the Island during the Years 1837 and 1838. | "I am confident that if Colonised on right principles, New Zealand will one day be | the Great Britain of the Southern Hemisphere."—Dr. Lang. | Glasgow: W. R. McPhun, Publisher, 86, Irongate; | N. H. Cotes, London; W. White and Co., Edinburgh. | 1839.

8vo. Pp. vi, 80.

Nothing original. Chapters supplemented with extracts from the evidence in the report of the House of Lords, *q.v.* List of shipping at the Bay of Islands in 1838. Destruction of the "General Gates," American whaler, in 1821. Approves of New Zealand for colonisation.

Walton was found of roving, and sailed from Leith in 1836 in the whaler "William Stovald," Captain Davidson, visiting South Sea islands.

**Ward, John.** Information | relative to | New Zealand, | for the | Use of Colonists. | London : | John W. Parker, West Strand. | MDCCCXXXIX.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vi, 80. Map of New Zealand and outline chart. Dated 9th June, 1839.

Issued by the New Zealand Company a month after the departure of their pioneer vessel, the "Tory." The first 5 chapters are compiled from previous publications on New Zealand, the 6th gives a history of the former and present attempts at colonisation; also prospectus, terms of application and purchase, instructions to Colonel Wakefield, the leader of the expedition, &c. A list is given of publications on New Zealand and on the new system of colonisation.

2nd ed. "Corrected and enlarged." "By John Ward, Esq., Secretary to the New-Zealand Company." "MDCCCXL." Sm. 8vo. Pp. ix (and i), 168. Map and chart. Dated 23rd December, 1839. Details of the ten vessels despatched to date, and of public meetings held at Glasgow and Dublin. The appendices (xi) contain lists of committees, agents, and of colonial establishment; regulations, passage rates, and applications from labourers; Treasury minute and instructions from Colonial Office to Captain Hobson.

3rd ed. "With an appendix containing copious extracts from the First Report from the Preliminary Expedition, MDCCCXL." Sm. 8vo. Pp. ix (and i), 189. Map and chart. Has two additional appendices (xii and xiii), containing extracts from Colonel Wakefield's first despatch, and from a letter of Mr. Chaffers, commander of the "Tory," to the New Zealand Company, both dated "New Zealand, September, 1839."

4th and last ed. appeared in February, 1841. Sm. 8vo. This, as also the later issue of the 3rd ed., were usually bound together with the following work: Supplementary Information | relative to | New-Zealand; | comprising | Despatches and Journals | of the | Company's Officers of the First Expedition, | and the First Report of the Directors. Pp. 191. (*Vide* Ward, 1840.)

\* **Wheeler, Daniel.** Letters and Journal during a Visit to Islands of the Pacific [Tahiti, Tonga, Hawaii, New Zealand, and Norfolk Island], Van Diemen's Land, and New South Wales. 1835-36.

8vo.

Was accompanied by his son Charles.

[**White, Rev. William. (?)**] Important | Information | relative to | New Zealand, | intended to be an Answer to all Inquiries made by those who are | interested in the Occupancy of that Country by British | Subjects, &c., especially with Respect to Questions | relative to its Geography, Soil, Climate, | Natural Resources, and the Validity | of Titles to Lands purchased | from the Native Chiefs | by Foreigners. | Together with | an Appendix, | comprising the latest | Official Documents | relating to that | interesting Country. | Written by a Gentleman who has been a Resident | fourteen years at Hokianga. | Sydney : | Published by Thomas Brennand, George Street, | 1839.

8vo. Pp. viii, 55, xxv. A. Bent, Printer, 67, Pitt-Street, Sydney, at the *Australasian Chronicle* office.

Regular colonisation is now indispensable. Gives a good account of the harbours and trade of New Zealand, natural resources, and native character. Treats of native land tenure and the proper method of purchasing land from the native owners. The appendix consists of New Zealand parliamentary papers, 7th February, 1838, No. 122, being chiefly the "Official documents" referred to *ante*. (*Vide* Dr. Hinds, 1838.)

In 1840 this pamphlet was republished in London, but without the appendix, by J. M. Foster, Took's Court, Chancery Lane, with still longer title and trifling variations. 8vo. Pp. 31. Price 8d. Probably Mr. White, of Hokianga, dismissed from the Wesleyan Mission, wrote it.



## 1840.

**Alison, A.** The | Principles of Population, | and their connection with Human Happiness. | By | Archibald Alison, F.R.S.E. | Advocate, Sheriff of Lanarkshire, | and Author of History of Europe during the French Revolution. | In two volumes. | — | William Blackwood and Sons, Edinburgh; | and Thomas Cadell, | London.

8vo. Vol. i : pp. xix, 572. Vol. ii : pp. viii, 544.

Much of his speech at the colonisation dinner at Glasgow, 22nd October, 1839 (*q.v.*), is here reproduced.

[**Bell, Francis Dillon.**] British Colonization of New Zealand.

Article in Martin's *Colonial Magazine*, November, 1840, Vol. iii, No. 11.

A comprehensive outline of the New Zealand Company's rise, difficulties, and progress. At this time Mr. Bell was the Company's secretary *pro tem.*

**Bennett, F. D.** Narrative | of a | Whaling Voyage | round the Globe, | from the Year 1833 to 1836. | Comprising Sketches of | Polynesia, California, the Indian Archipelago, | &c. | With an Account of | Southern Whales, the Sperm Whale Fishery, | and | the Natural History of the Climates visited. | By Frederick Debell Bennett, Esq. F.R.G.S. | Fellow of the Royal College of Surgeons, London. | London : | Richard Bentley, New Burlington Street, Publisher in Ordinary to Her Majesty. | 1840.

2 vols. 8vo. Vol. i : pp. xv, 402; chart showing track of the South Seaman "Tuscan" round the world, and frontispiece of Tahiti. Vol. ii : pp. vii, 395; frontispiece of Pitcairn Island, and 15 woodcuts (zoology).

Interesting cruise, chiefly in the central Pacific. New Zealand barely mentioned. History of whale-fishery. The appendix (pp. 345-95) valuable, and relates to zoology and botany.

The author was a brother of Dr. George Bennett. (*Vide* p. 88.)

[**Buller, Charles, M.P.**] Responsible Government | for | the Colonies. | London : | James Ridgway, Piccadilly. | 1840.

Fcap. 8vo. Pp. iv, 107.

Member for Liskeard. Was with Lord Durham in Canada, assisted in the preparation of his report, and saw the necessity that colonies should self-govern, upon which he here insists.

An ardent supporter of New Zealand colonisation and of E. G. Wakefield. (*Vide* his great speech in the debate on New Zealand, 17th June, 1845.)

**Busby, James.** Journal | of a recent | Visit to the Vineyards | of | Spain and France : | forming a Guide to the profitable | Culture of the Vine | in New South Wales; | and to the Manufacture of the various | Wines of Australia and New Zealand | to rival those of | France, Spain, and Portugal : | also | Directions for the successful Culture of the Olive, | with useful Remarks on the Preparation of | Raisins, Figs, Almonds, and other dried Fruits, with an Estimate | of their Profits as Articles of Merchandise : | forming a Guide to the Australian Farmer, &c. | By James Busby, Esq. | of New South Wales. | Third Edition. | London : | Smith, Elder, and Co., Cornhill. | 1840.

8vo. Pp. xiv (and i), 177.

Journal from September to December, 1831. Full of information on the subject.

On his return from this visit Mr. Busby was appointed, in 1832, British Resident in New Zealand by Lord Goderich.

**Campbell, E.** The | Present State, | Resources and Prospects | of | New Zealand. | By Edward Campbell. | London : | Smith, Elder, and Co., Cornhill. | 1840. | Price One Shilling.

12mo. Pp. 38. Dated Sydney, April, 1839.

Describes the splendid scenery and resources for trade of the Bay of Islands and Hokianga. Account of Baron de Thierry and his land-purchase through Kendall. (*Vide New Zealand Journal*, 1840, p. 22.)

**Carpenter, W.** Emigration and Colonization | considered | with special reference to | the Australasian Colonies | of South Australia | and | New Zealand ; | ——— | By William Carpenter. | London : | William Strange, 21, Paternoster Row. | 1841.

12mo. Pp. 48.

Ardently recommends emigration as a partial cure for misery, poverty, and overcrowding.

**Chapman, H. S.** Colonization of New Zealand. By H. S. Chapman, of the Middle Temple.

Article in the *Dublin Review*, August, 1840.

A sequel to the writer's article of January, 1837, *q.v.* Continues the history of the company's operations to date.

**Chapman, H. S.** New Zealand.

Article in "Encyclopædia Britannica," 7th ed. Principles of colonisation applied to New Zealand.

Article in 9th ed., 1884, by Wm. Gisborne ; in 10th by W. P. Reeves.

**Colonial Land and Emigration | Commission. | Copy of Instructions from the | Secretary of State. | First General Report, | 1840. | London : | William Clowes & Sons, Stamford St.**

8vo. Pp. 22.

This was the first of the annual reports ; with it was bound the second, for 1842 (pp. 52). They contain considerable information, reference to further documents, and statistics on matters comprised within the functions of the Commissioners who were constituted in January, 1840.

**The Colonisation | of | New Zealand, | from the Counties of | Devon and Cornwall : | a Brief History of the | New Zealand Company of London : | a statement of the Constitution and Plans of the | Plymouth Company of New Zealand : and General Instructions for Emigrants, | &c. | Devonport : | Published for the Directors of the Plymouth Company of New Zealand by H. Granville (Printer to Her Majesty and to the Plymouth Company of New Zealand), 799, Fore St. ; who will transmit a copy, post free, on receipt of sixpence, secured in a prepaid letter. | MDCCCXL.**

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 43.

Sets forth the detailed history of the movement.

2nd ed. in same year (pp. 66), containing copy of part of Colonel Wakefield's first despatch from New Zealand. Gives names of the committees for Scotland and Ireland.



## Correspondence with the Secretary of State relative to New Zealand.

Parliamentary papers, 13th April, 1840.

Extract from *Morning Chronicle* of the 16th September, 1839, detailing visit to the first three departing emigrant-vessels, p. 51, and the regulations agreed to for voluntary self-government, p. 59. Prospectus of the New Zealand Land Company, p. 29.

**Dieffenbach, Dr. E.** Description of the Chatham Islands. By Ernest Dieffenbach, M.D.

Published in the *New Zealand Journal*, 1841, pp. 125 and 158; "Journal Royal Geographical Society," xi, 195, and xii, 142.

Geographical, geological, and botanical description. On p. 100 of the *New Zealand Journal* is an account by Mr. R. D. Hanson of the natives, and the purchase of the islands from them for the New Zealand Company.

Emigration to New Zealand. Report of the speeches delivered by the Rev. Dr. Burns and others at the Philosophical Hall, Paisley, on Monday, the 27th [29th] June, 1840. Paisley: Sold by all booksellers. MDCCCXL.

12mo. Pp. 12.

An appeal for the Paisley New Zealand Emigration Society, composed of working-men desirous of emigrating with their families to New Zealand. Memorial to Lord J. Russell asking for free passages. Rules of society given.

**Gipps, Sir George.** Speech | of | His Excellency Sir George Gipps, | in Council, | on Thursday, 9th July, 1840, | on the second Reading of the | Bill | for appointing Commissioners to inquire into Claims to | Grants of Land in New Zealand. | Sydney: | Printed by J. Tess and Co., Atlas Office, George St. | MDCCCXL.

8vo. Pp. 30. Also in parliamentary papers, May, 1841, No. 311, pp. 63-78.

New Zealand, then a dependency of New South Wales, was being exploited by land-sharks, some of whom asserted their claim to huge blocks of land purchased from the natives. The object of the Bill was to inquire into land-titles and to disallow exorbitant claims. The right of possession following on discovery of a savage country belongs to the sovereign, who alone permits the formation of colonies and the granting of land-titles.

John Walpole Willis, appointed first Judge of the Port Phillip District in 1841, is credited with the preparation of this most able speech.

## Government Gazettes (Collation of).

The earliest are difficult to collate. An account of them is in "The Beginnings of Literature in New Zealand: Part ii, the English Section—Newspapers," by Dr. Hocken (Trans. N.Z. Inst., Vol. xxxiv, pp. 99-114). There was also much confusion after the territorial divisions of New Zealand in 1847 into New Ulster and New Munster.

The first *Gazettes* were printed in the columns of the second newspaper issued in New Zealand—the *New Zealand Advertiser and Bay of Islands Gazette*, Vol. i, No. 1, Kororarika, 15th June, 1840. In this number appears: "The Gazette. New Zealand. Notice is hereby given that all communications from this Government inserted in the *New Zealand Advertiser and Bay of Islands Gazette* are to be deemed official. Given under my Hand at Government-House, Russell, this 12th day of June, in the year of our

**Government Gazettes (Collation of)—continued.**

Lord 1840. W. Hobson, Lieut-Governor. By His Excellency's Command. (For the Colonial Secretary.) Jas. Stuart Freeman."

The first Proclamation, asserting the sovereign rights over New Zealand, is dated the 21st May, 1840. The *Gazette* publication thus continued until the cessation of the paper, on the 10th December, 1840—its 27th number. On the 30th the Church Missionary Society published one number as below (No. 1). On the 19th February, 1841, was issued at Kororaraka No. 2 of the *New Zealand Government Gazette*, which continued until the 15th July (No. 19). On the 7th July, 1841, was issued at Auckland No. 1 of *New Zealand Government Gazette* of the folio size and shape it has retained to the present. Many of its contents were copied into the *New Zealand Herald and Auckland Gazette*, the first Auckland newspaper, which commenced 10th July, 1841.

1840. Dec. 30th. No. 1. *Gazette Extraordinary*, published at the Press of the Church Missionary Society, Paihia. 4to. Pp. 4.

The New Zealand | Government Gazette | (Published by Authority.) | Kororaraka, Bay of Islands, Feb. 19, 1841. [Gratis.] 1841—Feb. 19; No. 2. Feb. 26; No. 3. Mar. 5; No. 4. Mar. 12; No. 5. Mar. 19 (?); No. 6. April 2; No. 7. April 9; No. 8. April 15; No. 9. April 25; No. 10. April 29; No. 11. May 6; No. 12. May 13; No. 13. May 20; No. 14. May 27; No. 15. June 10; No. 16. June 24; No. 17 and supplement. July 1 (?); No. 18. July 15; No. 19. The above numbers, 2 to 19, were published by G. H. Eager, Kororarika, sm. fop. fol., pp. 4, and contained news and advertisements as well as Government notices.

New Zealand | Government Gazette. | Published by Authority. | Auckland, Wednesday, July 7, 1841. 1841—Nos. 1 (July 7) to 23; pp. 167; [Vol. i]. 1842—Nos. 1 to 53; pp. 364; Vol. ii. 1843—Nos. 1 to 52; pp. 295; Vol. iii. 1844—Nos. 1 to 28; pp. 192; Vol. iv. 1845—Nos. 1 to 32; pp. 140; Vol. v. 1846—Nos. 1 to 23; pp. 186; Vol. vi. 1847—Nos. 1 to 28; pp. 142; Vol. vii.

After the territorial division into the Provinces of New Ulster and New Munster each had its own *Gazette*.

*New Ulster Gazette*. Published at Auckland. 1848—Nos. 1 (Jan. 1) to 34; pp. 158; Vol. i. 1849—Nos. 1 to 26; pp. 164; Vol. ii. 1850—Nos. 1 to 25; pp. 156; Vol. iii. 1851—Nos. 1 to 38; pp. 194; Vol. iv. 1852—Nos. 1 to 33; pp. 182; Vol. v. 1853—Nos. 1 to 12 (April 2); pp. 88; Vol. vi.

*New Munster Gazette*. Published at Wellington. 1847 and 1848—Nos. [A] (Aug. 17) to 26; pp. 139; Vol. i (A to No. 6 entitled "Southern Province," 7 to 26 "New Munster"); regular paging begins with No. 2; No. 1 is not numbered, but is referred to in the index as "A." 1849—Nos. 1 to 27; pp. 160; Vol. ii. 1850—Nos. 1 to 24; pp. 121; Vol. iii. 1851—Nos. 1 to 31; pp. 192; Vol. iv. 1852—Nos. 1 to 32; pp. 203; Vol. v. 1853—Nos. 1 to 7 (Feb. 28); pp. 42; Vol. vi.

After the *New Ulster Gazette* and the *New Munster Gazette* ceased issue, on the 2nd April, 1853, and the 28th February, 1853, respectively, the *New Zealand Government Gazette* resumed publication. There was, however, much irregularity and confusion, from the fact that numbers were issued from both Auckland and Wellington. Hence there are errors in nomenclature, pagination, and even name.

*New Zealand Government Gazette*. Published at Wellington. 1853 (Mar. 10 to Nov. 15)—Nos. 1 to 26; pp. 186; Vol. i.

*Auckland Government Gazette*. Published at Auckland. 1853 (April 26 to Aug. 19)—Nos. 1 to 16; pp. 154; Vol. i.

*New Zealand Government Gazette*. Published at Auckland. 1853. (Nov. 17 to Dec. 28)—Nos. 26 to 28; pp. 177 to 190; Vol. i. No. 26 should have been numbered 27, to follow No. 26 of Wellington. Its pagination is also wrong, as, instead of beginning with 177, it ought to have followed p. 186 of No. 26, Wellington, which happened to be of 16 pages, instead



**Government Gazettes** (Collation of)—*continued*.

of 6; but the three together form the first vol. of the *New Zealand Government Gazette*.) 1854—Nos. 1 to 40; pp. 266; Vol. ii. 1855—Nos. 1 to 30; pp. 258; Vol. iii. 1856—Nos. 1 to 44; pp. 326; Vol. iv. 1857—Nos. 1 to 36; pp. 215. With No. 39 of the year 1856 (Nov. 11) the designation of the *Gazettes* into volumes ceased.

**H., G.** New Zealand Colonization. (From a Correspondent.)

R. M. Martin's *Colonial Magazine*, ii, 206. Signed "G. H."

Generally unfavourable to the New Zealand Company's scheme, and instils caution upon the public.

**Hawtrey**, Rev. Montague. An | earnest Address | to | New Zealand Colonists | with Reference to | their Intercourse with the | Native Inhabitants. | By The Rev. Montague Hawtrey, M.A. | of Trinity College, Cambridge. | Honour all Men | &c. | London: | John W. Parker, West Strand. | MDCCCXL.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vi, 140. Appendix.

The noble race of New-Zealanders should be treated by outgoing colonists with justice, equality, and friendship. Numerous suggestions offered with this view. An expansion of the author's essay in "The British Colonization of New Zealand," 1837. Extracts from it are also in his "Justice to N.Z.," 1861. The appendix suggests a form of Constitution for New Zealand, a Lord-Lieutenant, a Senate consisting of landed proprietors and native chiefs, and, in due time, representation.

Whilst a curate in Upper Chelsea, in 1836, Mr. Hawtrey formed a friendship with E. G. Wakefield, and thenceforth took an active and continued interest in the settlement of New Zealand.

**Johnson**, J. P. Plain Truths, | told by a Traveller, regarding our various | Settlements | in | Australia and New Zealand; | shewing Things as they are, | and | as they ought to be; | particularly in | Sydney—Parramatta—Perth—Fremantle—The | Swan River—The Canning—The Murray— | The Darling—King George's Sound— | and in Van Dieman's Land. | The whole drawn up | for the guidance of Emigrants to these Settlements. | By J. Pitts Johnson, Esq. | "Nothing extenuate," &c. | London: | Smith, Elder, and Co., Cornhill. | 1840. | Price Eighteen-pence.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. i (preface) and 75.

Anchored for a few days off Entry Island whilst on a voyage to Valparaiso from Sydney in the "Roslin Castle." Account of no interest or importance. "On Entry Island there are about 120 head of horned cattle, the offspring of a bull and cow left there by Captain Cook."

**Journal** of a deputation of the London Missionary Society to the South Seas, &c.

*Vide* Tyerman and Bennet, 1831.

**A Letter** | to the | Earl of Chichester, | President of the | Church Missionary Society, | on some Matters connected with | the New-Zealand Mission. | By a Clergyman. | London: | Smith, Elder, and Co., 65, Cornhill. | 1840.

8vo. Pp. 31.

Considers it proved that the missionaries hold large tracts of land, and that the practice should be forbidden and condemned.

- A | Brief Reply | to | "A Letter to the Earl of Chichester on some Matters | connected with the | New Zealand Mission, by a Clergyman": | in | another letter to His Lordship. | By | a Member of the Committee. | London: | Hamilton, Adams, and Co., Paternoster Row. | 1840. | Price Sixpence.

8vo. Pp. 16. Dated 20th January, 1840.

Considers the charges by no means proved, hence those accused cannot be condemned. The society has informed missionaries that, if the charges be true, they must resign or surrender to the adjudication of the committee.

- A | Second Letter | to the | Earl of Chichester, | on the Subject of the | Church Missionary Society. | By a Clergyman. | London: | Smith, Elder, and Co., 65, Cornhill. | 1840.

8vo. Pp. 30.

A complete rejoinder to the "Brief Reply." The subject and the three pamphlets are discussed at great length in the *New Zealand Journal*, No. 5.

- Martin, R. M.** The | Colonial Magazine | and Commercial-Maritime Journal. | Edited by | Robert Montgomery Martin, Esq. | Author of "The History of the British Colonies," &c. | "Far as the Breeze can," &c. | Fisher, Son, & Co. | Newgate Street, London; Hunter-Street, Liverpool; | Quai de L'Ecole, Paris. (1840.)

8vo. Published monthly from January, 1840, a four months' issue forming a volume of more than 500 pages.

Somewhat puzzling to collate. It was issued monthly from January, 1840, to June, 1842, 30 numbers forming 8 vols.—7 of 4 numbers each, the 8th and last of 2 numbers. It was then continued as *Fisher's Colonial Magazine* (Vol. i, August to December, 1842; Vol. ii, January to April, 1843; Vol. iii, May to August; Vol. iv, September to December: in all, 17 numbers). A new series commenced in 1844, February to December (11 numbers), forming Vol. i, with the varied title of *Fisher's | Colonial Magazine | and Journal of | Trade, Commerce | and Banking. | New Series — 1844.* In this year *Simmonds's Colonial Magazine (q.v.)* became a competitor.

Contains important articles (some of considerable extent) on the colonies by Wakefield and other eminent writers, referring to trade, shipping intelligence, births, marriages, and deaths, general colonial information, with occasional illustrations.

- Martin, W. C. L.** A Natural History of Quadrupeds and other Mammiferous Animals; comprising a Description of the Class Mammalia, including the principal varieties of the Human Race. By William Charles Linnæus Martin, F.L.S. With 1,500 Engravings on Wood, &c., &c. Whitehead and Co., 76, Fleet St.

Originally published in monthly numbers. Account of the Polynesian race and language, with description of facial, cranial, and linguistic peculiarities of the New-Zealanders. Illustrations excellent. (*Vide New Zealand Journal*, No. 12.)

- Missions | of the | Church Missionary Society, | at | Kishnaghur, | and in | New Zealand. | London: | Hatchards; Seeleys; and Nisbet. | 1840.

12mo. Pp. 152.

New Zealand portion begins on page 91. Sub-title: New-Zealand Mission. | Visit | of the | Bishop of Australia | to the | Church Missionary



**Missions of the Church Missionary Society—continued.**

Society's Mission | in | New Zealand : | and | Notices of its State and Progress. The parts also published separately. Also printed in the *Missionary Register* for December, 1839, p. 542.

First episcopal visit to New Zealand—Bay of Islands—paid in December, 1838, in H.M.S. "Pelorus," Captain Francis Harding, from Sydney, accompanied by Mr. Hadfield, whom the Bishop admitted to deacon's and priest's orders. Virulent influenza (*rewharewha*) raging. Translation of New Testament just completed, chiefly through the labours of the Rev. Wm. Williams (afterwards first Bishop of Waiapu). Confirmation service and form for consecrating a churchyard translated and printed in time for those ceremonials.

William Grant Broughton, the first Bishop of Australia, was consecrated 14th February, 1836, and died in London, February, 1853, aged 65. A good memoir is in his "Sermons on the Church of England," &c.: London; Bell and Daldy; 1857.

**Motte, S.** Outline | of | a System of Legislation | for securing protection to the | Aboriginal Inhabitants | of all countries colonized | by Great Britain; &c. | By | Standish Motte, Esq. | (of the Middle Temple, Barrister-at-Law) | a Member of the Committee, &c. | London : | John Murray, &c. | Price One Shilling, | 1840.

8vo. Pp. 32.

Very complicated recommendations.

**New Zealand.** (With illustrations.)

R. M. Martin's *Colonial Magazine*, ii, 5.

Mainly an examination of Polack's "Manners and Customs." Reprehends the Government for not assisting the Company's efforts to colonise.

The | New Zealand Advertiser, | and | Bay of Islands Gazette. | No. 1. Kororarika, June 15, 1840.

Demy fol. 3 columns. Pp. 4.

The second newspaper issued in New Zealand. Edited by the Rev. B. Quaife, a Congregational minister, and owned by G. A. Eagar, both of Sydney. It was virtually suppressed by the Government in its 27th number, 10th December, 1840, for freedom of criticism. It printed the first *Gazette* notices and the news of the day.

New Zealand Company. | Instructions | to | Agents. | London : | Printed by Harrison and Co. | 45, St. Martin's Lane. (1840).

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 16. Dated New Zealand Company's Office, 14th January, 1840.

58 articles. Duties; remuneration (5 per cent. on sale of lands, £2 for every married couple selected, and 10s. for each adult child); land-sales; selection of emigrants; miscellaneous; despatch of ships.

New Zealand described; together with a few words of advice on the subject of Emigration, in a Letter to the Labouring Class. London: G. Mann, 39, Cornhill. 1840.

Ppt. Price 3d. Passed through 3 editions.

Brief, but good, description of New Zealand: a country most suitable for the labourer, whose deplorable condition in England is well drawn.

Reviewed in *New Zealand Journal*. No. 18.

[New Zealand, Waitemata, and Manakou Company.] Notices of New Zealand. (1840.)

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 40. M. Anderson and Company, printers, Edinburgh.

Issued by the above company, which, perhaps, absorbed the Scots New Zealand Land Company. Its headquarters were in Edinburgh, and it would be in rivalry with the New Zealand Company: 1. General description; 2. Trade and shipping; 3. Southern whale-fishery; 4. Flax; 5. Timber trade; 6. Climate and soil; 7. Purchase of waste lands and emigration; 8. Views of natives as to British settlement; 9. List of estates purchased in New Zealand prior to 1836; 10. Descriptions of Waitemata and Manakou; 11. Regulations of the New Zealand, Waitemata, and Manakou Company.

Contains a letter from Captain W. C. Symonds, surveyor and agent of this company, dated Kaipara, 7th February, 1840. The land on which Auckland is built was part of this property, which extended through from the Manukau to the Waitemata. The Township of Cornwallis was projected on the north of the entrance of the Manukau Harbour. For other reference to the company, see parliamentary papers, 22nd April, 1845; 10th April, 1854; July, 1860; and New Zealand Committee papers, 1844.

The | New Zealand Journal. | (Published every other Saturday.) | London: | Printed and Published by Henry Hobbs Chambers, at the office of the | "New Zealand Journal," 366, Strand. | 1840.

Fep. fol. Newspaper, published fortnightly. Price 6d. Occasional illustrations. Double columns. The first number appeared 8th February, 1840; the last (331) on 6th November, 1852. Indexes not good.

Vol. i: 1840, Nos. 1 to 24, pp. 304. Vol. ii: 1841, Nos. 25 to 51, pp. 320. Vol. iii: 1842, Nos. 52 to 77, pp. 308. Vol. iv: 1843 and 1844, Nos. 78 to 130, pp. 660. Vol. v: 1845, Nos. 131 to 156, pp. 320. Vol. vi: 1846, Nos. 157 to 183, pp. 320. Vol. vii: 1847, Nos. 184 to 210, pp. 340. Vol. viii, 1848, Nos. 211 to 237, pp. 308. Vol. ix: 1849, Nos. 238 to 263, pp. 308. Vol. x: 1850, Nos. 264 to 283 (Oct. 5), pp. 244 to 856. Vol. xi: 1851, Nos. 284 (Feb. 1) to 308, pp. 245 to 544. Vol. xii: 1852, Nos. 309 to 331 (Nov. 6), pp. 545 to 856.

Written in the interests of the New Zealand Company until July, 1850, when that body surrendered its charter to the Government. Contains a most comprehensive, continuous, and often fascinating history of New Zealand affairs from 1840 onward. Its extensive repertory, including the annals and proceedings of the Company and its relations with the Colonial Office, reports of the Imperial and colonial Legislatures, copious extracts from the British and New Zealand Press, extensive correspondence, and journals of expeditions, &c., renders it absolutely necessary for the student of New Zealand history. Many long and important articles, signed "W.," are by Edward Wakefield, the father of Edward Gibbon Wakefield.

Until December, 1843, and prior to his departure for New Zealand, it was edited by Henry Samuel (afterwards Mr. Justice) Chapman (1803-81), of the Middle Temple; then by William Bridges, actuary and secretary of the New Zealand Society (not the Company), and afterwards of the Mitre Life Office, and writer of "New Zealand and Ireland," &c. (q.v.); then by George Butler Earp, a returned New Zealand colonist, member of the Legislative Council, and author of "Handbook for Emigrants" (q.v.); and, last of all, nominally by William Bowler, an officer of the Canterbury Association, but in fact by E. G. Wakefield.

With No. 283, 5th October, 1850, it ceased publication and became amalgamated with the *Australian Gazette*, under the title of *The Australian and New Zealand Gazette* (q.v.), whose first number was issued 19th October. The new journal, however, failed to give that support to the Canterbury scheme expected from it, and, moreover, in No. 8 it vented a bitter remark upon Wakefield and his colonising schemes, exasperated, without doubt, by



**The New Zealand Journal—continued.**

some breach of faith of the old proprietary. This resulted in the *Journal* resuming publication with No. 284, 1st February, 1851, and it continued until its 331st number, 6th November, 1852, when it again and finally was incorporated with the *Gazette*.

**Plymouth Company** | of | New Zealand. | Prospectus; | Terms for purchase of Preliminary Lands; Regulations for labourers wishing to emigrate; | scales of outfit; | &c. | Devonport: | Printed and Published for the Directors of the Plymouth Company of | New Zealand, by Henry Granville, 99, Fore St. MDCCCXL.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 24.

The original prospectus of terms, regulations, &c., before union with the New Zealand Company, dated 19th February, 1840. After union the pamphlet was issued with slight alterations, and with "18th July, 1840." at foot of title-page. There was a large emigration from the west of England.

**Polack, J. S.** Manners and Customs | of the | New Zealanders; | with Notes corroborative of their Habits, Usages, &c., | and | Remarks to intending Emigrants, | with numerous Cuts drawn on Wood. | By J. S. Polack, Esq., | Author of "Travels and Adventures in New Zealand between the Years | 1831 and 1837." | James Madden & Co., 8, Leadenhall Street, | and | Hatchard and Son, Piccadilly. | MDCCCXXX.

8vo. 2 vols. Vol. i: pp. xxxiv, 288; map of the Islands of New Zealand from Cook, D'Urville, Duperrey, and Herd, with additions by J. S. Polack, 1838; and insets of Bay of Islands, Bream Bay, and Tokomaru; 47 illustrations, one of which—"Departure of warriors on a predatory excursion"—is on the title-page. Vol. ii: pp. xviii, 304; vignette of "Waterfall at Waitangi River"; 24 illustrations, Nos. 1 and 3 being interchanged.

Illustrations and observations valuable and original, with copious details of all that relates to the native race. Numerous notes and references compare the usages of the New-Zealanders with those of other nations, the Jews especially. In the appendix is a good account of the forest timbers, edible plants, introduced cereals and fruit, animal life, kauri-gum, flax, &c.

**Reports of the New Zealand Company, with accompanying documents.**

8vo.

These are 35 in number, and are all very rare, dating from 14th May, 1840, to 27th May, 1858, though two or three mere balance-sheets appeared later. At first they were issued annually. The only complete set known to the writer is in the Colonial Office, Downing Street; his own lacks the 28th, 29th, 30th, and 34th. They contain a vast amount of valuable New Zealand history, which is by no means confined to the Company's operations in the colonisation and settlement of the country. The appendix to the 12th report is a special example of this. Many supplements and other documents, noticed below, were issued with them. The *New Zealand Journal*, *Colonial Gazette*, *Times*, *Morning Chronicle*, and *Spectator* usually reprinted the reports, with leaders and reports of the meeting. The first governor or chairman of the Company was the Earl of Durham, who died in 1840; the second, Mr. Joseph Somes, an eminent London merchant, who died in 1845; and, last, the Hon. Francis Baring.

The | First Report | of the | Directors | of the | New-Zealand Company, | presented | to | the First General Meeting | of the | Shareholders, | on the 14th May, 1840. | London: | Printed by Thompson and McKewan, 19 Great St. Helens. | 1840. 8vo. Pp. 38. Appendices A, B, and C

**Reports of the New Zealand Company, &c.—continued.**

(pp. 3). Short history of the Company's formation and principles; difficulties with Government from the outset; Wellington founded. Appendices give particulars of ships despatched to date, and balance-sheets.

*Second Report.* Presented to an extraordinary general meeting. 15th September, 1840. 8vo. Pp. 10. Arrival and despatch of ships; account of land-sales; consideration of dividend

*Third Report.* Annual general meeting. 1st May, 1841. 8vo. Pp. 61. 5 appendices. Relations between the Government and Company cordial; the second colony (Nelson) despatched—correspondence regarding it; dividend of 10 per cent. declared; further instructions to Colonel Wakefield; Mr. Pennington's award; second colony (Nelson)—terms of purchase; Halswell's appointment as Commissioner for Aborigines; balance-sheets.

*Fourth Report.* Special court of proprietors. 16th November, 1841. 8vo. Pp. 5. Appendices A and B (pp. 2). Operations successful; dividend declared, 10 per cent. per annum. Appendix: Profit after paying expenses nearly £170,000; particulars of ships despatched to date.

*Fifth Report.* Annual court of proprietors. 31st May, 1842. 8vo. Pp. 37. Appendices A, B, C, D (p. 1). Favourable account of state and prospects of various settlements—Wellington, Wanganui, Nelson, and New Plymouth. Appendices: Steam navigation; balance-sheets; particulars of ships.

*Sixth Report.* Special court of proprietors. 10th October, 1842. 8vo. Pp. 7. Land-sales somewhat stagnant; dividend declared,  $2\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. for half-year.

*Seventh Report.* Annual court of proprietors. 30th May, 1843. 8vo. Pp. 4-34. Appendices A to E. Jubilant account of progress;  $2\frac{1}{2}$ -per-cent. dividend. Appendices: Balance-sheets; shipping; statement of lands appropriated to each settlement.

*Eighth Report.* Special court of proprietors. 21st August, 1843. 8vo. Pp. 16. Loan required of £100,000; sites to be chosen for Scotch and Church of England settlements; supplemental charter to be sought empowering raising of loan.

*Ninth Report.* Adjourned special court. 19th October, 1843. 8vo. Pp. 4. Declare dividend of  $2\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. for half-year; affairs progressing.

*Tenth Report.* Special court. 15th March, 1844. 8vo. Pp. 4. Operations must be suspended unless arrangements can be made with the Government for pecuniary assistance; so far, the Company's title to land has not received the Crown grant for a single acre.

*Eleventh Report.* Adjourned special court. 29th March, 1844. 8vo. Pp. 3. Government's reply is unsatisfactory; negotiations are proceeding.

*Twelfth Report.* Adjourned special court. 26th April, 1844. 8vo. Pp. 38. Appendix. Representations to Colonial Department are entirely without effect, and it is difficult to determine what course to adopt; expenses have continued and resources diminished; the directors have determined to appeal to Parliament for redress. A commentary is given on the documents appended to this report, which has been forwarded to Lord Stanley.

Documents appended to the Twelfth Report of the Directors of the New Zealand Company, April 26, 1844. London: Printed by Palmer and Clayton, Crane Court, Fleet Street. 1844. 8vo. Pp. xlvii, 1,150, and map of New Zealand. The appendices contain the charter and supplemental charter, and are lettered from A to K, each section being independently paginated, the whole totalling about 1,150 pages, and issued in this form of conspectus a convenient and forcible method of strengthening the Company's claims upon the Government. This important volume was known, from its thick, clumsy shape, as the "Fat Book." It is reprinted in the appendix to the "Report from the Select Committee on New



**Reports of the New Zealand Company, &c.—continued.**

Zealand," parliamentary papers, 29th July, 1844, No. 556: A. Correspondence with the Colonial Department, 1844; B. Agreement with Lord Stanley, 1843; C. Special correspondence with the Colonial Department, 1840 to 1843; D. General correspondence with the Colonial Department, 1837 to 1843; E. Colonial and supplementary correspondence respecting the Company's land-titles, 1841 to 1843; F. The Company's purchases of land from the natives, 1839 to 1842; G. Endowments for the colonial Church and the natives, 1840 to 1843; H. Intelligence from the colony, 1843, 1844; I. Public documents relating to the Colony of New Zealand, 1838 to 1842; K. Accidental omissions and errors. The above gives a succinct history of the Company and its correspondence to date.

*Thirteenth Report.* Adjourned annual court. 29th June, 1844. 8vo. Pp. 138. Appendix. Pending the report of the House of Commons Select Committee, no allusion is made to important questions. The long appendix contains full financial statement, and also matters that would have been appended to the 12th report had there been time—viz., correspondence *re* New Edinburgh Settlement, and with Messrs. de Chapeaurouge and Co. *re* German emigrants for Nelson; particulars of the 63 vessels despatched to date, representing 29,497 tonnage, and 8,893 passengers.

*Fourteenth Report.* Adjourned special court. 31st July, 1844. 8vo. Pp. 216. Appendix. Considers the report of the House of Commons, which is given *in extenso*, as favourable to the views and policy of the Company. Appendix contains full account of the Wairau massacre, its causes, with biographical notice of the victims, and a list of the land-purchases.

*Fifteenth Report.* Adjourned special court. 15th August, 1844. 8vo. Pp. 84. Appendix. The directors are prepared again to issue land orders if the Crown will guarantee titles, which surely, in face of the Commons report, they cannot refuse. The appendix contains extracts from Bishop Selwyn's letters, and the debates in the French Chamber of Deputies on New Zealand, at full length (pp. 51).

*Sixteenth Report.* Special court. 30th January, 1845. 8vo. Pp. 10. The position of the Company with the Government is still critical and unsatisfactory; correspondence proceeding with Lord Stanley.

*Seventeenth Report.* Adjourned special court. 13th February, 1845. 8vo. Pp. 168. Appendix. Relations with the Government are still so unsatisfactory that recourse must be had to presenting a petition to the House. Appendix contains correspondence with the colony *re* land claims, the natives, the various settlements, steps taken for selection of New Edinburgh, and journal of Colonel Wakefield, and correspondence.

"Petition of the New Zealand Company," presented to the House of Commons by Joseph Somes, Esq., M.P., the governor of the Company, 16th April, 1845; also, "Petition of the Merchants, Bankers, and Traders of the City of London," presented by John Masterman, Esq., M.P., 18th March, 1845. Pp. 40. Asks redress for wrongs done whilst prosecuting the undertaking for which the Company is incorporated; hope Government will grant Company title to their lands, and so help the colonists.

*Eighteenth Report.* Annual general court. 29th May, 1845. 8vo. Pp. 120. Appendix. Refers to the petitions and to other steps taken in the House; also to further futile correspondence with Lord Stanley regarding a proposed proprietary Government in New Zealand. Mr. Charles Buller will move for a Committee of the whole House to consider the state of New Zealand and the case of the Company. Appendix gives the correspondence.

Supplement to the Eighteenth Report. Pp. 62. Recent information from New Zealand states that on the 9th and 10th June, 1845, the flagstaff at Russell was cut down by Heki; the natives elsewhere are aggressive, and affairs gloomy.

*Nineteenth Report.* Special general court. 16th October, 1845. 8vo. Pp. 93. Appendix. The efforts made in the House are to an extent successful. Lord Stanley consents to a municipal form of self-government in the various settlements, to concessions as to land-purchase and to titles,

**Reports of the New Zealand Company, &c.—continued.**

and to a Government, loan of £100,000. Appendix contains the correspondence with the Government, and information and despatches from the colony. Account of expeditions to the Wairau and Wairarapa districts; threatening attitude of the natives.

*Twentieth Report.* Annual general court. 29th May, 1846. 8vo. Pp. 264. Appendix and supplement. Directors are tired of a protracted struggle with the Government (Mr. Gladstone, Secretary of State for the Colonies) and constant procrastination, and recommend dissolution, unless relief is secured by immediate legislation. Appendix contains balance-sheets, correspondence, and despatches. For discussion at meeting, *vide New Zealand Journal*, 30th May *et seq.*

*Twenty-first Report.* Special general court. 30th September, 1846. 8vo. Pp. 60. Affairs are more propitious; correspondence with Earl Grey (the new Secretary for the Colonies) satisfactory; suitable Loan Acts have been passed. Appendix contains correspondence and despatches from the colony.

*Twenty-second Report.* Annual general court. 14th May, 1847. 8vo. Pp. x, 64. Appendix and supplement. Proposed arrangements with the Government for three years give promise of success, and should be accepted. Appendix: Balance-sheets, correspondence, and terms for Otago. Supplement: Particulars of proposed monetary arrangement between Government and Company.

*Twenty-third Report.* Special general court. 15th October, 1847. 8vo. Pp. vii, 34. Appendix and supplement. Jubilant and didactic. Appendix: The Act (10 and 11 Vic., cap. cxii) promoting colonisation and authorising loan to the Company (£236,000). Supplement: Interpretation of the agreement between the Government and the Company.

*Twenty-fourth Report.* Annual general court. 31st May, 1848. 8vo. Pp. vi, 67. Appendix and supplement, also "correspondence" privately issued to directors (pp. 114), some of which is in the report. Quiet progress; Canterbury Settlement on foot; arrangements are being made to adjust the land claims in the various settlements, so long a source of annoyance and perplexity. Purchase and deed of grant effected of Porirua, Wellington, and Waitohi (Pieton). Appendix: Balance-sheets, correspondence, intelligence from colony.

Arrangements | for the | Adjustment of Questions | relating to | Land  
in the Settlements | of the | New Zealand Company. | London: | Printed  
by Stewart and Murray, Old Bailey. | 1848. 8vo. Pp. ii, 75. Referred  
to in the 24th report. Correspondence on subject, and agreement that  
Governor Grey shall be the sole arbiter in adjusting land questions. (The  
Nelson settlers especially were greatly dissatisfied with the Company's land  
and other arrangements, and requested amendment.)

*Twenty-fifth Report.* Annual general court. 31st May, 1849. 8vo. Pp. xvi, 102. Appendix. Prefixed is the report of a special general court, convened 27th April, 1849, to adopt means to secure New Zealand from the stigma of being made a penal colony. New regulations regarding the purchase and disposal of lands; death of Colonel Wakefield; progress of settlements; position of Company is good, and will so continue if land-sales progress. Appendix: Balance-sheets, and satisfactory correspondence from all quarters.

*Twenty-sixth Report.* Annual general court. 31st May, 1850. 8vo. Pp. 11. The three-years arrangement with the Government having nearly expired, further negotiations are in progress; balance-sheets. Meeting adjourned.

*Twenty-seventh Report.* Adjourned general court. 2nd July, 1850. 8vo. Pp. 24. Draft proof. Is the Company to continue operations? The agreement with Earl Grey is reviewed; Lord Grey cannot accede to the Company's new application; land and other statements given. Meeting adjourned.



**Reports of the New Zealand Company, &c.—continued.**

Adjourned general court. 2nd July, 1850. 8vo. Pp. 2. After discussion, agreed to adjourn for further consideration whether it is expedient that the Company should surrender its charters to Her Majesty.

Further adjourned annual court, &c. 4th July, 1850. 8vo. Pp. 3. Under cruel necessity, the Company surrenders its charters; a committee is appointed to co-operate with the directors; all but absolutely necessary expenses now cease. Meeting adjourned to 16th.

Further adjourned meetings from 16th July to 31st July, 1850. (*Vide New Zealand Journal*, 13th and 27th July and 10th August.)

*Twenty-eighth Report.* Annual general court. 18th July, 1851. 8vo. The now virtually defunct Company reports its unsuccessful efforts towards a readjustment of its claims upon the Government, for which it will still strive; it must liquidate its engagements with the Canterbury Association, and that body must now raise from its lands its own loan. Meeting adjourned to 30th July, 13th August, and 28th November. Seemed to be a deadlock, and that a call must be made. (*Vide New Zealand Journal*, 26th July *et seq.*)

*Twenty-ninth Report.* Annual general court. 7th October, 1852. Sets forth the present position of the Company in reference to the Colonial Office and the Canterbury Association, and considers the best means of meeting its liabilities. The meeting was adjourned to the 21st October, when a committee of shareholders was appointed to examine the accounts and transactions of the Company, and to report thereon.

*Thirtieth Report.* Annual general court. 31st May, 1853.

*Thirty-first Report.* Annual general court. 30th May, 1854. 8vo. Pp. 8. Little more than complementary of the balance-sheet. Applications to the Government for settlement of claims under their Loan Act still unsuccessful. (*Vide Australian and New Zealand Gazette*, p. 521.)

*Thirty-second Report.* Annual general court. 31st May, 1855. 8vo. Pp. 10. Gratified to say liabilities of the loan at last discharged, and a surplus of £20,000 derived from land-sales effected by the Government on behalf of the Company will be appropriated to the shareholders.

*Thirty-third Report.* Annual general court. 22nd May, 1856. 8vo. Pp. 20. Appendix. History of further transactions in order to finally close relations with the Government and the colony.

*Thirty-fourth Report.* Annual general court. 28th May, 1857.

*Thirty-fifth Report.* Annual general court. 27th May, 1858. 8vo. Pp. 129. The last. After congratulations on repayment of the Company's capital of £200,000 received from H.M. Government for sale of lands at 5s. per acre, the report eloquently narrates with pride the Company's history, gathered from the reports themselves; it refers to the chief actors, and, after proposing resolutions for final items of business, says farewell. The appendices are numerous and valuable—various lists and dates are given from 1825; Acts of Parliament connected with colonies from 1784; list of books, reports, and other publications on New Zealand and colonisation generally; portions of important correspondence throughout the life of the Company; and extracts from the *Journal du Havre*, 1840, and the *Journal des Debats*, regarding the French intentions towards New Zealand. (These are given at full length in the 15th report.) Notice is given that on the 30th June the offices of the New Zealand Company will be closed, and that afterwards communications must be sent to the solicitors, Messrs. Few and Co.

The Company's vast correspondence, documents, &c., perhaps weighing some tons, was handed over to the Colonial Office in 1850, at the surrender of the charters. In 1903 the writer spent some months at the Record Office in going through and tabulating the whole of these documents for the British Government, with the agreeable result that this priceless mass of historical material was presented to the New Zealand Government in 1906.

Two or three mere balance-sheets appear after 1858.

Report | from the | Select Committee | on | New Zealand ; | together with the  
| Minutes of Evidence | taken before them, | and | an Appendix, and Index.  
| Ordered, by the House of Commons, to be Printed, | 3 August, 1840.

Fol. Pp. xii, 207. Parliamentary papers, No. 582.

Prompted and promoted by the New Zealand Company, an influential meeting of merchants, bankers, shipowners, and others was held at the Guildhall on the 15th April, 1840, to petition Parliament in favour of systematic colonisation of New Zealand and to preserve it to the Crown. The petition was presented to the House of Commons on the 22nd May, and a Committee of inquiry was appointed on the 7th July. This report was the outcome, and was favourable. The witnesses were E. G. Wakefield, Saxe Bannister, John Blackett, R.N., John Ward, Dandeson Coates, Rev. Drs. Hinds and Beecham, Charles Enderby, W. Hutt, and Alex. Busby. Their evidence gives an account of the natives and their lands, mission labours, origin and history of the New Zealand Company, and the necessity for government and regulated colonisation, and is thus valuable and historical. The appendix contains an account of Captain Hobson's transactions, the purchase of Port Nicholson, correspondence with the Government, &c., and a copy of the petition, which will also be found in the *New Zealand Journal*, No. 6, p. 67.

\* **Reybaud, Louis.** Histoire et colonisation de la Nouvelle-Zélande.

In *Revue des Deux Mondes*, 15th January, 1840, tome xxi, 145-83.  
1. Vues générales sur les îles Polynésiennes ; 2. Premiers voyages à la N.Z. ;  
3. Voyages en Europe de quelques Zélandais ; 4. Européens naturalisés dans la N.Z. ; 5. N.Z. depuis l'établissement des missions ; 6. Colonisation anglaise. (Founded on the House of Lords report, August, 1838.)

**Rudge, Rev. Dr.** An Address to the New Zealand Emigrants delivered at the Depot, Deptford, Oct. 11, 1840. By James Rudge, D.D. London : W. E. Painter, Strand.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. 51.

The Rev. Dr. Rudge, rector of Hawkechurch, Dorset, persuaded twenty labourers in his parish to exchange their poverty for plenty by emigration. He brought them to Deptford and watched over them until their departure in the "Lady Nugent." His admirable address is also printed in the *New Zealand Journal*, No. 20. His wife was a daughter of Baron de Thierry.

**Russell, A.** A Tour | through the | Australian Colonies | in | 1839, | with  
Notes and Incidents of a Voyage | round the Globe, | calling at | New Zealand and South America. | By A. Russell. | Till led by thee o'er many, &c. |  
Second Edition. | Glasgow : | David Robertson—Duncan Campbell. | Edinburgh : Oliphant & Son. | London : Hugh Cunningham, | Trafalgar Square. |  
MDCCCXL.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 6 (*n.p.*), 332.

Sketchy account of the author's tour. Anchored for three days in Cloudy Bay ; lively description of a whale-hunt—"a very wicked fish." On p. 331 are rates of passage-money charged in 1839 between Australian and British ports.

**Swainson, W.** Observations | on the Climate of | New Zealand ; | principally  
with reference to | its sanative Character. | By William Swainson, Esq. |  
London : | Smith, Elder, and Co., | Cornhill. | 1840.



**Swainson, W.**—*continued.*

8vo. Pp. 79.

Collected from various publications, from which the writer infers the high salubrity of the New Zealand climate. Gives Major Cruise's observations in the form of a weather-table.

Noticed in *New Zealand Journal*, 22nd February, 1840.

Mr. Swainson came to Auckland in 1841 with Sir William Martin, the Chief Justice, and there died in December, 1884. He was Attorney-General, and author of other works relating to New Zealand, *q.v.*

**Ward John.** Supplementary Information | relative to | New-Zealand; | comprising | Despatches and Journals | of the | Company's Officers of the First Expedition, | and the | First Report of the Directors. | London: | John W. Parker, West Strand. | MDCCCXL.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. 191. 7 reports or despatches.

This contains Colonel Wakefield's first despatch from New Zealand, dated on board the "Tory," Queen Charlotte Sound, 1st September, 1839. Describes the natives, the whaling population, his purchase of Port Nicholson—"where my intention is to plant the first settlement, and where I have ordered several houses to be built"—and of Cloudy Bay, his voyage to Hokianga, and the principal harbours, with wayside notes, table of population, &c. Captain Chaffers's sailing directions for Cook Strait and neighbourhood follow, Dr. Dieffenbach's report on natural history and the natives, with meteorological journal, and account of Rauparaha. The latest date from New Zealand is 13th December, 1839.

Mr. Ward, C.B., was first secretary of the New Zealand Company, and was succeeded by Mr. Thomas Cudbert Harington in 1843. He then entered the British diplomatic service in Germany. Died at Dover in September, 1890, *aet.* 86.

**Young, W. C.** New Zealand described. By William Curling Young.

Ppt.

Compilation for the use of emigrants. The writer early emigrated to Nelson, where he was drowned shortly after his arrival. His brother (Sir Frederick) was the well-known writer and speaker on Imperialism, and a member of the Royal Colonial Institute.

## 1841.

The Auckland Chronicle | and | New Zealand Colonist. | No. 1. Auckland, Monday, November 8, 1841. Vol. I.

Demy fol. Pp. 4.

It ceased in December of the same year, but revived in a new series and in an enlarged form, with 5 columns, from November, 1842, to July, 1843. After another stoppage, it reappeared in October, 1843, in a reduced form of 4 columns, and continued until the beginning of 1845, when it expired. Messrs. Kitchen and Barrow were successive editors.

**The Australian Colonies.**

Article in *Quarterly Review*, June, 1841, with considerable reference to New Zealand and Mr. Enderby's South Sea fishery at the Auckland Isles.

**Barbados, Bishop of.** A | Sermon | preached in the Chapel of Lambeth Palace, | at the | Consecration | of the | Lord Bishop of New Zealand, | on Sunday,

**Barbados, Bishop of—continued.**

Oct. 17, 1841. | By | William-Hart, | Bishop of Barbados and the Leeward Islands. | Published at the Archbishop's request. | London : | Rivingtons. | 1841.

Svo. Pp. 28. 1 Tim. iv, 10.  
William Hart Coleridge, D.D.

**Bidwill, J. C.** Rambles | in | New Zealand. | By John Carne Bidwill, | (late of Exeter,) | Sidney, New South Wales. | London : | Published by W. S. Orr and Co., Paternoster Row : | and J. Fitze, Exeter. | MDCCLXLI. | (Price 2s. 6d.)

Svo. Pp. viii, 104. Map of the author's route.

A Sydney merchant. Walked from Tauranga to Taupo and through part of the Thames Valley in February–April, 1839. Made the first ascent of Tongariro. After his descent met the chief Te Heu Heu, who was furious with him for desecrating the mountain by climbing it. Describes a war-dance. Much botanical and other observation. Resided in 1840 at Port Nicholson. Died at Maryborough in 1853, æt. 38.

Second ascent of Tongariro was made by Henry Dyson, March, 1851 (*vide the New Zealander*, 30th March, 1853), and the third by Dr. (Sir James) Hector.

**Bright, John.** Hand-book for Emigrants, | and others, | being a history of | New Zealand, | its State and Prospects, | previous and subsequent to the Proclamation | of Her Majesty's Authority : | also | Remarks on the Climate and Colonies of the | Australian Continent. | By | John Bright, M.R.C.S. | Resident for four years in the Southern Hemisphere. | "Haud ignara"  
. . . | London : | Henry Hooper, 13, Pall Mall East. | 1841.

Svo. Pp. 212.

Comprehensive general commentary. Description of Kororareka in 1839, and of the signing of the Treaty of Waitangi in 1840.

**Carpenter, W.** Relief for the unemployed : | Emigration and Colonization | considered | with special reference to | The Australasian Colonies | of South Australia | and New Zealand ; | with some proofs of their rich natural resources, and of their capabilities of furnishing productive employment for innumerable labourers and such capitalists unable to employ remunerative employment at home. | By William Carpenter. | London : | William Strange, 21, Paternoster-Row | 1841.

12mo. Pp. 48.

Written with the ardent desire to improve the condition of the working-classes, in whom he is much interested. Describes and approves of the new system of colonisation.

**Chapman, H. S.** Emigration : comparative prospects of our new colonies.

The *Westminster Review*, Vol. xxxv, No. 1, pp. 131 to 187. 1841.

Sketch of the British colonies, especially the Australasian, and of the Wakefield system of colonisation. Notes on New Zealand to date. 4 coloured maps (one of Port Nicholson). By H[enry] S[amuel] C[hapman], appointed in 1843 Judge of the Supreme Court, New Zealand.



**Deed** | of | Co-Partnership | of the | New Zealand | Banking Company. | Estab-  
lished 1st September, 1840. | Kororareka : | G. A. Eagar, printer. | 1841.

Svo. Pp. 44.

The first New Zealand bank of the colony. Eight directors, and 177 clauses in the deed.

**Dieffenbach, Dr. E.** New Zealand | and | its Native Population. | By |  
Ernest Dieffenbach, M.D. | Naturalist to the New Zealand Company, |  
Honorary Member of the Aborigines' Protection Society, | &c. | London :  
| Smith, Elder, and Co., Cornhill : | &c. | 1841.

Svo. Pp. x, 32. Also in *New Zealand Journal*, 1841, pp. 202, 238, and 260.

Chiefly the natives around Cook Strait, who live in amity with the whalers, whose contact has improved them. Describes their mode of life, and that of the old whalers, whose names and history are given.

**Dumont D'Urville, Capt. Jules-Sébastien-César.** Voyage | au Pole Sud |  
et dans l'Océanie | sur les corvettes | l'Astrolabe et la Zélée, | exécuté par  
Ordre du Roi | pendant les Années 1837-1838-1839-1840 | sous le commande-  
ment | de M. J. Dumont D'Urville, | Capitaine de vaisseau. | Publié par  
Ordonnance de Sa Majesté. | — | Histoire du Voyage, | par M. Dumont  
D'Urville. | Tome Premier. | Paris, | Gide, Editeur, | Rue des Petits-Augus-  
tins, 5, près le Quai Malaquais. | 1841.

1. Histoire du voyage, 10 vols. Svo, et atlas pittoresque, 2 vols. obl. fol., de 207 planches (1841-46). 2. Anthropologie et physiologie humaine, par Dumoutier, 1 vol. Svo, et atlas, fol., de 50 pl. coloriées (1846). 3. Botanique, par C. Montague, Hombron et Jacquinot, 2 vols. Svo, et atlas, fol., de 66 pl. col. 4. Géologie et palæontologie, par J. Grange, 2 vols. Svo, et atlas, fol., de 13 pl. et cartes (1848). 5. Hydrographie, par Vincendon-Dumoulin, 2 vols. Svo, et atlas, fol., de 57 cartes (1843-47). 6. Zoologie, 5 vols. Svo, et atlas, fol., de 140 pl. col. par Hombron et Jacquinot (1846).

Due to Captain D'Urville's calamitous death by cremation in a railway accident, the work of completing the "History of the Voyage" from Vol. iii devolved on his fellow-companion M. Dumoulin. Parts of Vols. viii and ix (from 12th December, 1839, to 4th May, 1840) are devoted to Van Diemen's Land, the Auckland Isles, the claims to Antarctic discovery by Commodore Wilkes in the United States Exploring Expedition, and to New Zealand, and these are supplemented with copious notes by members of the expedition. Four days in April were spent in Port Otago, of which an illustration is given, with an account of the whaling settlement and the wretched condition of the natives and their chief Tairaoa; Akaroa and neighbourhood, and its suitability as a settlement for the expected French emigrants. The Bay of Islands was entered on 26th April, where a week's stay was made during the excitement consequent upon Governor Hobson's arrival and the signing of the Treaty of Waitangi. Account of Kororareka; interview with Baron de Thierry; the missionaries; the whalers; and opposition to the new colonisation.

This was D'Urville's third visit to New Zealand. On the first occasion it was under Duperrey, as lieutenant in the "Coquille," in 1824; then as commander of the "Astrolabe" (which was the "Coquille" renamed), in 1827; and last as above.

**Du Petit-Thouars, Capt.** Voyage | autour du Monde | sur la Frégate | La  
Vénus, | pendant les Années 1836-1839, | publié par ordre du Roi, | sous les  
Auspices du Ministre de la Marine, | par Abel Du Petit-Thouars, | Capitaine

**Du Petit-Thouars, Capt.—continued.**

du vaisseau, Commandeur de la Légion d'Honneur. | — | Paris, | Gide, |  
Éditeur, | Rue de Seine-Saint-Germain, 6 bis. | 1840-1.

1. Relation historique du voyage, 4 vols. roy. 8vo, et atlas in-fol. de 70 planches noires et coloriées. 2. Zoologie, 1 vol. 8vo, et atlas in-fol. de 79 planches coloriées. 3. Botanique, atlas in-fol. de 28 planches, par Brogniart et Decaisne. 4. Physique et hydrographie, 5 vols. 8vo, et atlas in-fol. de 19 cartes. 5. Rapport fait à l'Académie des sciences sur les travaux scientifiques exécutés pendant le voyage de la frégate la "Vénus," 8vo, pp. 84.

Like all the voyages published by the French Government, this is a magnificent production. Captain Petit-Thouars spent nearly a month at the Bay of Islands in October and November, 1838.

The 3rd and 4th vols. of the *Histoire* have about 350 pages relating to New Zealand; to Baron de Thierry, with a long proclamation from him as "sovereign chief," and another in reply from Mr. Busby, the British Resident; the mission under Bishop Pompallier; a translation of Lang's "Four Letters" to the Earl of Durham; list of vessels visiting the Bay; and much about the natives. There is a view of a native village, and an excellent chart of the Bay of Islands.

**Grey, Captain.** Journals | of | two Expeditions of Discovery | in North-West and Western | Australia, | during the years 1837, 38, and 39, | under the Authority of Her Majesty's Government. | Describing | many newly discovered, important, and fertile Districts, | with | observations on the moral and physical | condition of the Aboriginal Inhabitants, &c., &c. | By George Grey, Esq. | Governor of South Australia; | Late Captain of the Eighty-third Regiment. | In two volumes. | — | London: | T. and W. Boone, 29, New Bond Street. | 1841

8vo. Vol. i: pp. xiv, 412. Vol. ii: pp. ix, 482. Two maps and many plates.

Apart from its great special interest, it contains a spirited account of the "overlanders" in the early Australian settlements, characteristics of the natives, and that "Report upon the Best Means of Promoting the Civilization of the Aboriginal Inhabitants of Australia," addressed to Lord John Russell, which is stated to have been the author's stepping-stone to his first appointment as a colonial Governor.

\* **Hodgskin, Richard.** Narrative of eight months' sojourn in New Zealand; with a description of the habits, customs, &c., of the islanders, the climate, soil, birds, fishes, &c. Coleraine, 1841.

Information | for Emigrants, | consisting of | Original Letters | from | settlers of all classes in | New Zealand. | To be continued occasionally | &c. | Devonport: | W. Byers, Printer, Fore St. | 1841.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 24. Dated 1840.

Descriptive of pioneer life, incidents and difficulties of early settlement, and price of articles; mostly dated from Britannia, on the River Hutt, before Wellington was named or founded.

Information | respecting the Settlement of | New Plymouth, | in | New Zealand, | from the Testimony of Eye-witnesses. | Together with | Terms of Purchase for Lands, | Regulations for Labouring Emigrants, | &c. &c. |



Information respecting the Settlement of New Plymouth—*continued*.

Compiled under the Direction of the West of England | Board of the New Zealand Company. | London: | Smith and Elder, Cornhill; Edinburgh: Charles | Smith, Princes-Street; | Devonport: W. Byers, Fore-Street. | 1841.

8vo. Pp. 24. In double columns. Engraving of "Part of the New Plymouth Settlement, in the District of Taranaki, New Zealand, showing the Range of Houses recently built by the Natives, in anticipation of Emigrants. Mount Egmont 30 miles distant. T. Allom, lithog. Printed by C. Hullmandel."

**Jameson, R. G.** New Zealand, | South Australia, | and | New South Wales: | a Record of | recent Travels in these Colonies, | with | especial Reference to Emigration | and | the advantageous Employment of Labour | and Capital. | By R. G. Jameson, Esq. | Late Surgeon Superintendent of Emigrants to South Australia. | "Ubi bene ibi Patria." | London: | Smith, Elder, and Co. | Cornhill.

P. 8vo. Pp. xii, 372. Steel engraving, "Part of the New Plymouth Settlement" (same as in Petre's "Account"). No map. Appendices.

Reviewed in *New Zealand Journal* of the 30th October and the 13th November, 1841.

The same work appears, but with title-page dated 1842, and with two maps—1, of New Zealand (as in Petre's "Account"); 2, of Australia, New Zealand, and the adjacent islands—and engraving of "Part of Lambton Harbour."

Pleasant account of a ten months' visit to the Bay of Islands and Thames district in 1839-40, at the beginning of colonisation. Good description of Kororareka and its life; sale of Busby's township of Victoria; Treaty of Waitangi; Bishop Pompallier; defends the missionaries from Dr. Lang's charges; life of early settlers in the Thames and Waitemata; principal timber trees and flax; account of Adelaide and Sydney. Appendices (7): Regulations and wages for emigrant labourers; statistics of Port Phillip and New South Wales; arrangements between Government and New Zealand Company; &c.

## Te Karere o Nui Tireni. | [Na te Kawana i mea kia taia.]

Much of the *New Zealand Messenger* is of great rarity, and its collation often difficult. Dr. Edward Shortland was the editor of its first section—that to the end of 1845.

1842. Vol. i. No. 1; Jan. 1; pp. 4 (1-4). No. 2; Feb. 1; pp. 4 (5-8). No. 3; Mar. 1; pp. 4 (9-12). No. 4; April 1; pp. 6 (13-18). No. 5; May 2; pp. 4 (19-22). No. 6; June 1; pp. 4 (23-26). No. 7; July 1; pp. 4 (27-30). No. 8; Aug. 1; pp. 4 (31-34). No. 9; Sept. 1; pp. 4 (35-38). No. 10; Sept. 10; pp. 2 (39-40, *n.p.*) (Governor Hobson's death). No. 11; Oct. 1; pp. 4 (41-44). No. 12; Nov. 1; pp. 4 (45-48). No. 12; Dec. 1; pp. 4 (49-52).

1843. Vol. ii. *Ko te Karere o Nui Tireni*. (Na te Kawana i mea kia taia). No. 1; Jan. 2; pp. 4 (1-4). No. 2; Feb. 1; pp. 4 (5-8). No. 3; Mar. 1; pp. 4 (9-12). No. 4; April 1; pp. 4 (13-16). No. 5; May 1; pp. 4 (17-20). No. 6; June 1; pp. 4 (21-24). No. 7; Haterei (?); pp. 4 (25-28). No. 7; July 12; pp. 2 (29-30). No. 8; Aug. 1; pp. 4 (31-34). No. 9; Sept. 1; pp. 4 (35-38). No. 10; Oct. 2; pp. 4 (39-42). No. 11; Nov. 1; pp. 4 (43-46). No. 12; Dec. 1; pp. 4 (47-50).

1844. Vol. iii. No. 1; Jan. 1; pp. 8 (1-8). No. 2; Feb. 1; pp. 4 (9-12). No. 3; Mar. 1; pp. 4 (13-16). No. 4; April 1; pp. 4 (17-20). No. 5; May 1; pp. 4 (21-24). No. 6; June 1; pp. 8 (25-32). No. 7;

*Te Karere o Nui Tirenī—continued.*

July 1; pp. 4 (33-36). No. 8; Aug. 1; pp. 4 (37-40). No. 9; Sept. 2; pp. 10 (41-50). No. 10; Oct. 1; pp. 4 (51-54). No. 11; Nov. 1; pp. 4 (55-58). No. 12; Dec. 2; pp. 4 (59-62).

1845. Vol. iv. No. 1; Jan. 1; pp. 4 (1-4). No. 2; Feb. 1; pp. 4 (5-8). No. 3; Mar. 1; pp. 4 (9-12). No. 4; April 1; pp. 4 (13-16). No. 5; May 1; pp. 4 (17-20). No. 6; June 2; pp. 4 (21-24). No. 7; July 15; pp. 4 (25-28); No. 8; Aug. 1; pp. 4 (29-32). No. 9; Sept. (?). No. 10; Oct. 1; pp. 4 (37-40). No. 11; Nov. 1; pp. 4 (41-44). No. 12; Dec. 12; pp. 4 (45-48).

1846. Vol. v. Jan. 15.

Probably publication here ceased owing to the continuance of the war in the north.

In an altered form—demy fol., the size of the newspapers of the day—it was resumed on the 5th January, 1849 (*vide the Southern Cross and the New Zealander* of this date). The latter paper blames Governor Grey for neglecting the issue of so important and valuable a paper earlier.

*The Maori Messenger.* | *Ko te Karere Maori.* -No. 1. Auckland, January 5, 1849—Akarana, Hanuere 5, 1849. Vol. 1. Demy fol.; 4 columns, alternately English and Maori; pp. 4. Continued until Vol. vi, 1854 (precise date not ascertained), and was issued fortnightly, Williamson and Wilson being the publishers. It contained short leaders, and very much historical and other matter of interest to both races—Sir George Grey's expedition to Taranaki overland, various lectures, &c. It was partly edited by Mr. David Burn, who came from Tasmania, where he published two vols. of "Plays and Fugitive Pieces." He was connected with the *New Zealander*, *Southern Cross*, and *New Zealand Herald*, and died about 1876.

*The Maori Messenger.* | *Te Karere Maori.* This appeared under a new shape, sm. 4to, in bright-coloured wrapper, with table of contents, and was at first issued monthly, until 1858, when it appeared fortnightly; double columns, alternately English and Maori. It contains much important historical matter, native speeches, conferences with Europeans, Kohimarama Conference, &c. Mr. C. O. Davis was the first and principal editor, then Mr. D. Burn; Mr. Walter Buller also edited for some time.

1855. Vol. i. Printer: *Southern Cross*. No. 1; Jan. (?) 1; pp. 32. No. 2; Feb. 1; pp. 32. No. 3; Mar. and April; pp. 56. No. 4; May 1; pp. 16. No. 5. No. 6; July 1; pp. 16; No. 7; Aug. 1; pp. 16 (numbered 6 on first page and 7 on wrapper). No. 9; Sept. and Oct.; pp. 32 (numbered 7 on first page and 9 on wrapper). No. 10; Nov. 1; pp. 16 (numbered 8 on first page and 10 on wrapper). No. 11; Dec. 1; pp. 16 (numbered 9 on first page and 11 on wrapper).

1856. New series. Vol. ii. Printer: Williamson and Wilson. No. 1; Jan. 31; pp. 16. No. 2; Feb. 29; pp. 24. No. 3; Mar. 31; pp. 16. No. 4; April 30; pp. 16. No. 5; May. No. 6; June. No. 7; July. No. 8; Aug. 30; pp. 16. No. 9; Sept. 30; pp. 16. No. 10; Oct. 31; pp. 16. No. 11; Nov. 27; pp. 16. No. 12; Dec. 31; pp. 14.

1857. New series. Vol. iii. Printer: W. C. Wilson. No. 1; Jan. 31; pp. 16. No. 2; Feb. 28; pp. 24. No. 3; Mar.; pp. 16. No. 4; April 30; pp. 16.

Vol. iv. With May 30 a new series commenced, with fortnightly issue. Printer: W. C. Wilson. No. 1; May 30; pp. 8. No. 2; June 15; pp. 8. No. 3; June 30; pp. 8. No. 4; July 15; pp. 8. No. 5; July 31; pp. 8. No. 6; Aug. 15; pp. 8. No. 7; Aug. 31; pp. 8. No. 8; Sept. 15; pp. 8. No. 9; Sept. 30; pp. 16. No. 10; Oct. 15; pp. 16. No. 11; Oct. 31; pp. 16. No. 12; Nov. 16; pp. 8. No. 13. No. 14; Dec. 15; pp. 8. No. 15; Dec. 31; pp. 8.

1858. New series. Vol. v. Printer: W. C. Wilson. No. 1; Jan. 15; pp. 8. No. 2; Jan. 31; pp. 8. No. 3; Feb. 15; pp. 8. No. 4; Feb. (n.d.); pp. 18. No. 5; Feb. 27; pp. 12. No. 6; Mar. 15; pp. 8. No. 7; Mar. 30; pp. 8. No. 8; April 15; pp. 8. No. 9; April 30; pp. 8. No. 10;



*Te Karere o Nui Tirenī—continued.*

May 15; pp. 8. No. 11; May 31; pp. 8. No. 12; June 15; pp. 8. No. 13; June 30; pp. 8. No. 14; July 15; pp. 8. No. 12 [15]; July 31; pp. 8. No. 13 [16]; Aug. 16; pp. 8. No. 14 [17]; Aug. 31; pp. 8. No. 15. No. 16 [19]; Sept. 30; pp. 8. No. 17 [20]; Oct. 15; pp. 8. No. 18 [21]; Oct. 30; pp. 8. No. 19 [22]; Nov. 16; pp. 8. No. 20; Nov. No. 21; Dec. No. 22; Dec. 31; pp. 8. There were three numbers in February, and wrong numbering began after July 15.

1859. New series. Vol. vi. Printer: W. C. Wilson. No. 1; Jan. 15; pp. 8. No. 2; Jan. 31; pp. 8. No. 3; Feb. 15; pp. 8. No. 4; Feb. 28; pp. 8. No. 5; Mar. 15; pp. 8. No. 6; Mar. 31; pp. 8. No. 7; April 16; pp. 8. No. 8; April 30; pp. 8. No. 9; May 16; pp. 8. No. 10; May 31; pp. 8. No. 11; June 16; pp. 8. No. 12; June 30; pp. 8. No. 13; July 15; pp. 8. No. 16 [14]; July 30; pp. 8. No. 17 [15]; Aug. 15; pp. 8. No. 18 [16]; Aug. 31; pp. 8. No. 19 [17]; Sept. 15; pp. 8. No. 20 [18]; Sept. 30; pp. 8. No. 21 [19]; Oct. 15; pp. 8. No. 22 [20]; Oct. 31; pp. 8. No. 23 [21]; Nov. 15; pp. 8. No. 24 [22]; Nov. 30; pp. 8. No. 23; Dec. 15; pp. 8. No. 24; Dec. 31; pp. 8. Wrong numbering as above.

1860. New series. Vol. vii. Printer: W. C. Wilson. Nos. 1 and 2; Jan.; pp. 16. No. 3; Feb. 15; pp. 8. No. 4; Feb. 29; pp. 8. No. 5; Mar. 15; pp. 15. No. 6; Mar. 31; pp. 8. No. 7; April 15; pp. 8. No. 8; April 30; pp. 8. Nos. 9 and 10; May 31; pp. 16. Nos. 11 and 12; June 30; pp. 15. No. 13; July 14; pp. 48. No. 14 (extra); July 31; pp. 62. No. 15; Aug. 3; pp. 79. No. 16; Aug. 15; pp. 13. No. 17; Sept. 1; pp. 37; No. 18; Nov. 30; pp. 54. No. 19; Dec. 15; pp. 15. No. 20; Dec. 31; pp. 11. Kohimaramara Conference is in Nos. 13 to 18.

1861. New series. Vol. viii. Printer: W. C. Wilson. No. 1; Jan. 15; pp. 4. No. 2; Feb. 28; pp. 18.

After this, the February number of 1861, the *Karere Maori* ceased publication, and did not reappear until the 16th December, 1861, when, as will be seen below, it was numbered Vol. i, Nos. 18 and 19. In the interim it was superseded by *Te Manuhiri Tuarangi and Maori Intelligencer*. It was still sm. 4to, and in bright wrapper.

1861. Vol. i. Printer: W. C. Wilson. No. 1; Mar. 1; pp. 15. No. 2; Mar. 15; pp. 12. No. 3; April 15; pp. 16. Nos. 4 and 5; May 15; pp. 16. Nos. 6 and 7; June 1 and 15; pp. 16. No. 8; July 1; pp. 12. No. 9; July 15; pp. 16. No. 10; Aug. 1; pp. 16. No. 11; Aug. 15; pp. 28; No. 12; Sept. 2; pp. 24. Nos. 13 and 14; Oct. 1; pp. 16. No. 15; Oct. 15; pp. 12. Nos. 16 and 17; Nov. 15; pp. 16. Vol. i, Nos. 18 and 19; *Te Karere Maori*; Dec. 16; pp. 20.

*Te Karere Maori*; or, *Maori Intelligencer*. 1862. Vol. ii. Printer: W. C. Wilson. No. 1; Jan. 13; pp. 3. No. 2; Jan. 15; pp. 23. No. 5 [3?]; Feb. 3; pp. 32. No. 6 [4?]; Feb. 25; pp. 16. No. 7 [5?]; Mar. 13; pp. 32. No. 8 [6?]; April 15; pp. 16. No. 9 [7?]; May 1; pp. 24. No. 10 [8?]; May 23; pp. 22 (first Maori Parliament in this number). No. 11 [9?]; July 1; pp. 16. No. 12 [10?]; July 20; pp. 12. No. 13 [11?]; Aug. 20; pp. 24. No. 14 [12?]; Sept. 20; pp. 20. No. 15 [13?]; Dec. 16; pp. 31. Probably all after No. 2 were misnumbered, as above.

1863. Vol. iii. Printer: W. C. Wilson, except No. 7, which was printed by W. Atkin. No. 1; Feb. 12; pp. 14. No. 2; Mar. 30; pp. 24. No. 3; April 20; pp. 16. No. 4; May 15; pp. 16. No. 5; June 1; pp. 16. No. 6; July 18; pp. 32. No. 7; Aug. 30; pp. 8. No. 8; Sept. 28; pp. 15. No. 8 is misnumbered No. 7.

With the January number of 1856 the type presented to the Maoris by the Emperor of Austria is used. It is easily recognised by its peculiarities, for instance the horned C's = G. At the demise of the *Karere Maori* this type found its way to Tauranga, and appears in the early numbers of the local paper. The Emperor's gift was intended as a small return for the attention paid by the natives to the officers of the "Novara" expedition.

**New Plymouth:** New Zealand. | Letters from Settlers, May, 1841. W. Byers, Printer, Fore St., Devonport.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 14. Double columns.

Eleven letters, descriptive, from well-known first arrivals.

\* **New Zealand in 1841.** *Monthly Review*, clvi, 543.

**New Zealand Company.** New Zealand. | Letters | from | Emigrants, | published by the | New Zealand Company | for the Information of | the Labouring Classes. | London : | Printed by G. McKewan, | 118, Bishopsgate Street Within. (1841.)

8vo. Pp. 21.

Preface and conclusion addressed to the "Artizans, Mechanics, and Labourers of the United Kingdom." Twelve letters to friends, all dated from Port Nicholson in 1840, and recommending emigration.

**New Zealand Company.** Regulations | made by the | Court of Directors | of the | New Zealand Company, | pursuant to the | Charter of the said Company, | respecting the Mode of | convening the Meetings of the said Directors, | and of transacting Business thereat. | London : | Printed by G. McKewan, 9, Great Winchester St., Old Broad St. | 1841.

8vo. Pp. 7. Dated "New Zealand House, 21st Oct., 1841; John Ward, Sec."

Eighteen articles. Directors meet every Thursday at 3 o'clock at the Company's house in Broad St. Four standing committees—finance, land and emigration, shipping, and correspondence.

Reprinted in 1843 by Johnston and Barrett, 13, Mark Lane, with three additional articles relating to finance.

**New Zealand Herald** | and | **Auckland Gazette.** | No. 1. Vol. I. Auckland, Saturday, July 10, 1841. [Price One Shilling.]

Demy fol. Pp. 4.

The first Auckland newspaper, being the third one of New Zealand. Its career was stormy, and closed on the 2nd April, 1842, No. 65. Its editors were successively Messrs. Terry and Corbett and Dr. Martin, two of whom are New Zealand authors. The circulation was 250 copies. The *Auckland Standard* succeeded it on the 9th April (?), but was extinguished, after four months' struggle, on the 28th August.

**Petition for the recall of Governor Hobson.**

Martin's *Colonial Magazine*, vi, 110; also, *New Zealand Gazette*, 6th, 13th, and 20th February, and *New Zealand Journal*, 21st August.

From the Port Nicholson settlers, who accuse him of indifference to their interests, and of crimping labourers from them.

**Petre, Hon. H. W.** An Account of | the Settlements | of the | New Zealand Company, | from Personal Observation during | a Residence there. | By | The Hon. Henry William Petre. | London : | Smith, Elder, and Co., 65, Cornhill. | 1841.



**Petre, Hon. H. W.**—*continued.*

Svo. Pp. 87. Price 3s. 2 steel engravings: 1. Part of Lambton Harbour, Port Nicholson (drawn by Ch. Heaphy); 2. Part of New Plymouth Settlement. Map of New Zealand, from official documents, with arms or emblem of the New Zealand Company. (*Vide New Zealand Journal* October, 1841.)

5th ed., 1842. Pp. 94. A reprint, but "displayed" into 5 chapters, and with a page of contents. There was also a cheap reprint, with woodcuts only, and without map; price 1s. (*Vide New Zealand Journal*, 1842.)

Written by Mr. H. S. (afterwards Judge) Chapman from Mr. Petre's information. Arrival of first settlers; the Hutt abandoned for Port Nicholson; difficulties, progress, prospects, soil, and productions.

Mr. Petre was son of Lord Petre, a director of the New Zealand Company. Arrived at Port Nicholson in the "Oriental," February, 1840, as one of the "first party," returning to England in 1841. Afterwards a New Zealand settler for many years. Died in England.

\* **Tristan d'Acunha's** New Zealand. *American Quarterly Register*, Andover, xiii, 167.

## 1842.

The | **Auckland Times.** | "Veluti in Speculum." | As Conscience true, the glass no favour shows. | No. 1—Vol. 1. Monday, August 29, 1842. Price 1s.

Demy fol. 4 columns. Pp. 4. Issued weekly. Owned and edited by Mr. Henry Falwasser.

After the 9th number it was suppressed by the Government, but the resourceful editor collected varied specimens of type, and, with the aid of a mangle, published about thirty successive issues of what must ever remain amongst the curiosities of newspaper literature—coarse paper and printing, mixed type, and literary style in keeping. The motto was changed to "Tempora mutantur,—Nos non mutamur in illis." The last of these productions was No. 42, 13th April, 1843. Afterwards, on the 7th November, the paper reappeared in legitimate form, and continued until the 17th January, 1846, being its 159th number. Mr. Falwasser died a few days later.

The | **Australian** | and | **New Zealand** | **Monthly Magazine.** | Edited by Henry Capper. | "The world is my country," &c. | London: | Published by Smith, Elder, and Co., 65, Cornhill. | 1842.

Svo. Pp. 392 [Vol. i].

Many references to New Zealand, chiefly derived from newspapers, criticisms on publications, shipping news.

The **Bay of Islands Observer.** | Published every Thursday morning. Price One Shilling. | No. 1. Kororareka, New Zealand, Thursday, February 24, 1842. Vol. 1.

The editor was the Rev. B. Quaife, who had previously edited the *New Zealand Advertiser and Bay of Islands Gazette*, and who for the second time failed in his encounter with the Government. The last number was the 35th, on the 20th October. Much old history and disclosure of abuses. Circulation of 150 subscribers.

\* **Beavan, —.** Narrative of a Voyage to New Zealand. London.

**Beit, J. N.** Auswanderungen und Colonisation. | Mit besonderem Hinblick | auf die von der | Deutschen Colonisations-Gesellschaft | beabsichtigte | Begründung ihrer ersten Colonie | auf den | Chatham-Inseln, | nebst | der neuesten Charte derselben und Ansicht der Waitangui-Bay, | mit einem Anhang, | enthaltend | die Entwicklung des Wakefieldschen Systems, | die Bilanzen der Neuseeland-Compagnie | und | ein Schema der nöthigen Diäten für Auswanderer, | von | John Nic<sup>s</sup> Beit. | Hamburg, | bei Perthes-Besser und Mauke. | 1842.

8vo. Pp. vi, 63. Folded plate, "Ansicht der Waitangui-Bay auf der Chatham-Inseln."

Addressed to the German Colonisation Company. Brief account of various colonies; New Zealand is the best, but has been already selected. Chatham Island is most suitable, of which a florid account is given, derived partly from books, but chiefly from imagination. Regulations for settlement suggested; spirits, tobacco, and cards to have prohibitive duty. Approves of the Wakefield system, an account of which is extracted from the *Colonial Gazette* of the 1st December, 1841.

Mr. Beit was the German Colonisation Company's agent, and in 1843 brought out to Nelson in the "St. Pauli," under arrangement with the New Zealand Company, a band of emigrants (*New Zealand Journal*, No. 75); amongst them were the missionaries Wöhlens and Riemenschneider.

**Bell, F. D., and Young, F.** Reasons | for promoting the Cultivation | of the | New Zealand Flax. | By | F. Dillon Bell | and | Frederick Young jun. | London: | Smith, Elder, and Co., | Cornhill. | 1842. | Price One Shilling.

8vo. Pp. 34.

Short history and extracts relative to New Zealand flax. In 1819 ropes were made at Portsmouth Dockyard. A company with £20,000 would probably be required to develop this splendid industry. Tables appended of quantity and price of flax, tow, and hemp imported into Great Britain from 1831 to 1840.

Mr. (Sir F. D.) Bell was at this time secretary *pro tem.* of the New Zealand Company; Mr. (Sir F.) Young, now 90 years of age, has always been associated with New Zealand and with Imperial federation.

**Carrington, F. A.** Index Reference | to accompany the Plan | of the | Town of New Plymouth, | at | Taranaki | in | New Zealand, | from the original Survey, | by | Frederick A. Carrington, | Principal Surveyor at the Settlement. | — | London: | Smith, Elder, and Co., 65, Cornhill. | 1842. | Price One Shilling and Sixpence. | The Map and Index Reference together, price Five Shillings.

8vo. Pp. 62.

List of streets, and a planned reference, with order of choice and number on plan. 2325 is the highest number.

**Chapman, H. S.** Private and Confidential. A Letter to Joseph Somes, Esq., &c., &c., Governor of the New Zealand Company. | H. S. Chapman.

The lamentable deficiency of capital amongst the settlers must have a disastrous result; it dislocates labour, and purchased land cannot be cultivated. A trust and loan company should be established, or other provision made for the circulation of money.



**Colenso, W.** Description of some new ferns lately discovered in New Zealand. By W. Colenso, Esq.

Art. iv in "Tasmanian Journal," p. 375.

Six described, of the genera *Lomaria*, *Hymenophyllum*, and *Aspidium*.

**Colonial Agency.** | Addressed to Colonial Landholders | residing in | Great Britain. | London. | William Edward Painter, 342, Strand, | Printer and Publisher. | 1842. | Price Sixpence.

8vo. Pp. 15.

Suggestions to absentee land-purchasers, who, having purchased land as a speculation, with no intention of going out as colonial settlers, have employed agents in the colony to let or sell and transact kindred business. The means of insuring the most efficient service for these purposes.

**[Cotton, Rev. W. C.]** New Zealand. | A Poem. | "The war this chief declares."—p. 28. | London: | Published by L. and G. Seeley, | 169, Fleet Street. | 1842. | Price 2s. 6d.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. x, 30. Mission flag on title-page—white, surcharged with a dove, cross, and the words "Rongo pai."

Inscribed by an Etonian to the Rev. Edward Coleridge, as a memorial of the farewell of the Bishop of New Zealand to his congregation, 31st October, 1841. Describes the rise of missions in New Zealand. Paraphrases the Bishop's last sermon, and wishes him godspeed. (*New Zealand Journal*, 1st May, 1842.)

**[Cotton, Rev. William Charles.]** Sonnets, | and | other Poems. | — | London;—Printed by Richard Clay, | Bread St. Hill. | 1842.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 48.

Several references to his own and Bishop Selwyn's departure for New Zealand. Mr. Cotton accompanied the Bishop as domestic chaplain.

**[Fisher's]** Colonial Magazine.

Vol. i: August to December, 1842. 8vo. Pp. 648.

An evident continuation of R. M. Martin's *Colonial Magazine*, its title-page being the same, though without Mr. Martin's name. Fisher's name as proprietor of the magazine does not appear on the title-page until Vol. ii, January to April, 1843, although it heads each number. With January, 1844, Vol. i of a new series commenced, which was continued until 1846. Many important articles on New Zealand appear under the signature of "W.," representing Edward Wakefield, the father of the celebrated Edward Gibbon Wakefield.

**Fox, William.** Colonization | and | New Zealand. | By William Fox, | of the Inner Temple, Esq. | "This delicious place, where" . . . —Paradise Lost. | London: | Smith, Elder, & Co., 65 Cornhill. | 1842. | Price Sixpence.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 24.

Essay written in support of the New Zealand Company's methods. Advantages of and necessity for emigration. New Zealand is superior to other colonies. Various extracts and list of authorities. Prices current in New Zealand in 1842.

**Fox, William**—*continued.*

Mr. (Sir William) Fox, an English barrister, emigrated to the settlement of Nelson in 1842; became the New Zealand Company's principal agent in 1848, upon the death of Colonel Wakefield, and held other important political positions. He died at Auckland in 1893, æt. 81.

**Hamlin, J.** On the Mythology of the New Zealanders. By James Hamlin, Missionary, Orooa, New Zealand.

Article in Tasm. Journ. Nat. Science, Vol. i, 254 and 342. Cosmogony; arrival of canoes; epidemic of *rewharewaha* (influenza); earliest wars, from about 1750 to those of Hongi; migrations; number of inhabitants; &c.

Came to New Zealand in 1826 as a missionary settler, and died at Auckland in 1865. He was an excellent Maori scholar, and assisted in translating the Scriptures.

**Hanson, R. D.** Extracts | from a | Letter to Governor Hobson, | from | R. Davies Hanson, Esq. | Crown Prosecutor in New Zealand. | 1842. | (Private.)

8vo. Pp. 8. Dated Wellington, 29th April, 1842.

Details some of the unfair methods to which Colonel Wakefield resorts in his land troubles with the natives; he seeks to involve the Government in them.

**Heale, Capt. T.** New Zealand | and the | New Zealand Company: | being | a Consideration of how far their Interests | are similar. | In answer to a Pamphlet | entitled | How to Colonize: | the Interest of the Country, and the Duty of | Government. | By | Theophilus Heale, Esq. | London: | Sherwood, Gilbert, and Piper, 23 Paternoster Row. | 1842.

8vo. Pp. 63. Preface.

An accomplished reply. Approves of the Wakefield system and generally of the New Zealand Company's scheme, but points out its defects. The preface gives a little inner history. Considers Auckland superior to Port Nicholson for settlement. (*Vide New Zealand Journal*, 8th January and 5th February, 1842.)

Capt. Heale was an able mathematician. In January, 1840, he brought out the first emigrant-ship to Port Nicholson, the "Aurora," which was afterwards wrecked on the Kaipara bar when loading spars. He was interested in the Manukau Land Company, *q.v.* An old colonist, and latterly Chief Surveyor of Southland. Died at Orpington, Kent, 19th May, 1885.

**Heaphy, C.** Narrative of a Residence | in various Parts of | New Zealand. | Together with | a Description of the Present State | of the | Company's Settlements. | By Charles Heaphy, | Draftsman to the New Zealand Company. | London: | Smith, Elder, and Co., 65, Cornhill. | 1842.

P. 8vo. Pp. viii, 142. 10 chapters, and appendices (A, B, and C).

The "Tory's" arrival in Queen Charlotte's Sound, August, 1839; Port Nicholson; expedition to Taranaki, searching for lands suitable for settlement; soil, climate, fertility, productions, varieties of flax, timbers; natives; difficulties interposed by Government and missionaries; progress of Company's settlements. Appendix: Good account of the Chatham Islands, and suggestions as to the best mode of settlement there; latest intelligence from the colony; list of Customs duties on 1st July, 1841.

Mr. (afterwards Major, V.C.) Heaphy held various official posts in New Zealand; married a daughter of the Rev. J. F. Churton, and died August,



**Heaphy, C.—continued.**

1881, æt. 63. Came to New Zealand in the capacity of draughtsman for the New Zealand Company, executing for them many of the earliest and most beautiful views of the country, which were lithographed and published.

**Heward, R.** Biographical sketch | of the late | Allan Cunningham, Esq., | F.L.S., M.R.G.S., &c. | By | Robert Heward, F.L.S. | London: | Reprinted from the Journal of Botany | for private distribution. | MDCCCXLII.

8vo. Pp. 140. Portrait.

Allan Cunningham, who succeeded his brother Richard in 1837 as Colonial Botanist of New South Wales, visited the Bay of Islands September–December, 1826, and again April–September, 1838, adding largely to the knowledge of the New Zealand flora. He published the results, together with those of his brother's explorations, in 1833–34, in the *Annals of Natural History, &c., q.v.* He died at Sydney, 27th June, 1839, æt. 48, and bequeathed his herbarium to Mr. Heward.

**Kappa** [Ward, John]. New Zealand. | Nelson, | the latest Settlement | of the | New Zealand Company. | By Kappa. | London: | Smith, Elder, and Co., 65 Cornhill. | 1842.

8vo. Pp. 44. Appendix (unimportant extracts).

Approves plan of this settlement, which is similar to those he had observed in Canada, where are many compact communities. (*Vide New Zealand Journal*, 15th October, 1842, and 30th September, 1843.)

The writer was a naval surgeon, and proposed emigrating to Nelson.

**Latest Information** | from the Settlement of | New Plymouth, | on | the Coast of Taranake, | New Zealand. | Comprising | Letters from Settlers there; | with | an Account of its General Products, | Agricultural and Commercial Capabilities, | &c. | Published under the Direction of the | West of England Board of the New Zealand Company. | London: | Smith, Elder, and Co., 65, Cornhill. | 1842.

8vo. Pp. 58. Frontispiece: View of the site of New Plymouth; the Company's storehouses to the right, Holsworthy Hill on the left. Price 1s.

Interesting account of selection and survey by Mr. F. A. Carrington in 1841. Peach-trees in full bearing found, planted in 1829. Strike of workmen for higher wages. Natives and productions. Extracts from letters and journals of surveyors and settlers to November, 1841. Prospectus and form of application of the West of England Board.

**Letter to J. Somes, Esq.,** about the Capital of New Zealand. London. Collier.

*Vide* H. S. Chapman's Letter, *ante* (p. 100).

**Mangles, R. D.** How to Colonize: | the | Interest of the Country, | and the | Duty of the Government. | By Ross D. Mangles, Esq., M.P. | London: | Smith, Elder, and Co., 65, Cornhill. | 1842.

8vo. Pp. viii, 55. Appendix.

A heavy pamphlet. The writer was a shareholder and director of the New Zealand Company, and thus interested; advocates its principles and procedure, contending that the Government should give it every assistance, and not compete with its methods as a rival.

Appendix gives list of vessels (152) which arrived at Port Nicholson from the formation of the settlement there to the 10th April, 1841. (*Vide New Zealand Journal*, 8th January and 5th February, 1842.)

**Martin, Dr. S. M. D.** New Zealand | in | 1842; | or the effects of | a Bad Government | on a | Good Country. | In a Letter | to | the Rt. Hon. Lord Stanley, | Principal Secretary of State for the Colonies, | by | S. M. D. Martin, M.D., | President of the New Zealand Aborigines Protection Association, and lately a | Magistrate of the Colony. | Auckland: | Printed by John Moore, High St. | 1842.

Svo. Pp. 32. Dated Auckland, 19th September, 1842.

Violent attack on the mode of conducting the affairs of the young colony—oppression, extravagance, neglect. Much inner history. Was at this time editor of the *New Zealand Herald*.

**Maunsell, Rev. R.** Grammar | of the | New Zealand Language, | by the | Rev. R. Maunsell, A.B., T.C.D. | of the Church Missionary Society. | The profits of this work, if any, will be appropriated towards defraying the | expenses of the erection of a chapel at Waikato Heads. | Auckland: | Printed and Published by J. Moore, High-Street, | 1842.

8vo. Pp. xv, 186. Dedicated to H.E. Capt. Hobson. 20 chapters. List of testimonials and of subscribers. Issued in monthly parts in blue-paper wrappers at 2s. each.

2nd ed., 1862. Published by W. C. Wilson, Shortland Street. Pp. xvi, 168. Principal alteration "is the omission of many passages exhibiting extreme niceties of the language."

3rd ed., 1882. P. 8vo. Pp. xvi, 162. Published by George Robertson, Melbourne and Sydney.

This critical and learned grammar abounds in valuable notes and examples, and is modelled on that of Lindley Murray. The writer, however, invests it with all the moods and tenses of a classical tongue. Of the seven dialects—table and examples of which are given—the Ngāpuhi and Waikato are here used.

The Rev. Robert Maunsell (Archdeacon of Waikato) arrived in New Zealand in 1835. An able Maori scholar. He and the Rev. W. Williams chiefly translated the Scriptures. Died at Auckland, 19th April, 1894, æt. 84.

\* The Natives of New Zealand. *Penny Magazine*, xi, 132.

The Nelson Examiner, | and | New Zealand Chronicle. | Vol. I.] Nelson, Saturday, March 12, 1842. [No. 1.

Demy fol. 4 columns. Pp. 4. Published weekly, and its circulation was about 200.

It was esteemed the best of all the early New Zealand newspapers, and had eminent colonists as its editors and contributors—Poynton, Domett, Richardson, Fox, and Monro. It flourished until 1873.

The | New Zealand Colonist | and | Port Nicholson Advertiser. | No. 1.] Wellington, Tuesday, August 2, 1842. [Vol. 1.

Demy fol. 4 columns. Pp. 4. Issued twice weekly. Price 6d. Circulation, 250.

The editor, Mr. (afterward Sir) Richard Davies Hanson, opposed the policy of the *New Zealand Gazette* as upholding the New Zealand Company's attitude against the colonists. Ably and temperately written, and full of early history. Bad times and a disastrous fire terminated the paper's existence on the 1st August, 1843 (No. 105). Mr. Hanson, who had been Crown Prosecutor, then left for Adelaide, where he became Chief Justice and Chancellor of the University.



- \* **Norris, E.** Grammar of the New Zealand Language, &c., By E. Norris, Esq., A. Secretary of the Royal Asiatic Society.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 14, and 12 pages of a translation of St. Luke's Gospel in Maori, with an interlinear English version.

Printed in one copy only, which was presented by the author to Professor A. Hoefler, London, 30th September, 1842.

The following is a German translation of Mr. Norris's grammar: *Zeitschrift für die Wissenschaft der Sprache*. Herausgegeben von Dr. A. Hoefler, Professor a. d. Universität zu Greifswald.—Erster Band, Berlin, Druck und Verlag von G. Reimer. 1846. 8vo. Pp. 400. Contains in the "Zweites Heft," on pages 187–209: xii. Abriss der Neuseeländischen Grammatik nebst Sprachproben u. einem Anhang. Nach dem englischen Original von Mr. Norris übersetzt vom Herausgeber. Contains notice of the editor, p. 187; i, Grammatik, p. 188; ii, Sprachprobe. Evangel. St. Luc. Cap. i (v. 1–25, with an English interlinear version), p. 202; iii, Die Behandlung der Fremdnamen in Neuseeländischen. Zusatz des Herausgebers, p. 206.

The above copied from Bleek's "Library of H.E. Sir George Grey," at Cape Town, *q.v.*

Sir G. Grey, on page 24 of his Address on the Auckland Free Library, 5th June, 1883, tells the amusing story of how he obtained this unicum, for, owing to some mistake, the type was lifted after this single copy was printed. Apparently it now lies in the Library Museum (*vide* p. 252, Auckland Free Library Catalogue: *Unicum*.)

- Ritter, Prof. Karl.** Die Colonisation von Neu-Seeland. | Ein Vortrag, | im wissenschaftlichen Vereine zu Berlin | am 22 Januar 1842, | von Karl Ritter. | (Hierbei eine Kartenskizze.) | (Zum Besten der evangelischen Schule in Jerusalem.) | Berlin, | bei Wilhelm Besser. | 1842.

8vo. Pp. 52. Sketch-map of the Globe, with insets of Cook Strait and Port Nicholson.

Material of a lecture derived from interviews with the directors of the New Zealand Company whilst on a visit to London. Praises New Zealand, giving a glowing account of its history and productions. Applauds the Company's methods. Prophesies a great future.

A translation appeared in the same year: "The Colonization of New Zealand; by Professor Charles Ritter, of Berlin." Pp. 56. Smith, Elder, and Co.

Herr Ritter was F.R.S., Professor of Geography and afterwards of History at Berlin. He was entitled the "Creator of Scientific Geography." Died 1859, æt. 80. (*Vide New Zealand Journal*, 1st May, 1842, which contains a partial translation; and *Monthly Review*, clviii, 264.)

- Rules** | touching the Administration | of Estates and Effects | of | Persons deceased. | Auckland: | Printed by John Moore. | 1842.

8vo. Pp. iv.

- Russell, Right Rev. M.** Polynesia: | or | an Historical Account | of the | Principal Islands in the South Sea, | including | New Zealand; | the Introduction of Christianity; and the Actual Condition | of the Inhabitants in regard to Civilisation, | Commerce, and the Arts of Social Life. | By the Right Rev. M. Russell, LL.D. and D.C.L., | (of St. John's College, Oxford); | Author of "View of Ancient and Modern Egypt," &c., &c. | With a map and vignette. | Edinburgh: | Oliver and Boyd, Tweeddale Court; | and Simpkin, Marshall, and Co., London. | MDCCCXLII. | [The Edinburgh Cabinet Library.]

**Russell, Right Rev. M.**—*continued.*

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 440. Map of Australasia and Polynesia. Vignette : Scene in Raiatea. 11 chapters.

Compiled from many sources. 50 pages on New Zealand, chiefly from Yate and the Church Missionary Society reports.

3rd ed., 1845.

**Selwyn, Bishop.** "How shall we sing the Lord's song | in a strange land?"  
| A | Sermon, | preached in the | Cathedral Church of St. Peter, Exeter, |  
On Sunday, Dec. 12, 1841, | previous to his departure from England, |  
by the | Right Reverend | Lord Bishop of New Zealand. | Exeter: P. A.  
Hannaford; | London: Longmans. | 1842.

8vo. Pp. 16.

**Selwyn, Bishop.** Thanksgiving | Sermon: | preached by | The Right  
Reverend | the Bishop of New-Zealand, | on his arrival | in his Diocese.  
| Published at the request of the congregation. | Paihia: | Printed at the  
Church Mission Press. | 1842.

8vo. Pp. 13.

Bishop Selwyn's first sermon in New Zealand, preached 5th June, 1842, at the Courthouse, Auckland, from "If I take the wings of the morning," &c. Redelivered at Paihia, 26th June.

The Bishop arrived in New Zealand (Auckland) 30th May, 1842; sailed for England, *via* Panama, July, 1867, when he was offered the see of Lichfield; enthroned Bishop of Lichfield 9th January, 1868; sailed for New Zealand 2nd July the same year; and finally returned to England on the 20th October, accompanied by Bishop Abraham; died at Lichfield 11th April, 1878, æt. 69. His widow died at Lichfield, in March, 1907, æt. 94.

**Selwyn, Bishop.** A Sermon, | preached by | The Rt. Rev. | George A.  
Selwyn, D.D. | Lord Bishop of N.Z., | in the | temporary Church at Auck-  
land, | on Sunday, 10th July, 1842. | Published by desire. | Auckland: |  
1842. | [Reprinted at Eton, 1843.]

Pp. 8. Mark viii, 5.

The second sermon preached after his arrival.

**The | Tasmanian Journal | of | Natural Science, Agriculture, | Statistics,**  
&c. | Tasmania: | James Barnard, Government Printer, Hobart. | London:  
| John Murray, Albemarle Street. | 1842.

8vo.

Issued in parts every two or three months in paper wrapper with effigy of platypus surrounded by oval garter, with motto, "Quocunque aspicias hic paradoxus erit." Occasional illustrations.

Organ of the Tasmanian Society, founded by Governor Sir John Franklin. Merged in 1849 in the Royal Society of Tasmania. Earliest numbers contain several New Zealand articles—Hamlin, "Mythology of New Zealanders"; Colenso, "New Ferns," "Excursion in New Zealand," and "Account of recently discovered Moa-bones," &c.

**Terry, Charles.** New Zealand, | its | Advantages and Prospects, | as a |  
British Colony; | with a full Account of | the Land Claims, Sales of Crown  
Lands, | Aborigines, &c., &c. | By | Charles Terry, F.R.S. F.S.A. | London:  
| T. & W. Boone, 29, New Bond St. | MDCCCXLII.



**Terry, Charles**—*continued*.

8vo. Pp. xii, 366. Large map (in pocket) of the North Island from Bream Head to Tauranga and Kawia Harbour, with insets of Waitemata Harbour, and the first plan of Auckland as surveyed by Felton Mathew. 12 beautiful lithographic views of Auckland, the Thames, Hot Lakes, pas, and portraits of natives. Appendix.

Part i: History of colony. Part ii: Land claims. Part iii: Sale of Crown lands. Part iv: Aborigines. Part v: Prospects. Appendix contains Proclamations, treaty, charter, sailing directions, Customs duties, Bill for survey and sale of lands, &c.

Most valuable from its minute and copious historical and statistical information. Rutherford's story in "The New Zealanders" is mostly fabulous, p. 198. The author spent more than a year in 1840-41 in Auckland and its districts, engaged in flax-cultivation.

Mr. Terry contributed an essay "On the Financial Condition of New Zealand" to Mr. H. S. Chapman's "New Zealand Portfolio," pp. 73-96, severely criticizing the colonial estimates.

**Wade, Rev. W. R.** A Journey | in the Northern Island | of | New Zealand :  
| interspersed with various Information relative | to the Country and People.  
| By | William Richard Wade, | Minister of Harrington-Street Chapel,  
Hobart Town ; | formerly a Resident Missionary in New Zealand. | Hobart  
Town : | Printed by W. Pratt, Elizabeth-Street : | Published by George  
Rolwegan, Collins-Street. | 1842.

P. 8vo. Pp. 206. List of subscribers. Appendix. Dedicated to Lady Franklin, who visited New Zealand in 1841.

From Bay of Islands to Hokianga, Kaipara, Manakau, Waikato, Waiho, Tauranga, Rotorua, Alderman Islands (where he was wrecked), and Paihia, in January-March, 1838. Full of interesting observation: Baron de Thierry; native mode of preparing foods—raupo, flour, ti, &c.; games—draughts, kokiri, &c.; language, orations, traditions, missions; excellent account of hot lakes. Extracts relating to New Zealand from *Protestant Guardian*, Madras, 1841. Came to New Zealand with Colenso, as superintendent of the press, in December, 1834; left for Hobart in 1842. Died 25th October, 1891, æt. 89, at Melbourne. Appendix gives list of New Zealand plants furnished by Allan Cunningham, with excellent list of their native names.

## 1843.

**Backhouse, J.** A Narrative | of | a Visit | to the | Australian Colonies, |  
by | James Backhouse. | Illustrated by three maps, fifteen etchings, | and  
several woodcuts. | London : | Hamilton, Adams, and Co., Paternoster Row.  
| York : | John L. Linney, Low Ousegate. | MDCCCXLIII.

8vo. Pp. xviii, 560, cxliv.

The well-known Quaker, who, with his friend G. W. Walker (who afterwards settled at Hobart Town), travelled on a religious mission from 1831 to 1841. Full of historical and other information; interviews with Samuel Marsden, and Dr. Marshall, of H.M.S. "Alligator"; and several references to New Zealand.

**The Bay of Islands Advocate.** | "Nil Desperandum." | No. 1.] Saturday,  
November 4, 1843. [Price 1s.

Demy fol. 3 columns. Pp. 4.

Expired, after three months' existence, in February, 1844. It indulged in personalities, and was regretted by no one. Benjamin Isaacs was the proprietor. This was the last of the four Bay of Islands newspapers.

**Buller, C.** Systematic Colonization. | Speech | of | Charles Buller, Esq., M.P., | in the House of Commons, | on | Thursday, April 6, 1843, | on | Systematic Colonization. | London : | John Murray, Albemarle St. | 1843. | Price Sixpence.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. 61.

These statesmanlike proposals for the advancement of the Empire made a great impression, and marked an era. Reprinted in Wakefield's "Art of Colonization."

**Butler, S.** The Emigrant's Hand-book of Facts, concerning Canada, New Zealand, Australia, Cape of Good Hope, &c., with the relative advantages each of the Colonies offers for Emigration, and practical advice to intending Emigrants. By Samuel Butler, Esq., author of the "Hand-Book for Australian Emigrants." Glasgow : W. R. McPhun, 84, Argyll St., and H. N. Cotes, Cheapside, London, 1843.

Maps of Canada and New Zealand.

A perfect *vade mecum* for emigrants. Suggests a form of social or joint-stock system of emigration, whereby passage-money advanced is to be repaid by instalments.

**Bye-Laws** | of the | New Zealand Pacific Lodge | of | Free and Accepted Masons, | Wellington. | Wellington : | Printed by S. Revans, "Gazette" Office, Manners | Street, Wellington, Port Nicholson, New Zealand.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 11. Masonic emblems on frontispiece.

The first lodge in New Zealand; was founded on the 30th November, 1842. George Smith, W.M., who afterwards migrated to Dunedin and kept the old Royal Hotel and Park House in that city. List of members (24).

**Carrington, F. A.** New Zealand Company. | Order of Selection | of | Town Sections | in | New Plymouth. | London : | Printed by Johnston & Barrett, 13, Mark Lane. | 1843.

8vo. Pp. 16.

List in columns—orders of choice, and number on plan. Description of plan, which is in various colours, indicative of the special character of the sections.

**Chapman, H. S.** The | New Zealand Portfolio; | embracing | a Series of Papers on Subjects of Importance | to the Colonists. | Conducted by | H. S. Chapman, | (of the Middle Temple), | Barrister at Law. | London : | Smith, Elder & Co., 65, Cornhill. | 1843.

8vo. Pp. viii, 136.

Published in parts, with wrappers:—1. Administration of justice in New Zealand, by H. S. Chapman: More than the present single Court absolutely necessary. 2. Advantages of a loan company for New Zealand, by H. S. C.: Would develop the country, whilst lenders would have security and profit. 3. Address to New Zealand land-proprietors in England, by H. S. C.: On every ground absentees should form an association. 4. Financial condition of New Zealand, by Charles Terry: Shows the Government estimates are based on unsatisfactory premises. 5. Cheap passage rates necessary to promote emigration to New Zealand, by H. S. C. 6. Necessity for further banking capital in New Zealand, by Arthur T. Holroyd.



**Chapman, H. S.**—*continued.*

7. Advantages of a representative assembly for New Zealand, by H. S. C. : The only means of making a contented people ; all householders or occupiers should possess the franchise.

Henry Samuel Chapman, afterwards Judge of Supreme Court, New Zealand.

The | Charters | of the | New Zealand Company, | incorporated | A.D. MDCCCXXII. | London : | Printed by Johnston and Barrett, Mark Lane. | 1843.

Fol. Pp. 12, 4. Frontispiece has the device of the New Zealand Company—two oval shields overlapping, the one with Royal Arms, the other with canoe in sail, supported by a sailor and a native, each holding a flag crosswise, one with the Royal Arms, the other with a Union Jack ; between the flags is the Royal Crown, which surmounts the shields ; motto, "New Zealand Company." First used in 1843.

The original charter is dated 12th February, 1841 ; the supplemental, 4th August, 1843.

Other copies of the charters are in the appendix to the 12th report.

[Coates, Dandeson.] Confidential. | Memoranda and Information, | for the Use | of | the Deputation to Lord Stanley, | in reference to the | New Zealand Mission | of the | Church Missionary Society. | 1843.

8vo. Pp. 32.

Compiled by Mr. Dandeson Coates, secretary of the Church Missionary Society. The Church Mission and the missionaries are equitably entitled to their lands ; and the rights of the natives to deal with their lands should be recognised.

Colenso, W. An account of some enormous Fossil Bones, of an unknown Species of the Class Aves, lately discovered in New Zealand. By W. Colenso, Esq.

"Tasmanian Journal," Vol. ii, No. 7, pp. 81–107. 2 plates.

Account of the first discovery of moa-bones in the East Cape district, in 1838, by the Rev. W. Williams. (*Vide* Owen, 1879.)

Confidential. | Memoranda and Information | for the use | of | the Deputation to Lord Stanley, | in reference to the | New Zealand Mission | of the | Church Missionary Society. | 1843.

8vo. Pp. 32. Six appendices.

Relate to the land questions affecting the Church Missionary Society, their missionaries, and the natives. Express the hope that justice and right will be observed in all transactions with the natives. The appendices supply necessary details.

\* Description of New Zealand. *Christian Remembrancer*, vii, 393.

Dieffenbach, Dr. E. Travels | in | New Zealand ; | with contributions to the | Geography, Geology, Botany, and Natural | History of that Country. | By Ernest Dieffenbach, M.D., | Late Naturalist to the New Zealand Company. | In two volumes. | — | London : | John Murray, Albemarle Street. | 1843.

**Dieffenbach, Dr. E.—continued.**

Svo. Vol. i: pp. viii, 431. Vol. ii: pp. iv, 396. 7 illustrations—Lake Taupo, White Terrace, Mount Egmont, Ruapehu, Te Waro and group of natives, kiwi, and Balena.

Describes the author's journeyings from his arrival at Queen Charlotte's Sound in the "Tory," in August, 1839, to 1841: Cloudy Bay, Port Nicholson, Taranaki; from the North Cape to the Bay of Islands, Hokianga, Kaitaia, Wangaroa, Kaipara, and the Thames. With Capt. W. C. Symonds, he traversed the Manukau, Waikato, Hot Springs, Taupo, and Tauranga districts. The whole is interspersed with natural-history notes, and references to colonisation, missions, land-purchases, &c. Was the first European to ascend Mount Egmont. He also explored the Chatham Islands in the "Cuba," of which a full account is in the *New Zealand Journal* for 1841, pp. 125 and 158. Mr. Beit's proposition to found there a German colony is in the *New Zealand Journal*, 1842, p. 37. (*Vide Journal of Agriculture*, 1845; Edin.)

The 29th chapter treats of the botany of New Zealand—historical, descriptive, and relative. The 2nd vol. is chiefly devoted to a full account of the natives—race, customs, traditions, tribes, priests, warfare, mission labour, with a table of lands claimed by the missionaries. A philological chapter is followed by a good grammar and dictionary, and specimens of the language. Dr. Gray, of the British Museum, in 120 pages gives account of the fauna, with full references to authors.

Dieffenbach was the son of a Lutheran clergyman and cousin of the celebrated surgeon. Involved in some political movement, he fled to England and was there appointed surgeon and naturalist to the New Zealand Company.

[**Domett, Alfred.**] Narrative of the Wairau Massacre, and Proceedings connected therewith.

Issued in a special supplement to the *Nelson Examiner and New Zealand Chronicle*, No. 94, 23rd December, 1843.

Written by Mr. Alfred Domett, the editor. A plan of the scene is prefixed. By far the best and fullest account, and occupying 12 closely printed demy-folio pages of 4 columns each, and divided under 13 heads, with numerous footnotes.

This narrative, considerably curtailed, is in the New Zealand Company's 14th report, July, 1844, pp. 131–97; also, in a "Letter to the Earl of Devon," &c., *q.v.*; in Appendix H of the 12th report; in House of Commons Report (parliamentary paper), 1844; and in supplement to the *New Zealand Gazette and Wellington Spectator*, 2nd September, 1843.

**The | First Annual Report | of the | Agricultural and Horticultural Society | of Auckland. | Auckland: | Printed at the office of the "Southern Cross." | 1843.**

Svo. Pp. 27.

Established 8th May, 1843. A guide and manual of information for settlers. 400 acres under cultivation in the district of Auckland.

2nd report, 24th September, 1844. Wheat, 5s. a bushel; potatoes, £3 a ton. 1,200 acres under cultivation. Estimates of outlay for purchasing and farming 100 acres.

**The Foreign and Colonial Quarterly Review.**

First number appeared January, 1843; the last, probably, October, 1845.

Has numerous notices of the various New Zealand settlements, and an elaborate historical survey of the country in a number for 1844, which is reprinted in the *New Zealand Journal*, v and vi. (*Vide* "New Zealand," 1844.)



**Jennings, John.** New Zealand Colonization ; | Details of the System of | the New Zealand Company, | and of the Proceedings of | the Local Government ; | with Objections stated, and Remedies proposed | in a Plan for | the next Settlement ; | suggested with the View of preserving all the Advantages of | Colonization to the Colonists themselves. | By | John Jennings, | New Zealand Agent. | London : | Pelham Richardson, Cornhill. | 1843.

8vo. Pp. 60.

Concise history of Government measures and the Company's operations in New Zealand. Able criticism of the latter's weak points: absenteeism is unfair to colonists, as is also the bait of a town section to induce purchase of rural lands; order of choice by lottery is gambling, and unworthy. Proposes that colonists with capital should associate and conduct the business of colonisation. Full of common-sense. (*Vide New Zealand Journal*, 4th February, 1843.)

\* **Joplin, R. C.** New Zealand: A Poem, in three cantos. Auckland: "Chronicle" Office. 1843.

Letters | from | Settlers and Labouring Emigrants, | in the | New Zealand Company's | Settlements of | Wellington, Nelson, and New Plymouth. | From February, 1842, to January, 1843. | London : | Smith, Elder, and Co., 65, Cornhill. | 1843. | Price, One Shilling.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. v, 211.

A few are reprints from the *New Zealand Journal*. Many are from prominent settlers, and contain little pieces of inner life and history of Wellington, Wanganui, Nelson, and New Plymouth.

**Mantell, G. A., and Deane, J.** Correspondence on the Ornithichnites of the Connecticut Valley and the Dinornis of New Zealand.

*Silliman's Journal*, xlv, 177. (*Vide*, also, Owen's "Palæontology," 1860, p. 288.)

**Mosblech, B.** Vocabulaire | Océanien-Français | et | Français-Océanien | des Dialectes parlés aux Iles Marquises, | Sandwich, Gambier, &c. | D'après les Documens | recueillis sur les Lieux, par les Missionnaires Catholiques | et les Ministres Protestans, et particulièrement d'après les Manuscrits | du R. P. Mathias, Auteur des Lettres sur l'Océanie, | par l'Abbé | Boniface Mosblech, | de la Congrégation des Sacrés-Cœurs (Picpus), Membre de plusieurs Sociétés savantes. | Paris, | Jules Renouard et C<sup>ie</sup>, Libraires-Editeurs, | Rue de Tournon, 6. | MDCCCXLIII.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xiv, 318. Double columns.

Good. Has table of declensions and conjugations, and about 6,000 Polynesian words.

New Zealand. | Address and Rules | of the | New Zealand Society, | 36, Old Broad Street.

List of office-bearers follows: President, Earl of Devon; chairman, John Watson, Esq.; secretary, William Bridges, Esq. 20 names on the committee, chiefly mercantile. (1843.)

8vo. Pp. 8.

Formed by landowners and friends of colonists, who appeal to all classes, especially capitalists, to promote colonisation in New Zealand. Watches over general interests of landowners, colonists, and natives; suggests useful measures; and circulates information by meetings, lectures, papers and tracts, and local committees. Subscription, £1 annually.

\* **Randall**, —. Address on New Zealand Emigration. London.

**Richardson, Dr.** (Sir John). Report | on the present state | of the | Ichthyology | of | New Zealand. | By | John Richardson, M.D., F.R.S., &c., | Inspector of Naval Hospitals, at Haslar. | [From the Report of the British Association for the Advancement | of Science for 1842.] London : | Richard and John Taylor, &c. | 1843.

8vo. Pp. 19.

Lists 91 species, and gives full references to previous ichthyologists, and sketches general zoology of New Zealand.

Rules and Orders | touching the Practice | of the | Supreme and County | Courts | of | New Zealand. | Auckland : | Printed at the Government Press. | 1843.

8vo. Pp. 62. Signed by William Martin, C.J., and countersigned by Thomas Outhwaite, Registrar; 15th June, 1843.

**Selwyn, Bishop.** A Sermon, | preached by | The Right Reverend | George A. Selwyn, D.D. | &c., &c. | Lord Bishop of New Zealand, | in the | Temporary Church at Auckland, | on Sunday, 10th July, 1842. | Published by desire. | Auckland : | 1842. | [Reprinted at Eton, 1843.]

12mo. Pp. 8.

Bishop Selwyn's second sermon at Auckland; from Mark, viii, 5.

For an excellent account of the Bishop, *vide Southern Cross*, 21st October, 1868.

The Southern Cross, | New Zealand Guardian, | And Auckland, Thames, and Bay of Islands Advertiser. | No. 1. Saturday, April 22, 1843. Vol. I.

Demy fol. 4 columns. Pp. 4. Published weekly by P. Kunst and G. E. Hunter.

The proprietors were Messrs. Brown and Campbell, and Dr. Martin was the editor. Ceased publication with No. 106 (26th April, 1845), owing to Mr. Brown's temporary departure from the colony; resumed 10th July, 1847, with abbreviated title; enlarged 20th June, 1851 (No. 415), with title "The Southern Cross"; with No. 211 appeared twice weekly. After considerable further enlargement as a daily paper it was sold to Mr. Vogel, and then to Mr. Horton and others, who started the present *New Zealand Herald*. November, 1863.

**Suttor, George.** The Culture | of | the Grape-Vine, | and | Orange, | in | Australia and New Zealand : | comprising | Historical Notices ; | Instructions for planting and cultivation ; | Accounts, from personal Observation, of the Vineyards | of France and the Rhine ; | and Extracts concerning | all the most celebrated Wines, | from the Work of M. Jullien. | By George Suttor, F.L.S. | "They shall sit" . . . | London : | Smith, Elder, & Co., 65, Cornhill. | 1843.

8vo. Pp. viii, 184.

Sent a collection of fruits and vines about 1815 to the Church mission at the Bay of Islands. Considers the climate very favourable for the growth of tobacco, as well as of grapes.

Arrived at Sydney in 1800 as a "collector of plants." After an eventful career, died in 1859, æt. 83. A well-known New South Wales colonist.



The Wellington Almanack | for | 1843, | calculated for the Meridian of Wellington; | First Year of Publication. | Wellington: | Printed and published by Samuel Revans, New Zealand Gazette and Wellington Spectator | Office, Manners Street.

12mo. Pp. 16.

The first almanack published in Wellington, followed by various others—the *Cook's Strait Almanack* (first, 1846), *Southern Province Almanack* (first, 1849), *Royal New Zealand Almanack*, &c. (first, 1857). These are mines of information of all kinds—lists of societies, directories, harbours from earliest surveys, naval and military establishment, government, itineraries, and notabilia of New Zealand events. The first New Zealand almanack was issued in Auckland on a large sheet, 30 in. x 23 in.—*Moody's Royal Almanack for the Year 1842*; it contains a directory, official and general, and a variety of information. Moody was an accountant and general agent.

Wood, Lieut. J. Twelve Months | in | Wellington, Port Nicholson; | or, | Notes for the Public | and | the New Zealand Company. | By | Lieut. John Wood, I.N. | Author of Travels to the Oxus. | Especially intended for the Perusal of intending Emigrants. | Contents: | . . . | London: | Pelham Richardson, 23, Cornhill. | 1843.

8vo. Pp. 66.

Vigorous and bitter indictment of the New Zealand Company and its treatment of the settlers. Much curious information and history. The author returned to India. (*Vide Colonial Gazette and New Zealand Journal*.)

Yate, Rev. W. A Letter | to | the Committee | of the | Church Missionary Society. | To which is added | a Statement, | by the Reverend William Yate. | Printed for the author, | by John Sydenham, Poole & Bournemouth. | 1843.

8vo. Pp. 50. Dated September, 1843.

Returning to New Zealand in 1836, *via* Sydney, the writer was there dismissed from the mission. After his return to England he wrote this denial and defence regarding the charges brought against him, and it contains much side-history. Despite its force and asseverations, he was guilty. Eventually he became chaplain to the Sailors' Home at Dover.

## 1844.

Bridges, W. New Zealand and Ireland. | Colonial Economy: | embracing | a new mode of combining | Land, Labour, and Capital, | in the Development of our | Colonial Resources; | tending | to give immediate Relief and Employment to the Pro- | ductive Classes, and to establish, on an enduring | Basis, the Relation of Landlord and Tenant, in Ireland and the Colonies. | By W. Bridges, | Secretary to the New Zealand Society. | London: | D. M. Aird, Covent Garden. (1844.)

8vo. Pp. 16.

Socio-political. Parallels agrarian outrages and Wairau massacre. In both countries land, labour, and capital should be combined; in Ireland especially the Government should secure this.

Mr. Bridges succeeded Mr. H. S. Chapman as editor and owner of the *New Zealand Journal*. Was an actuary, and secretary of the West of England (New Plymouth) Board. The New Zealand Society was formed to promote

**Bridges, W.**—*continued.*

the interests of all classes in New Zealand, to suggest to the Government and Company beneficial measures, and to collect all interesting and useful information: Earl of Devon, chairman.

[Burns, Barnet.] A | brief Narrative | of a | New Zealand Chief, | being the | remarkable History | of | Barnet Burns, | an English Sailor, | with a faithful account of the way in which he became | a Chief | of one of the | Tribes of New Zealand, | together with | a few Remarks on the Manners and Customs of the People | and other interesting Matter. | Written by himself. | Entered at Stationers' Hall. | Belfast: | Printed by R. & D. Read, Crown Entry. | 1844.

8vo. Pp. 26. 7 rough woodcuts of various implements, flax, idols, and of the writer (tattooed and in full New Zealand costume). Vocabulary of 500 words.

His adventures on the east coast of the North Island in 1829, whilst living with the natives as a trader. The vocabulary is taken *in globo* from Nicholas, and the cuts from the "New Zealanders." This pamphlet was issued in other places than Belfast, as they were visited. Like Rutherford's, much of this story is probably fictitious. (*Vide* Bishop Leonard Williams's paper in the Trans. N.Z. Inst., 1890, p. 453.)

**Christian Remembrancer.** Colonial Emigration—New Zealand.

Article in the *Christian Remembrancer*, a monthly magazine and review. James Burns, London. No. xl, N.S.; April, 1844.

8vo. From p. 394 to p. 426. Map of Diocese of New Zealand, with churches and mission-stations marked.

Refers to Bishop Selwyn's labours, and Dieffenbach's travels, and thinks highly of New Zealand as a field for emigration.

**Coates, D. (C.M.S.).** The New Zealanders and | their Lands. | The Report | of the | Select Committee of the House of Commons, | on | New Zealand, | considered in a | Letter to Lord Stanley, | By Dandeson Coates, Esq. | London: | Hatchards; Seeleys; Nisbet and Co. | 1844. | Price One Shilling.

8vo. Pp. 59. Dated 17th August, 1844.

Criticizes adversely the report, which does not recognise the proprietary rights of the natives over their lands, and ignores the faithful promises of the Treaty of Waitangi. Gives a history of the relations between the natives and the Europeans to date. Full of valuable notes and extracts. (*Vide* *New Zealand Journal*, 9th November, 1844; *Colonial Gazette*; and *Christian Observer*, xliv, 693.)

2nd ed., 1844; 3rd ed., with additions, 1845.

**Colenso, W.** Excursion | in the | Northern Island | of | New Zealand; | in the summer of 1841-2. | By William Colenso, Esq. | Launceston, V.D. Land: | Printed at the office of the Launceston Examiner. | 1844.

8vo. Pp. 95.

A most captivating account of this observant writer's exploration, extending from November, 1841, to February, 1842, from the Bay of Islands to Hicks Bay by sea, thence overland to Poverty Bay, inland to Waikaremoana, Rotorua, Tauranga, Matamata, the Waikato, to Manukau, Kaipara, Whangarei, and so home. Abounds in interest of all kinds, especially native and botanical. A portion is incorporated in his two New Zealand Exhibition essays, 1869—"The Native Races" and "The Botany of the North Island"—but the whole is well worthy of annotated republication. (*Vide* also Hooker's Lond. Journ. Bot., iii, 1-62.)



\* **Donlan, M. J.** Letter to absentee landlords. London: Aird. 1844.

Doubtless connected with the cultivation and manufacture of New Zealand flax, which he was pressing on the notice of the New Zealand Company.

The | First Report | of the | Committee | of the | New Zealand Society. | Presented to an | Annual General Meeting of the Members, | held | on the 6th March, 1844. | London: Printed by Aird and Burstall, 2, Tavistock Street, | Covent Garden. | 1844.

8vo. Pp. 16.

Little progress during year. Society formed chiefly through Mr. (Judge) H. S. Chapman's exertions (*vide New Zealand Portfolio*), to whom a piece of plate has been presented. Absentees' prospects not good. New Zealand correspondents are: For Wellington, A. J. Holroyd; Nelson, F. D. Bell; New Plymouth, W. Halse. Receipts, £95; credit balance, £11.

**Godley, J. R.** Letters | from America. | By | John Robert Godley. | London: | John Murray, Albemarle St. | 1844.

8vo. 2 vols. Vol. i: pp. xxiii, 272. Vol. ii: pp. viii, 243.

Warm sentiments for the Americans, from whom he learns much for after-use when coadjutor in the settlement of Canterbury with E. G. Wakefield, whose system of colonisation and land-sales he prefers to that obtaining in Canada.

**Hooker, Dr. J. D.** The Botany | of | the Antarctic Voyage | of | H.M. Discovery Ships Erebus and Terror | in the Years 1839-1843, | under the Command of | Captain Sir James Clark Ross, Kt., R.N., F.R.S. &c., | By | Joseph Dalton Hooker, M.D., R.N., F.L.S., | Assistant Surgeon of the "Erebus" and Botanist to the Expedition. | — | Published under the Authority of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. | London: | Reeve Brothers, King William Street, Strand. | 1844.

Roy. 4to. 6 vols. or parts. Vols. i and ii: Flora Antarctica. Vols. iii and iv: Flora Novæ-zelandiæ. Vols. v and vi: Flora Tasmaniae. In some copies the plates are plain.

Vol. i (1844): Botany of Lord Auckland's Group and Campbell's Island. Pp. xii, 208. Chart of the south circumpolar regions. Vignette—*Victoria Barrier and Land*, Lat. 78° S.; *Mount Erebus* (active volcano), and *Mount Terror*. 80 coloured plates. Dedicated to the Queen. Gives summary of the voyage, and a short account of the islands. Descriptions in Latin, with extensive English annotations.

Vol. ii (1847): Botany of Fuegia, the Falkland Islands, Kerguelen's Land, &c. Pp., from 209 to 574. Coloured plates, from 81 to 198. Dedicated to the Earl of Minto, First Lord of the Admiralty. 25 pages devoted to description of the islands.

Vol. iii (1853): Botany of New Zealand—Flowering plants. Pp. xxxix (introductory essay), 312. 70 coloured plates. Dedicated to Rev. W. Colenso, M.A.; Andrew Sinclair, M.D., R.N.; and David Lyall, M.D., R.N.

Vol. iv (1855): Botany of New Zealand—Flowerless plants. Pp. 378. Coloured plates, from 71 to 130. The expedition remained in the Bay of Islands for three months—August to November, 1841.

Vol. v (1860): Botany of Tasmania—Dicotyledones. Pp. ccxxviii (introductory essay), 359. 100 coloured plates.

Vol. vi (1860): Botany of Tasmania—Monocotyledones and Acotyledones. Pp. 422. Plates, from 101 to 200. The introductory essay is entitled, On | the Flora of Australia, its Origin, Affinities and Distribution; | being an | Introductory Essay | to the | Flora of Tasmania, | &c. | 1859.

**Le Guillou, Dr. E.** Voyage | Autour du Monde | de l'Astrolabe et de la Zélée, | sous les ordres | du contre-amiral Dumont-d'Urville, | pendant les années 1837, 38, 39 et 40. | Par Elie Le Guillou, Chirurgien-major de la Zélée. | Ouvrage enrichi de nombreux Dessins et de Notes scientifiques ; | mis en ordre | par J. Arago. | Deuxième Edition. | Paris | Berquet et Pétion, Editeurs, | Rue du Jardinot, 11. | 1844.

Roy. 8vo. 2 vols. Vol. i : pp. 384. Vol. ii : pp. 383 Illustrations.

Visited New Zealand in 1839-40. Otago had 200 natives resident. A long account (life and growth) of Kororareka, Bishop Pompallier, and Baron de Thierry, detailing a long conversation with the latter, of whom considerable information is given. Strained relations between Captains Hobson and D'Urville. Treaty of Waitangi.

#### New Zealand.

Article viii in *Quarterly Review*. From p. 476 to 533. Sketch-map of New Zealand.

Succinct history of New Zealand and its colonisation. Champions the New Zealand Company's cause. List of fifteen New Zealand publications head the article.

#### New Zealand.

*Colonial Quarterly Review*, 1844. Also in *New Zealand Journal*, 7th December, 1844 ; 4th and 18th January, 1845.

A lengthy narrative, with copious notes and references, from the discovery by Cook to the Governorship of Capt. Hobson.

#### Parliamentary Papers | relating to | the Colony of New Zealand. (1844.)

8vo. Pp. 108.

Consists wholly of extracts from the blue-books, presented thus in an accessible shape to the public, but evidently by some one opposed to the New Zealand Company. Arranged under four heads : 1. System of colonisation ; 2. Agreement between Lord John Russell and the New Zealand Company ; 3. Interpretation of agreement by principal agent of the New Zealand Company ; 4. Mr. Spain and his report.

**Report** | from the | Select Committee | on | New Zealand ; | together with the | Minutes of Evidence, | Appendix and Index. | Ordered, by the House of Commons, to be Printed, | 29 July 1844.

Fol. Pp. xxxii, 256 ; appendix, pp. 826. Large folding map of New Zealand, by John Arrowsmith, with inset of world on Mercator's projection. Parliamentary paper 556.

Due to embarrassments and impending suspension of the New Zealand Company (*vide* their 11th and 12th reports), this Committee was appointed on petition "to inquire into the state of the Colony of New Zealand, and the proceedings of the New Zealand Company." It reported, on the whole, favourably to that body. Its members were fifteen in number, and Lord Howick was chairman. The chief witnesses were Lieut. McDonnell, Messrs. Brodie, Earp, F. A. Carrington, J. C. Crawford, C. H. Kettle, Molesworth, Capt. Heale, and Lieut. Wood. Information most valuable and varied—the natives, missionaries, land claims, language, minerals, flax and other productions, Manukau Company, colonisation, French claims, the Wairau massacre, and the Treaty of Waitangi. Appendix reprints the New Zealand Company's "Appendix to the 12th Report" ("Fat Book"), correspondence with the Company, land claims and list of claimants, Wairau massacre, and letters and despatches containing a perfect mass of history.



**Richardson, Dr. J., and Gray, Dr. J. E.** The Zoology of the Erebus and Terror. London: 1844-75.

4to. 2 vols., with plates. Vol. i contains mammals and birds; Vol. ii, reptiles, fishes, crustacea, insects, and mollusca.

The publication of the zoology of this voyage was discontinued in 1845, but afterwards resumed, and contains not only the original matter, but additions from Buller's "Birds of New Zealand," the "Transactions of the New Zealand Institute," and other sources. The fishes are described by Dr. Richardson; the reptiles by Dr. Gray; and the New Zealand insects, in a long list, by Messrs. White and Butler.

**S., W. H.** A brief survey of the northern districts of New Zealand.

*Simmonds's Colonial Magazine*, May, pp. 28-43, and map.

Valuable description of places and settlers north from Kaipara, including Waimate, the Bay of Islands, Hokianga, and Wangaroa, with a considerable notice of the timber and other productions.

**Simmonds, P. L.** *Simmonds's Colonial Magazine* | and | *Foreign Miscellany*. | Edited by | P. L. Simmonds, Esq. | Hon. and Cor. Member of the Statistical and Geographical Societies of | Paris; the Lit. and Histor. Society of Quebec; &c. | January-April, 1844. | Vol. I. | — | London: | Foreign and Colonial Office, 18, Cornhill.

8vo. Pp. xi, 506. Occasional illustrations.

Published monthly, four months' issue forming a volume. Continued until 1849, when 16 vols. had been issued. Occasional valuable articles on New Zealand affairs and prospects, whaling, the Colonial Office and the Company, and colonial intelligence.

**Stokes, R.** A | Letter | to | The Right Hon. The Earl of Devon, | on the late | Massacre at Wairau. | "Exoriare aliquis" . . . | London: | Longman, Brown, Green, and Longmans, | Paternoster-Row. | 1844.

8vo. Pp. 96. Dated Wellington, 30th October, 1843.

An appeal, on behalf of the settlers, for justice and retribution. Gives an account of the massacre, and the depositions of witnesses. Written by Robert Stokes at the request of a meeting of colonists.

Mr. Stokes, formerly on the survey staff, was editor of the *New Zealand Spectator and Cook's Straits Guardian*. Lord Devon was president of the New Zealand Society.

**Tuckett, Frederick.** *Diary of Mr. Tuckett.*

8vo. Pp. 23 to 55.

Forms part of: Documents | relating to the | Purchase of the Otago District | for the site of the | Scotch Settlement in New Zealand—17th report of the New Zealand Company. The diary is, however, of such rarity that the writer has seen but one copy of it. It extends from 28th March to 1st June, 1844, whilst Tuckett, under direction of the New Zealand Company, was exploring for a suitable site from Nelson to the Bluff. Much of the journey was on foot, from Port Cooper to Otago Harbour, and thence to the Bluff and Ruapuke; with valuable descriptive matter throughout. It is reprinted in Hocken's "Contributions to Early New Zealand History," Appendix A, 1898, *q.v.*

**Williams, Rev. W.** (first Bishop of Waiapu). A | Dictionary | of the | New-Zealand Language, | and | a concise Grammar; | to which are added | a Selection of colloquial Sentences. | By | William Williams, B.A., | Archdeacon of Waiapu. | Paihia: | Printed at the Press of the C.M. Society. | MDCCCXLIV.

8vo. Pp. xli, 195.

The grammar is short, and suited to beginners. The dictionary contains about 5,500 words.

2nd ed., 1852. Pp. xxxix, 323. London: Williams and Norgate. Contains an English-New Zealand part, and many additional words.

3rd ed., 1871. Cr. 8vo. Pp. xv, 267. "With numerous additions and corrections and an introduction by the Ven. W. L. Williams, B.A., Archdeacon of Waiapu" (son of Bishop W. Williams). The grammar is omitted. A new arrangement of those words, and their derivatives, which have the prefix "whaka." 1,200 new words added.

4th ed., 1892. Pp. xv, 325. Auckland: Upton and Co. London: Williams and Norgate. Many additional words.

The author came to New Zealand in 1826, joining his brother Henry (afterwards the well-known Archdeacon). He translated the New Testament into Maori. Died at Napier in February, 1878, æt. 78.

The 5th ed. is now (1908) in progress, and will contain many thousand additional words and examples by the Rev. H. W. Williams, of Gisborne, a grandson of the original author.

[**Woolls, Rev. Dr.**] A | short Account | of the | Character and Labours | of | the Rev. Samuel Marsden, | formerly Principal Chaplain of the Church of | England, in New South Wales; | written for the express Purpose | of | raising Funds towards the Erection | of a Church | in the | Parish of Marsfield, | Parramatta. | Printed and published by B. Isaacs, George-Street, | Parramatta. | 1844.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. iv, 84. Price 3s.

Sketch of Mr. Marsden's labours in aid of the South Sea missions, and of his seven visits to New Zealand. The work was printed on the very press which Mr. Marsden introduced into New Zealand in 1830 under the Rev. William Yate, and which was afterwards sold by the Church Mission to Mr. Isaacs, of Parramatta.

The Rev. William Woolls, Ph.D., F.L.S., was a schoolmaster at Parramatta, and a good botanist. Died, 1883, æt. 79.

## 1845.

**Brodie, W.** Remarks | on | the past and present State | of | New Zealand, | its Government, Capabilities, and Prospects; | with | a Statement of the Question of the Land-claims, | and Remarks on | the New Zealand Land Company; | also, | a Description (never before published) of its | indigenous Exports, | and | Hints on Emigration, | the Result of Five Years' Residence in the Colony. | By Walter Brodie. | London: | Whittaker and Co., Ave Maria Lane. | 1845.

8vo. Pp. viii, 171. Postscript and appendices (two). Dedicated to Lord Stanley, Secretary for Colonies. Dated Eastbourne, 1st January, 1845.

Value of exports from New Zealand to New South Wales in 1838, £140,000; of land and buildings at Kororarika, £25,000. The Treaty of Waitangi is absurd and mischievous. Gives an account of Government



**Brodie, W.**—*continued.*

land-jobbing and general blundering; the Clendon job; bad policy to natives, and non-settlement of land claims. Flax, bark for tanning, and dyes; native mode of using the latter. The hot lakes. Commencement of Heke's war. Traditions as to Maui, and origin of the land. Account of Mr. Puckey's (catechist) visit to Te Reinga. (*Vide New Zealand Journal*, 29th March, 1845.)

**Brown, Archd. A. N.** Brief Memorials | of | an only Son, | in | a Letter to his surviving Sister. | "And hast borne" . . . | [Not published.] Printed at St. John's College Press. | (1845.)

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 70.

Pious memories of Alfred Marsh Brown, son of Archdeacon Brown, of Tauranga. Honi Heke's visit to him, and incidents at the destruction of Kororareka. There is also a translation into Maori. A "Marsh Scholarship" was founded at St. John's College, Auckland, in his memory.

Archdeacon Brown arrived in New Zealand in 1831; died, 1884. A notice of him is in the *Missionary Intelligencer*, 1844, p. 761.

**Brown, W.** New Zealand | and | its Aborigines: | being an Account of | the Aborigines, Trade, and Resources | of the Colony; | and the Advantages it now presents as a Field for | Emigration and the Investment of Capital. | By | William Brown, | lately a Member of the Legislative Council of New Zealand. | London: | Smith, Elder, and Co., 65, Cornhill. | 1845.

8vo. Pp. viii, 320. Appendices (four). Postscript.

Champions the native cause. The Treaty of Waitangi is unjust. The Hobson-Shortland rule has blighted both settlers and natives. Wakefield theory is full of fallacy. Practical illustrations of farming and rearing stock in New Zealand, and table of barter in use amongst the Thames natives. Appendix contains Rev. Henry Hanson Turton's three able and notable letters to Bishop Selwyn, dated April, 1844, in which he accuses the Bishop of exciting division and strife amongst the natives with respect to the Wesleyan and Anglican Churches; also, land and property regulations, and Native Trust Bill. Postscript: Progress of the country depends on free trade and representative—not municipal—government.

Mr. Brown arrived in New Zealand in January, 1840. Was a member of the mercantile firm of Brown and Campbell, and a proprietor of the *Southern Cross*. He returned to England.

2nd ed. (an exact reissue), 1851; published by J. and D. A. Darling, 126, Bishopsgate Street.

\* **Buch, L. von.** Ueber die vulkanischen Erscheinungen auf Neu-Seeland. Monatsberichte über die Verhandlungen der Ges. f. Erdkunde zu Berlin. N.F., ii, pp. 273-75.

[**Churton, Henry.**] Letters | from | Wanganui, | New Zealand. | "I much wish" . . . —Extract from a letter to the Publisher. | London: | E. Churton, 26, Holles Street. | 1845.

8vo. Pp. 42. Nine letters.

Six were written in 1844 by Mr. Henry Churton, who settled at Wanganui in 1841 and there died in 1885, and one by E. J. Wakefield. Capital account of sufferings and losses, land claims, troubles with natives, natural history, &c. In September, 1843, there were in New Zealand 299 horses, 3,095 cattle, and 10,000 sheep; in Wanganui, 192 of a white population.

Much opposed to the missionaries and the Maoris. The writer was brother of the Rev. J. F. Churton, of Auckland.

**Coates, D. (C.M.S.).** The New Zealand Company and the | New Zealand Missionaries. | ——— | Two Letters | to | Sir Robert Harry Inglis, Bart., M.P., | in reference to | the New Zealand Company and the New | Zealand Missionaries. | By Dandeson Coates, Esq., | Lay Secretary of the Church Missionary Society. | London : | 1845.

Svo. Pp. 36. Dated 22nd March and 21st April, 1845.

Bitterly reviews the origin and progress of the New Zealand Company, which seeks to coerce the Government and to annex native lands. Doubts the *bona fides* of the recent petition to Parliament, and defends the small purchases of land by the missionaries.

**Colenso, W.** A | Classification and Description | of some | Newly-Discovered Ferns, | collected in | the Northern Island | of | New Zealand, | in the Summer of 1841-2 | By William Colenso, Esq. | Launceston, V.D. Land : | Printed at the office of the Launceston Examiner. | 1845.

Svo. Pp. 29. Dated Paihia, 3rd January, 1843.

Describes 33 new species, 6 of which had already been described in the "Tasmanian Journal," Vol. i, *q.v.* Total number of New Zealand ferns now known numbers about 140 species.

**A Corrected | Report of the Debate | in the | House of Commons, | on the 17th, 18th, and 19th of June, | on the | State of New Zealand | and the | Case of the New Zealand Company. | London : | John Murray, Albemarle Street. | 1845.**

Svo. Pp. 287. Appendix.

In accordance with a resolution contained in the New Zealand Company's 18th report, 29th May, 1845, Mr. Charles Buller, M.P. for Liskeard, opened this debate in an eloquent speech, and moved, "That this House resolve itself into a Committee to consider the state of the Colony of New Zealand, and the case of the New Zealand Company." The motion was lost by 233 against 172. Monckton Milnes, G. W. Hope, Capt. Rous, Aglionby, Barkly, Sir R. Inglis, Hawes, Sir H. Douglas, Lord Howick, Ellice, Cardwell, Mangles, Colquhoun, Lalor Shiel, Sir J. Graham, Lord John Russell, and Sir R. Peel also spoke. Appendix: 1. Petition of New Zealand Company, 16th April, 1845; 2. Petition of New Zealand colonists, 7th July, 1845; 3. Resolutions of House of Commons Select Committee, 29th July, 1844; 4. Division-list. (*Vide New Zealand Journal and Colonial Gazette*, 21st June, 1845; also *Times*, *Morning Chronicle*, and *Spectator*, for further reports and opinions on this important debate.)

**Correspondence between Her Majesty's Secretary of State for the Colonies and the New Zealand Company, relative to the establishment of a Proprietary Government in the the Islands of New Zealand.**

Parliamentary papers, 357. Printed 6th June, 1845. Map.

A proposition by the Company to Lord Stanley to leave the northern portion of the North Island to the influence of the missionaries, who had always opposed colonisation, and to place the remaining part of New Zealand under a proprietary company and Government, after the manner set forth in the Pennsylvania and Maryland charters and in Lord Glenelg's proposal of 1838. This was refused. The details and interesting correspondence are found in the New Zealand Company's 18th report, May, 1845, and in the *New Zealand Journal* of the 7th June.

**Dieffenbach, Dr. E.** On the Geology of New Zealand.

Proc. Brit. Ass. Abstract in report, ii, 50.



Documents relating to the Purchase of the Otago District for the Site of the Scotch Settlement in New Zealand.

8vo. Pp. 55. Printed by Stewart and Murray, Old Bailey. (1845.)

Reprinted from the 17th report of the New Zealand Company, but with the addition of the excessively rare "Diary of Mr. Tuckett," which is almost invariably omitted. Mr. Tuckett, who was the Company's chief surveyor, selected the Otago site, and the diary gives an account of his exploration from Nelson to the Molyneux, March to June, 1844. He was a native of Bristol, a Quaker, and member of the Aborigines Protection Society. Died at London in April, 1876, æt. 69.

Papers and correspondence *re* foundation of Otago Settlement are found in the New Zealand Company's reports (Nos. 13, 17, 19, and 22), *New Zealand Journal*, and parliamentary papers; also in Dr. Hocken's "Contributions to the Early History of New Zealand (Otago Settlement)," 1898, which contains reprint of Tuckett's rare journal, as well as that of Dr. Monro.

In the *Nelson Examiner* from 20th July to 5th October, 1844, are "Notes of a Journey through a part of the Middle Island of New Zealand," by Dr. (Sir David) Monro, who accompanied Mr. Tuckett. These are highly valuable, and are reprinted in the *New Zealand Journal*, 1845.

[Domett, Alfred.] Petition to Parliament | from the | Inhabitants of the Southern Settlements of New Zealand. | Supplement to the *Nelson Examiner* and *New Zealand Chronicle*, Nelson, New Zealand, November, 1, 1845. One shilling.

Fol. Pp. 34.

Also appears in the correspondence (No. 10) appended to the New Zealand Company's 20th report, May, 1846, pp. 107-99. It was reprinted with a title-page: Petition to Parliament | for the recall of Governor Fitzroy; | together with a narrative | of the Wairau Massacre. | By | Alfred Domett. | Published by the New Zealand Company. | London. 8vo. Pp. 107-99.

Describes the ruinous state of the colony, caused by the policy and proceedings of the local Government, and concludes by a prayer for Governor Fitzroy's recall. Full of notes and references. Barely had the petition been printed before news arrived of Governor Fitzroy's replacement by Capt. Grey.

Illustrations | to | "Adventure in New Zealand," | by | Edward Jerningham Wakefield, Esqre. | Lithographed from original drawings taken on the spot by | Mrs. Wicksteed—Miss King—Mrs. Fox—Mr. John Saxton—Mr. Charles Heaphy—Mr. S. C. Brees— | and Captain W. Mein Smith, R.A. | London, | Published by Smith, Elder & Co., Cornhill. | 1845.

Oblong folio. Vignette of Mount Egmont on title-page and on binding. 15 plates, some of them panoramic, and folding: 1. The two head chiefs of Port Nicholson—Warepori and Epuni; 2. Sawyers clearing in a forest of kauri-trees on the banks of the Kaipara River. 3. Port Nicholson, from the hills above Pitone. 4. Harbour of Port Nicholson and Town of Wellington. 5. Courtyard in the pa, or native village, of Pipitea; Hiko, the son of Te Pehi Kupe. 6. The Town of Petre, on the Wanganui River. 7. The Town and part of the Harbour of Nelson. 8. The level country at the south end of Blind Bay. 9. Plain of the Ruamahanga. 10. The Town of New Plymouth. 11. *Wahitapu*, or burial-place; *wata*, or storehouse. 12. Porirua Harbour and Parramatta Whaling-station. 13. The titoki; the tawa. 14. The tutu; the rata. 15. *Phormium tenax*, or New Zealand flax. Descriptive letterpress. These beautiful lithographs are done in the finest style of art by Day and Haghe. In a few copies the plates are finely coloured.

**Laferrière, Capt. J.** Voyage | aux Iles | Tonga-Tabou, Wallis et Foutouna | à la Nouvelle-Calédonie | et a la Nouvelle-Zélande. | Exécuté, | du 1<sup>er</sup> Novembre 1843 au 1<sup>er</sup> Avril 1844. | Par M. Julien Laferrière, | Capitaine de Corvette. | Extrait | des Annales Maritimes et Coloniales. | Publiée, par MM. Bajot et Poirré. | Paris. | Imprimerie Royale | MDCCCXLV.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 117.

An official report to Admiral du Petit-Thouars from Captain Laferrière, of the "Bucéphale," who visited the Bay of Islands in February, 1844, where he stayed a fortnight. Gives short account of the French mission, with a list of stations, priests, number of converts, prospects, &c., throughout New Zealand. Great stagnation of trade in the country.

\* Manners and customs in New Zealand.

U.S. *Catholic Magazine*, Baltimore, iv, 375, 457.

**Martin, Dr. S. McD.** New Zealand; | in a Series of Letters: | containing | an Account of the Country, | both before and since its occupation by the British Government; | with | Historical Remarks | on the | Conduct of the Government, the New Zealand | and the Manakau Companies; | also | a Description of the various Settlements, | the Character of the Aborigines, | and the Natural Productions of the Country. | By | S. M. D. Martin, M.D. | Lately a Member of the Legislative Council of New Zealand. | London: | Simmonds & Ward, 18, Cornhill. | 1845.

8vo. Pp. xii, 379. Appendices.

These sixteen letters and "Concluding Remarks," from Sydney, Bay of Islands, and Auckland, contain a mine of valuable history for the period 1839-44, written with trenchant, even libellous, force. Excellent account of de Thierry, Hobson, Shortland, Fitzroy (whose difficulties are stated and policy defended), Spain, Clarke, Rauparaha, Heke, Selwyn ("who was sincere, zealous, and intolerant"); also of early Kororareka, the Thames, Port Nicholson at the arrival of the settlers, land troubles (with much reference to Governor Gipps's attitude and speech), society and institutions of early Auckland, critical description of natives, &c. Appendix contains official and exact translations of the Treaty of Waitangi; protest of land-claimants against Sir George Gipps's Land Act; Land Ordinance; address to Governor Fitzroy; &c.

On the 22nd July, 1845, Dr. Martin and Mr. W. Brown presented a petition to the House of Commons to inquire into the grievous wrongs of the natives at the hands of the settlers, and especially of the New Zealand Company. (*Vide New Zealand Journal*, 16th August, 1845.)

The same work appears in stiff paper back, with altered title-page, no date, published by John and Daniel Darling, Bishopsgate Street, and "By D. Martin, Esq., M.D."

Dr. Samuel McDonald Martin was editor of the first Auckland newspaper—the *New Zealand Herald and Auckland Gazette*—in which he boldly denounced the Government mismanagement. Though passionately fond of New Zealand, he felt compelled to leave it. He was a Stipendiary Magistrate at Berbice, British Guiana, and died there on the 22nd September, 1848. Born at Kilmuir, Isle of Skye.

**Montague, Camille.** Voyage au Pôle Sud. Bot. Crypt. Paris, 1845.

8vo, with a folio atlas of 20 plates.

Description of the cryptogamia of the Auckland and Campbell Islands, visited by Admiral d'Urville in his "Voyage au Pole Sud et dans L'Océanie," 1837-40.



The | New Zealand | Church Almanac, | for the Year of Our Lord, | 1845.  
Published under the direction | of the Visitor and Tutors of St. John's Col-  
lege. | Bishop's Auckland : | Printed at the College Press. | 1845.

12mo. Pp. 45 (*n.p.*).

First year of publication. Contains a list of members of the Government an itinerary of New Zealand from Auckland to Stewart Island, by Bishop Selwyn, measured by Payne's pedometer, and amounting to 1,051 miles; together with complete ecclesiastical information. With after yearly issues the almanac varied in size to 8vo, was paginated, and was always full of historical matter. 1846-47 has St. John's calendar, with full and quaint details of its college, school, hospital, and industrial system; list of the vegetable food-productions of New Zealand. 1851 contains list of St. John's associates; beginning of the Melanesian mission, with voyage; pastoral letter; Auckland Corporation. 1853, list of ordinations from 1843, Melanesian mission, and 5th voyage. 1856, draft of a constitution for the Church, with signatures, dating 1852; pastoral letter; circular to clergy *re* Marriage Act. 1859, the Melanesian mission. 1860 (pp. 82, and appendices), recites the various trusts. 1869 (pp. 88; app., 40), seems to be the last. All full of special information.

The New Zealand Company: | its Claim | to Compensation considered.  
| London : | Seeley, Burnside, and Seeley, Fleet Street; | Richardson, Corn-  
hill; and Dalton, Cockspur Street. | MDCCCXLV.

8vo. Pp. 71. Appendix.

Severe criticism of the Company, which was formed as a speculation. It has been mismanaged, has not kept faith with its customers, and is entitled to no consideration from the public or compensation from the Government. The appendix gives a copy of the purchase deed of land from the natives, and a copy of the New Zealand Company's land order.

The New Zealander. | No. 1. Auckland, Saturday, June 7, 1845. Vol. 1.

Demy fol. 4 columns. Pp. 4.

Issued weekly until June, 1847; then twice weekly; daily from January, 1863; closed publication in 1866; and had the distinction of being, from April, 1863, the first morning penny paper in New Zealand. It belonged to the well-known printing firm of Williamson and Wilson, and amongst its editors and contributors were Drs. Bennett and Giles, Messrs. Gorst (Sir John), Forsaith, and others of public note.

The | Petition | of the | New Zealand Company, | presented to | the House of  
Commons, | by | Joseph Somes, Esq., M.P., | the Governor of the Company,  
| 16th April, 1845. | London : | Printed by Stewart and Murray, Old Bailey.  
| 1845.

8vo. Pp. vi, 40.

Presented in accordance with the suggestion of 17th report. The Company's operations and progress have always been thwarted, to the great detriment and danger of distant colonists. It prays for justice, protection, and assistance in the great work of colonisation.

Appended is also a petition from the merchants, bankers, and traders of the City of London, presented by John Masterman, Esq., M.P., 18th March, 1845, praying that the colonists may be secured just law and government, and that the Company may be aided in their sphere of usefulness and placed in possession of their land. (Also found in *New Zealand Journal*, 26th April, 1845, and in the "Three Days' Debate in the House of Commons," June, 1845.)

Scheme | of the | Colony of the Free Church | at | Otago, | in | New Zealand. |  
Glasgow : | Printed in the Scottish Guardian Office. | MDCCCXLV.

8vo. Pp. 52. 2 sketch-maps: 1. Map of New Zealand; 2. District intended for the Settlement of Otago.

First document of the Lay Association of the Free Church of Scotland, for promoting the settlement, and a list is given of the fifty members of the association. It contains general observations on and description of New Zealand and this special scheme, extracts from official documents, and arrangements as to purchase of lands, &c. 5,000 copies were printed in 1845, but owing to the disastrous news of Heke's war they were reserved and not distributed until 1847, when the roman numeral II was added in ink to the V.

[Wakefield, E. G.] Rough Draft of the Petition presented to the House of Commons April 16th, 1845.

Fol. Pp. 49. Single column.

Valuable, as differing very materially from the petition finally presented, which will be found in the *New Zealand Journal* of the 26th April, 1845, and also in the "Three Days' Debate in the House of Commons," June, 1845.

[Wakefield, E. G.] Second Sheet of the Spectator, | January 4, 1845. | Results of | the New Zealand Inquiry.

Fol. Pp. 24. (With the week's *Spectator*, one shilling.) A special supplement.

Doubtless compiled by E. G. Wakefield from various sources, with full references and footnotes, and gives an admirable *précis* of New Zealand history to date. It is opposed to the Colonial Office, and favourable to the New Zealand Company. Wakefield was a constant friend of Mr. Rintoul, and a contributor to his paper. (*Vide Colonial Gazette*, 11th January, 1845, and *New Zealand Journal*, 18th January, 1845.)

Wakefield, E. J. Adventure | in | New Zealand, | from 1839 to 1844 ;  
| with some Account of the Beginning of the British | Colonization of the  
Islands. | By | Edward Jerningham Wakefield, Esq. | In Two Volumes. |  
London : | John Murray, Albemarle Street. | 1845.

2 vols. 8vo. Vol. i: pp. x, 482. Vol. ii: pp. x, 546. Appendix. Folding map in pocket "to illustrate Adventure in New Zealand."

As a youth of nineteen Mr. Wakefield formed one of the "Tory" expedition. The work is full of minute incidents in the early history of the settlements—natives, whalers, daily life, explorations, missionaries, and government. A most graphic and valuable journal for reference. Appendix contains a short biography of his uncle, Captain Arthur Wakefield, who was killed in the Wairau massacre; also rough statistics.

The author was the only son of Edward Gibbon Wakefield. After an eventful but wasted career, he died at the Old Men's Home, Ashburton, March, 1876, æt. 56.

The magnificent "Illustrations to Adventure in New Zealand" were published separately from this.

The | Wellington Independent. | Nothing extenuate, | Nor set down naught  
in malice. | Published every Wednesday and Saturday Mornings. | No. 1. |  
Port Nicholson, Wednesday Morning, April 2, 1845. [Vol. I.

Demy fol. 4 columns. Pp. 4.

From the 39th to the 64th numbers weekly; afterwards bi-weekly; enlarged in October, 1849; incorporated the *Spectator* in August, 1865,



**The Wellington Independent—continued.**

and in turn was incorporated by the *New Zealand Times* on the 30th April, 1874. It was started by four printers, one of whom was Mr. Thomas McKenzie, now the oldest Wellington settler. Drs. Featherston and Evans and Mr. Fox contributed to its columns.

**Wilkes, Commander, U.S.N.** Narrative | of the | United States | Exploring Expedition. | During the years | 1838, 1839, 1840, 1841, 1842. | By | Charles Wilkes, U.S.N. | Commander of the Expedition. | Member of the American Philosophical Society, etc. | With Illustrations and Maps. | In five volumes. | Philadelphia : | Lea and Blanchard. | 1845.

8vo. 5 vols. 11 maps and nearly 300 woodcuts. Appendices and tables.

Vol. i : Pp. lvi, 434. 2 maps : 1. Track of expedition ; 2. Paumotu Group. Madeira, Brazil, Chili, Peru, and Paumotu Islands.

Vol. ii : Pp. xi, 476. Map of Australia, with inset of New South Wales. Tahiti, Samoan Group, New South Wales, Antarctic cruise, and New Zealand.

Vol. iii : Pp. xi, 438. Map of Fiji. Tonga and Hawaiian Groups.

Vol. iv : Pp. xiii, 539. 3 maps : 1. Hawaiian Group ; 2. Island of Hawaii ; 3. Oregon Territory. Hawaiian Group continued, and Oregon Territory.

Vol. v : Pp. xii, 558. 4 maps : 1. Islands in Western Pacific ; 2. Upper California ; 3. Sooloo Sea and Archipelago ; 4. Currents and whaling-grounds. Ellise and Kingmill Groups, Columbia River, California, Southern Oregon, Straits Settlements, and Cape of Good Hope.

Another edition is in 5 large imp. 8vo vols., with 64 engravings, 47 steel vignettes, 250 woodcuts, and 14 folded maps and charts, and also a chart with 5 folded maps. There was also a small issue in 4to of 250 copies. Letter-press of all the same.

Connected with the expedition are 9 vols. imp. 4to and 5 vols. folio : 1. Zoophytes, with atlas of 61 plates, by J. A. Dana ; 2. Mammals and birds, with atlas, by John Cassin ; 3 and 4. Crustacea, with atlas of 96 plates, by J. D. Dana ; 5. Mollusca, with atlas, by Dr. Gould ; 6, 7. Geographical distribution of animals and plants, by Dr. Pickering ; 8. Herpetology, with atlas, by Charles Girard ; 9. Ethnography and philology, by Horatio Hale.

The first national expedition undertaken by the United States. Account of the Polynesian groups full and interesting. Fifty pages are devoted to New Zealand (Bay of Islands), which was visited in February to April, 1840, at the time of Governor Hobson's arrival. Contemptuous reference to the Treaty of Waitangi, which "was signed entirely through the influence of Mr. Clendon, the American Consul." Generally unfavourable account of New Zealand, which was left without any regret. Commodore Wilkes was prominent in the American Civil War.

**Williams, Rev. W.** Three Letters | addressed to | The Right Hon. the Earl of Chichester, | President of the Church Missionary Society, | relative to the charges brought against the | New Zealand Mission. | By William Williams, B.A., | One of the Society's Missionaries in New Zealand. | "Permit us then" . . .—Jewel's Apology. | London : | MDCCCXLV.

8vo. Pp. 44. Addressed to Lord Stanley, and dated Poverty Bay, February, 1842, though not forwarded at the time in deference to Bishop Selwyn's request. Afterwards addressed to Lord Chichester, as above.

Temperate reply to charges made by Mr. Somes, chairman of the New Zealand Company, of obstruction and inciting the natives ; also to strictures of Rev. Dr. Lang and Colonel Wakefield, as to land-purchasing and want of success, which are repeated in the recent petition of the New Zealand Company to the House of Commons. The possession of land by the missionaries is justifiable and proper.

**Wood, Lieut. J.** New Zealand and its Claimants: | with some suggestions | for the | preservation of the Aborigines, | briefly considered in a | Letter to the Premier. | By | Lieut. John Wood, I.N., | author of "Travels in the Oxus," &c. | London: | Pelham Richardson, Cornhill. | 1845.

8vo. Pp. 15.

From a dissatisfied settler, who proposes that the Crown should assert its supremacy over New Zealand, and control its colonisation and the civilisation of the natives.

### 1846.

**Aborigines Protection Society.** On the | British Colonization | of | New Zealand. | By the Committee | of the | Aborigines Protection Society. | London: | Smith, Elder, & Co., 65, Cornhill. | 1846.

8vo. Pp. vii, 67. Appendix. Dated "London, 13/12/1845."

This able essay shows how greatly native interests have been neglected, despite the large promises of the colonisers.

Referred to in Martin's "British Colonies," iii, 206-23.

### The Affairs of New Zealand.

Article in the *Westminster Review*, No. lxxxviii, March, 1846.

8vo. Pp. 90. Sketch-map of New Zealand.

Forms quite a manual of New Zealand history, abounding in notes and other references. Favourable to the Company's system of colonisation. Contains a list of 66 works relating to New Zealand.

[**Bannister, Saxe.**] Colonial Reform; | its Prospects, Means, and Principles. | A Letter | to the | Right Hon. William Ewart Gladstone, | Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State | for the Colonies. | "I know well, that the loss of the American Colonies was owing to the ignorance of ministers" . . . —Burke's Correspondence, Vol. iii, p. 27. | London: | Ward and Co., 27, Paternoster Row, | Smith, Elder, and Co., Cornhill, | and all Booksellers. | 1846. | Price Sixpence.

8vo. Pp. 24. By Saxe Bannister, formerly Attorney-General of New South Wales.

Shows what, and how little, has been done, and how grievously ignorant of requirements and indifferent to them is the Colonial Office. Begs Mr. Gladstone, as the new Minister, to undertake much-needed reforms, for want of which the colonies are in a deplorable state, and instances the recent debate on New Zealand. Numerous references.

**Cargill, Capt. William, and others.** A Letter from certain New-Zealand Colonists to Mr. Hawes, Under Secretary of State for the Colonies.

Forms Appendix No. ii of E. G. Wakefield's "Art of Colonization." Pp. 13. Dated "70, Jermyn Street, 5th Oct., 1846," and is signed by W. Cargill, E. S. Halswell, H. Moreing, and E. J. Wakefield.

Views and suggestions as to the formation of Municipal Corporations and a House of Representatives. Objections to Governor Grey's Act.



Catalogue | of | Charts, Plans, Views, | and | Sailing Directions, &c. |  
Published by order of | the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, | and  
sold by | R. B. Bate, Poultry, London. | Price One Shilling. | London : |  
Printed by W. Clowes and Sons, 14, Charing Cross, | for Her Majesty's  
Stationery Office. | 1846.

Large 8vo. Pp. 87, xxx.

Sections xii and xiii are devoted to Australia, New Zealand, and the Pacific Ocean and its islands. Those portions relating to New Zealand date from 1769 (Lauriston Bay—French) to 1840; Wangeroa, Shouraka, Kiahow, Shookianga, Wakaroa, Rouabouki, &c.

**Clarke, G.** [Private.] | Extracts | from | the Final Report | of the | Chief  
Protector of Aborigines | in | New Zealand. | March, 1846.

8vo. Pp. 15. Dated "Auckland, Protector's Office, March 30th, 1846," and signed "George Clarke."

Written before Mr. Clarke resigned his office. Able statement of the unfair treatment the natives have received from the date of the Treaty of Waitangi onwards. Defends and praises Capt. Fitzroy; disapproves of Capt. Grey's high-handed policy, which bodes more disaster.

Mr. Clarke was a Church missionary from 1823; was appointed Protector by Governor Hobson in 1840, holding the office until 1846; he then resumed Church mission work; afterwards was made a Judge of the Native Land Court; and died July, 1875, æt. 78. His son George was Sub-Protector under his father, but afterwards settled at Hobart Town as a Congregational minister.

**[Despard, Col.]** Colburns' United Service Magazine and Naval and Military Journal.

Nos. 213–16, from August to November, 1846, contain a "Narrative of an Expedition into the Interior of New Zealand during the months of June and July, 1845. With some account of the Attack on the Native Fortress of O Haiowai, on the 1st of July, by the Troops under the command of Lieut.-Colonel Despard, 99th Regt., acting as Colonel on the Staff."

About 67 pages 8vo. Sketch of Kawiti's pa, Ruapekapeka.

Excellent account of Heke's war in the north, from the cutting-down of the flagstaff at Kororareka, in June, 1844, to the taking of Ruapekapeka, in January, 1846. Written by Colonel Despard, who commanded the troops, but with little credit or success.

**Fitzroy, Capt. R., R.N.** Remarks | on | New Zealand, | in February 1846. |  
By | Robert Fitz-Roy. | London : | W. and H. White, 24, Pall Mall. |  
1846. |

8vo. Pp. 67. It is stated that 60 copies only were issued.

Concise view of the history and occurrences before and during his Governorship. Depicts his helpless position amidst unusual difficulties, and ably defends his policy. Some account of Heke's war.

Fitzroy succeeded Governor Hobson in 1843, and held office until 1845, when he was superseded by Capt. Grey. He commanded the "Beagle" when circumnavigating the globe in 1831–36 with Darwin on board. Afterwards was appointed to the charge of the British Meteorological Department. Died April, 1865, æt. 60.

**Hale, Horatio.** United States Exploring Expedition | during the years  
1838–42 | under the command of Charles Wilkes, U.S.N. | Ethnography and  
Philology. | By Horatio Hale, | Philologist of the Expedition. | Philadelphia  
| Lea and Blanchard. | 1846.

**Hale, Horatio**—*continued.*

4to. Pp. xii, 666. 3 maps.

Contains an account of the Polynesians and their migrations, and a comparative grammar of their dialects, with vocabulary. Some reference to New Zealand and the Chatham Islands.

**Hanson, R. D.** [Private.] | Extracts | from a | Letter to Captain Fitzroy, R.N. | from | R. Davies Hanson, Esq. | Lately Commissioner of Requests in New Zealand. | 1846.

8vo. Pp. 16. Dated "Adelaide, South Australia, July 24, 1846."

States that he left New Zealand (Wellington) because he entirely disapproved of Capt. Grey's policy in dispossessing the Hutt natives of lands they had cultivated for many years, and in otherwise treating them with severity. Most of the New Zealand Company's land-purchases are unsound and arbitrary, and to this is attributable the native outbreaks. The Gillespies have been murdered, and other reprisals must follow. Defends Captain Fitzroy's policy as sound and humane, though so systematically misrepresented.

Mr. Hanson was editor of the *New Zealand Colonist*, 1842-43, and Crown Solicitor; then left for Adelaide, where he became Chief Justice of South Australia and was afterwards knighted. Died 1876, æt. 71.

**A Letter to the Directors** | of the | New Zealand Company, | from the | Land Purchasers | resident in the First and Principal Settlement, | claiming Compensation | for the Company's Breach of Contract, and calling upon | the Directors to fulfil the Terms of Purchase. | Wellington, Port Nicholson : | Printed by R. Stokes, Spectator Office, Manners-Street, Te Aro. | 1846.

8vo. Pp. 48. Dated 23rd September, 1846, and signed with 45 names.

An eloquent and bitter indictment of broken promises against the Company; full of history. The Company has failed to put them in possession of their lands, treating them with indifference, and does not hesitate to undertake the founding of new settlements.

**Marjoribanks, A.** Travels | in | New Zealand, | with a Map of the Country ; | by Alexander Marjoribanks | of Marjoribanks. | "In scenery, climate, and " . . . | London : | Smith, Elder, and Co., Cornhill ; | Oliver and Boyd, Edinburgh ; | James Tegg, Sydney. | MDCCCXLVI.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 174. Appendix (*n.p.*), 4 pages.

Sailed for Port Nicholson from Glasgow, October, 1839, in the "Bengal Merchant." Rev. Mr. McFarlane, the first Presbyterian minister, also a passenger. Account of the early settlements, natives, productions, Wairau massacre. Chatty book, giving amusing glimpses of every-day life. Appendix gives account of the interview between Governor Fitzroy and Rauparaha after the Wairau massacre, which interview gave so much offence to the colonists.

**\* Marsden's missionary visits to New Zealand.** *Christian Observer*, xli, 10, 75, 145.**Merrett, Joseph.** A Visit to Heki and Kawiti.

A paper in the *New Zealand Journal*, 5th December, 1846.

Written by Merrett, the interpreter, after the close of the war. Gives Heke's account of the war, and also much new information.



"*Le Moniteur*" of the 14th October, 1846, has two reports, occupying 10 columns, by Capt. Bérard, of "*Le Rhin*" (commanding the New Zealand station at Akaroa), on the events which took place at the Bay of Islands between the 4th July, 1844, and the 31st January, 1846. An abridged translation is in the *New Zealand Journal* of the 21st November and 5th December.

Criticism of operations in the war. References to French settlement at Akaroa. Account of Roman Catholic mission, founded in 1838 by Bishop Pompallier with a priest and catechist; now there are two bishops, sixteen priests, and eight friars, all in the North Island, and five thousand who have been baptised, whilst five or six times this number use the Roman Catholic form of prayer. Captain Bérard returned to France in 1846.

**Norris, Edwin.** *New Zealand Grammar, &c.*

(*Vide* Norris, 1842.)

**Raoul, Dr. M. E.** *Choix de Plantes | de la | Nouvelle-Zélande | recueillies et décrites | par M. E. Raoul | Chirurgien de Première Classe de la Marine Royale | Ouvrage | publié sous les auspices de M. le baron de Mackau | Pair de France, Vice-Amiral, Ministre-Secrétaire d'Etat au Département de les Marine et des Colonies | Paris | Fortin, Masson et Cie | Libraires des Sociétés Savantes près le Ministère de l'Instruction Publique | Place de l'Ecole - de - Médecine | même Maison, chez L. Michelsen, a Leipzig | MDCCCXVI.*

Large 4to. Pp. 53. 30 plates.

Full description of 60 plants, mostly new, and collected at the Bay of Islands and Banks Peninsula. A short description appears in the "*Annales des Sciences naturelles*" for August, 1844. A list, carefully collated, is given of all New Zealand plants known to date, amounting to 920 species. The plates are beautifully executed.

M. Raoul was in New Zealand from July, 1840, to 1843, whilst serving on the corvettes "*L'Aube*" and "*L'Allier*," under command of Capt. Lavaud, at the French settlement at Akaroa.

**The | Wesleyan Juvenile Offering: | A Miscellany | of | Missionary Information for Young Persons, | &c. | London: | Sold at the Wesleyan Mission-house, | Bishopsgate-Street-Within; &c. | 1846.**

12mo.

This publication has frequent references, &c., to the Wesleyan mission in New Zealand. Vol. iii, 1846, has a view of the Wesleyan mission-station at Waingaroa, with natives in canoes assembling for worship, done by Baxter's patent oil-painting process from a drawing by the Rev. James Wallis, with accompanying description.

**Wohlers, Rev. J. F. H.** *Ostküste der neuseeländischen Inseln Poenamu.*

*Monatsber. über die Verh. des Ges. f. Erdk. zu Berlin*, N.F., iii, p. 191.

## 1847.

**Angas, G. F.** *The | New Zealanders | illustrated: | by | George French Angas, | Author of | "South Australia illustrated," "Savage Life and Scenes," "A Ramble in Sicily and Malta." &c. | "After their families, | After their tongues, | In their lands, | After their nations." | London: | Thomas McLean, No. 26 Haymarket, | MDCCCXLVII.*

**Angas, G. F.—continued.**

Imp. fol. 60 coloured plates and frontispiece, with descriptive letter-press. Preface (p. 1) dated 1st July, 1846. General remarks on the New-Zealanders (pp. 5). List of the 188 subscribers (pp. 2). Dedicated to H.R.H. Prince Albert.

Published in ten parts, the first having richly coloured frontispiece, with: The New Zealanders | illustrated | by | George French Angas, | London: published for the proprietor by Thomas McLean, 26, Haymarket. | 1846. The wrappers have this frontispiece done in red monochrome, and, with the exception of the first, are all dated 1847. Price to subscribers, £1 1s. each part.

1. Heki and Patuone. 2. Taranaki, or Mount Egmont, with war-canoe. 3. Ngeungeu, and her son James Maxwell. 4. Rangihaeata's house, on the Island of Mana. 5. Te Awaitaia and Te Moanaroa, Waingaroa. 6. Scene in a New Zealand forest, near Porirua. 7. Nga Toenga, daughter of the Barrier Island chief. 8. Tongariro, from Rotoaire Lake; Motupoi Pa in the distance. 9. E Wai and Kahoki, nieces of Rauparaha. 10. Monument to Te Wherowhero's daughter at Raroera Pa, near Otawhao. 11. Hongi Hongi. 12. Roperta and George Thoms (half-caste). 13. E Rua, E Pari, and E Hoki, women of the Ngatitao Tribe, Cook Strait. 14. A woman and her sons of the Ngatitao Tribe, Porirua. 15. Tu Kaitote, the pa of Te Wherowhero, on the Waikato; Taupiri Mountain in the distance. 16. Te Mutu, with his sons Patuone and Te Kuri, Hokianga. 17. Nene, or Tamiti Waka, chief of Hokianga (in a dog-skin mat). 18. Te Heuheu's old pa of Waitahanui, at Taupo Lake. 19. Na Horua, or Tom Street, with his wife, E Wai, and his son Tuarau, or Kopi. 20. E Pori and her daughter E Rangi Wawa, Porirua Pa. 21. The house of Hiwikau and the falls Kowaihi, at Te Rapa, Taupo Lake. 22. Children on the banks of the Waipa; children at the boiling springs near Taupo Lake. 23. Tomb of Huriwenua, chief of the Ngatitao, Queen Charlotte Sound. 24. Rangitakina, a chief of the Bay of Plenty. 25. Maketu house, Otawhao Pa; built by Puatia to commemorate the taking of Maketu. 26. E Tohi, a young woman of Barrier Island. 27. Mungakahu, chief of Motupoi, and his wife, Ko Mari. 28. The volcanic region of pumice hills, looking towards Tongariro and the Ruapahu. 29. Horomona Marahau, or Blind Solomon. 30. *Whatas*, or *patukas* (storehouses for food). 31. Girls at Pipitea Pa at Port Nicholson; boy of Te Aro; old woman of Tiakiwai. 32. Motupoi Pa, with Rotoaire Lake; Tongariro in the distance. 33. Poahu and E Koti, of Poverty Bay; children of Te Pakaru, chief of Kawhia. 34. Tara, or Irirangi, chief of the Ngatitai. 35. Paratene Maioha, chief of Waingaroa, wearing the *parawai*, or dog-skin robe. 36. Native feast at Matata; throwing the spear; the mode of salutation, visitors arriving. 37. Nga Porutu and his wife Rihe, Mokau. Nga Whea, a chief, and Nga Miho, a priestess, Kawhia. 38. Entrance to a dwellinghouse at Raroera Pa, Waipa. 39. Ornaments and decorations (8 figures). 40. Group at Te Aro Pa. 41. Te Ohu, an old *tohunga*; Ko Tauwaki and Teononga, Taupo. 42. Canoe-heads, paddles, &c. (7 figures). 43. Te Maro, a boy of Waikato; Te Amotutu, a chief of Ngatipou; Ko Taria, a chief of Taupo, and his wife. 44. Te Wherowhero, or Potatau, the principal chief of all Waikato; Te Waro and Te Pakaru, chiefs. 45. Weeping over a deceased chief (*tangi*). 46. Ornamental carvings in wood (7 figures). 47. Ko nga Waka te Karaka, a Christian chief of Waikato, with his attendant boy. 48. Taupo Pa, Cook Strait; a *wahi tapu* in the foreground. 49. Typical portraits of the New-Zealanders. 50. Native tombs (5 figures). 51. Muriwenua and Kahawai, chiefs. 52. Ceremony of *ongi*, or pressing noses. 53. Native swing; war-dance. 54. Toea, daughter of Te Awaitaia, chief of Waingaroa, with attendant boy carrying water. 55. Implements and domestic economy (14 figures). 56. Te Kawaw and his nephew, Te Heuheu, and Hiwikau. 57. Rangihaeata's pa, with the Island of Mana and the opposite shores of Cook Strait. 58. Weapons and implements of war; warriors preparing for a fight (15 figures). 59. Domestic sketches; women making mats, &c. (5 figures). 60. Colossal *tiki* at Raroera Pa.

The author of this magnificent work was an accomplished ambidextrous artist and good naturalist, and collected his material whilst travelling through New Zealand in 1844. The work is rare, and fetches from twenty to fifty



**Angas, G. F.—continued.**

guineas. Reduced copies of some of the illustrations are found in "Annals of the Diocese of New Zealand," "Illustrations to White's History of the Maori," and many other works. His "Savage Life and Scenes" forms a descriptive text to "The New Zealanders."

The original pictures were exhibited in the Egyptian Hall, Piccadilly, in 1846, as the "New Zealand and Australian Gallery," the author's splendid illustrations of South Australia being included.

**Angas, G. F.** *Savage Life and Scenes* | in | *Australia and New Zealand* : | being an Artist's Impressions of Countries and | People at the Antipodes. | With numerous Illustrations. | By George French Angas, | Author of "The New Zealanders Illustrated" ; "South Australia | Illustrated" ; "A Ramble in Malta and Sicily," &c. | In Two Volumes. | London : | Smith, Elder, and Co., 65, Cornhill. | 1847.

Cr. 8vo. Vol. i : pp. x, (1), 339 ; 4 plates and a few woodcuts, that on title-page, "Tattayarra sneaking Emu—Australia." Vol. ii : pp. viii, 280 ; 8 plates and a few woodcuts, that on title-page, "Striking the War-bell—New Zealand." Dedicated to Captain George Grey.

2nd ed., 1847. Precisely the same, excepting that some of the woodcuts are enumerated as plates in the "List of Illustrations."

Vivid description of adventure in South Australia, New Zealand, and New South Wales during 1844 and 1845. Collected abundant material for his great illustrated works, for which this work, indeed, forms descriptive letter-press. Travelled through interior of North Island and districts of Cloudy Bay and Queen Charlotte Sound. Gives a valuable account of the natives and their customs. Mode of preserving heads, Vol. ii, p. 48 : if they were those of enemies, the lips were sewn apart ; if of friends, together. Account of the armour given to Hongi in 1820 by George the Fourth, p. 86. Appendix gives plates and descriptions of aboriginal carvings in caves near Sydney.

The author afterwards lived in South Africa for two years ; settled in Sydney for seven years, where he was Director and Secretary of the Museum ; then resided for three years in South Australia. Died in London, October, 1886, æt. 64. Was eldest son of George Fife Angas, the "Father and Founder of South Australia."

**Aristoboulos.** *The* | *Universal Destruction* | of | *Aboriginal Races* | by Colonizing Nations, | and eventually of | the New Zealanders. | The cause of this evil and its | sure preventive. | Addressed to | the Right Hon. the Earl Grey, | Her Majesty's Secretary of State for the Colonies. | By Aristoboulos, | Author of various writings on political and scientific subjects. | London : | Smith, Elder, & Co., Cornhill. | 1847. | Price 4d., or 3s. per dozen for circulation.

8vo. Pp. 31.

Thorough union of the two races to be effected by natives sharing in all the duties of civilised life, and by miscegenation. Government to have control of lands. Verbose, and the proposals often weak and whimsical.

**Brees, S. C.** *Pictorial Illustrations* | of | *New Zealand*. | By S. C. Brees, C.E. | Late Principal Engineer and Surveyor of the New Zealand Company, from the year 1841 to 1845 ; | Author of | "Railway Practice," "Glossary of Terms used in Civil Engineering," | "Present Practice of Surveying and Levelling," &c. | London : | John Williams and Co., Library of Arts, 141, Strand. | MDCCCXLVII. Frontispiece title-page : *Pictorial Illustrations* | of | *New Zealand* | by | S. C. Brees | late Principal Engineer | and Surveyor | to the New Zealand Company. | London.

**Brees, S. C.—continued.**

Roy. fol. Pp. 6, 36. 21 plates, containing 64 engravings; a panoramic plate; 2 large folding maps (New Ulster, in two sections), with insets of Manukau, Waitemata, Wangaroa, Kawhia, Tauranga, Port Nicholson, Nelson, and Otago Harbours (with soundings), Nelson Haven; map of New Zealand and world on Mercator's projection. Full descriptive letterpress.

These exquisite steel plates, by Henry Melville, from the author's drawings, represent views and buildings, chiefly in Wellington and neighbourhood; also of Porirua, Wairarapa, the Hutt, Wanganui, New Plymouth, and Kororarika.

A cheaper issue appeared, roy. 4to, wanting the letterpress and maps, and with table of contents merely.

A further issue in 1849, roy. 4to, and perfect.

A panorama painted from these illustrations was exhibited in 1849 (*vide* "Guide," &c.).

Samuel Charles Brees went to New Zealand in the "Brougham," October, 1841, and succeeded Capt. William Mein Smith, the first Principal Surveyor.

**Cargill, Capt. W.** Free Church Colony | at | Otago, | in | New Zealand. | Powers of Local Self-Government established by Act of Parlia- | ment, and other privileges conferred upon the colonists. | The removal of every by-gone obstruction, and a free | call from the authorities to proceed with | this enterprise. | In a letter | from Capt. Cargill to Dr. Aldcorn, of Oban. | London: | Printed by Waterton and Sons, | 66 & 67, London Wall. | 1847.

8vo. Pp. 14. Dated London, May, 1847.

Written chiefly by the Rev. Thomas Burns, on the resumption of, and as a stimulus to, the enterprise of which Capt. William Cargill was leader and Dr. Aldcorn first secretary. Very heavy composition; likens the proposed emigration to that of the Pilgrim Fathers.

Capt. Cargill, of the 74th Highlanders, died at Dunedin, August, 1860, æt. 76. Dr. Aldcorn, an ardent Free-Churchman, emigrated to Port Philip took a part in politics, and there died in 1855 (?).

**[Carleton, Hugh.]** Plain Facts | relative to | the late War | in the | Northern District | of | New Zealand. | Audi alteram partem. | Auckland: | Printed by Philip Kunst, Shortland Street. | 1847.

8vo. Pp. 34.

Repels the charges of disloyalty made against the Church missionaries, especially Archdeacon Henry Williams, who was shamefully accused of traitorous conduct. Full of important information respecting the origin and continuance of Heke's war.

**Chisholm, Mrs. C.** Emigration and Transportation | relatively considered; | in a Letter, | dedicated, by permission, to Earl Grey. | By Mrs. Chisholm. | London: | John Ollivier, 59, Pall Mall. | 1847.

8vo. Pp. 46.

Stirring appeal for free emigration to the Australian Colonies as a relief to the intense and widespread misery, and a preventive of crime. Reasons why Australia may be preferred to Canada.

**Church Missionary Society.** | New Zealand land question. | Minute and resolutions | of the | Special Committee of Feb. 22, 1847, | in reply | to the | sta'tements made by Governor Grey | respecting the | large landed mis-



**Church Missionary Society—continued.**

sionaries. | Communicated to the Committee by the | Right Hon. Earl Grey. | Extracted from the New Zealand parliamentary papers | printed by order of the House of Commons, | June, 1847. (Pp. 70-73.) | (This Reprint is intended to accompany Mr. Kempthorne's Exami- | nation of the Minute, &c., as addressed to Earl Grey.) | London: | G. J. Palmer, Printer, | Surrey Street, Strand.

8vo. Pp. 11.

Governor Grey's despatch of 25th June, 1846, animadverts in very strenuous and alarming terms on the holding of land by the missionaries. A copy of this was forwarded by Earl Grey for the consideration of the Church Missionary Society, who reply that they have resolved that no missionary shall hold more land than is deemed suitable by the Governor and Bishop Selwyn.

**The Colonial Church Chronicle, Missionary Journal and Foreign Ecclesiastical Reporter. Vol. i, 1847.**

Volumes issued yearly.

Much correspondence and information regarding the Australian and New Zealand Dioceses, and the Pacific Islands.

The | Colonial Intelligencer; | or, | Aborigines' Friend. | 1847-1848. | Comprising the Transactions | of the | Aborigines Protection Society; | interesting Intelligence concerning the Aborigines | of various Climes, | and Articles upon Colonial Affairs; | with Comments upon the Proceedings of Government | and of Colonists towards Native Tribes. | Ab uno Sanguine. | London: | Printed & published for the Society; | and sold by | J. Ollivier, 59, Pall Mall; C. Gilpin, 5, Bishopsgate Without; | and Messrs. Ward, Paternoster Row.

8vo. Pp. (contents, 3 pages) 4, 256 (Nos. i to xiv).

A monthly illustrated publication of 16 pages, price 2d., by the Aborigines Protection Society, which was founded in 1838, with Sir T. F. Buxton as president. It was the organ of the society for many years. Much New Zealand information of this special kind.

**Dickson, B.** Honi Heki, | in Two Cantos; | Warbeck, | in Two Cantos; | and Miscellaneous Pieces. | By Bassett Dickson, Jun. | Launceston: | Henry Dowling, Printer and Stationer. | (Published for the Author.) | 1847.

8vo. Pp. viii, 120.

The destruction of Kororareka and war in the north versified. Description derived from the *Australian*, a Sydney paper, an extract from which is given. One of the miscellaneous pieces is "Heki's War Song." Very poor.

Dickson was a Tasmanian settler.

**Enderby, C.** Our Money Laws | the Cause | of the | National Distress. | By | Charles Enderby, F.R.S. | Author of "Money the Representative of Value"; | National Store and Dock Banks"; &c., &c. | London: | Pelham Richardson, 23, Cornhill. | 1847. | (Price One Shilling.)

8vo. Pp. 46.

Favours a paper currency and the abolition of a gold standard during commercial depressions such as the present deplorable one.

Mr. Enderby was at this time proposing his southern whale-fishery at the Auckland Isles.

**Enderby, C.** Proposal | for re-establishing | the British Southern Whale | Fishery, | through the medium of | a Chartered Company, | and in combination with | the Colonisation of the Auckland | Islands, | as the site of the company's whaling station. | By | Charles Enderby, Esq., F.R.S. | [Being in reply to a letter addressed to him on behalf of certain | parties connected with the British shipping interest, | inviting the expression of his sentiments | on the first-named subject.] | Third Edition. | London : | Effingham Wilson, 11, Royal Exchange. | 1847.

8vo. Pp. 67. Map. Appendix.

Correspondence between Messrs. Preston and Enderby on the subject. Prospectus of proposed company.

The author was the son of Mr. Samuel Enderby, who in 1794 sent his whaling-vessels to the South Seas, commencing there the whaling industry.

**Grimstone, S. E.** The | Southern Settlements | of | New Zealand : | comprising statistical information from the earliest period | to the close of the year 1846 ; together with | a summary of the Local Ordinances, Proclamations, | &c. &c. &c. | From the most authentic sources. | By | S. E. Grimstone, Esq. | Wellington : New Zealand. | Printed by R. Stokes, Spectator Office, Manners street. | 1847.

8vo. Pp. 104.

Full statistics of Wellington, Nelson, Akaroa, New Plymouth, and Wanganui, including churches, schools, the Courts, naval and military establishment, fisheries, natives, Government establishment, &c. ; list of Ordinances of Council and Proclamations to date ; full official directory ; new district of Wairarapa. Most valuable.

Samuel Edward Grimstone was Registrar of Deeds at Wellington, and editor of the *New Zealand Magazine*, 1850, *q.v.*

**Hoole, Rev. E.** The | Year-Book of Missions : | containing | a comprehensive account | of | Missionary Societies, | British, Continental, and American. | With a particular Survey of the Stations, | arranged in geographical order. | By Elijah Hoole, | one of the General Secretaries of the Wesleyan Missionary Society. | London : | Longman, &c. | MDCCCXLVII.

8vo. Pp. viii, 423.

Account of both Church and Wesleyan missions—names, stations, and year of foundation in New Zealand, pp. 211–28.

*Quarterly Review*, December, 1844, has remarks on the Church mission. Rev. Dr. Alder : “ Wesleyan Missions,” 1842.

**Lay Association** | of the | Free Church of Scotland, | for promoting the Colony of Otago, | in | New Zealand, | &c. | Address to the People of Scotland. [Aug. 1847.]

8vo. Pp. 8. Plan of Otago Harbour is in some copies.

Invitation to join the scheme, in the shape of an “ Address to the People of Scotland,” which, at a meeting of the association held at the Trades’ Hall, Glasgow, on the 10th August, it was resolved to print and circulate.

Letters from New Zealand. *Sharp’s London Magazine*, Vol. 180, pp. vii, 91.



**Martin, Sir William.** England | and the | New Zealanders. | Part I. | Remarks upon a Despatch from | the Right Hon. Earl Grey, | to | Governor Grey, Dated Dec. 23, 1846. | Bishop's Auckland: | Printed at the College Press. | 1847. [Not published.]

Svo. Pp. 81. In 3 parts. Part i: Proof that Earl Grey's instructions involve a breach of the national faith of Britain. Part ii: Proof that Earl Grey's instructions involve a violation of established law. Part iii: A protest against the general doctrine put forth by Earl Grey, as the principle upon which colonisation should be henceforward conducted by Britain. Together with an appendix of practical considerations.

Controverts the position that native lands belong to the Crown. An important pamphlet. (*Vide* parliamentary papers, January, 1847, p. 68; July, 1849, pp. 34, 46, 52, and 123: also, "The New Zealand Question," p. 330 *et seq.*)

Sir W. Martin was Chief Justice of New Zealand from 1841 to 1857, when he was succeeded by Sir George Arney. An able man, and champion of the native race. Died at Torquay, November 1880, æt. 73.

**Report of a Sub-Committee, appointed by the Committee of Correspondence, in reference to the remuneration claimed by Sampson Kempthorne, Esq., in respect of services rendered in New Zealand to the Church Missionary Society. Amended and adopted by the Committee of Correspondence, on the 20th of July, 1847.**

Svo. Pp. 40.

Visiting New Zealand on his own business, the Church Missionary Society accepted Mr. Kempthorne's offer to report on their properties there. For this service he made a claim considered by the committee to be out of the limits of their arrangements with him, and it was therefore refused. Some interesting details of the mission.

**Ross, Capt. Sir J. C.** A | Voyage | of | Discovery and Research | in the | Southern and Antarctic Regions, | during the Years 1839-43. | By | Captain Sir James Clark Ross, R.N. | Knt., D.C.L. Oxon., F.R.S., etc. | With Plates, Maps, and Woodcuts. | In Two Volumes. | London: | John Murray, Albemarle Street. | 1847.

Svo. Vol. i: pp. liii, 366; 18 plates and maps. Vol. ii: pp. x (and ii), 447; 16 plates and maps.

Interesting stay at Hobart Town, where Sir John Franklin was Governor. Painful misunderstanding with Capt. Wilkes, of the U.S. Exploring Expedition. Visit to and description of the Auckland, Campbell, and Chatham Islands, and destruction of the "Jean Bart," whaler. Stay at the Bay of Islands from August to November, 1841, with account of the missionaries at Waimate, the natives and Hone Heke (who were opposed to the Treaty of Waitangi), tables of climate and meteorology, and full references to natural history. On this expedition Dr. Hooker gathered the materials for his Antarctic, New Zealand, and Tasmanian Floras.

Captain Ross reached the latitude of 78° 10' S., being the furthest until it was surpassed in 1902 by Captain Scott, who reached 82° 17' S. He died April, 1862, æt. 62.

**Selwyn, Bishop.** New Zealand. | Part I. | Letters from the Bishop | to | the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel, | together | with Extracts | from his | Visitation Journal, | from July 1842, to January 1843. | Third Edition. | London: | Printed for | the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel; |

**Selwyn, Bishop—continued.**

sold by | Rivingtons, St. Paul's Churchyard and Waterloo Place; Burns, Portman Street; Hatchards, Piccadilly; | T. B. Sharpe, Skinner Street, Snow Hill; | and by all Booksellers. | 1847.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. x, 111. Map of the New Zealand Diocese.

In all, there were 5 parts of Bishop Selwyn's visitation journals, which were published for the years 1842, 1843, 1844, and 1848, and form respectively Nos. 4, 7, 8, 12, and 20 of the "Church in the Colonies." The 1st edition appeared August, 1844; August, 1845; September, 1845; April, 1846; and March, 1849. The 2nd and 3rd editions (1851) are reprints. The preface (Part i), by the Rev. C. B. Dalton, gives a short account of former mission effort, and the foundation of the see. Then follows the Bishop's description of his organization and journeys by sea and land. Part ii (pp. iv, 64): His visits to various stations throughout New Zealand, to the Bluff, Ruapuke, and Chatham Islands. Part iii (pp. 48): Visit to the South and to Stewart's Islands. Part iv (pp. 40): Account of the affray at Kororareka, with sketch-plan. Part v (pp. 136): Through the diocese and to the Chatham Islands. Full of interest. Appended are contribution-lists, and an account of St. John's College, Auckland.

[Selwyn, C. J. and L. F.] Annals | of the | Diocese of New Zealand. | Published under the direction of | the Committee of General Literature and Education, | appointed for the Society for Promoting | Christian Knowledge. | London: | Printed for the | Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge; | sold at the Depository, | Great Queen Street, Lincoln's Inn Fields, | and 4, Royal Exchange. | 1847.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. (preface and contents, 4) x, 247. Map of the New Zealand Diocese. Illustrations and appendix.

Compiled from missionaries' letters and House of Commons' despatches, but chiefly from the Bishop's journal. Gives account of the progress of Christianity in New Zealand to latest dates. The illustrations are principally copied (on a reduced scale) from those of Angas. The appendix gives mission-stations; description of St. John's College; an itinerary from Auckland to Stewart Island; properties of New Zealand trees and varieties of flax, after Cunningham and Sir W. J. Hooker.

**1848.**

An Account | of the | Earthquakes | in | New Zealand. | Extracted from the New South Wales Sporting and | Literary Magazine, and Racing Calendar. | Sydney: | Printed by D. Wall, 76, York Street. | 1848.

8vo. Pp. 8.

From Mr. (Sir) W. Fitzherbert's description. Four drawings of ruined buildings, by Mr. Robert Park, a New Zealand Company's surveyor. Earthquakes on the 16th, 17th, and 19th October, 1848.

*Vide*, also, *Wellington Spectator*, *Wellington Independent*, and *Nelson Examiner* of these dates *et seq.*, and "Earthquakes in New Zealand," by H. S. Chapman, in *Westminster Review*, li.

The | Anglo-Maori Warder. | Nunquam non paratus. | No. 1.] Auckland, Tuesday, April 25, 1848. [Vol. I.

Demy fol. 4 columns. Pp. 4. Published weekly.

A paper of very high literary ability, edited by Mr. Hugh Carleton, whose policy was the interest of the natives, the defence of the Church Mission from unjust attacks upon it, opposition to Governor Grey's policy, and an



**The Anglo-Maori Warder—continued.**

effort to develop literary taste in the community. A column in Maori was appropriated to the natives. Most "leaders" are specimens of the finest composition. It languished, and ceased with No. 26, 19th October, 1848.

Arrangements | for the | Adjustment of Questions | relating to | Land in  
the Settlements | of the | New Zealand Company. | — | London : |  
Stewart and Murray, Old Bailey. | 1848.

8vo. Pp. ii, 75.

The settlers had long complained of being unable to get possession of their lands, blaming the local Government and the Company itself (*vide* Petition, 1845, and Letter, 1846). These Arrangements give the official correspondence of the Company and its agents with the Colonial Office and the Governor of New Zealand. Reference is made to the position in the New Zealand Company's 24th and 25th reports.

Byrne, J. C. Twelve Years' Wanderings, | in the British Colonies. | From  
1835 to 1847. | By J. C. Byrne. | In two volumes. | — | London : |  
Richard Bentley, New Burlington Street. | Publisher in Ordinary to Her  
Majesty. | 1848.

8vo. Vol. i : pp. vii, 431. Vol. ii : pp. vii, 411. Two maps (in pockets) of Australia and New Zealand, the latter of much interest, with several insets.

On the Australian Colonies and New Zealand. Of the latter an unfavourable account is given. "At present [1844], as a place of settlement, New Zealand exhibits advantages almost for no one." Government unsatisfactory, and everything stagnant.

Canterbury. Plan | of the | Association for founding the Settlement of |  
Canterbury, | New Zealand. | (Names of members of the Association follow,  
53 in number.) | London : | John W. Parker, West Strand. | 1848. | Price  
Sixpence.

8vo. Pp. 23. Double columns. Dated 41, Charing Cross, 1st June, 1848.

The second document issued by the association, being a much fuller exposition than the first, or prospectus ; considerably altered, it was reprinted in August, 1849, with slight additions, and again in February, 1850, forming part of Nos. 1 and 2 of the "Canterbury Papers." The first document issued was in April, 1848, being the prospectus, and is entitled, "A Sketch of the Plan which has been formed for the Establishment of the Canterbury Settlement, and of the Views on which that Plan is founded." This may be found in the *New Zealand Journal*, 1848, p. 89 ; in E. J. Wakefield's "Handbook for New Zealand" ; and is reprinted in Nos. 1 and 2 "Canterbury Papers," p. 5.

Chamerovzow, L. A. The | New Zealand Question | and the | Rights  
of Aborigines. | By | Louis Alexis Chamerovzow. | London : | T. C. Newby,  
72, Mortimer Street, | Cavendish Square. | 1848.

8vo. Pp. vi, 418. Appendix : pp. iv, 53. Appendix B : pp. 16.

Aborigines have an undoubted right to their lands. The value of Cook's "taking possession" has been annulled from lapse of time and non-occupation (*vide* Vattel's "Droit des Gens"). Discusses Treaty of Waitangi ; the New Zealand Company, its charters and arrangements ; Earl Grey's views of native lands, contained in his despatch of 23rd December, 1846, are unjust. Full notes and references.

**Chamerovzow, L. A.—continued.**

Appendix | to the | New Zealand Question, | being the Opinions thereupon | of | Joseph Phillimore, Esq., D.C.L., | and | Shirley F. Woolmer, Esq., | of the Middle Temple, | Barrister-at-Law. Pp. iv, 53. The Treaty of Waitangi is binding on both parties. The tribes not signing are probably not bound. Unclaimed lands belong to the Crown.

Appendix B. | Concerning | the Settlement of Nelson, | New Zealand | A few Plain Facts | addressed to | Purchasers of Land. | Comprising the | Petition of the Nelson Settlers | to | the House of Commons. Pp. 16. The natives in the district assert that their lands had not been sold to the New Zealand Company. A pithy history of Nelson.

Chamerovzow was Assistant Secretary of the Aborigines Protection Society.

\* A Cookery Book from New Zealand. *Colburn's Monthly Magazine*, lxxxv, 441.

**Cotton, Rev. W. C.** A | Manual | for | New Zealand | Beekeepers. | By | William Charles Cotton, | St. John's College. | Wellington, New Zealand: | Printed by R. Stokes, at the Spectator Office, Manners Street. | 1848.

Pp. 112 (2 n.p.), in wrapper.

A reprint, with additions, from articles in the *Wellington Spectator*, by an ardent lover of bees.

The author came out as domestic chaplain to Bishop Selwyn in 1842, and wrote for the Maoris, in 1849, "Ko nga Pi" (Bees). Returned to England in 1851. In 1843 he wrote "Short and Simple Letters to Cottagers on Bees"—First letter on "Bee Management"; second, "On the Natural Theology of Bees"—and, separately, "My Bee Book," with 70 woodcuts. He also sent to Professor Owen, in 1843, specimens of moa-bones, upon which were founded papers in the "Transactions of the Zoological Society."

**Delessert, E.** Voyages | dans | les Deux Océans | Atlantique et Pacifique | 1844 a 1847 | Brésil, Etats-Unis, Cap de Bonne-Espérance, Nouvelle-Hollande, | Nouvelle-Zélande, Taiti, Philippines, Chine, | Java, Indes Orientales, Egypte | par | M. Eugène Delessert | Paris | A. Franck, Libraire, 69, Rue Richelieu. | MDCCCXLVIII.

4to. Pp. 326. Numerous illustrations.

Account of the first discoveries, with many figures of weapons, implements, &c., and a reproduction of Merrett's picture of Kawiti, Heke, and his wife, Hariata.

[**Earp, G. B.**] The | Emigrant's Guide | to | New Zealand: | comprising every requisite information for | intending Emigrants, | relative to the | Southern Settlements of New Zealand. | By | a late Resident in the Colony. | &c. | London: | Stewart and Murray, Old Bailey. | 1848.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. iv, 64.

General information and statistics, largely taken from Grimstone. Names, varieties, and preparation of flax.

Earp was a merchant and member of the Legislative Council, and, later, editor of the *New Zealand Journal*.

**Hawes, B.** Speech of Benjamin Hawes, Esq. (M.P. for Kinsale), on Sir William Molesworth's Motion | relating to | Colonial Expenditure. | In the | House of Commons, | Tuesday, July 25, 1848. | Extracted from | Hansard's Parliamentary Debates. | 1848.

12mo. Pp. 27.



**Kingston, W. H. G.** *The Colonist*, | &c. | London: | Trelawney Wm. Saunders, | 6 Charing Cross. | 1848. | Price 3d., or 21s. per 100 for distribution.

Fcp. 8vo.

"Is to be issued monthly. Succinct accounts of the British colonies." No. 1 (pp. 32), "How the unemployed may better their condition," by W. H. G. Kingston, Esq. Published under the authority of the Society for the Promotion of Colonization. Short description of the colonies, with a map; selection; how to get there, &c. No. 2, 1st October.

**Maconochie, Capt.** *Emigration*, | with | *Advice to Emigrants*; | especially those with small capital. | Addressed | to the | Society for Promoting Colonization. | By Captain Maconochie, R.N., K.H. | London: | John Ollivier, 59, Pall Mall. | 1848.

8vo. Pp. 24.

Suggestions and advice.

**Mantell, Dr. G. A.** *On the Fossil Remains of Birds collected in various parts of New Zealand by Mr. Walter Mantell, of Wellington.* By Gideon Algernon Mantell, V.P. *Quarterly Journ. Geolog. Soc.*, iv, 225-41. Illustrations.

History of their discovery and geological position of the finds. The Maoris state that birds taller than a man were formerly abundant, and some said they had seen the bird. General conclusions.

**Molesworth, Sir W.** *Speech* | of | Sir William Molesworth, Bart., M.P., | In the House of Commons | on | Tuesday, 25th July, 1848, | on | Colonial Expenditure | and | Government. | London: | James Ridgway, Piccadilly. | [Price One Shilling.]

8vo. Pp. 40.

The nature and cost of colonies to Great Britain. Mismanagement of the Colonial Office is the source of all evil. Expenditure should, and could, be reduced if self-administration were granted.

Sir William was one of the new democratic party, devoted to colonial reform and extension of self-government.

\* *Neu Volkszählungen in Neu-Seeland.* *Ausland*, 1848, No. 43.

\* *New Zealand.* *People's Journal*, vii, 259.

\* *New Zealand under Governor Grey.* *Fraser's Magazine*, xxxix, 79.

*New Zealand.* | Correspondence | between the | Wesleyan Missionary Committee | and the | Right Honourable Earl Grey, | Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for the Colonial Department, | on the | Apprehended Infringement | of the | Treaty of Waitangi: | as published in the Report of the Wesleyan Missionary Society, | for 1848. | London.

8vo. Pp. 36. Dated 23rd February, 1848. Lord Grey's reply, 13th April.

Fears that Lord Grey's view of native rights, as expressed in his despatch of 23rd December, 1846, contravenes the treaty, and that disastrous results will follow. The reply allays these fears, and gives assurance that the treaty will be upheld, and the welfare of the natives jealously cared for.

The | New Zealand | Evangelist. | — | A monthly periodical, conducted by the | Ministers of the Evangelical | Alliance in Wellington. | 1848. | Wellington: | Printed at the Office of the "Wellington Independent," | corner of Willis St. and Lambton Quay. | Price Six-pence.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 36. Yellow wrapper, with contents on outside.  
The first number appeared on the 1st July.

\* Otago. *Chambers's Journal*, x, 299, 353.

The Otago Journal. (1848 to 1852.)

Imp. 8vo. Pp. 128. Eight 16-page numbers issued, the first having a folding map of New Zealand, sketch of the Otago district, and plan of the Otago Harbour. Printed by William Forrester, 6 St. Andrew Square, Edinburgh, and afterwards of South-east Thistle Street Lane. Some numbers have, "Sold at the Otago Offices, 27 Hanover Street, Edinburgh, and 3 West Nile Street, Glasgow; and by the following booksellers: Edinburgh—John Johnstone and Charles Zeigler; Glasgow—John McCombe, Glassford Street; London—James Nisbet and Co., Berners Street, and Smith, Elder and Co., Cornhill."

No. 1 appeared in January, 1848; No. 2 in June, 1848; No. 3 in November, 1848; No. 4 in June, 1849 (second edition, containing amended terms of pasture, in August, 1849); No. 5 in November, 1849; No. 6 in November, 1850; No. 7 in May, 1851; and No. 8 in August, 1852 (with sketch, by Kettle, of Port Chalmers shortly after arrival of first settlers). Price of each number, 2d.

Published by the Otago Association in furtherance of the Otago scheme, of which the history and progress are given. Letters from settlers; general information; terms of purchase; statistics; and meteorological tables.

Mr. John McGlashan, secretary of the association, chiefly edited the *Journal*; he was an Edinburgh solicitor, and after six years' valuable service as secretary he emigrated, with his family, in 1853 to Dunedin, and there died on the 1st November, 1864, æt. 80.

The | Otago News. | Published every alternate Wednesday afternoon at three o'clock. | "There's pippins and cheese to come." | No. 1.] Dunedin, Wednesday, December 13, 1848. [Price 6d.

Fcp. fol. 3 columns. Pp. 4.

The first Dunedin newspaper. Edited and published by H. B. Graham. With No. 14, 9th June, 1849, enlarged to demy fol., 4 columns, and published weekly. Ceased with No. 91, 21st December, 1850, and followed by the *Otago Witness* in 1851 (*q.v.*).

\* The Question and Rights of the Aborigines. *Eclectic Review*, lxxxvii, 579; *Colburn's Monthly Magazine*, lxxxiv, 250.

Report | of the | Proceedings | of | a Trial | in the Supreme Court | at Auckland, | on a Writ of Scire facias | The Queen v. George Clarke. | Wellington, New Zealand: | Printed by R. Stokes, at the Spectator Office, Te Aro. | 1848.

8vo. Pp. 20.

An action to annul a grant of 4,000 acres made by Governor Fitzroy to Mr. Clarke (Protector of Aborigines) in 1844. Both Martin, C.J., and Chapman, J., rule for the defendant. (*Vide also New Zealander*, 28th June, and *New Zealand Spectator*, 2nd and 28th August.)

This important case was instigated by Governor Grey, who bitterly opposed the holding of land by missionaries.



**Selwyn, Bishop G. A.** A | Charge, | delivered to the | Clergy of the  
Diocese of New Zealand | at the | Diocesan Synod, | in the | Chapel of  
St. John's College, | on Thursday, the 23rd September, 1847. | By | George  
Augustus, Bishop of New Zealand. | St. John's College: | Printed at the  
College Press. | 1848.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 82.

At this, the second synod, Bishop Selwyn delivered his first charge. Full of piety, eloquence, and noble sentiment. States his scheme for future church work. Reference to Oxford movement. The first synod was held in 1844.

4th ed., Rivingtons, London, 1850; fcp. 8vo.; pp. 106.

**Taylor, Rev. R.** A Leaf | from the | Natural History | of | New Zealand;  
| or | a Vocabulary of its different Productions, | &c. &c., | with their  
Native Names. | By | Richard Taylor, M.A., F.G.S. | Wellington, New  
Zealand: | Printed and published by Robert Stokes, at the office | of the  
"New Zealand Spectator and Cook's Strait | Guardian," Manners Street;  
and published by J. Wil- | liamson, "New Zealander Office," Auckland. |  
1848.

12mo. Pp. xix, 102. Double columns.

The introduction gives a short account of the natural history of New Zealand, and of the natives, whose customs are similar to those of the Jews. Vocabulary has short notes, and contains the native names for animals, reptiles, insects, birds, fish, shells, trees and shrubs, ferns, grapes, seaweed, mosses and fungi, kumara and taro, &c., stones, earth, religion, original canoes, parts of the human body, names of tribes, war and fortifications, tatuing and salutation, seasons, time, stars, winds, elements, water, land, canoes, houses, implements, amusements, diseases, medicines, and food-bearing plants. A table connecting the natives with the Polynesian race.

2nd and enlarged edition issued in 1870, with sub-title of "Maori and English Dictionary, with many corrections and additions at the hands of three gentlemen who revised the original. Published by George T. Chapman, Queen St., Auckland." 12mo. Pp. 6 (*n.p.*), 120. Revised, and the introduction omitted.

C. O. Davis states that the work has many inaccuracies.

Rev. R. Taylor, of the Church Missionary Society, arrived at New Zealand in 1836; stationed at Bay of Islands and Wanganui; died at Wanganui, October, 1873, æt. 68.

**Trent, E. W.** England; | her colonies; | her superabundant population. |  
A few suggestions. | By Mr. Edwin Ward Trent. | Walworth: | Printed  
by M. Burgess, 3, Keen's Row. | 1848.

12mo. Pp. 8.

Apprenticing parish children is a failure; prepare them in special schools for emigration.

[**Wakefield, Edward Jerningham.**] The Hand-Book | for | New Zealand:  
| consisting of the | most recent Information. | Compiled | for the use  
of intending Colonists. | By | a late Magistrate of the Colony, | who  
resided there during four years. | London: | John W. Parker, West  
Strand. | MDCCCXLVIII.

12mo. Pp. viii, 493. Appendices A to D.

A valuable history of New Zealand: its colonisation, settlements, manufactures, natural history, and the New Zealand Company. Various statistics,

[**Wakefield**, Edward Jerningham]—*continued*.

and particulars of New Zealand Company's emigrant-vessels (82 in number), from the "Tory," 6th May, 1839, to the "Ajax," 8th September, 1848. List of publications on New Zealand.

**Whitehead**, A. A | Treatise | on | Practical Surveying, | as particularly applicable | to | New Zealand and other Colonies: | containing | an Account of the instruments, &c. | Instructions for laying out towns, country and suburban lands; the Solution | of some of the most useful problems in practical As- | tronomy; the method of conducting Marine Surveys, | and general directions for the Construction of Colonial | Roads. | By Arthur Whitehead, | late Civil Engineer and Surveyor to the New Zealand Company, | at Port Nicholson. | London: | Longman & Co.; and W. Roberts, Exeter. | 1848.

8vo. Pp. xi, viii, 174. Tables, 17 plates, and 3 working-plans. Dedicated to the directors of the New Zealand Company.

**Wilcocks**, J. B. [Price 2d.; or 6s. per Hundred, for Distribution.] | Emigration, | its Necessity and Advantages; | with a Brief Account of the principal Australian Colonies. | By James B. Wilcocks. | Effingham Wilson, London.

8vo. tract. Pp. 16.

Mr. Wilcocks was Government Emigration Agent in the west of England (Plymouth).

## 1849.

**Brees**, S. C. Guide and description | of the | Panorama of New Zealand: | illustrating | the country, habits of the colonists, | public buildings, houses, farms, and clearings, | customs of the Natives, | pa's, habitations, canoes, &c. | and | life in the Colony and in the bush. | Painted | under the immediate superintendence of | S. C. Brees, Esq. | formerly principal engineer and surveyor to the | New Zealand Company, | from Drawings made by him on the Spot, | by Messrs. W. A. Brunning, M.S.B.A.; J. Zeitter, M.S.B.A.; | H. S. Melville; W. Wilson; E. Hassel, M.S.B.A. | and assistants. | London: | Printed by Savill and Edwards, Chandos Street, | Covent Garden. (1849.)

Pp. 32. Engraving, "View looking down Hawkstone Street, Wellington, with Mr. Brees' cottage." On paper wrapper is: Guides & Descriptions | of | Mr. Brees' | Panorama of New Zealand, | to be had at the Exhibition Rooms as follows: | Price, with One Plate, 6d. | Ten Plates, 2/6. | Fifty-four Plates, 10/6. | Pictorial Illustrations of New Zealand, £2 2s. 0d. | Ditto Large Paper Proofs, £3 3s. 0d. | Large Two-sheet Map of New Zealand, 5/- | Mr. Brees attends the Rooms every Day at Twelve o'clock | to give information to parties desirous of proceeding to the | Colony.

Contains many valuable points of reference. The panorama was first exhibited 24th December, 1849, at 6 Leicester Square. (*Vide* "Notes on New Zealand," January, 1850, and *The Times*, 26th December, 1849.)

It was painted from the sketches which appear in the "Pictorial Illustrations of New Zealand" (*q.v.*).



**Earp, G. B.** Hand-Book | for intending Emigrants | to the | Southern Settlements | of | New Zealand | By G. B. Earp, | formerly Member of the Legislative Council of New Zealand, | and one of the Senior Magistrates of the Territory. | London: | W. S. Orr and Co., Amen Corner. | 1849.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 300. Appendix. Sketch-map of New Zealand.

Practical manual. Agriculture, sheep-farming, and native plants. Full account of all the Company's settlements. Statistical tables.

2nd ed., 1850.

3rd ed., 1851. Pp. viii, 237. Many articles modified or rewritten, due to stoppage of New Zealand Company and other changes.

In 1853 appeared what is virtually a 4th ed., entitled, New Zealand: | its | Emigration and Gold Fields. | By | George Butler Earp, | Author of "Gold Colonies of Australia"; | &c. Pp. xii, 260, with a map. Price 1s. Published by George Routledge and Co. The additional chapters are on Auckland and the Auckland goldfields.

#### Earthquakes in New Zealand.

Mr. H. S. (Judge) Chapman's journal and tables, which give minute account of the earthquakes at Wellington in October, 1848.

Article in *Westminster Review*, li, 390.

**Enderby, C.** Proceedings | at | a Public Dinner | given to | Charles Enderby, Esq., F.R.S., | at | the London Tavern, | Bishopsgate Street, | on | Wednesday, the 18th of April, 1849. | London: | Pelham Richardson, Cornhill, | and sold by | T. Ollivier, Pall Mall. | 1849.

8vo. Pp. 24.

A farewell on his departure for the Auckland Islands. Mr. Enderby's speech gives some account of the southern whale-fishery. In this year, whilst the United States had 596 whale-ships, of 190,000 tons and 18,000 seamen, English whale-ships were only 14. Revival of trade was imperative. Names of guests (400) and stewards printed.

**Enderby, C.** The | Auckland Islands: | a short account | of their | climate, soil, and productions; | and | the advantages of establishing there | a Settlement at Port Ross | for carrying on the | Southern Whale Fisheries. | By Charles Enderby, Esq., F.R.S. | With a Panoramic View of Port Ross, and a Map | of the Islands. | London: | Pelham Richardson, 23, Cornhill; | and sold by | John Ollivier, 59, Pall Mall. | 1849

8vo. Pp. vi, 57. Appendix. Panorama, 6 ft. long, folded in pocket.

Digest of previous accounts of the islands. Sketches the plan of the Southern Whale Fishery Company, whose charter is dated the 16th January 1849, and capital is £100,000.

The British Government granted these islands to the Messrs. Enderby on advantageous terms. Expedition landed 4th December, 1849. The scheme failed. (For further accounts of it *vide* *Wellington Independent*, 23rd April, 1851; *New Zealand Journal*, No. 287; *Australian and New Zealand Gazette*, 30th November, 1850, 8th March and 12th July, 1851, and 6th March, 1852. For other information *vide* Capt. Morrell, 1829; Wilkes U.S. Expedition, 1840; Sir J. C. Ross's "Voyage"; and, more recently, *New Zealand Transactions*, *passim*, and McNab's "Murihiku.")

**Fox, W.** Report | on the | Settlement of Nelson | in | New Zealand. | By William Fox, Esq., | Late Resident Agent of the New Zealand Company. | With Statistical Returns | From 1843 to 1847. | London: | Smith, Elder and Co., 65, Cornhill. | 1849.

8vo. Pp. 48. Dated Nelson, 6th July, 1848.

Information and statistics very complete. Labour troubles, and how dealt with. Great destitution; many families living almost solely on potatoes. Cottage husbandry.

Mr. Fox was at this time Resident Agent for the Company, having just succeeded Colonel Wakefield.

The | Hand-Book | to the | Suburban and Rural Districts | of the | Otago Settlement. | Re-printed from the "Otago News." | Dunedin: | Published at the "News" Office, Princes Street. | 1849.

12mo. Pp. 13. Printed by H. B. Graham.

Describes the characteristics of the block, favourably on the whole, though "not quite a Garden of Eden." The first piece of printing in pamphlet shape done in Otago. Taken from the *Otago News* of the 16th, 23rd, and 30th June, and the 7th July, 1849, of which Graham was proprietor.

**Hart, A. W.** "Our Colonies." | "Far as" . . . | By | Arthur Wellington Hart. | London: Richardson, Cornhill. Liverpool, | Joshua Walsley. | 1849. | Price One Shilling.

8vo. Pp. 44.

Colonial misgovernment is deplorable and monstrous. Canada is specially referred to. Has tables of emigration, &c.

Mr. Hart was a Canadian.

**Hursthouse, C., jun.** An Account | of the | Settlement of New Plymouth, | in | New Zealand, | from Personal Observation, during a Residence | there of five years. | By | Charles Hursthouse, Jun. | With a Plan and Views. | London: | Smith, Elder and Co., 65, Cornhill. | 1849.

8vo. Pp. xvi, 160. Five views of settlers' residences. Large folding plan of the settlement. List of subscribers. Dedicated to Sir G. Grey.

History of the settlement, its productions, climate, natives, statistics, and capabilities, and its land question.

**Hursthouse, C., jun.** A Lecture | on New Zealand; | showing | its capabilities and advantages | as a | field for Emigration; | with | letters from Settlers in the colony | and other information. | By Charles Hursthouse, Jun. | Author of "An Account of New Plymouth." | London: | Printed by Stewart and Murray, Old Bailey. | 1849.

8vo. Pp. 68 (*n.p.* 3).

Suitable compilation. New Zealand flax and its preparation by natives, by F. G. Moore. Lieut.-Governor Eyre's speech in Legislative Council, 1st May, 1849.

The author was a well-known Taranaki settler, and a writer of various little pamphlets.



[**Lanfear**, *Rev. Thomas*.] New Zealand: | A Lecture, | by a young Missionary. | With an Appendix, | on the | History, Geographical Importance, Population, and | present State of that Island. | Any Profits arising from this Lecture will be devoted to the New Zealand Mission. | London: | Sampson Low, 169, Fleet-Street. | Price sixpence.

8vo. Pp. iv, 31. Dated 14th August, 1849.

Complied "by a young missionary, now on his way to New Zealand."

Mr. Lanfear returned to England in 1865, and was afterwards vicar of Letcombe Regis.

**Lang**, *Rev. Dr.* Remarks | on | the proposed Constitution | for | the Australian Colonies, | in | a Letter to Benjamin Hawes Esq., M.P., | Under-Secretary of State for the Colonies. | By | John Dunmore Lang, D.D., | A Member of the late Legislative Council of New South Wales. | London: | John Wheldon, 4, Paternoster Row. | 1849.

8vo. Pp. 16. Dated 46, Moorgate Street, London, 7th June.

Criticizes Earl Grey's proposed measure of colonial reform as crude and insufficient, especially as to the disposal of waste lands.

Dr. Lang was a strenuous advocate of self-government, for which all the colonies were clamouring, and latterly of separation from the Mother-country.

**Lyttelton**, *Lord*. A Letter | to the Rev. Ernest Hawkins, | Secretary to the Society for the Propagation of the | Gospel in Foreign Parts, | on | the Principles | of | the Operations of the Society, | especially with regard to | Emigrants. | By Lord Lyttelton. | London: | Francis & John Rivington, | St. Paul's Churchyard and Waterloo Place: | Hatchard & Son, Piccadilly. | 1849.

8vo. Pp. 15.

More provision should be made for clerical aid to emigrants and colonies.

Lord Lyttelton was chairman of the Canterbury Association, which was formed under the auspices of the Church of England.

**Lyttelton**, *Lord*. The | Colonial Empire of Great Britain, | especially | in its religious aspect. | A Lecture | addressed | in the Town Hall, at Stourbridge, | to the | Amblecote Church of England | Young Men's Association, | on December 3, 1849. | By | Lord Lyttelton. | London: | Simpkin, Marshall, & Co.: | Stourbridge: | Thomas Mellard.

8vo. Pp. 44.

Description of colonies and colonisation from early times; various blots on some of them—as slavery, transportation, and spiritual destitution. Spiritual care of emigrants and founding of religious institutions imperative to real success.

**M[antell?]** The Birds of New Zealand.

*Churchman's Magazine*. Two articles. Double columns.

Chiefly on the discovery and description of the wingless birds and the kakapo.

**McCulloch's Dictionary. Zealand (New).**

Article in "Supplement to the Edition of Mr. McCulloch's Geographical Dictionary published in 1846. London: Longman, Brown, Green, and Longmans. MDCCCXLIX."

In 8 closely printed double columns, with several tables. Various Australian colonies in 24 columns.

**McKillop, Lieut. H. F.** Reminiscences | of | Twelve Months' Service | in | New Zealand | as a Midshipman during the late disturbances in that Colony. | By | Lieut. H. F. McKillop, R.N. | London: | Richard Bentley, New Burlington Street. | 1849.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 275. Dedicated to Admiral Sir George Cockburn.

Served on the "Calliope" in 1846, and was at Ruapekapeka. Sketches of Heki, Waka, Rangiheta, and Rauparaha. Details the capture of Rauparaha. Operations at the Hutt, Horokiwi, and Porirua. Mr. Barnicoat's description of the Wairau massacre. Bright sketches of military life in New Zealand.

Lieutenant McKillop afterwards served and died in Egypt as McKillop Pasha.

**Maunsell, Rev. R.** Hints | on | Schools amongst the Aborigines. | In | five letters | to the | Lord Bishop of New Zealand. | By the | Rev. R. Maunsell, B.A. | of the Church Missionary Society. | St. John's College Press. | 1849.

8vo. Pp. 29 (*n.p.* 8). Five letters and a report and balance-sheet of the author's school at the Waikato Heads.

Missionaries are surrounded by difficulties—undermanned, means scanty, and scholars are inattentive and indolent. The suggestions made are very modest, but not hopeful.

\* **New Zealand and the Polynesians.** *Littell's Living Age*, xxv, 497.

**Notes** | on | New Zealand: | being Extracts of Letters, &c., | from | Settlers in the Colony, | affording general and useful Information for | intending Emigrants.

Cr. 8vo. Stewart and Murray, 15 Old Bailey.

Published occasionally, and in the interests of the New Zealand Company, each number containing 32 pages. Price 2d. Compiled from various sources. No. 1, August, 1849; No. 2, September, 1849; No. 3, October, 1849; No. 4, December, 1849; No. 5, January, 1850; No. 6, March, 1850. Chatty letters from all parts.

**Pompallier, Bishop.** Notes Grammaticales | sur | la Langue Maorie | ou | Néo-Zélandaise, | par Mgr. Pompallier. | Lyon, | Imprimerie d'Antoine Perisse, | imp. de N.S.P. le Pape | et de S. Em. Mgr. Le Cardinal-Archevêque, | 1849.

8vo. Pp. 40.

A short, clear, simple grammar, with a vocabulary of about 400 words.



**Pompallier, Bishop—continued.**

Jean Baptiste François Pompallier, a Marist priest, was born at Lyons in 1802, and arrived at Hokianga on the 10th January, 1838, with one priest (M. Servant). He was a gentle, pious man, and died in France in December, 1870.

**Power, W. T.** Sketches in New Zealand | with pen and pencil. | By W. Tyrone Power, D.A.C.G. | From a Journal kept in that Country from July 1846, to June 1848. | London: | Longman, Brown, Green, and Longmans, | Paternoster-Row. | 1849.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. xlviii, 290. Appendix. 10 tinted lithographs: 1. Gilfillan's Farm, Matarawa, Wanganui River. 2. Croix-ile Harbour. 3. Rauperaha. 4. Native fishing pa, Wanganui. 5. English stockades and fortified houses, Wanganui. 6. Tamati Waka Nene. 7. Tunu-haere Pa, Wanganui River. 8. Interior of a Maori pa. 9. Perikino, Wanganui. 10. Dillon Bell's Fall, Mount Egmont.

Lively account of military disturbances in the Hutt, Porirua, and Wanganui districts. The natives and settlers. Rough life, full of hardship and enjoyment. Account of the murder of the Gilfillan family.

**Pratt, Rev. J.** Memoir | of the | Rev. Josiah Pratt, B.D. | Late Vicar of St. Stephen's, Coleman St., | and for twenty-one years Secretary of | the Church Missionary Society. | By his sons, | The Rev. Josiah Pratt, M.A., | Vicar of St. Stephen's, Coleman St., | and | The Rev. John Henry Pratt, M.A., | Fellow of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge, | and Domestic Chaplain to the Lord Bishop of Calcutta. | London: | Seeleys, 54 Fleet St., &c. | 1849.

8vo. Pp. xv, 501.

Chapter viii is devoted to the inception of the New Zealand mission and to the Rev. S. Marsden, with letters from him.

Mr. Pratt was a firm opponent of the New Zealand Company, and inspired many articles and pamphlets against it.

**Report** | of | Proceedings of the Legislative Council | of | New Zealand, | by | an Old Colonist. (1849.)

8vo. Issued in 6 numbers of 8 pages each, the first dated Auckland, 13th August, 1849; the last, 17th September, 1849. No imprint or name of author.

A clever, good-humoured skit on Governor Grey's high-handed procedure in the session of the Legislative Council, August, 1849, and on the transaction of the business generally.

**Roebuck, J. A.** The | Colonies of England: | a Plan | for | the Government of some portion | of our | Colonial Possessions. | By | John Arthur Roebuck, M.P. | A land there lies . . . | London: | John W. Parker, West Strand. | MDCCCXLIX.

8vo. Pp. xi, 248. Map of North America. Appendix. Dated Ashley Arnewood, 23rd April, 1849.

History of English colonisation in America from Virginia in 1606. Indicates the mischief of the indifference exhibited by Great Britain towards her colonies, and insists on self-government for them, suggesting a suitable form, which would also attach them to the Home-country. His important private memorandum, written for Lord Durham on his departure for Canada as Governor-General, is appended.

Mr. Roebuck was an ardent colonial reformer.

**Scott, Hon. F.** Colonial Inquiry. | Speech | of the | Honorable Francis Scott, M.P., | on moving the appointment of | a Select Committee, | on the 16th April, 1849. | London: | Trelawney Saunders, 6, Charing Cross. | 1849.

Svo. Pp. 24.

If relief be withheld from the ill-governed colonies, the colonists will be alienated and the dominion disunited.

**Selwyn, Bishop.** The true Use of Warnings. | A Sermon, | preached after the | Earthquake at Wellington, | in October, 1848. | By | George Augustus, Bishop of New Zealand. | Printed by request. | St. John's College: | Printed at the College Press. | 1849.

Svo. Pp. 10. Dated 8th May, 1849.

Text: Eph. v, 15, 16—All God's laws are lessons, and sometimes warnings.

Statistics | of | New Munster, New Zealand, | from 1841 to 1848. | Compiled from official records in the | Colonial Secretary's Office. | Laid upon the table of the Provincial Legislative Council | by the Lieutenant Governor, and ordered by the Council to be printed, | June, 1849. | — | Wellington: | 1849.

Fcp. fol. Pp. 78 (*n.p.*).

An extremely interesting and minutely divided set of tables, representing the first statistics of the colony, and prefaced by an introduction signed "Alfred Domett." New Munster is defined as including the districts of Wellington, Petre (Wanganui), Nelson, Akaroa, and Otago.

**Torrens, Colonel R.** A Letter | to | the Right Honourable | Sir Robert Peel, Bart., M.P., | &c., &c., &c., | on | the Condition of England, | and of the | Means of removing | the Causes of Distress. | Second Edition. | By | R. Torrens, Esq., F.R.S. | London: | Trelawney Saunders, 6, Charing Cross. | MDCCCXLIX. | Price One Shilling. | N.B.—The proceeds of the sale of this Tract are applied in aid | of the funds of the Colonisation Society. Svo. Pp. from 225 to 319. 1st ed. in December, 1842; corrected ed. in 1844.

Letter | to the | Right Hon. Lord Eliot, | on | Colonisation; | considered as a means of removing the causes of Irish | misery; and of preventing the wages of labour | in England from being permanently forced down, by | Irish immigration, to the starvation level. | Second Edition. | London: | &c., as above. Svo. Pp. from 103 to 138. 1st ed., February, 1843; 2nd in 1844, of which this is a republication.

Letter | to the | Right Hon. Lord Stanley, | on | Colonisation; | considered as a means of removing the | causes of National distress. | Second Edition. | London: | &c., as above. Svo. Pp. from 79 to 102. 1st ed., 1843; corrected ed. in 1844.

These letters, which originally appeared in 1842-43-44, forming part of a volume of tracts on colonial and commercial policy, urgently treat upon the national distress, organization of industry, criticize Government measures, and advocate emigration as the solution of pressing problems.

Mr. (afterwards Sir) Robert Richard Torrens, son of the above, settled in South Australia, and was author of the well-known Land Transfer Act which bears his name.



**Wakefield, E. G.** A | View | of the | Art of Colonization, | with present  
Reference to the | British Empire; | in Letters between a Statesman and  
a Colonist. | Edited by | (one of the writers) | Edward Gibbon Wakefield.  
| London: | John W. Parker, West Strand. | MDCCCXLIX.

8vo. Pp. xxiv, 513. Appendix. Dedicated to John Hutt, Esq., lately  
Governor of Western Australia. Dated Reigate, 30th January, 1849.

Under the device of imaginary letters between colonist and statesman,  
Wakefield fully develops his cherished theories. He describes the rise and  
growth of colonisation from 1829, when he and other reformers discussed  
it in Rintoul's *Spectator*. Dr. Hinds' (Bishop of Norwich) "Essay on  
Colonisation," which was published in 1832 as an appendix to Archbishop  
Whateley's "Thoughts on Secondary Punishments," is reprinted, as are  
also 6th and 7th chapters of Charles Buller's "Responsible Government for  
Colonies," 1840 (*q.v.*). The appendix contains Buller's speech in the House  
of Commons (6th April, 1843) on Systematic Colonisation; also a "Letter  
from certain New Zealand Colonists to Mr. Hawes" (Under-Secretary),  
dated the 5th October, 1846, criticizing the recent New Zealand Government  
Act of Governor Grey, which is a mere substitute for real self-government.

Amidst his numerous valuable contributions, this is Wakefield's chief  
work. Ever since its publication controversy has never ceased to defend  
or to denounce the author's propositions, which it is but fair to say have  
never been fairly carried into practice. The most temperate opponent is  
Merivale, in his "Lectures on Colonization." To-day the balance of opinion  
is again favourable.

**Wakefield, E. G.** The | Southern Colonies; | their Municipal Annexation,  
or their National Independence: | in | a Letter | from | Mr. Edward  
Gibbon Wakefield | to | Mr. Henry Petre.

8vo. Pp. 14. Dated Reigate, 20th September, 1849.

Parliament never seriously attends to colonial questions unless for party  
purposes. Self-government must be conceded, or else separation. Petitions  
are useless; the colonies must exhibit passive resistance to Downing Street.

**Wakefield, Felix.** Colonial Surveying | with a view to the | disposal of  
Waste Land: | in a report to the New-Zealand Company. | By | Felix  
Wakefield. | London: | John W. Parker, West Strand. | MDCCCXLIX.

8vo. Pp. v, 89. Dated Nayland, 10th September, 1849.

The Government having at length granted the Company power to  
deal freely with waste lands, and so to promote colonisation, this scheme  
was drawn up to give the best effect to the concessions, and full directions  
to the surveyors. There were 50,000,000 acres to deal with, and the author  
was offered the post of Surveyor-General to the New Zealand Company,  
which he declined. The subject is divided into — (1) Mode of sale; (2) of  
surveying, describing, and mapping; (3) selection, giving possession, and  
completing titles. The first draft proof formed the instructions to Captain  
Thomas when surveying the Canterbury Block.

Felix (an engineer) was the youngest of the four celebrated Wakefield  
brothers, and was one of the earliest Canterbury settlers. Died at Sumner  
on the 24th December, 1875, æt. 68.

## 1850.

**Australian and New Zealand | Gazette; | A Fortnightly Summary of In-**  
**telligence from New South Wales, Van Diemen's Land, | South Australia,**  
**Port Phillip, Western Australia, and New Zealand. | No. 1. London, Satur-**  
**day, October 19, 1850. Price 6d.**

**Australian and New Zealand Gazette—continued.**

Fol. Pp. 16. Double columns.

This important paper succeeded the *New Zealand Journal* (q.v.), and continued publication until 1882. Its sub-title varied more than once, and in September, 1855, it assumed the additional one of "*and Colonial Chronicle*" upon adding to its repertory news from the Cape, North America, and the West Indies. From 1853 it was issued weekly. It was edited by Mr. G. W. Earp, for some time a merchant and member of the Legislative Council of New Zealand. The numbers contain a copious summary of news extracted from the colonial papers, and, whilst lacking the special character and literary quality of the *New Zealand Journal*, it discusses all important colonial questions, and is especially full in commercial matters.

**Brief Information** | about the | Canterbury Settlement; | with some account of the sources from which | full information may be derived. | Published for the Society of Canterbury Colonists, by | J. W. Parker, West Strand. | Price One Penny.

8vo. Pp. 8. Tract, issued November, 1850. Partly reprinted in No. 8, "*Canterbury Papers*," p. 240. 7th ed. issued May, 1852; pp. 10. Has list of land-purchasers to date (250 in number).

**British Colonial Policy.** Municipalities | confederated under a Viceroy. | With | an Appendix | on Military Colonization as a Government measure | of emigration; | on the organization of a special Transport Service for | emigrants by the Royal Navy; | on the Abuse of the Press; | and on the mode of | raising the Colonial Revenue. | By an Absentee Proprietor of Land in New Zealand. | London: | John W. Parker, West Strand. | MDCCCL.

8vo. Pp. 32.

An ingenious scheme suggested for the self-government of colonies, and not unlike that later adopted under "The New Zealand Constitution Act, 1853." Municipal bodies to elect members of county Parliaments, from which are elected members of a colonial Parliament.

**Busby, J.** Letter | to the | Right Hon. the Earl of Chichester, | President of the Church Missionary Society, | in vindication of the character of | Archdeacon Henry Williams and other Missionaries of the Church Missionary Society | in New Zealand. | By | James Busby, Esquire, one of the Life Governors of the Society, | &c. | Auckland: | Printed and published by Williamson and Wilson. | 1850.

8vo. Pp. vi, 80. Dated Victoria, Bay of Islands, 18th August, 1850.

Able defence of the missionary land-purchases, especially rebutting the charges made by Governor Grey. Gives copious references, and a sketch of Archdeacon Henry Williams's naval career and of the early New Zealand mission.

\* Canterbury Association for Emigration to New Zealand. *Christian Remembrancer*, xix, 445.

Canterbury Settlement in New Zealand. *Fraser's Magazine*, xlii, 462.



**Canterbury Papers.** | Information | concerning the | Principles, Objects, Plans, and Proceedings | of the Founders | of the | Settlement of Canterbury, | in | New Zealand. | [The seal.] | London: John W. Parker and Son, West Strand, 1850.

Svo. Pp. 318. Folded map of site of the Canterbury Settlement, and 4 folded illustrations, with description: 1. Port Lyttelton. 2. Landing of passengers from the "Cressy." 3. Part of the Great Plain. 4. The Rivers Courtenay and Hinds.

Issued at no regular dates, but as found expedient for exhibiting progress of the scheme. Twelve numbers appeared at 6d. each, excepting No. 11, containing the illustrations, which was 1s. 6d. In 1850 Nos. 1 and 2, 3, 4, 5 and 6, 7, 8; in 1851 Nos. 9 and 10, 11; in 1852 No. 12. The wrappers often contain special information and advertisements. In 1859 a "new series" commenced, of but two numbers (*q.v.*).

A most important and varied historical collection of details relating to New Zealand's youngest settlement. Accounts of meetings, despatches, various schemes for the settlement and for funds, practical advice, and general description of the Canterbury site.

**Canterbury Settlement.** | A full and accurate | Report | of | the Public Meeting | which was held in St. Martin's Hall, on the | 17th April, 1850, by the Association for founding | the Settlement of Canterbury in New Zealand | The Right Hon. the Lord Lyttelton in the chair. | London: | Published for the Canterbury Association, | By J. W. Parker, West Strand. | 1850.

Svo. Pp. 27. Double columns. Appendix.

Speeches by eminent supporters of the movement (Bishop of Oxford, Sidney Herbert, Adderley, Somers-Cox, &c.), but not published in the "Canterbury Papers," probably because one of the speakers (a Mr. Sidney) quite upset the meeting with his disturbing comments.

**Capper, H.** Where to emigrate and how; | &c. | Australia, New Zealand, and Port Natal; | &c. | By | Henry Capper, | formerly Senior Clerk to Her Majesty's Emigration Commissioners for | South Australia; | &c. | London: | Charles Cox, 12, King William Street, Strand; | &c. | 1850. | Price Sixpence.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 32. Folding map of the three colonies.

A compilation. 6 pages relate to the New Zealand settlements

**The | Church | Missionary | Intelligencer,** | a Monthly Journal | of | Missionary Information. | Vol. I. | "I will even make a way," &c. | London: | Seeley's, Fleet Street, &c.; | Hatchard, Piccadilly; | and J. Nisbet & Co., Berners Street. | 1850.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. v, 480. Numerous maps and illustrations.

The first number appeared in May, 1849, and the publication continues to the present day. The references to New Zealand are copious, and may be said to contain an early history of the Maoris; they abound in information of a varied and unique kind, and are often of a high order, dealing with linguistic, political, and geographical matters of various countries.

**Collinson, Capt. T. B.** Report on the Port Nicholson District to Lt.-Col. D. Bolton, Commanding Royal Engineers, New Zealand, from Cap. Collinson, dated April 16, 1848. Coloured map. Forms Paper xxx, p. 389 *et seq.*, in Vol. I. (N.S.) of Papers on Subjects connected with the Duties of the Corps of Royal Engineers, &c. 1850.

8vo. Pp. 8.

Military account of natives, materials, communication, transport, provisions, fuel, &c.

The Colonies | of | Great Britain; | their | Government and Progress. |  
London: | Published at the "Mining Journal" Office. | 1850.

8vo. Pp. 44.

High imperialistic ideas. Denounces those who would cast off the colonies from the parent State.

#### Colonization.

Pp. 62. Article in *Edinburgh Review* for January.

Philosophical. Pauperism and the decay of patriotism commend the proposal, which should be undertaken as a national work and duty. Notices Wakefield's "Art of Colonization," Roebuck, Godley, and Mill.

**Dashwood and Mitchell, Capt.** Memorandum of an Expedition into the Interior of the Southern Island of New Zealand, undertaken by Mr. Dashwood and Capt. Mitchell, for the purpose of finding an inland route from the Wairau to the Port Cooper Plains. April 22, 1850.

In the *New Munster Government Gazette* of 5th August, 1850. Journey of six weeks' duration.

[**Domett, Alfred.**] The | Ordinances of New Zealand | passed in the first ten sessions of the | General Legislative Council, | A.D. 1841 to A.D. 1849. | To which are prefixed | the Acts of Parliament, Charters, and | Royal Instructions | relating to New Zealand. | Published by Authority. | Wellington: | Printed for the Colonial Government. | 1850.

8vo. Pp. (*n.p.* 21) 88, A to K (being divisions of the Ordinances), lx, (*n.p.* 9).

This important work was prepared chiefly by Mr. Alfred Domett, and is replete with history. Appendix gives Ordinances repealed or disallowed, and Proclamations and notices under the New Zealand Charters and Ordinances.

First | Annual Address | of | the Society | for the | Reform of Colonial Government. | London: | John W. Parker, West Strand. | MDCCCL.

8vo. Pp. 12. Signed by James Edward FitzGerald, Secretary, 6, Charing Cross, 29th January, 1850.

The first prospectus—December, 1849—says, "The general object of the society is to aid in obtaining . . . the real and sole management of all local affairs by the colony itself, including the disposal of the waste lands." Bitter indictments of neglect, misgovernment, and general wrong are laid against the Colonial Office. Names of eminent statesman are on the committee.



**Greenwood, Major.** Journey to Taupo, | from Auckland. | By Brigade-Major Greenwood, | Thirty-First Regiment. | Haerenga ki Taupo | i Aka-rana. | Auckland: | Printed by Williamson and Wilson. | 1850.

16mo. Pp. 87. Alternate pages English and Maori.

A month's tour on foot and by canoe. Nothing of interest. "A most refreshing light beverage made from the leaves of the kawakawa-tree [*Piper excelsum*], which in taste much resembled ginger-beer" (p. 30).

[**Hursthouse, C., jun. (?)**] Taranaki, | or | New Plymouth, | the Garden of | New Zealand; | tested by | its religious, social, and natural | advantages. | "My favourite verse" . . . | London: | Sold by Swale & Wilson, 21, Gt. Russell St., Bloomsbury. | Plymouth: J. B. Rowe, Whimble Street. | 1850.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 24.

Tract describing and praising the advantages of the settlement. "Perry engaged in erecting a blast furnace for smelting the ironsand."

**Jackson, Rev. T.** Colonization of New Zealand. | The Speech | of the | Rev. Thomas Jackson, M.A. | Prebendary of St. Paul's, | and Principal of the Training College, Battersea, | at | the Ipswich Meeting | of | the Canterbury Association, | Held on Thursday, May 30, 1850. (John W. Parker, Strand.)

8vo. Pp. 8. Also in No. 4, "Canterbury Papers."

Mr. Jackson was Bishop-Designate of Lyttelton, though his appointment was not confirmed. His services as a splendid platform orator were much availed of by the association. He visited his proposed diocese in 1853, but soon returned, and became rector of Stoke Newington, where he died in 1886.

**Letter** | to | the Right Rev. | The Lord Bishop of New Zealand, | from the | Members of the Church of England | in that Colony. | Auckland: | Williamson & Wilson. | 1850.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 10.

Recommending a form of self-government for the members of the church in New Zealand.

**Lowe, R.** Speech | on the | Australian Colonies Bill, | at a Meeting | at the rooms of the Society for the Reform | of Colonial Government, | June 1st, 1850, | By Robert Lowe, Esq. | late Member of the Legislative Council of New South Wales. | Reported by the "Morning Chronicle." | The Government have stated . . . | Printed for the Society for the Reform of | Colonial Government.

8vo. Pp. 32.

Present undignified mode of government; faults of proposed Bill; states what the colonists require; is opposed to intercolonial federation.

Mr. Lowe was a New South Wales colonist, barrister, and politician from 1842 to 1850; also, in 1844, chief founder of the *Atlas* newspaper, which he edited for two years. As Lord Sherbrooke, he died at Warlingham, July, 1892, æt. 81.

**Lyttelton, Lord.** Lord Lyttelton's Speech | in the House of Lords | on the Third Reading | of the | Australian Colonies | Government Bill, | July 5, 1850. | Published for the Society for the Reform of | Colonial Government. | London: John W. Parker, West Strand. | MDCCCL.

8vo. Pp. 13.

Opposed to the Bill, as not granting sufficient self-government, evidenced, amongst other disabilities, by the power of disallowance extending over even local enactments.

**Mantell, Dr. G. A.** A | Pictorial Atlas | of | Fossil Remains, consisting of coloured | illustrations | selected from | Parkinson's "Organic Remains of a Former World," | and | Artis's "Antediluvian Phytology." | With Descriptions. | By Gideon Algernon Mantell, Esq., LL.D., F.R.S., | Vice-President of the Geological Society, | Fellow of the Royal College of Surgeons of England, etc. | Author of "The Wonders of Geology," etc., etc. | "All things" . . . | With Seventy-four Plates, | containing nearly nine hundred figures. | London: | H. G. Bohn, York-street, Covent Garden. | 1850.

4to. Pp. xii, 207. Frontispiece: Fine lithograph of right foot of moa and plantar surface of the toes

Found by Mr. W. B. D. Mantell "in a turbary deposit at Waikouaiti" (Puketeraki) in 1849. Description given, and supplementary notes on the fossil birds of New Zealand.

**Mantell, Dr. G. A.** Notice of the Discovery by Mr. Walter Mantell in the Middle Island of New Zealand of a Living Species of the Notornis, a Bird of the Rail Family, allied to Brachypteryx, and hitherto unknown to Naturalists except in a Fossil State. By Gideon Algernon Mantell, Esq., LL.D. and F.R.S.

Trans. Zool. Soc., Vol. iv, p. 69. This is followed by a coloured view and a description by J. Gould.

The bird was caught by some sealers in Dusky Bay in 1849.

**Mantell, W. B. D.** Notice | of the | Remains of the Dinornis | and other birds, | and of Fossils and Rock-Specimens. | recently collected by | Walter Mantell, Esq. | in the Middle Island of New Zealand. With additional notes on the Northern Island by G. A. Mantell. Note on fossiliferous deposits in the Middle Island of New Zealand, by Professor Forbes. (Sketch of Kivi Kivi, or Apteryx.)

"Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London," Vol. vi, August, 1850, pp. 319 to 343. 2 plates and 10 woodcuts.

An account of journey, with sections, sketches, &c., from Banks Peninsula to Molyneux Bay, and of discovery of moa remains at Waikouaiti. Otototara limestone, septarian boulders, and fossils.

[**Mantell, Walter.**] The Ostrich and some allied birds now extinct.

Article in *The Visitor and Monthly Instructor* for January and February, 1850.

An account of the discovery of moa-bones and their first scientific examination; also of the Apteryx.



**Melville, H.** The | Present State | of | Australia, | including | New South Wales, Western Australia, South Australia, | Victoria, | and New Zealand. | By Henry Melville. | — | London: | G. Willis, Great Piazza, Covent Garden.

Post 8vo. Pp. xiv, 392. Illustrations.

Slight description, of quite a pessimistic kind. The appendix gives a dreadful account of the native massacre at Akaroa, in 1830, in connection with the whaler "Elizabeth."

**Minutes of Proceedings** | at a Meeting | of the | Metropolitan and Suffragan | Bishops | of the | Province of Australasia, | held at Sydney, | from October 1st to November 1st, | A.D. 1850. Sydney: | Printed by Kemp & Fairfax, | Lower George St.

8vo. Pp. 24.

Conference regarding many debatable points connected with the Church of England in Australasia. Bishop Selwyn was one of the six bishops taking part.

**Molesworth, Sir W.** Speeches | of | Sir William Molesworth, Bart., M.P., | in the House of Commons, | during | the Session of 1850, | on the | Bill for the Better Government | of the | Australian Colonies. | London: | James Ridgway, Piccadilly. | Price one shilling.

8vo. Pp. 75. Appendix.

Five speeches, 8th February to 6th May. Broken promises of successive Governments, and increasing discontent against the Colonial Office and Earl Grey; hence the formation of the Colonial Reform Association. The present Bill is a bungle. Discusses the theory of representative government as applicable to the colonies. Proposes a suitable form of Constitution for them, which is sketched in the appendix.

**The | New Zealand | Magazine.** | Published quarterly. | January, 1850. | Labor omnia vincit. | Wellington, New Zealand. | Printed and Published by W. E. Vincent & Co., and may | be had of all Booksellers in the Colony. | 1850.

8vo. Pp. 100.

The 2nd (and last) number appeared in April, 1850. Pp. 102.

Articles special to New Zealand: The whale and whaling, by Dr. Knox; Visit to Roto-Mahana, by Rev. R. Taylor; Geology of the Middle Island, by W. B. Mantell; Native waiata; Glance at the history of New Zealand as a British colony; Review of Wakefield's "Art of Colonization"; Geology of New Zealand by Rev. R. Taylor; The southern colonies; Experiments on New Zealand flax.

The first magazine published in New Zealand. It was discontinued from lack of subscribers and the expense of printing. The editor was Mr. W. E. Grimstone, a Government official, who wrote the "Southern Settlements of New Zealand," &c., 1847.

**\*New Zealand Zauberflöte.** *Household Words*, ii, 75, 128.

**The Polynesians: and New Zealand.** *Edinburgh Review*, Vol. xci, pp. 443 to 471; 1850.

Able article by a New Zealand colonist. From their customs and contact with ourselves, the writer deduces the future decay of the race, which may yet be arrested by our own generous care.

Published for the Committee of the | Emigrants' School Fund. | Emigrants' Letters: | being | a collection | of | recent communications from Settlers | in | the British Colonies. | London: | Trelawney Saunders, 6, Charing Cross. | 1850.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. viii, 130. Sketch-map of world.

The letters from New Zealand are nowhere else published, and contain much information.

Steam to Australia | and New Zealand. | A collection of letters, &c., which have recently | appeared in the public journals | relative | to the various routes proposed for | steam communication with | Australia and New | Zealand. | With an appendix. | London: | Effingham Wilson, 11 Royal Exchange. | 1850.

8vo. Pp. iv, 91.

During this year there was extensive agitation in England and in the colonies for steam communication, the matter being finally remitted to a House of Commons Committee.

**Taylor, Rev. R.** Christian Unity. | A Sermon, | preached at Tauranga, | before the Central Committee of the Church | Missionary Society, | April 15, 1849. | By Richard Taylor, M.A., | Church Missionary. | New Zealand: | Printed by R. Stokes, Wellington, and sold | by Messrs. Williamson & Wilson, Auckland. | MDCCCL.

8vo. Pp. 27.

Refers to the sectarian spirit then rife in New Zealand.

**Thomson, Dr. A. S.** On the Influence of the Climate of New Zealand in the production of Disease among Emigrants from Great Britain. By Arthur S. Thomson, M.D., Surgeon 58th Regiment.

The *Medico-Chirurgical Review*, Vol. lxxiv, No. 184, 1850, pp. 82 to 91. Sketch-map of New Zealand, with military stations.

The statistics adduced show that there is less than half the disease found in Great Britain. Diseases slight. A few cases of ague in the bush. Table of climate and meteorology for 1849.

**Tuckett, F.** Do not emigrate | until you can possess | that Portion of the Land | which should be your's. | Being | a few remarks | on the sufferings of emigrants in ships and colonies: | addressed | to the People. | By Frederick Tuckett. | "Let others flatter" . . . | London: Charles Gilpin, 5, Bishopsgate Without. | Edinburgh: A. and C. Black. Dublin: J. B. Gilpin. | 1850. | Price Threepence.

8vo. Pp. 16, 4.

The present system of emigration is full of mistakes and injury, especially to women. On arrival emigrants should receive 50 acres of land on very easy terms. New Zealand has been vastly overrated. Extract from Brunner's journey to West Coast.

Mr. Tuckett, of the New Zealand Company's survey staff, left New Zealand in 1846 a disappointed man. He selected the site for the Otago Settlement.

[**Wakefield, E. G.**] Counsel | to | Canterbury Colonists, | as respects the Purchase of Land for | Investment.



[Wakefield, E. G.]—*continued.*

Svo. Pp. 7. Printed by Savill and Ewards, 4 Chandos Street, Covent Garden.

Gives many reasons why those who propose to become settlers should buy land, and justifies the price asked—£3 per acre.

\* War with the Maoris. *Dublin University Magazine*, lvii, 175.

**Wynter**, Rev. J. C. Hints | on | Church Colonization. | By | James Cecil Wynter, M.A. | Rector of Gatton. | Plantations are amongst . . . | London : | John W. Parker, West Strand. | MDCCCL.

Cr. Svo. Pp. 31.

Learned dissertation on the "duty of the church in regard to the colonies." Church colonization is the only sound form. Written to further the Canterbury scheme.

Wynter was offered the bishopric of Lyttelton in 1849 (*vide* "The Founders of Canterbury," p. 103).

## 1851.

**Bowler**, W. The | Management of Shipping | for | Emigration : | in a Report | to | the Canterbury Association. | By | William Bowler. | Smith, Elder, and Co., Cornhill. | MDCCCLI. | Price sixpence.

Svo. Pp. 28.

Second edition, much amplified from the first, in Nos. 9 and 10, "Canterbury Papers."

A history of emigrant-vessels. Written by E. G. Wakefield. The ships were sent out at a great loss to the association, though the report states otherwise.

**Brandes**, K. H. Neuseeland in geschichtlichen Umrissen | von seiner Entdeckung bis zur | Gegenwart. | Von Dr. Karl Heinrich Brandes, | Custos der Königl. Bibliothek zu Berlin. Druck von F. L. Brockhaus in Leipzig.

Sm. Svo. Pp. 125.

Excellent history of New Zealand, for which the author had consulted 130 works, a list of which is given at the end.

**Brodie**, W. Pitcairn's Island, | and | the Islanders, | in 1850. | By Walter Brodie, | author of "The Past and Present State of New Zealand." | Together with extracts from his | private journal, | and | a few hints upon California ; | also, | the Reports of all the Commanders of H.M. Ships that have | touched at the above Island since 1800. | Third Edition. | London : | Whittaker and Co., Ave Maria Lane. | 1851.

Svo. Pp. iv, 260. Portrait of the author.

Mr. Brodie and four Auckland people—Baron de Thierry, Messrs. Hugh Carleton, Webster, and Mitchell—were accidentally marooned on the island from the 23rd March to the 12th April, 1850, and then escaped in a passing vessel to California and home, amidst immense danger and difficulty. Full history and account of the "Bounty" islanders and the settlement, with a copy of the Pitcairn's Island Register from 1790 to 1850, and a list of all vessels that have visited the island.

**Brunner, T.** Journal of an Expedition to Explore the Interior of the Middle Island of New Zealand. By Mr. Thomas Brunner. (Communicated by the Colonial Office.) Read 11th March, 1850.

"Journal, Royal Geographical Society," Vol. xx, pp. 344 to 378. Map, with route.

The journal was first published in the *Nelson Examiner*, 30th September to 21st October, 1848, and reprinted, with additions, in folio, pp. 17, double columns, by Charles Elliott, the printer. It does not appear in the *Government Gazette*.

A splendid piece of exploration, full of hardship and danger, extending over sixteen months, and recognised by the Royal Geographical Society with an award of £25. Starting from Nelson on the 3rd December, 1846, Mr. Brunner explored the Buller from its source, near the Rotoiti Lake, to the West Coast, and the Grey from its mouth to its source, viewing the broad country afterwards known as the Canterbury Plains, and going as far south as the present township of Weld.

**Buddle, Rev. T.** The | Aborigines of New Zealand. | Two Lectures | delivered by | The Rev. Thos. Buddle, | Wesleyan Minister, | at the Auckland Mechanics' Institute, on the | Evenings of the 25th March and 12th May, 1851. | Published by request. | Auckland:—Williamson and Wilson, | MDCCCLI.

8vo. Pp. 51.

Also in the *New Zealander* of the 5th, 9th, and 12th April, 17th, 24th, and 31st May; and in the *Maori Messenger* of the 11th September *et seq.*

Their origin (Asia), religion and superstitions, priesthood, war customs, cannibalism, tatu, preserving heads, social and domestic condition, interspersed with songs, laments, and incantations. An excellent short account, with much new and forgotten matter.

Mr. Buddle came to Hokianga as a Wesleyan missionary in 1840, and died in 1883, æt. 71.

**Chambers, W. and R.** Emigrants: Chambers' Manual.

Cr. 8vo. Printed in 4 parts, and describing the various emigration-fields. [n.d.]

Prefaced by Part 1: Emigration | in its practical application | to | individuals and communities. | By John Hill Burton, | author of "Political and Social Economy." Pp. 93. Admirable account of emigration systems, suitable emigrants, regulations, &c.

Part 2, relating to New Zealand: The | Emigrant's Manual | New Zealand | Cape of Good Hope | Port Natal, &c. Pp. 123. 76 pages devoted to New Zealand. General account; the aborigines; capabilities and inducements; lands; the various settlements. Subject treated in the usual able manner of the Chambers.

Part 3 relates to the Australian Colonies and Tasmania. Pp. 233.

Part 4 relates to America and the United States. Pp. 133.

[**Cooper, G. S.**] Journal | of an | Expedition overland | from | Auckland to Taranaki, | by way of | Rotorua, Taupo, and the West Coast. | Undertaken in the Summer of 1849-50, | by His Excellency the | Governor-in-Chief of New Zealand. | Auckland: | Printed by Williamson and Wilson. | 1851.



[Cooper, G. S.]—*continued*.

Sub-title: Journey to Taranaki. | Haerenga ki Taranaki.

12mo. Pp. 310.

The English account and its Maori translation are on alternate pages, the first being written by Mr. George Sisson Cooper, Assistant Private Secretary (later the Colonial Secretary), and the translation by Mr. C. O. B. Davis. The journal abruptly terminates on the 8th January, 1850, as the concluding portion was lost; it is, however, completed by Captain J. J. Symond's journal, in Dr. Hocken's possession. Contains native traditions, *karakia*, songs, and legends, besides the interesting incidents of the journey. First printed in the *Maori Intelligencer* newspaper from the 15th August, 1850, to the 14th August, 1851.

There is also a rare 4to edition, double columns, English and Maori; pp. 78 (*vide* "The Library of H.E. Sir Geo. Grey—Philology, Vol. ii, Part iv; New Zealand; W. H. I. Bleek; 1858; No. 104"). The journal is also transcribed in the *New Zealander*, 17th August, 1850, *et seq.*, and the *Wellington Spectator*, May, 1851. The expedition reached Taranaki on the 19th January, 1850.

Domestic Scenes | in | New Zealand. | With a Map. | London: | Society  
for Promoting Christian Knowledge; | &c. | 1851.

12mo. Pp. 127. Illustrations.

Account of the natives and missionary efforts, apparently written for children.

Eyre, E. J. The Speech | of | His Excellency | Edward John Eyre, Esq.,  
| Lieutenant-Governor of New Munster, | on the | Provincial Councils'  
Bill | in the | Legislative Council of New Zealand, at Wellington, | 18th  
June, 1851. | Reprinted from the Wellington Independent.

8vo. Pp. 6.

Seconds the reading of the Bill, but brings on himself some cynical remarks from Governor Grey, who always slighted him.

Fox, W. The | Six Colonies | of | New Zealand. | By | William Fox. |  
London: | John W. Parker and Son, West Strand. | MDCCCL.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. viii, 168.

Sketches history; present form of government, its defects, and necessity for self-government; the blunder of pensioner settlements; relations with the natives, and their title to waste lands.

Written during Mr. Fox's visit to the Home-country, chiefly at the request of the Duke of Newcastle, at the time when an effort was being made in the House of Commons to show the colonial mismanagement of the Tory party. Mr. Henry Sewell wrote the section on waste lands, p. 98.

Sir William Fox died on the 26th June, 1893.

[Goulard, H. G.] Plan | of a | proposed New Colony, | to be called |  
Britannia. | Lyttelton: | Printed by I. Shrimpton. | MDCCCL.

8vo. Pp. 18.

A letter addressed to the Right Hon. W. E. Gladstone. A silly experiment; Stewart Island to be the scene, and the proposer himself the Governor.

**Grey, Sir G.** Speech | of | Sir George Grey, K.C.B., | in answer to | Mr. Cautley's inquiry | for information as to the proposed extension | of the Canterbury Block, | in the Legislative Council, | on the 18th June, 1851. | New Zealand: | Printed by R. Stokes, at the "Spectator Office," Wellington. | 1851.

Also in the *Spectator* and *Independent* of date, and *Lyttelton Times* of 19th July.

Opposes the whole principle of the Canterbury Association, which in a measure was independent of the Governor's autocratic rule (*vide* E. J. Wakefield's "Letter").

**Grey, Sir G.** Address | of | Sir George Grey, K.C.B., | to the | Members | of the | New Zealand Society, | as their first President, | September 26, 1851. | New Zealand: | Printed by R. Stokes at the "Spectator Office," Wellington. | 1851.

8vo. Pp. 15.

"Before us lies a future already brilliant with the light of a glorious morn, which we are to usher in to gladden unborn generations." The society was the first scientific and literary institution of New Zealand—the precursor of the present New Zealand Institute.

**Hadfield, Archdeacon.** A | Discourse | delivered at | St. Peter's Church, Te Aro, | by the | Ven. Archdeacon Hadfield, | May 18, 1851. | Printed at the request of the congregation. | New Zealand: | Printed by Robert Stokes, Wellington, 1851.

8vo. Pp. 16.

"Now ye are the body of Christ," &c.

**Jacobs, Rev. H.** "The Day of Small Things." | A Sermon, | preached at the | Opening of the First Church and School at | Christchurch, | Canterbury Settlement, New Zealand, | on Sunday, July 20, 1851. | By the | Rev. Henry Jacobs, M.A., | late Michel Fellow of Queen's Coll., Oxford. | "Who hath despised the day of small things?" | Published by request. | Lyttelton, | Printed by I. Shrimpton | MDCCCLI. | Price Sixpence.

8vo. Pp. 13.

This was St. Michael's Church.

Mr. Jacobs arrived at Lyttelton on the 17th December, 1850, in the "Sir George Seymour," one of the "first four ships."

The first sermon or tract printed in Canterbury.

**Knowles, John.** The | Canterbury Settlement, | New Zealand; | a | Field for Emigration. | By | John Knowles. | London: | Trelawney Saunders. | 1851.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 27.

Interesting description. Account of visit to Otaki to Tamihana Rau-paraha, son of the great chief, and an exemplary Christian.



[**Lacatt**, —.] Rovings | in | the Pacific, | from 1837 to 1849; | with  
| a glance at California. By a Merchant | long Resident at Tahiti. | With  
four illustrations printed in colours. | London: | Longmans. | 1851.

Sm. 8vo. 2 vols. Vol. i: pp. xii, 350. Vol. ii: pp. xi, 371.

Spirited journal of adventure in almost every island of the Pacific.  
Excellent account of Tahiti's troubles, and its annexation by the French.  
Thinks little of New Zealand.

The author visited the Bay of Islands, Auckland, and Waikato in 1840-41,  
and spent six weeks at Bay of Islands in 1846, at close of war.

The | **Lyttelton Times**. | Vol. I. No. 1. Saturday, January 11, 1851.  
Price Sixpence.

Fep. fol. 3 columns. 8 pages.

Issued weekly, with J. E. FitzGerald and others as editors and contributors. With No. 185, 22nd July, 1854, issued twice a week. Enlarged in 1857.

**Marsh**, Rev. E. G. An unpublished letter, dated Aylesford, 30th Aug. 1851, and furnished to the regular members of the C.M. Committee and to a few private friends, accompanied by a Statement of the case of Archdeacon Henry Williams's Land Claims.

8vo. Pp. ii, 20.

The writer, who was a brother-in-law of Archdeacon Williams, defends him from the imputations of Governor Grey, Bishop Selwyn, and the committee of the Church Missionary Society. Also adverts to the cases of Messrs. Clarke and King.

**Marsh**, Rev. E. G. A Letter to the Earl of Chichester, President C.M.S., dated Aylesford, Nov. 29, 1851.

8vo. Pp. 18.

Still further defends Archdeacon Henry Williams and others with regard to their land claims, and against the charges of the Church Missionary Society.

**New Zealand**. An excellent account of its history, colonisation, progress, productions, and natives, in *Chambers's Papers for the People*, Vol. xi, No. 85.

**New Zealanders**. *Blackwood's Magazine*, lxx, October.

General review of New Zealand matters to date.

Notice of the discovery by Mr. Walter Mantell in the | Middle Island of New Zealand, of a living specimen | of the Notornis, a bird of the Rail family, allied to Brachypteryx, and hitherto unknown to naturalists | except in a fossil state. | By Gideon Algernon Mantell, Esq., LL.D., F.R.S., etc.

"Proceedings of the Zoological Society," No. cexiv, 1851, pp. 209 to 214. With coloured plate.

Caught by sealers in 1849 near Resolution Island. The paper also refers to the kaureke, the mythical quadruped said by the Maoris to live inland, and resembling a beaver or otter.

The | Otago Witness. | Published once every fortnight. | No. 1.] Dunedin, Saturday, February 8, 1851. [Price 6d.

Owned by a small syndicate, and edited by Mr. W. H. Cutten. From No. 15, 30th August, 1851, issued weekly. Increased to large newspaper size in 1859, and again reduced to its present size in 1863.

The oldest weekly newspaper in the colony, and still in full vigour.

Report | of the | Select Committee | appointed by the | Council of the Society of Land-purchasers | in the Canterbury Settlement, | to take into consideration the | best means of improving the Communication | between the | Port and the Plains. | Lyttelton: | Printed by I. Shrimpton. | MDCCCLI.

8vo. Pp. 48, 1.

A road *via* Sumner preferable to any other or to water communication. A tunnel not at present feasible. Some history as to selection of site for the capital town.

First Report | from the | Select Committee | on | Steam Communications | with India, &c. | Together with the | Proceedings of the Committee, | Minutes of Evidence, | and Appendix. | Ordered, by the House of Commons, to be Printed, | 5 June 1851. | 372.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. xxxvi, 616.

Information as to the trade with New Zealand. Captain Frederic George Moore, ten years resident in New Zealand, thinks that two steamers of 300 tons and 50-horse power could do the New Zealand trade, and that two of 600 or 800 tons, 450-horse power, could connect with the general steam communication at Sydney.

Captain Moore died at Wellington in 1893, and was the original owner of Gilfillan's painting, "Interior of a Native Village or Pa in New Zealand," which was exhibited at the Great Exhibition of 1851, and of which 100 lithographic copies were taken.

Rules | of the | New Zealand Society. | Instituted July, 1851. | New Zealand: | Printed by R. Stokes at the "Spectator Office," Wellington. | 1851.

8vo. Pp. 14.

First scientific and literary society of New Zealand. The objects were to "develop physical character of the New Zealand Group, collect native history and traditions, publish papers, form a library and museum, and establish branches." 38 rules, 70 members. (For history, see "Pharazyn," 1867.) Speedily died. Sir George Grey, president; Mr. Mantell and Dr. Ralph, secretaries.

The Rules | of the | Wellington Building Society, | for the purpose of enabling its members to | purchase | freehold & leasehold property, | and to create | an accumulating fund. | Commenced October 6, 1851. | Established pursuant to Building and Land | Societies' Ordinance, Sess. xi, No. 11. | Shares £100. | Monthly subscription 10/- per share. | Entrance money 2/6 per share. | Subscription to Insurance Guarantee Fund, | 10/- per share per annum. | Wellington: | Printed at the "Independent" Office, corner of | Willis Street and Lambton Quay. | 1851. | Price Sixpence.

8vo. Pp. 29.



**Shortland, Dr. E.** The | Southern Districts | of | New Zealand; | a  
Journal, | with | Passing Notices of the Customs | of | the Aborigines. |  
By Edward Shortland, M.A., Cantab. | Extra-Licentiate of the Royal College  
of Physicians. | London: | Longman, Brown, Green, & Longmans, | Pater-  
noster Row. | MDCCCLI.

8vo. Pp. xv, 315. Map of southern districts and of interior lakes and coast outlines; genealogical tables; and portraits of Rauparaha and Rangihaeata.

A foot journey mostly, from Akaroa south to the Bluff and back by a different route, in 1843-44, on land and native business. Abounds in observation and important details as to whalers, natives, language, and customs, topography of interior, the French at Akaroa; with a vocabulary.

Dr. Shortland was a brother of Lieutenant Willoughby Shortland, and was long connected with native matters, on which he wrote. He died at Plymouth in 1893, æt. 81.

**Speech** | of | Sir George Grey, K.C.B., | in answer to | Mr. Cautley's in-  
quiry | for information as to the proposed extension | of the Canterbury  
Block, | in the Legislative Council, | on the 18th June, 1851. | New  
Zealand: | Printed by R. Stokes, at the "Spectator Office," Wellington.  
| 1851.

8vo. Pp. 6.

Reprinted from the *New Zealand Spectator*, 21st June, 1851. Endeavours to show that in his speech of the 18th June he did not attack the Canterbury Association and settlers. (*Vide* Wakefield's "Letter," below.)

**Stokes, Capt. J. L., R.N.** Survey of the southern part of the Middle Island.

"Proceedings of the British Association," 1851. Report ii, 97-98.

**Stokes, Capt. J. L., R.N.** Cruise of H.M.S. "Acheron," on the coast of New Zealand. *Naval Chronicle*.

Whilst surveying portion of the Middle Island, under the command of Captain John Lort Stokes.

**Thomson, Dr. A. S.** A Statistical Account of Auckland as it was observed during the year 1848. *Journal Statistical Society*, xiv, 227-49.

Auckland and its population are treated of in every aspect.

**Venn, Rev. H., and Straith, H.** Confidential] The Case of Archdeacon Henry Williams, in Reply to a Statement by the Rev. E. G. Marsh. Dated C.M. House, Oct. 13, 1851.

8vo. Pp. 24.

A rejoinder to the letter of the Rev. E. G. Marsh by the secretaries of the Church Missionary Society, reasserting the truth of their charges against the Archdeacon and others.

**Wakefield, E. J.** A Letter | to His Excellency | Sir George Grey, K.C.B.,  
| in Reply to his Attacks | on the | Canterbury Association and Settlement.  
| By | Edward Jerningham Wakefield. | Lyttelton: Printed by I. Shrimp  
ton. | MDCCCLII.

8vo. Pp. 38. Dated Lyttelton, 1st September, 1851.

Bitter, ironical rejoinder to Governor Grey's speech in the Legislative  
Council of the 18th June, 1851 (*q.v.*).

**Weld, F. Aloysius.** Hints | to | Intending Sheep-Farmers | in | New Zea-  
land. | By | Frederick A. Weld, Esq. | Second Edition. | London: |  
Saunders & Stanford, | 6, Charing Cross. | MDCCCLII.

8vo. Pp. 15. Dated Chideock Manor, near Bridport, September,  
1851.

Finest country for sheep. In New Zealand the average is 4 lb. of wool  
per sheep; in New South Wales, 2½ lb. Three acres of wild land for one  
sheep. Prefers merinoes.

2nd ed. in 1853.

3rd ed., 1860. Sm. 8vo. Pp. 40. Appendix, with epitome of land  
regulations for the different provinces. Flaxbourne, New Zealand. Con-  
siderably altered and enlarged.

4th ed., 1864. Unaltered.

**Williams, Rev. W.** Not published. Létter to the Right Honorable the Earl  
of Chichester.

8vo. Pp. 23. Dated Southwell, Notts, 20th December, 1851.

A defence of his brother's (Archdeacon H. Williams) name from the land-  
purchase aspersions. An appendix gives a clear tabular account of the  
proceedings from 1831 to 1849.

**Wilson, Mrs. R.** New Zealand, | and | Other Poems. | By | Mrs. Robert  
Wilson. | London: | Joseph Masters, Aldersgate Street, &c. | Liverpool:  
Deighton & Laughton. | 1851.

12mo. Pp. viii, 172. Dedicated by Eliza Wilson, of Kirkdale, Liver-  
pool, to Lord Lyttelton; May, 1851.

The *pièce* is "New Zealand," of 374 lines, to which are added notes  
and a reprint of the Canterbury Association's plan.

**A Word** | of | Explanation | on some of the | Christian Rites | used at the  
| Consecration | of a Church. | 1851. | Wellington: | [Printed at the  
"Independent" Office.]

8vo. Pp. 18.

A Roman Catholic publication.

## 1852.

**Barrett, Rev. A.** The Life | of the | Rev. John Hewgill Bumby, | who  
was drowned in the river Thames, | New-Zealand, June 26th, 1840. | With  
| a rief History of the Commencement and Progress of the | Wesleyan



**Barrett, Rev. A.—continued.**

Mission in that country. | By the | Rev. Alfred Barrett, | author of "Christ in the Storm," &c. | London: Published by J. Mason, 14 City Road, &c. | 1852.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vii, 376. View of the canoe accident causing Mr. Bumby's death.

Mr. Bumby was an able Wesleyan missionary, who arrived at Hokianga in March, 1839, and during his short residence travelled much through the country. Replete with valuable journals and letters, and description of days of earliest colonisation, and of the early mission. Account of many missionaries—Lawry, Waterhouse, Turton. List of missionary stations in 1840.

Several editions; the 4th, in 1864, p. 8vo., pp. 256, and portrait.

**Beecham, Rev. Dr.** New Zealand. Correspondence between the Wesleyan Missionary Committee & the Rt. Hon. Sir John Pakington, Bart., M.P., Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for the Colonial Department, on the importance of framing the Bill for giving a Representative Constitution to New Zealand with due regard to the Treaty of Waitangi.

8vo. Pp. 8.

On the alert that the rights of the natives shall be kept in view.

**Fenton, Rev. J. A.** Selection | of | Hymns | for | Public Worship. | Dunedin: | Printed at the "Witness" Office.

12mo. Pp. 22. 40 hymns. Dated Dunedin, February, 1852.

A primitive little hymn-book, perhaps the first used in Anglican worship in New Zealand, the metrical version of Tate and Brady being in vogue. The selector hopes "that a hymn-book may be adopted or prepared by Convocation, and its use enjoined on all Episcopal congregations in this country."

Mr. Fenton was the first Episcopal minister in Otago; died in 1903.

**[Fox, W.]** [For Private Circulation only.] London, 28th Jan., 1852.

8vo. Pp. 39.

As Honorary Political Agent of the Wellington Colonists, Mr. Fox visited England to make complaints of Governor Grey's misgovernment and illegal acts. Earl Grey refused to see him, and Mr. Fox then forwarded this minute, with appendix of notes and correspondence. (*Vide Grey's Memorandum, 1854.*)

**Gladstone, W. E.** Speech | of the | Rt. Hon. W. E. Gladstone, M.P. | on | the second reading | of the | New Zealand Constitution Bill, | May 21, 1852. | Corrected by the Author. | London: | John W. Parker and Son, West Strand. | MDCCCLII.

8vo. Pp. 27.

Sketches history of former colonisations. Favourable to proposed responsible government. Opposes the payment of Superintendents and the Governor's nomination of the Legislative Council.

**Godley, J. R.** Self-Government | for | New Zealand : | Extract from Mr. Godley's Speech | at the | Public Meeting at Lyttelton, | on Thursday Aug. 14, 1851, | &c. | With Remarks by C. B. Adderley, M.P., | and | an Epitome of New Zealand Politics, | with dates and references. | London : | Printed for private circulation. | 1852.

8vo. Pp. 32.

"Main lesson of my colonial experience is the blighting and ruinous effect of distant government." Favours separation, and is severe on Governor Grey. Excellent epitome.

**Golder, W.** New Zealand Minstrelsy, | containing | Songs and Poems | on Colonial Subjects, | With an Appendix, | By William Golder, | Author of "Recreations for Solitary Hours." | — | Wellington : | R. Stokes & W. Lyon, Lambton Quay ; | and sold by the Author, River Hutt. | 1852.

12mo. Pp. viii, 46, xxii, 3.

Little reference to New Zealand, the chief being to Captain Wakefield's death at the Wairau massacre.

**Macgillivray, F.** Narrative of the Voyage | of | H.M.S. Rattlesnake, | commanded by the late | Captain Owen Stanley, R.N., F.R.S., &c., | during the Years 1846-1850. | Including Discoveries and Surveys in New Guinea, the Louisiade Archipelago, | &c. | To which is added the Account of | Mr. E. B. Kennedy's Expedition | for the exploration of the Cape York Peninsula. | By John Macgillivray, F.R.G.S. | Naturalist to the Expedition. | Published under the | Sanction of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. | In Two Volumes. | London : | T. & W. Boone, 29, New Bond St. | 1852.

8vo. Vol. i : pp. xi, 402. Vol. ii : pp. v, 395. Illustrated. Pocket map of Torres Straits, part of New Guinea, and the Louisiade.

The author spent a few days at the Bay of Islands in May, 1850. Some description of the mission-station at Kerikeri, shells, plants, birds, and natives. On his former visit, in 1840, in the "Britomart," Captain Stanley planted the English flag at Akaroa, just before the French corvette "L'Aube" entered that harbour. His sketches of Wellington and other parts of New Zealand at that early date are now in the Hobart Museum. Captain Stanley, who was a brother of Dean Stanley, died at Sydney on the 13th March, 1850.

**Marsh, Rev. E. G.** A letter of 12 pages 8vo, dated Aylesford, 28th October, 1852, addressed "Sir."

Apparently a circular to his friends of the Church Missionary Society, defending Mr. George Clarke, formerly Protector of Aborigines, from the charges of land-purchasing from the natives.

**Mundy, Col. G. C.** Our Antipodes : | or | Residence and Rambles | in | the Australasian Colonies. | With | a Glimpse of the Gold Fields. | By Lt.-Colonel Mundy, | author of "Pen and Pencil Sketches in India." | In Three Volumes. | London : | Richard Bentley, &c. | MDCCCLII.

8vo. Vol. i : pp. xii, 410. Vol. ii : pp. viii, 405. Vol. iii : pp. viii, 431. 15 illustrations. Vol. ii relates to New Zealand.



**Mundy, Col. G. C.—continued.**

In 1847–48 Mundy visited Auckland, the Bay of Islands, Wellington, and Wanganui with Governor Grey. Particulars of Heke's war, which had just terminated, from those personally engaged. The Wairau massacre, the Gilfillan massacre, seizure of Te Rauparaha (with whom he was a fellow-traveller), and much incident of the time well told.

**New Zealand.** Article in *Chambers's Papers for the People*, No. 85.

A succinct account.

**Oliver, Commander R. A.** A Series | of | Lithographic Drawings, | from  
| Sketches in New Zealand, | etc. | By R. A. Oliver | Commander, R.N. |  
Dedicated by Permission to | His Royal Highness Prince Albert. | Litho-  
graphed and Published by | Dickinson Bros., Publishers to the Queen, 114,  
New Bond St.

Roy. fol. One page of descriptive letterpress. 8 sheets, with 9 beautifully coloured engravings—Te Rangihaua; a korero; a tangi; the Falls of the Kirikiri; strangers' house, Houraki Pah; half-castes; Puebo or Pressipo, New Caledonia; Harry Bluff; and Johnny. Some copies are not coloured.

A slip inserted says that "in consequence of the subscription list for Captain Oliver's work on New Zealand being not yet sufficiently filled with names, it is considered expedient to postpone bringing out more parts of the work until the number of names should be increased."

**Peppercorne, F. S.** Geological and Topographical | Sketches | of the |  
Province of New Ulster; | comprising | a Brief Account of the Geology  
and Mineral Productions of the Northern | Province of New Zealand;  
and Remarks on its Topographical and Hydrographical Features; | By |  
Frederick S. Peppercorne | — | Auckland: | Printed and published at  
the "Southern Cross" Office. | 1852.

Imp. 8vo. Pp. 29. Double columns.

A disquisition on geology generally, with adaptation to the neighbourhood of Auckland. Suggests the drainage of the Thames and Piako districts, the planting of flax, and the improvement of the Port of Auckland by means of a breakwater and a dock.

**Progress of Comparative Anatomy.** *Quarterly Review*, xc, March, pp. 362–413.

Chiefly devoted to Professor Owen's work. History of the first moa-bone brought to England, and reception of the first box of bones from the Rev. W. Williams, in November, 1841. A footnote disposes of the assumption that Colenso was the first observer to investigate the fossil remains.

**Rough, D.** Narrative of a Journey | through part of the | North of New  
Zealand. | By David Rough, | Harbour Master and Emigration Agent,  
Auckland, | &c. | London: | Printed for the | Society for Promoting  
Christian Knowledge, &c.

12mo. Pp. 40. Map of North Island and frontispiece.

A toilsome foot journey in August and September, 1849, to Taupo, Otawhao, and the Manakau, calling at the missionary stations and the lakes. It first appeared in the current *New Zealander*.

**Rules and Regulations** | of the | Constabulary Force | of | New Zealand. |  
Wellington: | R. Stokes, "Spectator" Office. | 1852.

8vo. Pp. 39.

Interesting to compare with present regulations.

**Shaw, Dr. J.** A | Tramp to the Diggings; | being | Notes of a Ramble  
| in | Australia and New Zealand | in 1852. | By John Shaw,  
M.D., | F.G.S., F.L.S. | London: | Richard Bentley, 8, New Burlington  
Street. | Publisher in Ordinary to Her Majesty. | 1852.

8vo. Pp. vii, 317.

A few pages descriptive of a short stay in Auckland, Wellington, Nelson,  
and Christchurch. The interesting part relates to Sydney.

**Southey, T.** The | Rise, Progress, and Present State | of | Colonial  
Sheep and Wools, | continued up to 1851, and comprising those of | Aus-  
tralia, Van Diemen's Land, New Zealand, South Africa, | British India.  
Peru, Chile, La Plata, United States, China, &c. | With an account of our  
| Home Production of Wool and Woollen Manufactures, | and embracing  
remarks on the use of | Alpaca, Angora, and Cashmere Goats' Wool; |  
together with | Statistical Sketches | of the | Wool-producing Colonies,  
| up to the latest dates received, and accompanied by | illustrative Maps. |  
By Thomas Southey. | London: | Published by Effingham Wilson, 11,  
Royal Exchange; | also by T. W. Saunders, Charing Cross; | Leeds, Reid,  
Newsome, &c. | 1852.

8vo. Pp. vii, 333. Map of New Zealand.

A previous issue appeared in 1851. Pp. iv, 93, with 3 maps.

A complete account of the subject.

**A | Spelling Book** | for the use of | Maori Children. | With | easy and  
familiar reading lessons in the | English Language. | Published under the  
Authority of the Government. | Wellington: | Printed by R. Stokes, at  
the "Spectator" Office, New Zealand. | 1852.

8vo. Pp. 68.

"Originally designed for the use of the Otaki School, and compiled by  
persons conducting that establishment," and issued by Henry Taoy Kemp,  
the Native Secretary. Has a considerable vocabulary.

**Supreme Court Procedure Commission.** | First Report | of the | Com-  
missioners | appointed by | His Excellency the Governor-in-Chief, |  
&c. &c. &c., | to enquire into and report upon | a System of Pro-  
cedure | suited to | the Supreme Court of New Zealand. | Ordered by  
His Excellency to be printed | 19th January, 1852. | New Zealand: |  
Printed by R. Stokes at the office of the "New Zealand | Spectator,"  
Wellington. | 1852.

8vo. Pp. iv, 141.

Martin, C.J., and Chapman, J., were appointed in November, 1849, a  
Commission for establishing "a uniform, simple, and efficacious system of  
procedure for the due administration of justice in the Supreme Court."  
The result forms an important and historical document, and almost popular  
in its considerable freedom from technicalities.



[Swainson, W.] Auckland | and | its Neighbourhood. | — | Auckland: | Williamson and Wilson. | MDCCCLII.

Svo. Pp. 51. Census returns for 1851.

Descriptive. The social and domestic chapter shows old times.

Considerably amplified in 1853, and published by Smith, Elder, and Co., London (*q.v.*).

### 1853.

Adams, C. W. A | Spring | in the | Canterbury Settlement. | By | C. Warren Adams, Esq. | With engravings. | London: | Longmans, &c. | 1853.

Svo. Pp. viii, 92, xi. 5 illustrations.

Account of a few months' travel, and impressions formed. Remarks on the Ecclesiastical Fund and the association's balance-sheet.

Brodie, Walter. [A letter to Lord Hardinge, Commander of the Forces, dated Auckland, 26th July, 1853, complaining of Lt.-Col. Wynyard's conduct in connection with the bringing into operation the new representative institutions.]

Fol. Pp. 3.

Busby, J. A Speech | delivered | in the Provincial Council of Auckland, | exhibiting | a Picture of Misgovernment and Oppression in the | British Colony of New Zealand, | preceded by | a Letter | to | His Grace the Duke of Newcastle, | Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for the Colonial Department. | By | James Busby, Esquire. | Auckland, New Zealand.

4to. Pp. 14, 2. Double columns.

Accuses the Colonial Legislature of passing Ordinances repugnant to British law, and oppressive, and cites his own case of land-purchase in point, where recognition of the purchase was refused. Accuses Sir George Grey of untruth.

Churton, Rev. J. F. "Walking by the same Rule." | A Sermon, | preached in St. Paul's Church, Auckland, | On Sunday, Jan. 9, 1853, | by the late | Rev. John Frederick Churton, | Colonial Chaplain. | Auckland: | Williamson and Wilson. | 1853.

Svo. Pp. 16.

Almost his last address—on "Unity."

Mr. Churton came out in 1839 as chaplain of the New Zealand Company, but soon left Wellington for Auckland.

Collinson, Capt. T. B. Remarks | on the | Military Operations in New Zealand. | By Capt. Collinson, Royal Engineers.

Article from "Papers on Subjects connected with the Duties of the Corps of Royal Engineers, &c.," Vol. iii, new series, Paper ii.

Svo. Pp. 73. 2 maps—1, New Zealand; 2, Bay of Islands. 2 plans of Ruapekapeka.

Important paper. A full account and criticism of Heke's war.

- \* **Dobson**, Thomas. *Australasian Cyclonology; or the Law of Storms in the South Pacific Ocean, and on the Coasts of Australia, Tasmania, and New Zealand.* Hobart.

8vo.

[**FitzGerald**, J. E.] Address | of | His Honor the Superintendent | at the | Opening of the First Legislative Council | of | the Province of Canterbury, New Zealand | Sep. 27, 1853. | Lyttelton: | Printed by I. Shrimpton. | MDCCCLIII.

8vo. Pp. 12. Double columns.  
An historical and eloquent address.

- Gray**, Dr. Asa. *Hooker's Flora of New Zealand.* *American Journal of Science*, lxii, 241, 334.

A review of Hooker's "Botany of the Antarctic Expedition."

- Grey**, *Earl*. The | Colonial Policy | of | Lord John Russell's Administration. | By Earl Grey. | In two volumes. | Second edition, | with additions. | London: | Richard Bentley, &c. | 1853.

8vo. Vol. i: pp. xxvii, 447. Vol. ii: pp. xii, 508.

Earl Grey was Secretary of State for the Colonial Department in Lord John Russell's Ministry, and proved himself an able administrator during the long and important period in which he held office. Considerable reference to New Zealand and the Australian Constitution, and to his attitude towards the New Zealand Company and its loan. Approved of Governor Grey's policy and correspondence respecting the granting of a Constitution to New Zealand, and has acted upon it.

- Grey**, *Sir George*. Poems, Traditions, and Chaunts | of the Maories. | Ko | nga Moteatea, me nga Hakirara | o nga Maori. | He mea kohikohi mai | na | Sir George Grey, K.C.B., | Governor-in-Chief of the New Zealand Islands, | &c. &c. &c. | I tera kaumatua, i tera kuia; no ona haerenga, e maha, | ki nga pito katoa, o enei motu. | New Zealand: | Printed by Robert Stokes, Wellington. | 1853.

[The treasured things and wild chaunts of the Maoris. A thing collected together by Sir George Grey, &c., from this old man and from that old woman, in his many journeys to all parts of these islands.]

Roy. 8vo. Pp. xiv, 432, cxii, 20. The end of the preface, p. xiii, contains some notes on Maori poetry, by the Rev. R. Maunsell.

A labour of inestimable value, extending over many years, whilst it was still possible to rescue from loss these fading records of the native race. The chief Te Rangikaheke was a principal contributor to this collection; his originals, with very much other Maori matter, are in the Grey Library at Cape Town. The pieces of poetry are 509 in number, and are followed by "He korero apiti ana no nga waiata nei" (a narrative joined to these poems), containing a summary of native cosmogony from the creation onward, &c. Much of this prose was transferred, with alterations, to "Nga Mahinga" (p. 177). No complete translation of the poems has been made; many of the words are obsolete, and the allusions forgotten or uncertain. Many, however, lie translated in manuscript in the Cape Town Library, and the transference of the whole to New Zealand is a great desideratum. (*Vide* Rev. H. W. Williams's article in *Polynesian Journal*, No. 59, September, 1906.)



- \* **Hogg**, *Rev. Lewis M.* A letter to His Grace the Duke of Newcastle on behalf of the Melanesian Mission of the Bishop of New Zealand. (*Vide Quarterly Review*, xc, 165.)

**Hooker**, *Dr. J. D.* Introductory Essay | to the | Flora of New Zealand. | By | Joseph Dalton Hooker, M.D., F.R.S. | — | Published under the Authority of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. | London: | Lovell Reeve, &c. | 1853.

Large 4to. Pp. xxxix.

This is a reprint from the first volume of Dr. Hooker's "Flora of New Zealand," published in October, 1853 (*q.v.*).

In 1859 was similarly reprinted his "Introductory Essay to the Flora of Tasmania," which formed part of the "Flora of Australia; its Origin, Affinities, and Distribution." This will be also found in his "Botany of the Antarctic Expedition," Part iii, "Flora of Tasmania," Vol. i. Large 4to. Pp. cxxviii.

**Hursthouse**, *C., jun.* Emigration. | Emigration Fields contrasted. | The Dig- gings. | Practical Hints on Emigration. | Mechanics. | Farmers. | Small- capital families. | Younger sons. | Clerks and Shopmen. | Female emigrants. | Outfit. | Voyage. | New Zealand. | By | Charles Hursthouse, jun., | Author of "Emigration: Where to go, and who should go" (Dedicated to | Caroline Chisholm); and other Works. | London: | Robert Hardwicke, 38, Carey St. | Lincoln's Inn. | MDCCCLIII.

Pp. 57, 2.

Concludes with a notice that he may be consulted by would-be emi- grants; fee, half a guinea.

**Murray's** | Australian | Circular: | A Monthly Record of Intelligence from the Gold Colonies. | No. 1.] May, 1853. [Price 2d.

4to. Pp. 8. View of Melbourne.

Increased to pp. 12. Nos. 3 and 4 give views of Wellington and Auck- land. Much practical information and correspondence about the colonies, inclusive of New Zealand. Apparently ceased in 1854.

The | Mutual Relations | between the | Canterbury Association | and the | Purchasers of Land | in | The Canterbury Settlement | Briefly con- sidered. | With | a copious Appendix of Authentic Documents. | By authority of a Committee of Land-purchasers resident | in England. | London: | 1853.

8vo. Pp. ix, 142.

A very rare and most important document, containing some of the inner history of the scheme. States that the promoters, from Lord Lyttel- ton, Wakefield, and Godley downwards, have wastefully misapplied the funds, issued misleading reports, and that the scheme has miserably failed, with suffering to the emigrants. Correspondence, newspaper extracts, and balance-sheets.

Published after the association had resigned its functions to the local authorities in the colony.

The | New Zealand Constitution Act : | together with | Correspondence | between the | Secretary of State for the Colonies | and the | Governor-in-Chief of New Zealand | in explanation thereof. | Wellington : | Printed at the office of R. Stokes, Lambton-Quay. | 1853.

8vo. Pp. 127.

Act passed, 30th June, 1852, conferring the long-awaited-for power of self-government.

New Zealand | and its | Six Colonies | Historically and Geographically Described : | with | Directions for, and Advice | to Emigrants. | London : | Cradock and Co., 48, Paternoster Row.

Pp. iv, 64. Illustration of natives and whaling implements on title-page.

A good condensed compilation.

Peel, Sir R. The | Speeches | of | the late Right Honourable | Sir Robert Peel, Bart., | delivered in | the House of Commons. | With a General Explanatory Index, | and a | brief chronological summary of the various subjects on which the speeches were delivered. | In four volumes. | Volume IV. | From 1842 to 1850. | London : | George Routledge and Co. | 1853.

Several speeches with reference to the colonies. That on the state of New Zealand is also found in the "Corrected Report of the Debate in the House of Commons," July, 1845, p. 233.

Power, W. T. Recollections | of | a Three Years' Residence | in China ; | including Peregrinations in | Spain, Morocco, Egypt, India, Australia, and New Zealand. | By | W. Tyrone Power, D.A.C.G., | Author of "New Zealand Sketches." | London : | Richard Bentley, New Burlington Street, | &c. | MDCCCLIII.

8vo. Pp. xv, 380.

Three chapters relate to New Zealand, but of little interest. Account of the habits of kakas tamed by the soldiers.

\* Reise- und Lebensbilder aus Neu-Holland, Neu-Seeland und Californien. Aus dem Tagebuch eines Verwandten herausgegeben von W. Schulze. 2. verbesserte Auflage. Magdeburg: Baensch, 1853.

Rochfort, John. The | Adventures of a Surveyor, | in New Zealand | and the | Australian Gold Diggings. | By | John Rochfort, | late | Government Surveyor, N.Z. | "As Sherlock at Temple" . . . | London : David Bogue, Fleet Street. | 1853.

8vo. Pp. iv, 73. Folded plate, showing a digger at work. Illustrated title-page.

Rochfort arrived at Lyttelton in the "Marmora" in 1852, and proceeded to Wellington, Whanganui, and Ahuriri, describing his adventures by the way. After a few months' residence in New Zealand he sailed for the Victorian diggings. (*Vide* the author's West Coast expeditions, 1859.)



[**Rough**, David.] Recollections | of | a Visit to Europe, | in 1851 and 1852.  
| By | a Traveller from New Zealand. | — | Auckland: | Williamson  
and Wilson. | MDCCCLIII.

8vo. Pp. ii, 99.

Captain Rough was one of the earliest Auckland settlers, and Harbour-master for that port. "Any profits from the sale of the book are to go towards establishing an evening reading-room and library for the working-classes."

\* **Saunders**, E. Our Australian Colonies: Notes of what I saw, heard, or thought during a visit to Australia, Van Diemen's Land, and New Zealand in 1852-3. Bath, 1853.

12mo.

**Sewell**, H. [Private and Confidential.] A letter of 8 pp., 4to, dated Wellington, 4th October, 1853, and signed "Sewell," evidently addressed to his *confrères*.

In a fever of excitement, discusses the imminent Constitution Act and the difficulties with Sir George Grey. Makes several propositions.

**Sidney**, S. The | Three Colonies | of | Australia: | New South Wales, Victoria, South Australia: | their Pastures, Copper Mines, and Gold Fields.  
| By | Samuel Sidney, | author of "The Australian Hand-Book," &c. |  
With numerous engravings. | Second Edition, revised by the Author. |  
London: | Ingram, Cooke, & Co. | MDCCCLIII.

8vo. Pp. viii, 412.

Much about the land policies of the various colonies; of E. G. Wakefield and his theories, which he opposes; of Mrs. Caroline Chisholm, a full-page portrait of whom is given; and of Captain Grey. History of old times is good.

[**Swainson**, Wm.] Auckland, | the Capital of New Zealand, | and the |  
Country adjacent: | including some account of | the Gold Discovery in  
New Zealand. | — | With a map of the Auckland District, | from recent  
Surveys. | London: | Smith, Elder, & Co., | Auckland: J. Williamson. |  
1853.

8vo. Pp. xii, 163.

Good description. Gold-discovery at Coromandel in 1852, and report of the meeting with the chiefs concerning it. A New Zealand itinerary.

Votes and Proceedings of the various Provincial Councils of New Zealand (collation of).

The Councils usually issued also their own Ordinances, provincial gazettes, and advertisement sheets.

Though long superseded, and but little known, these contain valuable matter—explorations of Dr. Hector, Dr. Haast, and others; Maori land and other negotiations, Superintendents' addresses, New Zealand Company's debt, and much old history. They are well worthy of indexing.

**Votes and Proceedings of Provincial Councils—continued.**

Province of Auckland, New Zealand. | Acts and Proceedings | of the | Auckland | Provincial Council. | Session I, 1853-4. | With the printed Council Papers appended. | Auckland: Printed by W. C. Wilson for the New Zealand Government. | MDCCCLVIII. Fol. Session II, 1854-5; III, 1855; IV, 1855; V, 1856; VI, 1856-57; VII and VIII, 1857-58; IX, 1858; X and XI, 1859 (now entitled "Votes and Proceedings, with the Printed Council Papers and Acts appended"); XII, 1860; XIII, 1860-61; XIV, 1862; XV, 1862-63; XVI, 1863-64 (now entitled "Journals of the Auckland Provincial Council, with the," &c.); XVII, 1864; XVIII, 1864-65; XIX, 1865-66; XX, 1866-67; XXI, 1867; XXII, 1867-68; XXIII, 1868; XXIV, 1868-69; XXV, 1870; XXVI, 1870-71; XXVII, 1871; XXVIII, 1872; XXIX, 1873-74; XXX, 1875.

Province of Taranaki (formerly New Plymouth).—These exist in manuscript only, and were never printed. The Ordinances are printed in two volumes. Vol. i.—Session I, 1853-4, to Session XIV, 1865-6. | To which are added | The Land Regulations of the Province | and | The Imperial Acts | relating to the Constitution of | New Zealand. | New Plymouth. | Printed under the Authority of the Government of the Province of Taranaki, by G. W. Woon, | Printer for the time being to such Government. | 1867. Vol. ii.—Session XV, 1866, to Session XXIV, 1875, inclusive, | &c. | Printed for the Provincial Government at the "Taranaki | Herald" Office, Devon Street. | 1876.

Province of Wellington, New Zealand. | Acts | and | Proceedings | of | The Provincial Council | of | Wellington. | 1853-4, Session I. | Wellington: | Printed at the office of "The Independent," Lambton Quay. | 1854. Fol. Session II, 1854-55; III, 1855-56; IV, 1856-57; V, 1857; VI, 1858; VII, 1859-60; VIII, 1861; IX, 1862; X, 1863 ("with the Provincial Council Papers and Acts appended"); XI, 1864; XII, 1865; XIII, 1865; XIV, 1866; XV, 1867; XVI, 1868; XVII, 1869; XVIII, 1869; XIX and XX, 1870-71; XXI, 1871; XXII, 1872; XXIII, 1872; XXIV, 1873; XXV (1873) and XXVI (1874); XXVII, 1874; XXVIII, 1875.

Nelson, New Zealand. | Votes | and | Proceedings | of the | Provincial Council, | Session I, 1853-54; | with the various documents connected therewith. | Nelson: | Printed for the Provincial Government by C. and J. Elliott. | 1855. Fol. Pp. iv, 178. Session II, 1854-55; III, 1856; IV, 1857; V, 1858; VI, 1859; VII, 1860; VIII, 1861; IX, 1862; X, 1863; XI, 1863; XII, 1864; XIII, 1865; XIV, 1866; XV, 1867; XVI, 1867; XVII, 1867; XVIII, 1868; XIX, 1869; XX, 1870; XXI, 1871; XXII, 1872; XXIII, 1873; XXIV, 1874; XXV, 1874; XXVI, 1875.

Province of Hawke's Bay, New Zealand. | Acts and Proceedings | of the | Provincial Council of Hawke's Bay. Session I, 1859; II, 1859-60; III, 1861; IV, 1862; V and VI, 1862-63; VII and VIII, 1864 (Votes and Proceedings); IX, 1865; X, 1866; XI, 1866; XII, 1867; XIII, 1868; XIV, 1868; XV, 1869; XVI, 1870; XVII, 1871; XVIII, 1871; XIX, 1872; XX, 1873; XXI, 1874; XXII, 1875.

Province of Marlborough: proclaimed in 1859.—These were not printed, but exist in manuscript.

Province of Canterbury, | New Zealand. | Journal of Proceedings | of the | Provincial Council. | Vol. I. | Sessions I-X. | 27th September, 1853, to 3rd December, 1858. | Christchurch: | Printed under the authority of the Provincial Government of the Province of Canterbury at the "Times" Office, Gloucester Street | and Cathedral Square, by Charles Lucas, official printer for the time being to the said Government. | MDCCCLXIV. Fol. Pp. xxii, 306. Vol. i: Session I, 1853; II, 1854; III, 1854; IV, 1855; V, 1855; VI, 1856; VII, 1856; VIII, 1857; IX, 1858; X, 1858.—Vol. ii: Sessions X-XX, 29th September, 1859, to 29th September, 1863; pp. xxiv, 231. Session XI, 1859; XII, 1860; XIII, 1860; XIV, 1860; XV, 1861; XVI, 1861; XVII, 1861; XVIII, 1862; XIX, 1862; XX, 1863.—Session XXI, 1864; XXII, 1864; XXIII, 1865; XXIV, 1865; XXV, 1866; XXVI, 1866-67; XXVII, 1867; XXVIII, 1868; XXIX, 1868; XXX, 1868;



**Votes and Proceedings of Provincial Councils—continued.**

XXXI, 1869; XXXII, 1869; XXXIII, 1870; XXIV, 1870; XXXV, 1871; XXXVI, 1872; XXXVII, 1872; XXXVIII, 1872; XXXIX, 1873.

Otago, | New Zealand. | Votes and Proceedings | of the | Provincial Council. | Sessions I to VI, inclusive. | Vol. I, 1853-7. | Dunedin: | Printed by authority by Daniel Campbell | 1862. Fol. Vol. i: Session I, 1853-54; II, 1854-55; III, 1856; IV, 1856; V, 1856; VI, 1857.—Vol. ii: 1858-62; Sessions VII to XV, both inclusive. VII, 1858; VIII, 1859; IX, 1860; X, 1860; XI, 1860-61; XII, 1861; XIII, 1861; XIV, 1861; XV, 1862.—XVI, 1862; XVII, 1863; XVIII, 1864; XIX, 1864; XX, 1865; XXI, 1865-66; XXII, 1866; XXIII, 1867; XXIV, 1868; XXV, 1869; XXVI, 1869; XXVII, 1870; XXVIII (special), 1870; XXIX, 1871; XXX, 1872; XXXI, 1873; XXXII, 1873; XXXIII, 1874.

Votes and Proceedings | of the | Southland Provincial Council | from the Establishment of the Province in 1861 to its union with Otago, | under the "Otago and Southland Union Act, 1870." | Session I, 1861, to Session XXIV, 1869 (Both inclusive). | Dunedin: | By authority: Coulls and Culling, Printers, Rattray Street: | 1874. Fol. Pp. xlv, 403, 12. Session I, 1861; II, 1862; III, 1862; IV, 1863; V, 1863; VI, 1864; VII, 1864; VIII, 1864-65; IX, 1865; X, 1865; XI, 1865; XII, 1865; XIII, 1866; XIV, 1866; XV, 1867; XVI, 1867; XVII, 1867; XVIII, 1868; XIX, 1868; XX, 1868; XXI, 1868; XXII, 1869; XXIII, 1869; XXIV, 1869.

In a separate volume is printed: Appendix | to the | Votes and Proceedings | of the | Southland Provincial Council, | 1861-1869: | being a compilation of the Papers selected for printing by the | Southland Papers Selection Committee of the | Otago Provincial Council. | Dunedin: | By authority, Mills, Dick & Co., Printers, Stafford Street. | 1875. Fol. Pp. viii, 392.

Votes and Proceedings of the Westland Provincial Council.—The Provincial District of Westland was created in 1868, and, with the other provinces, was abolished in 1875. During this period of six years it issued its Votes and Proceedings, fuller reference to which will be found in the appendix to this volume.

**1854.**

[Carleton, Hugh.] A Page | from the | History of New Zealand. | By Metoikos. | "Grudge not," &c. | Auckland: | Printed for the author, by Williamson & Wilson. | 1854.

Sm. 4to. Pp. ii, 69. Double columns. Dated Auckland, 15th October, 1853. Written by "Metoikos."

Considerable amplification of letters which appeared in the *Southern Cross* in 1852, stating, and defending, the whole case of Archdeacon Williams's land-purchases. A powerful and convincing defence, with full notes and correspondence, dating from 1846, and involving the names of Governor Grey, Bishop Selwyn, the secretary of the Church Missionary Society, and Archdeacon Mansell. The author was the Archdeacon's son-in-law.

[Carleton, Hugh.] Postscript | to "A Page from the History of New Zealand" | by | Metoikos. | Being a short exposition of the pusillanimous compliance of | the Secretaries of the Church Missionary Society, | with | the political intrigue of Sir George Grey, Governor of New | Zealand, set forth in his calumnious Despatches | to | the Secretary of State for the Colonies. | &c.

8vo. Pp. 19. Signed "Justitia." Neither date nor place. This contains additions to the preceding "Page."

**Chapman, H. S.** Parliamentary Government ; | or, | Responsible Ministries  
| for | the Australian Colonies. | By | H. S. Chapman. | Tasmania : | Printed  
and published by Pratt & Son, Elizabeth Street, Hobart Town. | 1854.

8vo. Pp. 39.

The idea and nature of the subject well stated. History of its growth in the United States and Canada. Representative government is necessary for the colonies.

**Cholmondeley, T.** Ultima Thule ; | or, | Thoughts | suggested by | a  
Residence in New Zealand. | By | Thomas Cholmondeley. | London : |  
John Chapman, 142, Strand. | MDCCCLIV.

8vo. Pp. iv, 344.

"A new country ought to produce new thoughts." Speculations and suggestions of a scholarly kind ; an outcome of the novel conditions which surround a settler in a new country. The Constitution, Church, society, education, occupation, history, &c., of New Zealand all pass under able review. The author was one of the first Canterbury settlers.

Christianity in Melanesia and New Zealand. *Quarterly Review*, Vol. xcv,  
pp. 165-206.

History of its progress, and an account of Heke's war. Refers to Dr. Thomson's researches on the native race in "Journal Statistical Society of London." (*Vide* Thomson, 1854.)

**Drury, Capt. Byron.** Revised | Sailing Directions, | &c. &c., | for the Northern  
Part of the Colony of | New Zealand. | By Captain Drury, | H.M.S. "Pan-  
dora." | Auckland : | Printed for the New Zealand Government, | By Wil-  
liamson & Wilson. | 1854.

12mo. Pp. 93.

Much extra matter—journeys, exploration, and natural history—in addition to the hydrography.

Captain Drury preceded Captain Stokes in the survey of the New Zealand coasts.

**Golder, W.** The | Pigeons' Parliament ; | a Poem of the year | 1845. | In  
Four Cantos, | With Notes. | — | To which is added, | Thoughts on the  
Wairarapa, | and other Stanzas. | By | William Golder, | Author of "New  
Zealand Minstrelsy," &c. | Wellington : | W. Lyon, Lambton Quay. | Hutt :  
| Mr. Owen, Druggist, and by the Author. | 1854.

12mo. Pp. vii, 109.

A conclave of pigeons is supposed to represent the proceedings of the Government prior to 1845. A few notes render a little clearer the otherwise unintelligible versification.

**Grey, Sir G.** Memorandum | upon | a Letter | addressed by Lord Lyttelton  
| to | Sir George Grey. | London : | Printed by G. Norman, Maiden Lane,  
Covent Garden. | 1854.

8vo. Pp. 50. Dated 6th July.

A reply to the many charges made against Sir George Grey by the Home Government of varying or neglecting official instructions, and of acting defiantly.



**Grey, Sir G.** Mythology and Traditions | of the | New Zealanders. | Ko | nga Mahinga | a | nga Tupuna Maori | he mea kohikohi mai, | na Sir George Grey, K.C.B., | Governor in Chief of the New Zealand Islands. | London : | George Willis, 42, Charing Cross, | and | Great Piazza, Covent Garden. | 1854.

[The Deeds of the Maori Ancestors : A thing collected together by Sir George Grey, &c.]

8vo. Pp. viii, 202.

Divided into 3 portions (*wahi*) of 31 legends, describing the mythology of creation, gods and demigods, ancestral migration, and great deeds of ancestors. In Maori; the English translation is chiefly contained in "Polynesian Mythology," (1855) *q.v.*

**Malone, E.** Three Years' Cruise | in the | Australasian Colonies. | By | R. Edmond Malone. | London : | Richard Bentley. | 1854.

8vo. Pp. viii, 304.

The writer was an officer on H.M. "Fantome."

Account of the Bay of Islands and Ruapekapeka, with a general chatty description of Auckland life, and of Nelson, Wellington, and neighbourhood. A good account of the Auckland Islands and the Enderby Settlement, with weather-tables for May, June, and July. Settlements of Otago and Canterbury also referred to.

[**Martin, Sir W.**] A Series of Documents | on the proposed | Church Constitution | in the Colonies. | Auckland : | Williamson & Wilson. | 1854.

8vo. Price 3d. each.

These papers are in 6 numbers, of 8 pages each, and discuss all matters connected with the proposition.

**Pemberton, Robert.** The Happy Colony. London : Saunders & Otley. \*

8vo.

The author suggests a colony in New Zealand where each individual is to undergo a twenty-one years' process of education. Curious pictorial plan of a city where the streets and public gardens alternate and are laid out in concentric circles.

The Relations | between the General and Provincial Governments | considered, | in a | Letter to the Editor of the "Lyttelton Times." | By a | Canterbury Colonist. | Lyttelton : | Printed by J. Shrimpton. | MDCCLIV.

12mo. Pp. 19. Dated 7th June, 1854.

Several suggestions. An Upper House might be formed of the Superintendents of provinces, who should choose two representative members from each province.

[**Richardson, Major (Sir) J. L. C.**] The | First Christian Martyr | of the | New Zealand Church. | An Historical Narrative, | &c. | Exeter : | W. Roberts, 197, High St. | London : Kerby & Sons, 190, Oxford St. | 1854.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. v, 75. In 6 chapters of blank verse.

The Christian natives Manihera and Kereopa, of Wanganui, were cruelly murdered by some heathen Taupo natives in 1847. A full account is given in Taylor's "Te Ika a Maui," and also in the *Missionary Intelligencer*, 1848.

**Richardson, Major (Sir) J. L. C.** A | Summer's Excursion | in | New Zealand, | with gleanings from other writers. | By an Old Bengalee. | — | London : | Kerby & Son. | Exeter : William Roberts. | 1854.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. iii, 257.

An interesting journal of a journey through Otago and Taranaki in 1852 with a Maori guide. The writer finally settled in Otago, and was known as an eminent New Zealand colonist, holding official positions. He died in December, 1878.

**Selfe, H. S.** The Accounts | of the | Canterbury | Association : | with | explanatory remarks, | in | a Letter to Lord Lyttelton. | By | H. S. Selfe. | London : | John W. Parker and Son, West Strand. | MDCCLIV.

8vo. Pp. 81.

A compendious inner history of the association's early transactions and difficulties.

Mr. Selfe was the agent of the settlement.

**Selwyn, Bishop.** A Sermon | preached at the consecration | of | St. John's Church, Eton, | on Thursday, June 1st, 1854, | by | The Right Rev. | The Bishop of New Zealand. | [Published by Request.] | Eton : | E. P. Williams. | 1854.

Sm. 8vo. Acts, xvii, 24, 25, 26.

**Shortland, Dr. E.** Traditions and Superstitions | of the | New Zealanders ; | with | Illustrations of their Manners and Customs. | By | Edward Shortland, M.A., Cantab., | Extra-Licentiate of the Royal College of Physicians ; | author of | "The Southern Districts of New Zealand." | London : | Longman, Brown, &c. | 1854.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xii, 300. 2 genealogical tables.

2nd ed., 1856. Pp. xi, 316. 2 illustrations. 1st and 3rd chapters are rewritten, giving a fuller account of tribal divisions, and much additional matter.

The unusual opportunities and learning of the writer makes him an authority on the subjects he treats upon—genealogy, traditions, astronomy, witchcraft, charms, education, mode of warfare, songs, flax-manufacture, &c.

A vocabulary of nearly 100 new words is appended.

**Thomson, Dr. A. S.** On the Peculiarities in Figure, the Disfigurations, and the Customs of the New Zealanders ; with Remarks on their Diseases and on their Modes of Treatment. By Arthur S. Thomson, M.D., Surgeon of the 58th Regiment of Foot.

8vo.

Three articles in the *British and Foreign Medico-Chirurgical Review*—April, 1854 ; October, 1854 ; and April, 1855. Coloured lithograph of a native affected with *ngerengere*—so-called leprosy.

Important articles descriptive of the race, with individual measurements and other characteristics, tattooing, witchcraft, incantations, &c.

\* **Thomson, Arthur S.** Description of two caves in the North Island of New Zealand containing bones of the Moa. *Edinburgh New Philosophical Journal*, lvi, 68-295.



**Young, Rev. R.** The Southern World. | Journal of a Deputation | from the  
| Wesleyan Conference | to | Australia and Polynesia : | including | Notices  
of a Visit to the Gold Fields. | By the Rev. Robert Young. | London :  
| Hamilton, Adams, and Co. : | Sold by John Mason, 66, Paternoster-Row.  
| 1854.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xii, 444.

The New Zealand visit was confined to Auckland, of which an interesting account is given, together with a list (on page 147) of "as yet, all the literature published in the Maori language." The list is, however, very imperfect.

## 1855.

[**Batkin and Chilman, Messrs.**] New Plymouth, the Seat of Government.  
| ——— | Suggestions | regarding the | Seat of Government | in | New Zea-  
land. | New Plymouth : | Printed at the "Taranaki News" office.

8vo. Pp. 14. Skeleton map, to show the central position of New Plymouth.

To reconcile commercial and provincial jealousies, a quiet and neutral place should be selected.

**Catechism** | of the | Constitution of New Zealand, | by a Member of the Pro-  
vincial Council. | Lyttelton : D. & W. Munday, Times Office, &c. |  
MDCCCLV.

12mo. Pp. 28.

Deals with all the features of the newly granted Constitution, in the form of question and answer.

**Davis, C. O. B.** Maori Mementos ; | being | a Series of Addresses, presented  
by | the Native People, | to | His Excellency Sir George Grey, K.C.B.,  
F.R.S., | Governor and High Commissioner of the Cape of Good Hope, |  
and late Governor of New Zealand ; | with Introductory Remarks and Ex-  
planatory Notes, | to which is added | a Small Collection of Laments, &c. |  
By | Charles Oliver B. Davis, | Translator and Interpreter to the General  
Government. | Auckland : | Williamson and Wilson. | 1855.

8vo. Pp. iii, 227.

Presented from tribes and individual natives to Governor Grey on his departure from New Zealand in December, 1853, in recognition of his services and love for the native race. They abound in imagery, and old songs, or *waiata*, are introduced. In addition there are speeches and discussions on other occasions, and a collection of old songs, laments, stories, and hymns.

The translator, who was an accomplished Maori scholar, does justice to his work, and adds many notes.

There is also an address from the Bishop and clergy.

A complete list of the 45 items is given under No. 120 of Part iv, Vol. ii, "Philology of New Zealand," &c., in the catalogue of the Grey collection presented to the Public Library at Cape Town ; edited by Dr. W. H. I. Bleek.

**Davis, C. O. B.** The | renowned Chief Kawiti | and | other New Zealand Warriors. | By | Charles Oliver B. Davis, | Translator of the New Zealand Language, Compiler of "Maori | Mementos," late Editor of the "Maori Messenger," &c. &c. | Auckland, 1855. | Published by William Lambert, at the office of the "Southern Cross," | Shortland St.

Sm. 4to. Pp. 26. Double columns. At foot of the last page is "End of Part I."

History of Kawiti's wars with his countrymen, interspersed with numerous songs and laments; also an account of Hongi, Patuone, Pomare, &c.

The author purposed issuing further parts, but met with too scanty a sale of the first.

**Forbes, Dr. C.** On the Geology of New Zealand, with Notes on its Carboniferous Deposits. By Charles Forbes, M.D., R.N.

Article in *Quart. Journ. Geol. Soc.*, xi, 521.

Dr. Forbes was medical officer of H.M.S. "Acheron" whilst she was surveying the New Zealand coasts, under Captain Stokes.

**Grey, Sir G.** Polynesian Mythology, | and | Ancient Traditional History | of the | New Zealand Race, | as furnished by their Priests and Chiefs. | By Sir George Grey, | late Governor-in-Chief of New Zealand. | London: | John Murray, Albemarle Street. | 1855.

8vo. Pp. xiii, 333. 14 illustrations. Appendix.

This is chiefly a translation of "Nga Mahinga" (p. 177), and contains 23 of its legends in English dress, amongst them being the Children of Heaven and Earth, the legends of Maui and of Tawhaki, discovery of New Zealand, and Hinemoa. The appendix contains a learned essay "On the Native Songs of New Zealand," by Mr. J. A. Davies, of Trinity College Cambridge, comparing their intervals, system, harmonics, and modulation with European notation.

The preface gives an interesting account of the difficulties encountered and mode adopted in procuring this information from many various sources.

A 2nd ed. appeared in 1885, *q.v.*

A cheap but accurate reprint of this expensive book appeared in 1906 (price 1s.), published by George Routledge and Sons, London. 12mo. Pp. xiv, 247.

**Heaphy, Charles.** On the gold-bearing district of Coromandel Harbour, New Zealand. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society*, xi, 31-6.

**Kelly, R.** Numerical | Registration of Deeds, | showing the efficient working of the system in | the Registry Office at Auckland, | New Zealand, | with suggestions for its introduction into | Great Britain and the Colonies. | By Robert Kelly, Esq., | Registrar of Deeds. | Auckland: | William Lambert, Shortland St. | 1855.

8vo. Pp. ii, 48. Inscribed to William Martin, Esq., Chief Justice.

Titles of property are by this method, which is devised by the author, "as intelligible to everybody as a tradesman's bill." Every Crown grant has its number, and this is inserted in every deed derived from it.

\* The Maoris of New Zealand. *Littell's Living Age*, 1, 229.



Pius the Ninth, | on the | Immaculate | Conception | of the | Blessed Virgin.  
| Wellington : | Printed at the "Independent" office.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 21.

A translation of the Pope's bull.

### Polynesia.

Article in *Dublin University Magazine*, July, 1855.

Discusses chiefly Governor Grey and his "Mythology."

[Selwyn, *Bishop*.] Pastoral Letter | of | the Bishop of New Zealand, | to the | Members of the Church of England | in the Settlement of | New Plymouth.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 16. Dated "Parsonage, Henui, 30th August, 1855."  
Printed also in the "New Zealand Church Almanac," 1856, p. 54.

A lofty defence of the writer's attitude towards the natives and his countrymen, and against the foul insults levelled at him by the latter.

Selwyn, *Bishop*. The Work of Christ in the World. | Four Sermons | preached before the University of Cambridge | on the four Sundays preceding Advent | in the Year of Our Lord 1854. | By | George Augustus Selwyn, D.D., | Bishop of New Zealand, | &c. | Published at the request of the Vice-Chancellor. | Cambridge : | Macmillan & Co. | 1855.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. iv, 69.

These eloquent sermons were delivered by Bishop Selwyn during an interim visit to England, with the effect of stirring up many students to enter the missionary field.

Strachan, *Rev. A*. Remarkable Incidents | in the Life | of | the Rev. Samuel Leigh, | Missionary to the Settlers and Savages of | Australia and New Zealand : | with | a Succinct History | of | the Origin and Progress of the Missions | in those Colonies. | By the Rev. Alexander Strachan, | author of the Life and Times of the Rev. George Lowe, | etc. | Second edition. | London : | Printed for James Nichols, 46, Hoxton Square ; | and may be had of all booksellers. | MDCCCLV.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. iv, 418. Portrait.

Mr. Leigh came to New Zealand in 1818 from New South Wales, and founded the Wesleyan mission in 1822 at Whangaroa. The mission station was destroyed by the natives in 1827, but was reinstituted the following year at Mangungu, on the Hokianga. The book describes the labours of the Rev. Mr. Leigh, and gives an account of the Rev. S. Marsden, the Church mission at the Bay of Islands, the wreck of the "Brampton," Hongi and Waikato, Martin (the pilot at Hokianga Heads), and many incidents of early New South Wales and New Zealand, and of the later mission days of each.

Mr. Strachan died at Reading in May, 1852, æt. 66.

1st ed. in 1853.

A new edition (the best) in 1863 : The Life | of | the Rev. Samuel Leigh, | &c. | London : | Hamilton, Adams & Co. Pp. x, 592.

An illustrated edition (5th thousand) in 1870. Pp. vi, 418. (*Vide* also "Miss Keeling," 1896.)

**Taylor, Rev. R.** *Te Ika a Maui*, | or | *New Zealand and its Inhabitants*, illustrating the | Origin, Manners, Customs, Mythology, Religion, Rites, | Songs, Proverbs, Fables, and Language of | the Natives. | Together with the | Geology, Natural History, Productions, and Climate | of the Country ; | its State as regards Christianity ; | Sketches of the Principal Chiefs, and their Present Position ; | With a Map and numerous Illustrations. | By the | Rev. Richard Taylor, M.A., F.G.S., | Many years a Missionary in New Zealand. | London : | Wertheim & Macintosh, 24, Paternoster Row. | MDCCCLV.

8vo. Pp. xiv, 490. 8 coloured plates (zoological and botanical) and 66 engravings and vignettes relating to New Zealand. Map. The illustrations are all from the author's own sketches.

2nd ed. in 1870, with much new matter, *q.v.*

The traditions and myths, previously almost lost, are very full, and many appear for the first time, as also do numerous canoe and other songs. The information is not always trustworthy.

Mr. Taylor came to New Zealand in 1839, and died at Wanganui in 1873.

**Tucker, Miss.** *The | Southern Cross | and | Southern Crown ; | or, | The Gospel in New Zealand.* | By Miss Tucker, | &c. | London : | James Nisbet & Co. | 1855.

12mo. Pp. vi, 263. Map of North Island. Many illustrations.

A pleasing story of the New Zealand mission. A list of the missionaries and their stations is given.

4th ed. in 1858, without alteration.

## 1856.

**Abraham, Archdeacon.** *Journal of a Walk | with the | Bishop of New Zealand, | from | Auckland to Taranaki | in August, 1855.* | By the Ven. C. J. Abraham, | Archdeacon of Waitemata. | London : | 1856. | Price Sixpence.

12mo. Pp. 51.

Issued in *Missions to the Heathen*, No. xxxi, by the Society for promoting the Gospel and the Society for promoting Christian Knowledge.

An interesting description of a five weeks' journey through difficult country.

Archdeacon Abraham was consecrated Bishop of Wellington in 1858, and afterwards was Coadjutor Bishop of Lichfield, with his friend Bishop Selwyn.

**Baker, Rev. A.** *The Denominational | (so called, though improperly), | System of National Education | best adapted to the | needs and circumstances of this Colony.* | By the Rev. Arthur Baker, M.A., | Wadham College, Oxford ; | Resident Pastor of St. Paul's Church, Wellington, | &c. | Wellington : "New Zealand Spectator" office. | 1856.

8vo. Pp. 16. Dedicated to Governor Gore Browne. Christmas, 1855.

Discusses all suggestions, and concludes that the best method is a grant to each religious body proportionate to the amount of its taxation.

**Bonwick, James.** *Geography | of | Australia and New Zealand.* | By | James Bonwick, | &c. | Melbourne : | George Robertson, 85, Collins Street East. | 1856.



**Bonwick, James**—*continued*.

12mo. Pp. viii, 212.

Excellent condensed account to date.

**Busby, J.** The First Settlers | in | New Zealand, | and | their Treatment by the Government ; | being a Speech | delivered at the Table of the House of Representatives, | August 1st, 1856. | Revised and enlarged. | By James Busby, Esq. | Auckland : | Williamson & Wilson, at the "New Zealander" office. | 1856.

8vo. Pp. vi, 54.

In graceful, strong language deprecates passing the Old Land Claims Final Settlement Bill, as most unjust. Much valuable and curious history. Contends that *bona-fide* land-purchases before colonisation are valid. Details the grievances of many sufferers.

**Campbell, Lieut-Colonel J.** To H.E. Colonel Thomas Gore Browne, C.B., &c. The Memorial of Lieut.-Col. James Campbell, late of the 45th and 50th Regiments, &c., Commissioner of Crown Lands, and Commissioner and Government Agent of the Province of Canterbury, &c., &c.

8vo. Pp. 77. Dated Christchurch, Canterbury, 1st November, 1856.

Details, in a querulous tone, his numerous grievances against the Provincial Government and various individuals ; asks that his complaints be forwarded to the Colonial Office, and that he be paid the arrears of his salary. Much sidelight on current history.

Colonel Campbell was appointed Commissioner of Crown Lands by Sir George Grey. For this he was quite unfitted, and was consequently removed.

**Curr, E. M.** The | Waste Lands | of | the Province of Wellington, | New Zealand. | In a Series of Letters. | By Edward M. Curr. | Wellington : "New Zealand Spectator and Cook's Strait Guardian." | 1856.

8vo. Pp. 37.

Obstacles raised by the Government to would-be purchasers of land, History of early land laws in the neighbouring colonies.

**Fischer, Dr. C. F.** The "Homœopathic Echo" : | A Journal of Health and Disease. | Conducted by | C. F. Fischer, M.D. | — | Published at John Bell's Homœopathic Pharmacy, | Shortland Crescent, Auckland, New Zealand. | Williamson & Wilson, Printers.

Sm. 4to. Pp. iii, 388, vi.

A monthly journal. First number issued in March, 1855, and the last in February, 1856.

Dr. Fischer translated for publication Dr. Hochstetter's lectures on geology at Auckland and Nelson, (1864) *q.v.*

**Fitton, E. B.** New Zealand : | its | Present Condition, Prospects | and Resources ; | being a | Description of the Country | and General Mode of Life among New | Zealand Colonists, | for the | Information of Intending Emigrants. | By | Edward Brown Fitton, | a Landowner and late Resident in the Colony. | London : | Edward Stanford. | 1856.

12mo. Pp. vi, 358. Map.

Short history, descriptive of the six settlements. An enlarged lecture, with cuttings from various sources.

**FitzGerald, J. E.** The Present Government of New Zealand. | A Letter | to the | Electors of Lyttelton, | by | James Edward FitzGerald, | Member for the Town of Lyttelton, in the House of | Representatives. | 1856.

Svo. Pp. 22. Dated 17th November.

Various suggestions for improving the working of the newly granted Constitution.

**Forsaith, J. S.** A Hand Book | for | Emigrants to New Zealand : | being | a Digest | of the most Recent and Authentic Intelligence | respecting | Auckland, | the Capital of the Colony. | London : | Printed and sold by J. S. Forsaith, Bethnal Green Road. | 1856. | [Price Threepence.]

12mo. Pp. 35.

Includes the names of all vessels belonging to the Port of Auckland (1855), and a meteorological table.

The author of the book was a well known Hokianga and Auckland settler—a member of the “Clean Shirt” Ministry and parent of its name. He afterwards became a Congregational minister, and died at Invercargill.

**Gill, Rev. W.** Gems | from | the Coral Islands : | or, | Incidents of contrast between | Savage and Christian Life | of the | South Sea Islanders. | By | the Rev. William Gill, | Rarotonga.

Vol. i.—Western Polynesia : | comprising | the New Hebrides Group : the Loyalty Group : | and New Caledonia Group. | London : Ward & Co. 1856. 8vo. Pp. xvi, ii, 243.

Vol. ii.—Eastern Polynesia : | comprising | the Rarotongan Group, | Penrhyn Islands, and Savage Islands. Pp. xvii, 320.

Both bound in one volume. Well illustrated with maps and native portraits. Bishop Selwyn's visits and the New Zealand mission referred to frequently.

**Hodgkinson, Dr.** Emigration to New Zealand. | a | Description | of the | Province of Canterbury, | New Zealand, | Founded on Experience obtained during a Residence | of Three Years as a Sheep-Farmer in the Colony. | By | S. Hodgkinson, | Member of the Royal College of Surgeons, London. | London : W. & F. Cash, 5 Bishopsgate-Street Without. | Bristol, &c., | Leeds, &c. | 1856. | Price Fourpence.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 47.

Descriptive.

2nd ed. in 1858. 8vo. Pp. 23. With somewhat varied title and appendix : “An Account of the Goldfields of New Zealand. [Aorere, Nelson.] By the Editor of the ‘Australian and New Zealand Gazette.’ London : Algar & Street, Colonial Publishers, 11, Clement's Lane, Lombard Street, 1858.

Dr. Hodgkinson was an old Canterbury settler, an honest politician and able writer, and represented Invercargill in the House of Representatives for many years.

\* Ika-na-Mawi. Sagen und Gewohnheiten der Neuseeländer. *Ausland*, 1856, No. 30.

List | of | Original Land Purchasers | and Holders | of | Pasturage Runs ; | to Accompany Map | of the | Canterbury Province, | New Zealand. London : | Edward Stanford, 6, Charing Cross. | 1856.



**List of Original Land Purchasers—continued.**

8vo. Pp. x. Map.

The wrapper has list of maps and views of New Zealand published by Stanford. (*Vide* "Province of Canterbury," &c., 1863.)

**Mills, A.** Colonial Constitutions : | an Outline | of the | Constitutional History and Existing Government | of the | British Dependencies ; | with Schedules of the | Orders in Council, Statutes, and Parliamentary Documents | relating to each Dependency. | By Arthur Mills, Esq., | of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law. | — | London : | John Murray, Albemarle Street. | 1856.

8vo. Pp. lxxi, 399.

2nd ed. in 1902 (?).

Sketch of colonisation from the Phœnicians onwards. Very short sketch of New Zealand Constitution, with list of official papers, &c.

**Richards, Capt. G. H. and Evans, Mr. F. J.** The | New Zealand Pilot. | From Surveys made in H.M. Ships Acheron and Pandora, | Captain J. Lort Stokes and Commander Byron Drury. | Compiled by | Captain G. H. Richards and Mr. F. J. Evans, R.N. | Published by Order of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. | London : | Printed for the Hydrographic Office, Admiralty, | &c. | 1856. | Price Three Shillings and Sixpence.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. xiv, 281.

The surveys of the "Acheron" (1848–55) were chiefly of the coasts of the Middle and South Island, with Cook Strait. For those of the "Pandora," *vide* "Drury," 1854, with collateral notes.

4th ed., 1875. Pp. xv, 360.

**Schirren, C.** Die | Wandersagen der Neuseeländer | und | der Mauimythos. | Von | C. Schirren. | Riga, | Verlag von N. Kymmell. | 1856.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. iv, 209.

Schirren's theory is entirely at variance with the conclusions of Hale, Shortland, Fornander, Percy Smith, and others. He contends that to the myths of Maui and the Polynesian cosmogony generally must be relegated the traditions of Hawaiki and the stories of the migrations therefrom. Hawaiki has no geographical existence, and merely denotes the lower regions, the realm of departed spirits, from which the race came, and to which it returns. He further considers that there is no evidence to point out the original "whence" of the Maori, or to fix any date of departure. Hochstetter discusses this matter, and agrees with Schirren (*vide* his "New Zealand," p. 202 *et seq.*, and his "Neu-Seeland," p. 54).

**Swainson, W.** New Zealand. | The Substance of | Lectures | on the | Colonization of New Zealand, | delivered at | Lancaster, Plymouth, Bristol, Hereford, | Kirkby Lonsdale, Richmond, and | The Charter House, London. | By | William Swainson, | H.M. Attorney-General for New Zealand, and Speaker of the | Legislative Council of the General Assembly. | With Notes. | London : | Smith, Elder, & Co. | 1856.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vi (*n.p.*), 64.

Historical summary, Constitution, native race, progress, climate and scenery, "Past and present."

**Tancred, Sir T.** Notes on the Natural History of the Province of Canterbury, in the Middle Island of New Zealand. By Sir Thomas Tancred, Bart.

Article in the *Edinburgh New Philosophical Journal*, January, 1856, pp. 5-38.

Fluent slight sketch, not always correct.

Sir Thomas was an early Canterbury settler, and father of the Hon. Henry John Tancred, First Chancellor of the New Zealand University.

[**Waite, Robert.**] The Progress of Canterbury. New Zealand. | A Letter | addressed to | Joseph Thomas, Esq., | late Principal Surveyor and acting Agent of the | Canterbury Association. | London: Sumfield and Jones, Printers, West Harding St., Fetter Lane. | 1856.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 16.

Pleasant letter, dealing with old times, to Captain Thomas, who left Canterbury in 1850.

**White, J.** Maori Superstitions. | A Lecture, | by John White, | Interpreter to the Land Purchase Department, | delivered for the | "Young Men's Christian Association," | in the Odd Fellows' Hall, June 20th, 1856. | Auckland: | Printed by Williamson & Wilson | 1856.

8vo. Pp. 33. Contents on wrapper.

This is Part i of the first of two lectures. The whole will be found in Appendix, House of Representatives, 1861, E.-No. 7. (*q.v.*); also in Gudgeon's "History and Traditions of the Maoris," 1885.

The customs, traditions, chants, incantations, &c., of the Maori.

**Whytehead, T.** College Life. | Letters | to | an Under-Graduate. | By the Rev. Thomas Whytehead, M.A., | Late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge, and Chaplain | to the Bishop of New Zealand. | Second Edition. | London: | Joseph Masters, &c. | Oxford: J. H. & J. Parker. Derby: J. & C. Mozley. | MDCCCLVI.

12mo. Pp. xii, 93.

The editor's preface contains reference to the author's short residence at Waimate, where he translated the Evening Hymn into Maori rhyming verse for service, called by the natives the "*himene hou* (the new hymn) of the sick minister."

**Wynyard, Colonel R. H.** The following | Brief Narrative, | accompanied with a copious selection of | Documentary Evidence, | relating to my career and personal | history, | in | New Zealand, | from 1851 to 1856, | has been compiled for the information of | my friends and relatives at Home, | and as a | Memorial | which | my children | may desire to preserve, | as a vindication of my public conduct, proceedings, | and motives, against the unfounded statements which have been | industriously circulated by political adversaries. | R. H. Wynyard. | Auckland, New Zealand, | March 31st, 1856.

8vo. Pp. 56, and 12 lithographed.

History and documents, &c., relating to the period named. Lithograph printing continues the narrative to 1862.

Colonel Wynyard, of the 58th Regiment, was Lieut.-Governor on Sir George Grey's departure from New Zealand on the 31st December, 1853. He died at Bath in 1864.



## 1857.

**Adam, J.** Emigration to New Zealand. | Description | of | the Province of Otago, | New Zealand. | By James Adam, | Member of the Provincial Council of Otago, and nine years | a resident in the colony. | Edinburgh: Bell and Bradfute. | London: Algar and Street, and Swale and Wilson. | Glasgow: Smith and Son. Aberdeen: S. Maclean. | MDCCLXVII.

12mo. Pp. 31, with map of the Otago District. Many statistical tables.

2nd ed., 1858. Pp. 46. Brought to date. Letter from the Rev. T. Burns on Church matters.

Mr. Adam was an early Otago settler, and later an emigration agent for that province.

**Askew, J.** A Voyage | to | Australia and New Zealand | including a | Visit to Adelaide, Melbourne, Sydney, Hunter's | River, Newcastle, Maitland, and Auckland; | with a Summary | of the | Progress and Discoveries made in each Colony | from its founding to the present time. | By a Steerage Passenger, | John Askew. | "Advance Australia." | London: | Simpkin, Marshall, & Co. | Cockermouth: | D. Fidler, 70, Main Street. | 1857.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. viii, 471.

Short, chatty account of a month's stay in Auckland in 1853.

**Baker, Rev. A.** New Zealand compared with Great Britain in its physical and social aspects. Lecture delivered by the Rev. A. Baker at the Athænaum, Wellington, July 23, 1857.

16mo. Pp. 35.

**Buller, Rev. J.** New Zealand; | the future | England of the Southern Hemisphere; | or the | natural advantages of New Zealand | compared with those of the | Australian Colonies. | A Lecture, | by the | Rev. James Buller, | Wesleyan Minister. | Wellington: | Published by William Lyon. | Price 6d.

12mo. Pp. 21.

Delivered at the Mechanics' Institute, Wellington, 14th April, 1857.

Also in appendix to his "Forty Years," &c.

**Busby, J.** Colonies and Colonization. | A Lecture | delivered in the Hall of the Mechanics' Institute, | at Auckland, | with especial reference to | New Zealand, | By | James Busby, Esq. | Auckland: | Philip Kunst, "Southern Cross" Office. | 1857.

8vo. Pp. 27.

Sketches the earliest history of New Zealand. Disapproves of its new Constitution, as complex and clumsy: also of the Wakefield theory; and indicates flax as almost our sole manufacturing industry.

**Busby, J.** A Letter | to | His Excellency Colonel Thomas Gore Browne, | Governor in Chief of New Zealand, | on | "Responsible Government," | and | the Governmental Institutions of New | Zealand, | by | James Busby, Esq. | Auckland: | Philip Kunst, "Southern Cross" Office, | 1857.

**Busby, J.**—*continued.*

8vo. Pp. 28.

Deprecates the newly introduced system of Responsible Government, as full of iniquity, corruption, and waste. History of its establishment: "It is now well known that the authors of Lord Durham's report were Mr. Gibbon Wakefield and another person," &c. (*vide* p. 5).

**Cooper, Capt. I. R.** The | New Zealand Settlers' Guide, | a Sketch of the | Present State of the Six Provinces; | with a Digest of the | Constitution and Land Regulations, | and two Maps. | By I. Rhodes Cooper, | Captain 58th Regt. | — | London: | Edward Stanford. | 1857.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vi, 159.

Sensible, businesslike account by one resident in the colony for several years.

**D'Ewes, J.** China, Australia, | and | the Pacific Islands, | in | the years 1853-56. | By J. D'Ewes, Esq. | — | London: | Richard Bentley, | New Burlington Street. | 1857.

P. 8vo. Pp. 340.

A month's stay in Auckland in 1856.

\* Edward Shortland über Neu-Seeland. *Ausland*, 1857, No. 31.

**Fitzherbert, W.** Education: a lecture | delivered in | the Mechanics' Institute, | on | Thursday, 11th June, 1857, | by | W. Fitzherbert, Esq., | Wellington: | Printed by McKenzie & Muir, Lambton Quay.

12mo. Pp. 19.

Higher education is much required in the colony. The position and pay of teachers must be raised, and subsidiary means, such as mechanics' institutes, libraries, and home education, ought to be insisted upon.

**Grey, Sir G.** Ko nga whakapepeha | me | nga Whaakahuareka a nga Tīpuna | o | Aotearoa. | Proverbial and Popular Sayings | of the | Ancestors of the New Zealand Race. | By | Sir George Grey, K.C.B., | Governor and Commander-in-Chief of the Colony of the Cape of Good Hope, | and Her Majesty's High Commissioner. | Cape Town: | Saul Solomon & Co., Steam Printing Office, | 63, Longmarket St. | Sold by Trübner & Co., No. 12, Paternoster-Row, London. | 1857.

8vo. Pp. v, 120.

Collected when the author was studying native poetry and traditions. Each proverb is translated, and usually has its explanation attached. There is also a "treatise on New Zealand proverbs, compiled by a native, Te Pahi, in 1849," of which a translation is given full of examples. See also Dr. Shortland's "Traditions" &c., p. 193, and Colenso (*Trans. N.Z. Inst.*, Vol. xii), for a large number (which, however, have been taken from this work without acknowledgment); and Vol. xxii of the *Transactions*, in an article on "Maori Proverbs," by Judge Smith.

**The Hawke's Bay Herald** | and **Ahuriri Advocate**. | No. 1. Napier, Ahuriri, September 24, 1857. Vol. 1.



**The Hawke's Bay Herald**—*continued*.

Fcp fol. Pp. 4.

Published weekly. With No. 106, 1st October, 1859, it dropped the title of "Ahuriri Advocate."

Imprint: "Printed and Published by James Wood at the Herald General Printing Office."

**Hooker, Dr. J. D.** On the Botany of Raoul Island, one of the Kermadec Group in the South Pacific Ocean. By J. D. Hooker, M.D., F.R.S., F.L.S., &c. "Journal Linnean Society," Botany, 1857, Vol. i, p. 125.

Some account of the Kermadecs and the flora.

**Hursthhouse, C.** New Zealand, | or | Zealandia, | The Britain of the South. | With Two Maps & Seven Coloured Views. | By | Charles Hursthhouse, | a New Zealand Colonist, and former Visitor in the | United States, the Canadas, the Cape Colony, and Australia. | In Two Volumes. | London: | Edward Stanford, 6, Charing Cross. | 1857.

8vo. Vol. i: pp. xv, 328. Vol. ii: pp. vii, 329-664.

A general history and description of the country, natives, colonisation, government, agricultural and pastoral pursuits, land regulations, statistics, and special information for emigrants.

2nd ed. in 1861, in 1 vol.: New Zealand | the | "Britain of the South": | with a Chapter | on | the Native War, and our Future Native Policy. | &amp;c. Pp. xv, 519. Neither maps nor illustrations; condensed and otherwise altered. The chapters on the war recite the land history of Taranaki from 1841, approve Governor Browne's action and condemn the missionaries and other philo-Maoris.

**Marsden, Rev. J. B.** Memoirs | of | the Life and Labours | of the | Rev. Samuel Marsden, | of Paramatta, | Senior Chaplain of New South Wales; | and of his early connexion with the Missions | to New Zealand and Tahiti. | Edited by the | Rev. J. B. Marsden, M.A., | author of "The History of the Early & Later Puritans," &c. &c. | London: | The Religious Tract Society: | 56, Paternoster Row, &c.

12mo. Pp. viii, 326. Portrait.

An excellent account, gathered from letters and manuscripts of Mr. J. L. Nicholas and Lieut. Sadlier, of Parramatta. Sketches his difficulties and labours amidst the convict scenes of New South Wales; his labours for the missions, especially those of New Zealand, and his seven visits there, well entitling him to the appellation of the "Apostle of New Zealand." The Church Missionary Society's *Proceedings* and *Missionary Register* have long reference to him and to his journals, some of which are printed in part.

A further issue appeared in 1858, with trifling alterations connected with his earliest life.

\* New Zealand in 1857. *Littell's Living Age*, Boston, Iv., 599.

No. 1. (Price 2s. 6d.) **New Zealand Quarterly Review** | and | Magazine of General and | Local Literature. | January, 1857. | Contents: | &c. | Wellington. | 1857.

8vo. Blue paper wrapper. Three numbers only—January, April, and July. Pp. 216

The articles are generally of a heavy character and of little interest—war with Russia, education in the colony, Church constitution, Tennyson's poems, &amp;c.

**Paul, Archdeacon R. B.** Letters | from | Canterbury, New Zealand. | By | Robert Bateman Paul, M.A. | Archdeacon of Waimea, | formerly Fellow of Exeter College, Oxford, | Author of "Grecian Antiquities," | "Markham's History of Germany," | &c. &c. &c. | With a Map of the Province, | and a considerable part of the Province of Nelson, | Showing the purchased land, reserves, sheep and cattle runs, | Mr. Weld's overland route from Nelson to Canterbury, &c. &c. | By Edward Jollie, C.E. | London: Rivingtons. | 1857.

12mo. Pp. viii, 160. View of Avonside Church.

Short history of early Canterbury incidents, with instructions for those about to settle. Prints Mr. E. J. Lee's overland journey from Nelson to the plains in 1851; the expedition and discovery of a direct line of route between the two provinces by F. A. Weld in 1855; census of Canterbury in 1854; sermon by the author at the opening of the first Provincial Council; foundation of Christ's College; and a list of Canterbury runholders.

Progress of Canterbury, New Zealand. Reprinted from "The Lyttelton Times" of May 13, 1857.

8vo. Pp. 28.  
Descriptive.

[Puseley, D.] The Rise & Progress | of Australia, Tasmania, | and | New Zealand. | In which will be found | a Colonial Directory; | Increase and Habits of Population; | Tables of Revenue and Expenditure; | Commercial Growth and Present Position of Each | Dependency; | Intellectual, Social, & Moral Condition of the People, &c. | gathered from | Authentic Sources, Official Documents, and Personal Observation | in each of | the Colonies, Cities, and Provinces | enumerated. | By an Englishman. | Author of "Commercial before Military Glory," "Sketches of English | and Scottish Scenery," &c. | London: | Saunders & Otley, Conduit Street. | 1857.

8vo. Pp. xvi, 496. 5th thousand.

4th ed. in 1858, with the author's name, by Warren Hall and Co., Camden Town.

Description of the five provinces, that of Otago being bitter and amusing. Governor Gore Browne, Bishop Selwyn, and Sir W. Martin referred to. A short directory at the end.

Report | of the | Committee | of the | Wellington Chamber of Commerce | for the | Year ended the 30th June, 1857. | Wellington: | Printed at the office of the "New Zealand Spectator." | 1857.

8vo. Pp. 14, with appended lists of trade progress.  
The first report. James Kelham, chairman.

Social Progress at the Antipodes. *Chambers's Journal*, xxviii, 152, 175.

Experiences in the neighbourhood of Cape Kidnapper. "The settlements of the Middle Island appear to have fallen into a state of permanent commercial paralysis. A few years ago some wealthy Port Phillip squatters endeavoured to grow wool on the Canterbury Plains . . . but were obliged to abandon the attempt on account of the cold wintry winds and the scarcity of pasturage."



- \* **Stratford, S. P.** Natural history of New Zealand. *Canadian Journal of Industry*, Montreal, n.s., ii, 357.

## 1858.

An | Account of the Wreck | of | H.M. Sloop "Osprey"; | with the | Encampment of her Crew, | and their | March across the Island of New Zealand : | blended with | Moral and Scriptural Illustrations. | By | One of her Crew. | "For this shall every one" . . . | Landport : | Published by Annett and Robinson. | 1858.

12mo. Pp. xi, 127.

Wrecked at Herekino, near False Hokianga, on the 11th March, 1846, where the crew remained 55 days, and then marched across to the Bay of Islands. Some account of the natives, &c. (*Vide New Zealander*, 28th March.)

**Bleek, Wm. H. I.** The Library | of His Excellency | Sir George Grey, K.C.B. | Philology. | Vol. II. | — | Wm. H. I. Bleek. | Sold by Trübner & Co., 60, Paternoster Row, London, | and by F. A. Brockhaus, Leipzig. | 1858.

8vo. Part i: Australia; pp. 44. Part ii: Papuan Language | of the | Loyalty Islands and New Hebrides, | comprising those of the Islands of Nengone, Lifu, Aneiteum, Tana, and others; pp. 12. Part iii: Fiji Islands | and Rotuma | (with supplements to Part ii, Papuan Languages, and Part i, Australia); pp. 13-33. Part iv: New Zealand, The Chatham Islands, and Auckland Islands; pp. 76.

The above items form a portion of the catalogue of Sir George Grey's library, which was presented in 1862-63 to the South African Public Library, at the Cape of Good Hope, and which numbers in all about 5,000 volumes. For index to these, *vide* under "Th. Hahn," 1884.

Dr. Bleek wrote an accomplished bibliography of the whole, classified under the heads of: 1. Manuscripts and Incunables; 2. Early English Printed Books; 3. Early Printed Classics and Mediæval Latin and other Writers; 4. Science of Language and Comparative Philology; 5. Cape Literature; 6. Geography Travels, and Ethnology; 7. General Literature; 8. Miscellaneous.

The Maori literature numbers 301 publications and 223 manuscripts—a total of 524.

**Busby, J.** The | Federation of Colonies, | and the System called | "Responsible Government," | considered in a Speech delivered in the Provincial Council of | Auckland, on the 15th October, 1858, in moving for a committee to | prepare Petitions to the Queen and Parliament for a separate | Government for the Colony of Auckland. | By James Busby, Esq. | — | Auckland : | Printed by Richardson and Sansom. | 1858.

Imp. 8vo. Pp. i, 17. Double columns.

It is impossible to administer the Constitution Act with advantage and justice to the community. The provincial system is most mischievous, splitting up the country into sections whose interests have little or nothing in common, and developing a spirit of selfishness and indifference to the requirements of others; and, further, the provinces come into conflict with the General Government, producing serious entanglement.

**Correspondence** | between | Mr. Varnham, | as agent to Captain Kreeft, contractor for the | mail service between Wellington | and Melbourne, and | Dr. Featherston, | Superintendent of the Province of Wellington, | with regard to | the latter's refusal to pay what is justly due | to Captain Kreeft by the Provincial | Government. | Wellington : | 1858.

8vo. Pp. 12.

History and troubles of early mail-service.

**Harper, Bishop.** Alms-giving. | A Sermon | preached by the Right Rev. | the Bishop of Christchurch, | at Christchurch, | on Sunday, June 6, 1858. | Christchurch : | James Willis. | MDCCCLVIII.

8vo. Pp. 8. Eccles., xi, 1, 2.

\* Die Maori und Neu-Seeland. *Ausland*, Nos. 50, 51.

[**Martin, Sir William.**] The | Laws of England ; | compiled and translated into | the Maori Language, | by direction of | His Excellency Colonel Thomas Gore Browne, C.B., | Governor of New Zealand | &c. &c. &c. | Auckland, New Zealand. | 1858. | Ko nga | Ture o Ingarani ; | he mea whakahau iho | na | His Excellency, &c. | na te Kawana o Niu Tirani, | kia whakarapopotia kia whaka-reo-maoritia.

Fol. Pp. xiv, 71 (duplicated). Dated Native Secretary Office, April, 1858.

Prepared by Sir William Martin, as recent movements among some of the native tribes indicated a growing perception of their social wants, and made it desirable to place within their reach such information respecting our laws and institutions as would induce beneficial results to both races. In English and Maori. Divided into criminal offences and civil injuries.

\* Neu-Seeland, ein günstiges Auswanderung-Gebiet. *Petermann's Mitt.*, 1858, p. 478.

**New Zealand.** | A brief account | of the | Province of Canterbury, | published | by order of the Provincial Government of Canterbury, | for the information of persons intending to | settle in that country. | Agents for the Provincial Government. | Messrs. Gilchrist, Watt, & Co., Sydney. | Messrs. Miles, Kingston, & Co., Melbourne. | Sydney : | Printed by Reading & Wellbank, | Bridge St.

Efforts were made at this time in Canterbury and Otago to promote emigration and capital from Australia.

\* **Palacky, Dr. Joh.** Zur Statistik von Neu-Seeland. *Zeitschrift für allg. Erdkunde*, n.f., iv., 237.

**Shaw, Dr. J.** A Gallop | to | the Antipodes, returning | overland through India. | By | Dr. John Shaw, | Fellow of the Geological and Linnæan Societies of London, and the Botanical of Edinburgh. | Author of "Rambles in the United States, Canada, and the West Indies"; "A Tramp to the Diggings," &c. | London : | J. F. Hope, 16 Great Marlborough Street. | 1858.



**Shaw, Dr. J.—continued.**

P. 8vo. Pp. iv, 392.

A short sketch of the natives, colonists, and politics in the Provinces of Nelson and Wellington.

**S. W. Silver & Co.'s Emigration Guide. London.**

8vo. Pp. 48. Map.

*Précis* regarding the colonies.

Mr. Silver was an extensive colonial importer, who formed the well-known "York Gate Library," which was purchased after his death by the Geographical Society of Australia, and is now in Adelaide.

[**Smith S. Percy.**] Notes | of a | Journey | from | Taranaki | to | Mokau, Taupo, Rotoma- | hana, Tarawera, | & | Rangitikei. | New Plymouth: | "Taranaki News" Office.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 46.

A six weeks' journey of 600 miles through wild but interesting country. Mr. Smith, a youth at the time, was the second party to travel from Mokau to Taupo, the first being Thomas Good, and the third Dr. Hochstetter.

**\*Stones, W.** My First Voyage, a Book for Youth. London: Simpkin, Marshall & Co.

P. 8vo. Illustrations.

There are "descriptions of the countries seen upon the voyage, and especially of that to which they are bound, New Zealand, and its past and present condition, occupying four chapters of the seventeen."—*Art Journal*.

The youth is supposed to meet with Baron de Thierry on this imaginary journey.

**Thomson, J. T.** Extracts from a Journal kept during the performance of a Reconnoissance Survey of the Southern Districts of the Province of Otago, New Zealand. By J. Turnbull Thomson, F.R.G.S., Chief Surveyor, Otago.

Article in the *Journal of the Royal Geographical Society*, xxviii. Map of discoveries.

First explorations in the "*terra incognita*" of southern Otago. Comparative vocabulary of Malay and Maori words.

**Thomson, J. T.** Sketch of the | Province of Otago. | A Lecture, | (being one of the series delivered at Dunedin), | By | J. T. Thomson, Esq., F.R.G.S. &c., | C.E. and Chief Surveyor. | Presented to the subscribers to the "Colonist." | July, MDCCCLVIII.

8vo. Pp. 16.

Delivered after his exploration of the interior of Otago in 1857.

Tracts for the Times. | No. I. | Politics | & | Politicians | dissected; | in Letters to the People | of New Zealand. | By Peter Plume. | Auckland: | W. Lambert. | Price One Shilling.

8vo. Pp. 15.

Gloomy outlook under our political leaders, who are simply for party, and not for country.

## 1859.

[**Abraham, Bishop C. J.**] A | Sermon | preached by | the Rt. Rev. | the Lord Bishop of Wellington, | New Zealand, | at St. Paul's Church, | on the occasion of | His Lordship's Installation, | 3rd April, 1859, | &c. | Wellington : | "New Zealand Spectator." | 1859.

8vo. Pp. 12. St. John, vi, 5.

\* **Ausflug nach Mangatawhiri und an den Waikato (Neu-Seeland).** Mitt. der Wiener Geogr. Ges., iii, p. 65.

**Beardsworth, C. A. C.** An Epitome | of the | Geography | (physical, political, historical, and descriptive) | of | New Zealand. | For the use of Youth, | by | C. A. C. Beardsworth, | Master of the | High Schcol, Taranaki. | Second Edition. | New Plymouth : | Printed by G. W. Woon, "Taranaki | Herald" Office.

12mo. Pp. 32.

In the form of question and answer.

**Busby, J.** The | Pre-emption Land Question : | A comprehensive view of the proceedings | of | Governors Fitzroy and Grey | and of the | Despatches of the Secretary of | State | in relation to the Waiver of the Queen's Right of Pre-emption over the Aboriginal Title to Land | in the Province of Auckland, in a | Letter | addressed to | Governor Gore Browne, C.B., &c. | by | James Busby Esq. | Auckland : | Richardson & Sansom. | 1859.

8vo. Pp. 31. Dated Victoria, 19th February, 1859.

Justifies Governor Fitzroy's measures, and condemns Governor Grey's as cruel and illegal.

**New Series.** | Canterbury Papers. | Information | concerning the | Province of Canterbury, | in | New Zealand. | London : | Edward Stanford, 6, Charing Cross. | To be continued occasionally. | [One Shilling.]

8vo. 2 numbers only were issued : No. 1 (March, pp. 39) gives account of the province to date—the church, college, foundation of cathedral, and association dinner, with map of the province ; No. 2 (October, pp. 40–56), census returns, public works, the railway, church, immigration, and general progress, and a view of Christ's College.

\* **Fairfax, William.** Handbook to Australasia, Historical and Descriptive Account of Victoria, Tasmania, South Australia, New South Wales, Western Australia, and New Zealand. Melbourne, 1859.

12mo. Map.

This work contains a list of 900 books and pamphlets on Australasia, drawn up at the Melbourne Public Library.

**Fenton, F. D.** Observations | on the State of the | Aboriginal Inhabitants of New Zealand. | By | F. D. Fenton, | the Compiler of the Statistical Tables of the Maori Population.



**Fenton, F. D.**—*continued.*

Fol. Pp. 44. Many tables of statistics, tribes, genealogy, &c.

Discusses the causes of decrease, diminished fecundity, and makes recommendations.

**First** | General Synod | of the | Branch of the United | Church of England and Ireland | in New Zealand. | Held at Wellington in March and April, 1859. | Wellington : | Printed at the office of the "New Zealand Spectator." 1859.

8vo. Pp. 96.

Contains Bishop Selwyn's address, which gives a history of the development of the Church in New Zealand from 1844, and the founding of its constitution. From the above date the General Synod has sat triennially, publishing its proceedings. The Diocesan Synods, held yearly, date as follows: Wellington and Nelson, from 1859; Auckland and Christchurch, 1860; Waiapu, 1861; Dunedin, 1869. Their proceedings contain the Bishop's addresses on questions of the day, and other interesting Church matter.

**Fuller, Captain F.** Five Years' Residence | in | New Zealand; | or, | Observations on Colonization. | By | Francis Fuller, Esq., | (late Captain 59th Regiment), | a Resident in the Province of Canterbury. | Williams & Norgate, &c. | London. | 1859.

8vo. Pp. xvi, 266.

Treats very little about Canterbury, where the author had settled, but is rather a general disquisition on settlement in a new country.

\* **Gill, S. G.** Rambles in New Zealand. London : W. H. Smith. 1859.

*Davis.*

\* **Hamel, Bruno L.** Album of Photographic Views, taken by Dr. Hochstetter's Expedition.

**Handbuch** | fur | Auswanderer | nach | Neuseeland, | dem | Grossbritannien der südlichen Halbkugel, | &c. | Frankfurt a. M. | Druck von August Oesterrieth. | 1859.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. iv, 144, and map of New Zealand.

A complete emigrants' handbook, issued by the shipping firm of Willis, Gann, and Co., for Germans.

**Harding, Rev. I.** Roman Catholicism : | A Letter | to | Colonel Thomas Gore Browne, C.B., | Governor-in-Chief of New Zealand, | on the | Correspondence | between His Excellency and the Rt. Rev. Bishop Pompallier, | relating to | certain passages in the 13th Report of the | Auckland Auxiliary Bible Society; | by the | Rev. Isaac Harding. | With Appendices comprising all the Letters & Documents in the case. | "The Bible," &c. | Auckland : | W. C. Wilson. | 1859.

8vo. Pp. 22.  
Controversial.

**Harding, Rev. I.** Young Men for the Colonies ; or Religion the main element in the formation of individual and national character : a Lecture delivered before the Auckland Young Men's Christian Association. By the Rev. Isaac Harding, &c. Auckland : W. C. Wilson, "New Zealander" office. 1859.

8vo. Pp. 16.

Religion is the foundation of good colonization.

Hints to Colonists : | A Series of Letters | Intended Chiefly for Newcomers, | and originally addressed to the "New Zealander" | Newspaper, | By "Uncle John." | Revised and re-published by request. | New Zealand.—Colonising.—Character in the Colonies.—The | Morals of a People.—To New Colonists, 1, 2.—The "Caduceus."—The Land Grants.—Intending Emigrants. | Auckland : | Published by W. C. Wilson, Shortland Street, | 1859.

**Hochstetter, Dr. F.** Bericht über geolog. Untersuchungen in der Provinz Auckland. Sitzungsber. der mathem.-naturw. Classe der kaiserl. Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Wien, xxxvii, 123.

For lectures on geology of Auckland and Nelson, *vide* "Hochstetter," 1864.

**Hochstetter, Dr. F.** Report of a Geological Exploration of the Coalfield in the Drury and Hunua District, in the Province of Auckland. *New Zealand Gazette*, 13th January, 1859.

**Hochstetter, Dr. F.** Ueber die Vulkane Neu-Seelands. *Ausland*, 1859, No. 46.

\* **Hursthouse, Charles.** The New Zealand Land Question : a Letter to the Hon. C. W. Richmond, Colonial Treasurer of New Zealand. London, 1859.

12mo.

**Jacobs, Alfred.** Les Européens dans l'Océanie. Nos Antipodes, la Tasmanie et la Nouvelle-Zélande. *Revue des Deux Mondes*, Mars 15, 1859, p. 323-49.

General sketch of past history, and position in 1859.

**Lyttelton, Lord.** New Zealand | and the | Canterbury Colony. | By | Lord Lyttelton. | Read at Hagley, January 11, 1859. | London : | Edward Stanford, 6, Charing Cross. | 1859.

8vo. Pp. 40.

Sketch of the various settlements, with special details of Canterbury, its founders, and its advantages.

**Major, R. H.** Early Voyages | to | Terra Australis, | now called | Australia : | a collection of documents and extracts from early manuscript maps, | illustrative of the history of discovery | on the coasts of that vast island, |



**Major, R. H.—continued.**

from the beginning of the sixteenth century | to the time of Captain Cook.  
 | Edited, with an Introduction, by | R. H. Major, Esq., F.S.A. | — |  
 London : | Printed for the Hakluyt Society. | MDCCLXIX.

Svo. Pp. xii, cxix, 200. 9 outline maps or charts.

Tends to show, from recently discovered maps and from other sources, that Australia and New Zealand had been discovered very much earlier than the usually assigned dates of the 16th century. Gives large extracts from the writings of early discoverers, and discusses them. In Vol. xxxviii, p. 149 (1860), of the Society of Antiquaries, "Archæological," Major gives an account of his later discovery of a map in the British Museum, which transfers the honour of the first authenticated discovery from the Dutch to the Portuguese. A copy of the north-west portion of Australia is given. This and a condensed description are also given in Heyward's "Vacation Tour to the Antipodes," 1863 (*q.v.*). Earlier maps have since been found in the British Museum, and have been reproduced in part jointly by the Governments of New South Wales, South Australia, and Victoria. These should be examined.

An important continuation of these researches is to be found in Dr. Heeres's "Part borne by the Dutch in the Discovery of Australia, 1606–1765," 1899, Luzac and Co., London; and Collingridge's "Discovery of Australia," Sydney, 1895, of which a more recent edition has appeared.

New Zealand—its Progress and Resources. *Quarterly Review*, No. 106, pp. 130–368.

Criticizes Grey's "Poems," &c., of the Maoris, Hursthouse's "Britain of the South," and Swainson's "Colonization." Account of the natives, and general progress of the country.

\* **Pompallier, Bishop.** Prose et poésie Chretienne en Néo-Zélandais avec la traduction français en regard. Paris : Maissonneuve et Leclerk. 1859.

\* **Die Provinz Otago in Neu-Seeland.** *Ausland*, 1859, No. 45.

Rambles at the Antipodes : | A Series of Sketches | of | Moreton Bay, New Zealand, The Murray | River and South Australia, | and | the Overland Route. | With Two Maps ; | and | Twelve Tinted Lithographs, illustrative of Australian Life, by S. T. Gill. | London : | W. H. Smith & Son. | 1859.

Sm. 8vo.

Intense officialism is rampant in Auckland. Excellent description of the natives, whose character is well and favourably estimated. Several tables are given of meteorology, export and import, climate, and mortality. The illustrations are by a well-known Australian artist.

**Rochfort, J.** Journal of Two Expeditions to the West Coast of the Middle Island of New Zealand in the Year 1859. By John Rochfort, Esq., of Nelson, Surveyor. Map.

Article in the Royal Geographical Journal, xxxii, 294.

From February to December; from the Hurunui River to the mouth of the Grey, the West Coast, Buller, and Mount Domett. Discovered gold, coal, and traces of the Ngatimamoe Tribe, under immense difficulty and danger.

**Stones, W.** New Zealand, | (the Land of Promise) | and its Resources. | By | William Stones. | To this Essay the Council of the Society of Arts | awarded the Silver Medal. | 1859.

12mo. Pp. viii, 86. Map of the world and sketch-map of New Zealand.

The Society of Arts, "which is in union with several hundreds of the mechanics' and literary institutions throughout Great Britain, invited the author to contribute a paper on New Zealand," which was printed in their journal of the 26th February, 1858. This is an enlargement, issued by Shaw, Savill, and Co., and went through several editions, which give an excellent condensed account of New Zealand, with statistics.

A 5th ed. appeared in 1862, with postscript of Otago Goldfields.

**Swainson, W.** New Zealand | and its | Colonization. | By | William Swainson, | formerly, and for upwards of fifteen years, Her Majesty's | Attorney-General for New Zealand. | With a Map. | London : | Smith, Elder & Co., 65, Cornhill. | 1859.

8vo. Pp. viii, 416. Coloured map of New Zealand.

Severe strictures upon the New Zealand Company's methods, which left a debt of £268,000; the native difficulty; bush travelling; and old New Zealand days. Definition of a suitable Constitution, and the early difficulties of founding one in New Zealand; provisions and defects of that just granted; speculations as to its success, and that of Responsible Government. History of the Church in the colony. An able contribution to New Zealand history.

Mr. Swainson died in 1884.

**Thomson, Dr. A. S.** The Story | of | New Zealand : | Past & Present — Savage and Civilized. | By Arthur S. Thomson, M.D., | Surgeon-Major 58th Regiment. | — | In Two Volumes. | London : | John Murray, Albemarle St. | 1859.

8vo. Vol. i: pp. x, 331. Vol. ii: pp. viii, 368. Map and 19 illustrations.

This work must remain one of the best-written histories of New Zealand. It contains a full account of native origin, customs, mythology, poetry, proverbs, language; the whalers; earliest settlement; missionaries; colonisation; native troubles; Heke's war; Government; Press; and natural history. It is written in charming style, and a full bibliography is given of about 1,600 items.

The author was eleven years in New Zealand, and was present throughout Heke's war, of which he gives a full account. He lived much amongst the natives, and was keenly interested in his subject. He died suddenly at Tien-tsin in 1860.

**Torrens, R. R.** The | South Australian System of Conveyancing by | Registration of Title, | with | instructions for the guidance of parties dealing, | illustrated by copies of the books and forms in use in the | Land Titles Office, | by Robert R. Torrens, | &c. | With a copious index | by | Henry Gawler, Esq., Barrister, | &c. | Price Four Shillings. | Adelaide : | Printed at the Register & Observer Office. | 1859.

8vo. Pp. vii, 44, 136.

The important measure adopted throughout the colonies with regard to land-titles, and which is still in use.



## 1860.

\* Arthur Thomson's *Geschichte der Unterverfassung von Neu-Seeland. Aus-land*, No. 19.

Dr. Thomson's "Story of New Zealand."

**Bennett, Dr. G.** *Gatherings of a Naturalist* | in | *Australasia* : | being | observations | principally on the | Animal and Vegetable Productions | of | New South Wales, New Zealand, | and some of the | Austral Islands. | By | George Bennett, M.D., F.L.S., F.Z.S., | Fellow of the Royal College of Surgeons of England ; | Member of the Medical Faculty of the University of Sydney, New South Wales ; | and | author of "Wanderings in New South Wales, Singapore, and China."

8vo. Pp. xii, 456. Illustrations.

Full of information. Many references to New Zealand. The tui, reed-warbler, apteryx ; the karaka, rata, flax, pines, &c. ; and an interesting chapter on medicinal remedies used by the Polynesians, and plants used by them for other purposes—coprosma, puriri, tutu, &c. Dr. Bennett died at Sydney in 1893.

**Browne, Rev. E. H., B.D.** *The Case of the War* | in New Zealand. | From authentic documents. | By | E. Harold Browne, B.D. | Norrisian Professor of Divinity in the University of Cambridge, | and Canon Residentiary of Exeter Cathedral. | Cambridge : | Deighton, Bell, & Co. | London : Bell & Daldy. | 1860.

8vo. Pp. 51.

Some early copies have but 48 pages, being curtailed of part of the Governor's Instructions to Colonel Gold, and wanting the 3-page appendix referring to the later publications which attack the conduct of the Governor.

Ablly vindicates the policy of the author's brother, Governor Gore Browne. A great value to the historian lies in the complete list of references to the profuse literature of this subject.

**Buddle, Rev. T.** *The Maori King Movement* | in | New Zealand, | with a | full report of the Native meetings | held at Waikato, | April and May, 1860. | By the | Rev. Thomas Buddle. | Auckland : Published at the "New-Zealander" office. | Sold also by Mr. Maberly and Mr. Chapman, Booksellers, Queen Street, and at Mr. Law's, Parnell. | 1860.

8vo. Pp. 72.

The author was present at this important attempt of the natives to form a Government amongst themselves, and divides it into its origin, objects, professed principles of action, progress, results, and probable future. He considers that Potatau's sudden death should prompt energetic steps for averting so serious a scheme, which imperils the peace of both races.

Mr. Buddle was an able Wesleyan missionary ; born in 1812, and died in 1883.

One of the best accounts of this movement, which should be read in conjunction with the Kohimarama Conference, is in the *Maori Messenger*, June to December, 1860.

**Busby, J.** Remarks | upon a pamphlet | entitled | "The Taranaki Question,  
by Sir William | Martin, D.C.L., late Chief Justice of | New Zealand"; |  
by | James Busby, Esq. | Formerly H.M. Resident in New Zealand. | Auck-  
land : | Printed by Philip Kunst, "Southern Cross" office. | 1860.

8vo. Pp. 14.

Asserts that Sir W. Martin's notions of "native tenure" and "rights" are quite unfounded. Might was right with the natives, and our different opinion has suggested to the natives ideas quite new and dangerous for them to hold.

Printed also in Appendix to Journals, House of Representatives, 1860, E.

**Busby, J.** The | Right of a British Colonist | to the | Protection of the Queen  
& Parliament | of | England | against the illegal and unjust acts of a colonial  
| legislature or government; | A Letter | to His Grace the Duke of New-  
castle, | Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for | the Colonies, | by  
James Busby, Esq. | Auckland : | Printed by Philip Kunst, Shortland St.  
| 1860.

8vo. Pp. 12.

Mrs. Smithson, a widow, having failed in her constant efforts to secure the title to land purchased by her husband in 1844, Mr. Busby here champions her cause, and indirectly his own, which was of a somewhat similar character.

**Busby, J.** Illustrations | of the | System called Responsible Government. | In  
a Letter to His Excellency | Colonel Gore Browne, C.B., | Governor-in-Chief,  
&c. &c. &c. | By | James Busby, Esq. | Auckland : | Printed by W. C.  
Wilson, Shortland St. | 1860.

8vo. Pp. 427, vi.

Airs the author's land grievance, with Responsible Government as a text, which he derides as a system opposed to the British Constitution, invented by E. G. Wakefield, and first introduced into Canada to allay rebellion.

**Cargill, J.** Otago, New Zealand. | Information for the guidance of | intending  
Emigrants. | By | John Cargill, Esq., J.P., | Late Member of the House of  
Representatives, New Zealand, | and of the Provincial Council of Otago.  
| Edinburgh : | Bell and Bradfute, | &c. | MDCCCLX.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. iv, 52. 2 tinted illustrations—(1) Dunedin in 1848, and (2) in 1859. Coloured maps of Otago, with inset.

The usual description, written with a view to induce emigration.

**Carrington, F. A.** The | Land Question | of | Taranaki, with | suggestions  
for improving the condition | of the | Aboriginal Inhabitants | and | de-  
veloping the resources | of | New Zealand. | By | F. A. Carrington. | Tara-  
naki : | Printed at the office of the "Taranaki News," New Plymouth.

8vo. Pp. 42. A letter, January, 1860, to "My friends and fellow-colonists."



**Carrington, F. A.**—*continued.*

Contains much of the earliest Taranaki history, and reprints of various correspondence. Continuous depression of the settlement, degraded native state, and present bloodshed are due to the conflicting policies of Government interfering with purchase of land, and to uncertain dealing with the natives.

Frederick Alonzo Carrington was Chief Surveyor of the settlement.

\* Die neue Aufstand der Maori auf Neu-Seeland. *Ausland*, 1860.

**Donaldson, R.** Bush | Lays and Rhymes; | including | Lays of the War.  
| By Robert Donaldson. | — | Napier: | Printed by James Wood. |  
1860.

8vo. Pp. 98. Dedicated to Mrs. Gore Browne.

The Taranaki war affords the writer some incident.

**Fox, W.** The War in New Zealand. | By | William Fox, Member of the House  
of Representatives. | Auckland, N.Z.—Sept. 4th, 1860. | Williams & Nor-  
gate, 14, Henrietta St., Covent Garden, London | and | 22, South Frederick  
St., Edinburgh. | MDCCCLX.

8vo. Pp. 58. Appendix.

The Governor, and not the colonists, is responsible. The latter have not the control of native affairs, and very many think the war unjust. The country lost prestige, and hope lies in removing native control from the Governor and his Commissioners, and placing it in the hands of the colonists, whom the natives better trust.

\* Goldfelder und fossile Knochen in Neu-Seeland. *Ausland*, 1860, No. 14.

\* Haast, J. Dr. Ferdinand Hochstetter's Reise durch die nördliche Insel  
Neu-Seelands, 5 März bis 24 Mai, 1859. *Petermann's Mitl.*, 1860, p. 107.

**Haast, J.** Report | of a | Geological Survey | of | Mount Pleasant. | Presented  
to His Honour the Superintendent of Canterbury, and laid before | the Pro-  
vincial Council, December 20, 1860. | By Julius Haast, Esq. | Lyttelton:  
Printed at the "Times" office, Oxford St.

Sm. 4to. Pp. 7. Double columns. Dated, 19th December, 1860.

To ascertain the nature of beds through which the proposed tunnel between Lyttelton and Christchurch will go.

**Hadfield, Archdeacon.** Recent Outbreak at Taranaki, New Zealand. Con-  
fidential. Two Letters from Archd. Hadfield to Rev. H. Venn, of the C.M.S.,  
dated Otaki, Wellington, N.Z., March 31st and April 25th 1860. Also one  
from Archd. Kissling.

8vo. Pp. 18.

Discloses his communications with Governor Browne. Petition to the Queen, signed by 500 Maoris, against any war. Deplores the steps that have been taken by the Governor and his Advisers.

**Hadfield, Archdeacon.** One of England's little Wars. | A Letter | to the Right Hon. | the Duke of Newcastle, | Secretary of State for the Colonies. | By | Octavius Hadfield, | Archdeacon of Kapite, New Zealand. | Williams & Norgate, | 14, Henrietta St., Covent Garden, London, | &c. | 1860.

8vo. Pp. 26. Dated Otaki, 29th May, 1860.

States the facts connected with the Waitara dispute, and strongly condemns the Governor's action. An historic pamphlet.

**Harding, Rev. I.** Letter | to the | Intelligent Roman Catholic Laymen | of the Province of Auckland. | By | The Rev. Isaac Harding. | Auckland : | W. C. Wilson. | 1860.

8vo. Pp. 7.

Asking them to open their schools for inspection, seeing that they receive a Government grant.

**Heaphy, Charles.** On the volcanic country of Auckland. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society*, xvi, 242-52 ; and in *Southern Monthly Magazine*, ii, 116-22.

Folded maps and illustrations.

Description and division into four classes of eruption, and speculations as to the age of the most recent.

[**Johnston, Mr. Justice.**] Notes | on | Maori Matters. | "Si quid," &c. | Auckland : July, 1860. | Printed by W. C. Wilson, "New Zealander" office.

8vo. Pp. 43.

Judicial presentment of relations between both races, and of the Treaty of Waitangi, at this critical period. Amalgamation to be aimed at, by educating the natives, strict justice, and creating for them responsible positions.

The | Lyttelton and Christchurch | Railway Proposals. | Report | of the | evidence taken in committee | of the Provincial Council, | Canterbury | on the Lyttelton and Christchurch Railway Proposals. | Christchurch : | Printed at the Union Printing Office, Gloucester Street. | 1860.

Sm. 4to. Pp. 45. Double columns.

Much information, in a compact form, on the state of trade and general progress of the settlement.

**Martin, Sir W.** The | Taranaki Question. | By | Sir W. Martin, D.C.L. | Late Chief Justice of New Zealand. | Auckland : | Printed at the Melanesian Press. | 1860.

8vo. Pp. 152. "For circulation among members of the Imperial Parliament and members of the General Assembly of New Zealand."

1. Native Tenure of Land : Land belongs to the tribe, not to the individual. 2. The Waitara Purchase : The Waitara belonged to the Ngatiawa Tribe, with Wiremu Kingi as their head, who refused to sell ; it was wrongly bought from Teira, a Waikato, who claimed it by right of conquest. 3. The Points in Dispute : Many and complicated ; the Government asserts the legality of its purchase, the Ngatiawa deny it. 4. The Investigation : Not made by a competent or trustworthy tribunal. 5. The Resort to Force :



**Martin, Sir W.—continued.**

This is the outcome. 6. The Consequences: Loss of faith and confidence, and a life-and-death struggle. Rise of the King movement. Maori letters.

Three appendices—State of Taranaki Tribes in 1855; Conclusion of Waikato Committee on King Movement; Original Text of Maori Letters.

Also printed in Appendix to Journals, House of Representatives, 1860, E.—No. 2.

Two reprints were published in London; the 3rd ed. in 1861, by W. H. Dalton, bookseller to the Queen, 28 Cockspur Street; pp. 146. The Maori letters are not reprinted.

\* Mittheilungen aus Neu-Seeland. *Ausland*, 1860, No. 4.

\* Mythology of New Zealand. *Christian Remembrancer*, xxxi, 430.

\* New Zealand. *London Quarterly Review*, xv, 519. *Tait's Magazine*, n.s., xxvii, 406.

\* New Zealand and its affairs, past and present. *Christian Remembrancer*, xlvii, 427.

\* Notizen über Australien und Neu-Seeland. *Ausland*, No. 46.

**Pompallier, Bishop.** Notes Grammaticales | sur | la Langue Maorie | ou | Néo-Zelandaise, | par Monseig. Pompallier. | Rome | Imprimerie de la Propagande | 1860.

Svo. Pp. 39.

A short grammar and vocabulary.

Proceedings | of the | Kohimarama Conference, | comprising Nos. 13 to 18 of the | "Maori Messenger." | (Edited by the Secretary of the Conference.) | Auckland: | Printed by W. C. Wilson for the New Zealand Government.

Sm. 4to. The title repeated in Maori. Double columns. English translation alternating with Maori.

The conference lasted from the 10th July to the 11th August, 1860, and was attended by about 200 chiefs (whose names and abodes are given), under the presidency of Mr. Donald McLean, who led and directed the discussions. Governor Browne opened it, saying it was an opportunity for discussing various matters connected with the welfare and advancement of the two races. Many spoke on administration of justice, education, native title, tribal rights, grievances, &c. Mr. Martin, ex-C.J., forwarded a code of rules or laws suitable for adoption. About 120 signed the final resolutions, which were of a loyal and pacific character.

#### PUNCH IN NEW ZEALAND.

Taranaki Punch. [Printed by G. W. Woon for the Publishers, Devon Street, New Plymouth.]

4to. Illustrated. Vol. i, No. 1, 31st October, 1860. Published fortnightly. Pp. 8. No. 4, Vol. ii, 7th August, 1861, states that, "owing to the present dearth of incident, it is intended for a time to publish *Punch* only once a month, instead of fortnightly."

Considerable ability, but the illustrations are atrocious.

Punch | in | Canterbury.

4to. Published weekly. Pp. 8. Price 6d. Ward and Reeves, publishers, Gloucester Street and Cathedral Square, Christchurch. The first number appeared on the 8th April, 1865, and the 20th on the 19th August.

Clever, and fairly well illustrated.

Revived as *New Zealand Punch*, with No. 1, 21st July 1866, "aspiring to gather jokes all over New Zealand, instead of in Canterbury only." 3rd number, 4th August.

Dunedin Punch | Gas | Humour | &c. Subscription, 6s. per quarter. Punch Office, Stafford Street. To be had of all Booksellers and News Agents in Town and Country.

4to. Pp. 12, of which 7 are advertisements. Cartoon and illustrations. Printed for the proprietors by Fergusson and Mitchell, Princes Street, Dunedin, New Zealand. Illustrated title-page, most complicated and involved. No. 1, 27th May, 1865; No. 26, completing Vol. i (181 pages), 18th November. No. 6, Vol. ii, 6th January, 1866, was the last number. Was succeeded by the *Otago Punch* (q.v.). Thos. Redmayne was the manager and artist, and effected faithful, if rough, portraits.

Otago Punch. Otago Punch, Printed, Lithographed and Published at the office of the Proprietors, No. 1, Belgrave Chambers, Princes Street, Cutting, Dunedin. Subscription, 6s. per Quarter (in advance). To be had of all Booksellers and News Agents in Town and Country. Printed for the Proprietors by Charles Francis, Belgrave Chambers, Princes Street, Dunedin, N.Z.

4to. Pp. 12, of which 4 are advertisements. Title-page complicated, but different from that of *Dunedin Punch*. No. 1, 1st September, 1866; 26th, and last, 23rd February, 1867. 208 pages.

Excellent portraits and short biographies of principal citizens.

Punch, | or the | New Zealand Charivari | including | Caricatures | of | Life & Character. | Published fortnightly, | By B. Riemann, Stafford Street, Dunedin, N.Z. Price 6d. Printed for the Proprietors by Mills, Dick & Co., Stafford St.

4to. Pp. 12, of which 6 are advertisements. No. 1, 18th January, 1868. After No. 5, published weekly. No. 13, 16th May, completed 1st vol. (156 pages), and a new series commenced under the proprietorship of Mills, Dick, and Co.

Punch | or | The Wellington Charivari. | First Series complete in eight parts. | Published by Edward Bull, for the Proprietors, one a fortnight.

4to. Pp. 12, of which 4 are advertisements. Price 1s. Vol. i, No. 1, 20th July, 1868. Cartoon and other illustrations. The illustrated title-page is the same as that of the *Auckland Charivari*, drawn by Von Tempsky. The 8th number, 14th September, was the last, and the proprietors, Messrs. Frank Varley and R. J. Morressy, then departed for Auckland, and started the *Auckland Punch*, an equally poor production.

Punch | or | The Auckland Charivari. | From | a Drawing by Major von Tempsky. | Published by G. T. Chapman, for the Proprietors, once a week.

4to. Pp. 16, of which 8 are advertisements. Cartoon and other illustrations. Price 6d. Vol. i, No. 1, 14th November, 1868.

A miserable production. Last number 8th May, 1869.



**The | National | Punch.** | Publishing Office, High Street, | and sold by all Booksellers. No. 1. [October 25, 1873.] Published every Saturday. Price Sixpence. Printed and published by Reed & Brett, for the Proprietors, at their office, Wyndham Street, Auckland.

4to. Pp. 12. Cartoon and illustrations.

A weekly serio-comic periodical. Apparently ended with No. 12, 17th January, 1874.

**The Makomako.**

4to. Published monthly—first Saturday of every month. 1st number in December, 1875. Pp. 8. Printed and published by the proprietor, William Henry Smith, of St. Asaph Street, at the office of the Press Company (Limited), Christchurch. No. 12, 4th November, 1876.

A comic paper, with cartoon and local and general political references.

**The | New Zealand | Punch.** | Price: Sixpence. Printed by Robert Burrett, Lambton Quay, Wellington, and published by the proprietor, Joseph Horatio Wallis, of Crawford Lane, Ingestre Street, Wellington, N.Z.

4to. Pp. 16. Cartoon and illustration. Vol. i, No. 1, 6th September, 1879.

**Here We are Again.** | **The Canterbury Punch.** | Printed by J. T. Smith, & Co., for the Proprietor, M. Mosley, and published by him at his office, 203, Hereford St., Christchurch.

4to. Pp. 12. Cartoon. 2nd July, 1887.

**New Zealand | Punch.** | N.Z. Punch Office, Manse St., Dunedin. | And sold by all booksellers. | Caxton Printing Company, Manse Street, near Princes Street, Dunedin. Published weekly. Price 3d.

4to. Pp. 12. No. 1, 7th April, 1888.

By far the best illustrated and edited *Punch* brought out in New Zealand.

**Rochfort, S.** **The | Constitutional | Law of England | in its relation to | Colonial Settlements,** | by | Singleton Rochfort, Esquire, | Barrister-at-law. | Auckland : | Philip Kunst, Southern Cross Office. | 1860.

8vo. Pp. iii, 103. With a "preface by the editor" [James Busby].

An able treatise on the rise and growth of the English Constitution and its extension to the colonies. Outcome of the case *Busby v. White*, where the former contends for his disallowed land claims at Whangarei, the history of which is set forth.

**Tasman, Abel Jansz.** *Journal van de Reis, &c., door Jacob Swart.*

(*Vide* "Heeres, J. E.," 1643.)

**[Torlesse, C. O.]** *The New Zealand War.*

8vo. Pp. 20. Christchurch: Printed at the Union Printing-office, Gloucester Street. Reprinted from the *Lyttelton Times* of May and June, 1860; signed "Suaviter-Fortiter."

[Torlesse, C. O.]—*continued*.

The opposing interests of Home Government, missionaries, and the New Zealand Company have culminated in the present disorder. Drastic measures taken with the natives is the solution; the avoidance of trade and intercourse with them until they agree to a new treaty, to the sale of their lands, and to become loyal fellow-subjects, and then they shall be treated as ourselves.

The writer was a nephew of E. G. Wakefield.

## 1861.

**Aborigines' Friend** and the Colonial Intelligencer. London: Printed and published for the Aborigines' Protection Society; and sold by W. Tweedie, 337 Strand.

No. xiii, January to December, 1861, pp. 173–204, notices at length Sir W. Martin's pamphlet, the blue-book, events of past year, Sir G. C. Lewis's despatch, letters from Archdeacons Hadfield and Kissling, &c., on the Maori-war question.

\* **Aylmer, I. E.** Difficulty in New Zealand. *Once a Week*, v, 348.

**Baker W. B.** On Maori Popular Poetry.

A paper by William Bailey Baker, in *Trans. Ethnol. Soc.*, Vol. i, n.s., art. iii, pp. 44–59.

Gives many examples, treating them from a critical and literary standpoint. An important contribution.

**Barr, J.** Poems and Songs, | Descriptive and Satirical. | By | John Barr, | Otago, New Zealand. | Edinburgh: | John Greig & Son, Old Physic Gardens. | MDCCCLXI.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. x (*n.p.*), 254.

Many have local reference, and are chiefly in the Scottish dialect.

Many of the writer's poems remain uncollected in the *Otago Witness*, and a further small collection appeared in 1874, *q.v.*

The author arrived at Dunedin in 1852, farmed a little, and died in 1889, æt. 80.

**Bowen, C. C.** Poems | by | Charles C. Bowen | Christchurch, New Zealand. | Published at the Union Office, Gloucester Street. | MDCCCLXI.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 190.

Of considerable aspiration; by one of Canterbury's first pilgrims, and a well-known colonist. Two or three relate to New Zealand.

**Brodie, W.** New Zealand | and | the Constitution Act. | Reasons against the re-appointment of | Governor Sir George Gray, K.T. | By | Walter Brodie, F.R.G.S., J.P., | Late M.H.R. of New Zealand; and late Member | of the Auckland Provincial Council. | [London ?]



**Brodie, W.—continued.**

8vo. Pp. 32. A slip is pasted on the title-page with a resolution passed at the New Zealand Colonists' Rooms, 3 Adelaide Place, regretting Governor Browne's recall.

A fierce attack upon Sir George Grey, for misdeeds and bad policy. Much old history. The author says the name of "Grey" should be spelt with an "a."

[**Bunbury, Colonel Thomas.**] *Reminiscences* | of a | Veteran. | Being | Personal and Military Adventures | in | Portugal, Spain, France, Malta, New South Wales, | Norfolk Island, New Zealand, Andaman Islands, | and India. | In Three Volumes. | London : | Charles J. Skeet, Publisher, | 10, King William St. | 1861.

8vo. Vol. i : pp. viii, 318. Vol. ii : pp. vi, 330. Vol. iii : pp. vi, 334. 3 illustrations.

Colonel Bunbury was in charge of the troops in New Zealand from 1840 to 1844, and visited various parts in H.M.S. "Herald" whilst procuring signatures to the Treaty of Waitangi. His official correspondence is given, which is also in parliamentary papers, 311, 11th May, 1841, p. 100 *et seq.* Much incident of the earliest days connected with Governors Hobson, Fitzroy, Shortland, and various officials.

**Clarke, G.** Remarks | upon | a pamphlet by James Busby, Esq., | commenting upon a pamphlet entitled | *The Taranaki Question*, | by Sir William Martin, D.C.L., late Chief Justice | of New Zealand, | by | George Clarke, | late Chief Protector of Aborigines. | Auckland : | Printed by Philip Kunst, "Southern Cross" Office. | 1861.

8vo. Pp. 23. "For private circulation only."

The writer considers Mr. Busby "in error on every point in which he opposes Sir W. Martin." Mr. Busby had no thorough knowledge of the natives or their language. A vigorous reply.

**Crawford, Hon. J. C.** Council Paper. Province of Wellington. Geological and other Reports, by the Hon. J. Coutts Crawford.

Fol. Pp. 19, 59, 15.

Various expeditions in the Wellington Province from 1861 to 1864. Mr. R. Brough Smith has "Notes on the Specimens of Rocks collected in the Province of Wellington."

**Crawford, Hon. J. C.** Remarks | upon | Railways, | suggesting the | Opening of a Timber Trade | in the | Province of Wellington. | By | J. C. Crawford, M.L.C. | "Spectator" Office. | 1861.

8vo. Pp. 12.

Timidly suggests railroads.

**Deed of Settlement of the Bank of New Zealand**, dated 2nd July, 1861. Incorporated by Act of the General Assembly of New Zealand, passed 29th July, 1861. Auckland: Printed for the Bank of New Zealand, by W. C. Wilson, "New Zealander" office, Shortland Crescent. 1861.

8vo. Pp. x, iv, 68.

Contains 124 clauses, and the Act.

- \* **Eley, H.** Traditions of the Deluge among the Maoris. *Recreative Science*, ii, 195.

- \* Expeditionen in den Alpen-Regionen Neu-Seelands. *Petermann's Mitt.*, p. 77.

Extracts of | Letters from New Zealand | on | The War Question ; | with an article from | the New Zealand Spectator, | of November 3rd, 1860 ; | and a copy of | The Native Offenders' Bill. | Printed for Private Circulation only. | London : | Printed by F. J. Wilson, 21, Great Russell St., | Bloomsbury. | 1861.

Svo. Pp. 106.

Mostly from Lady Martin, Mrs. Selwyn, Archdeacon Hadfield, and others, throwing much inner light on the beginnings of the Taranaki war.

- Gilbert, Rev. T.** New Zealand | Settlers and Soldiers ; | or, | The War in Taranaki ; | being | Incidents in the Life of a Settler. | By | Rev. Thomas Gilbert, | formerly Pastor of the General Baptist Church, Ditchling, Sussex. | London : | A. W. Bennett, 5, Bishopsgate Without : | Houlston and Wright, 63, Paternoster Row. | 1861.

P. Svo. Pp. iv, 220. 6 illustrations.

Some of the early events of the Taranaki war, with additional newspaper information from the date of Mr. Gilbert's departure from New Zealand.

- \* Gold-diggings of New Zealand. *Colburn's Monthly Magazine*, cxxiv, 219.

- \* **Haast, J.** On the physical geography of New Zealand, principally in reference to the Southern Alps. *Proceedings Royal Society of Melbourne*, 1861.

- Haast, J.** Report | of a | Topographical and Geological | Exploration of the | Western Districts of the Nelson Province, | New Zealand. | Undertaken for the Provincial Government by | Julius Haast, Esq. | Published by Authority. | Nelson : Printed by C. and J. Elliott. | 1861.

Pp. viii, 150.

An eight months' exploration, in 1860, from Nelson to the Grey, Buller, &c., and back. The account of bird-life is especially interesting.

- Hadfield, Archdeacon.** A Sequel to | "One of England's little Wars" : | being an account of the | real origin of the war in New Zealand, | its present stage, | and the future prospects of the Colony. | By Octavius Hadfield, | Archdeacon of Kapiti, New Zealand. | Williams and Norgate, | &c. | London. 1861.

Svo. Pp. 16.

A letter, dated Otagi 26th February, 1861, addressed to the editor of *The Times*, but refused insertion.

A bitter reassertion of the writer's former charges. "The real object of the war was nothing else than the acquisition of 600 acres which the settlers were anxious to obtain" for the consolidation of the province.



**Hadfield, Archdeacon.** The New Zealand War. | The second year | of | one of England's little wars. | By | Octavius Hadfield, | Archdeacon of Kapiti, New Zealand, | Williams and Norgate, | 14, Henrietta St., Covent Garden, | &c. | 1861.

Svo. Pp. 90.

Replies to the "misstatements" in Professor Harold Browne's pamphlet. Reviews the position. Reprints many letters from the *New Zealand Spectator*, &c. Gives Renata's eloquent and important "Letter."

\* **Hartwig, Georg.** Die Inseln des grossen Oceans. London.

**Hawtrey, Rev. M. J. G.** Justice to New Zealand, | Honour to England. | By the Rev. Montague J. G. Hawtrey, M.A., | Rector of Rimpton, Somerset, and Prebendary of Wells. | "The more," &c. | London: | Rivingtons, Waterloo Place. | 1861.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 108.

Repeats much of his "Earnest Address," &c., *q.v.* Laws and social regulations should be so adjusted that native fellow-subjects would really, not nominally, become friends and allies, and enjoy privileges in common.

The writer was a co-worker with E. G. Wakefield in New Zealand colonisation, and wrote Appendix iii, "Suggestions for the Improvement of our System of Colonization," in Archbishop Whateley's "Thoughts on Secondary Punishment," 1832.

**Jacobs, A.** L'Océanie | Nouvelle | Les Chinois et les Européens | Migration des Peuples.—Contact des Races. | Caractères nouveaux. | De la Colonisation au XIX Siècle. | Par | Alfred Jacobs | Paris: | Michel Lévy Frères, Libraries-Editeurs | 2 Bis Rue Vivienne, 2 Bis. | 1861.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vii, 330.

A short account of the colonies, with speculations as to their future.

**Johnstone, Capt. J. C.** The Maories | and | the causes of the present anarchy | in | New Zealand, | by Captain J. C. Johnstone. | Auckland: | Printed at the office of the "Southern Cross," | Shortland St. | 1861.

Svo. Pp. 41. Dated The Haroto, Whaingaroa, September, 1861.

Castigates with flail-like force and impartiality from the Governor downwards, disclosing much unpublished matter.

[**Jones, Mrs. Stanley.**] Handbook | to the | Ferns of New Zealand, | chiefly compiled from | Dr. Hooker's "Flora Novæ-Zelandiæ," Sir Wm. | J. Hooker's "Species Filicum," &c. | Price Two shillings & sixpence. | Proceeds to be devoted | to the fund for defraying the expenses incurred in the | erection of St. Mary's Church, Parnell. | Auckland: | John Varty, Queen St. | MDCCCLXI.

8vo. Pp. 32.

A good description.

Mrs. Jones was wife of the Commissary-General.

**Levien, J. M.** The | Woods of New Zealand, | and their | Adaptability to Art Furniture. | By | Johann Martin Levien, | cabinet-maker, upholsterer, decorator, &c., | by Appointment to | H.M. the Queen and H.M. the King of Prussia. | London : | 10, Davies St., Grosvenor Square. | 1861.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 14, and 12 figures.

Descriptive. Puriri "superior in many respects to oak." Opinions of the Press. Figures of sideboards, and other articles of furniture.

\* Der Maorikrieg auf Neu-Seeland. *Ausland*, Nos. 3, 10.

**Martin, Sir W.** Remarks | on | "Notes published for the New Zealand Government," | January, 1861. | And on | Mr. Richmond's Memorandum | on the Taranaki Question, | December, 1860. | By | Sir W. Martin, D.C.L., | late Chief Justice of New Zealand. | Auckland : | Printed at the Melanesian Press. | 1861.

8vo. Pp. 48. Dated Taurarua, February, 1861.

A general reply. In deference to the Governor's wish, these "Remarks" had no publicity in the colony, but they were reprinted in London by W. H. Dalton in 1861, and distributed (pp. v, 52). Another reprint was issued by Dalton in 1861 without Richmond's "Memorandum" (pp. 32).

Mr. Richmond's "Memorandum in reply to a pamphlet by Sir W. Martin, D.C.L., on the Taranaki Question" appears in the Appendix to the Journals of the House of Representatives, 1861, E, No. 2, p. 27.

**Merivale, H.** Lectures | on | Colonization and Colonies | delivered before the University of Oxford | in | 1839, 1840, and 1841 | By Herman Merivale, A.M., | Professor of Political Economy. | New Edition. | London : | Longman, Green, &c. | 1861.

8vo. Pp. xix, 685.

Greatly modified, and rewritten in accordance with the changes of twenty years. Sets forth the views of the colonial reformers, who desire, instead of casting the colonies adrift from the parent country to strengthen the bonds between them and the Empire. Discusses the Wakefield theory at great length, giving it a very qualified approval. An interesting history of England's lukewarm attitude to her colonies.

**Mould, Colonel.** Sketch of Military Proceedings in New Zealand from the termination of the Waitara Campaign, March, 1861, with 9 large plans. Royal Engineers' Professional Papers.

\* New Zealand. *All the Year Round*, vi, 130 ; *Macmillan's Magazine*, iii, 328.

**New Zealand.** | Memorial | to His Grace the | Secretary of State for the Colonies | together with | a Memorandum | on | New Zealand Affairs. | London : | Church Missionary House, Salisbury Square. | 1861.

8vo. Pp. xi, 46. Memorial dated Church Missionary House, 4th January, 1861, and signed by the Earl of Chichester, president.



**New Zealand. Memorial to the Secretary of State, &c —continued.**

The memorial hopes the Government will again declare its recognition of tribal rights, adjudicate on the Waitara case, and explain that the proclamation of "fighting law" does not preclude peaceable adjustment. The memorandum and appendix amplify the foregoing, and give a history of the whole circumstances of the war, also of tribal tenure. The "Memorandum" is sometimes found separate from the "Memorial," with the parenthesis "(To accompany the Memorial to the Secretary of State for the Colonies)."

**New Zealand. | A Vindication | of | the character of the Church Missionaries | and | Native Christians. | London: | Church Missionary House, Salisbury Square. | 1861.**

Svo. Pp. 35. Dated 11th February, 1861. Three letters from Wi Kingi to Archdeacon Hadfield about the Waitara dispute, &c.

Valuable services of the missionaries acknowledged on all sides. Nearly all the missionaries are adverse to the war. Defends Archdeacon Hadfield. A tabular statement is given of the native state and progress in 1770, 1836, and 1859.

In some copies the "Memorial to His Grace the Secretary of State for the Colonies" (pp. xi) prefaces the "Memorandum on New Zealand Affairs," and also this "Vindication."

**The New Zealand War of 1860; An inquiry into its origin and justice, together with some remarks on the Land Question in relation to the Natives. Copied with additions from the "Colonial Intelligencer," the organ of the Aborigines' Protection Society. Published by W. Tweedie, 337 Strand. Price One Shilling.**

Svo. Pp. 52.

1. Colonization: the land question and the natives. 2. What the missionaries say of the New Zealand war: an inquiry into the origin of the war. Appendix has an extract from Bishop Selwyn's pastoral letter, also Archdeacon Hadfield's remarks on the Land League.

**New Zealand. | Further Remarks | on | New Zealand Affairs. | London: | Church Missionary House, Salisbury Square. | 1861.**

Svo. Pp. 30. Dated 23rd April, 1861.

Discusses the Treaty of Waitangi and tribal rights in connection with the disturbances at Taranaki. Renata's speech is reprinted.

**The Novara Expedition round the World. (Somewhat difficult of collation.)**

Reise | der | Oesterreichischen Fregatte Novara | um die Erde, | in den Jahren 1857, 1858, 1859, | unter den Befehlen des Commodore | B. von Wüllerstorff-Urbair. | — | Wien. | Aus der kaiserlich-königlichen Hof- und Staats-druckerei. | 1861. | In commission bei Karl Gerold's Sohn.

Svo. 3 vols: Vol. i—pp. xii, 368, 37, 3; Vol. ii—pp. viii, 454, 20, 8; Vol. iii—pp. viii, 436, 30. Numerous maps and plates.

The narrative of the expedition, written by Dr. Karl Scherzer. (*Vide* English translation, p. 214.)

**\*\* Anthropologischer Theil:—**

Erste Abtheilung: | Cranien der Novara-sammlung. | Beschreiben von | Dr. E. Zuckerkandl, | prosector. | 1875. Roy. 4to. Pp. xii, 120. 24 plates. Describes and illustrates Maori and Chatham Island skulls.

The Novara Expedition—*continued*.

Zweite Abtheilung: | Körpermessungen, | an individuen verschiedener menschenrassen vorgenommen | durch Dr. Karl Scherzer und Dr. Eduard Schwarz. | Bearbeitet | von | Dr. A. Weisbach. | K. K. Oberarzt. | Mit viii Tabellen. | 1867. Roy. 4to. Pp. 271.

Dritte Abtheilung: | Ethnographie | auf grund des von Dr. Karl v. Scherzer gesammelten Materials | bearbeitet | von | Dr. Friedrich Müller, | Professor der Orientalischen Linguistik an der Wiener Universität. | Mit x photographirten Tafeln und einer Karte. Roy. 4to. Pp. xxx, 225. Pp. 45-71 relate to the Maori.

**\*\* Linguistischer Theil :—**

Von Dr. Friedrich Müller, | Professor der Orientalischen Linguistik an der Wiener Universität. | 1868. Roy. 4to. Pp. viii, 358. Malayo-Polynesian section, pp. 267-357.

**\*\* Botanischer Theil :—**

Erster Band: | Sporenpflanzen. | Von A. Grunow, J. Krempelhuber, Dr. H. W. Reichardt, Prof. Dr. G. Mettenius, | Dr. J. Milde. | Redigirt | von Dr. Eduard Fenzl. | 1870. Roy. 4to. Pp. 261. 36 plates. The algæ, lichens, fungi, hepaticæ, musci, vascular cryptogams (ophioglosseæ and equisetaceæ). No further botanical volume was published.

**\*\* Geologischer Theil :—**

Erster Band: | Erste Abtheilung, Geologie von Neu-Seeland. | Zweite Abtheilung, Paläontologie von Neu-Seeland. 1864.

Erste Abtheilung:—Geologie von Neu-Seeland. | Beiträge zur geologie | der Provinzen Auckland und Nelson, | von | Dr. Ferdinand von Hochstetter, | &c. | Mit 6 geologischen karten in farbendruck, 1 kupferstich, 1 photographie, und 66 holzschnitten. Roy. 4to. Pp. xlvii, 274. Maps, plates, and woodcuts. (*Vide* the English translation of this, 1864.)

Zweite Abtheilung:—Paläontologie von Neu-Seeland. | Beiträge zur kenntniss | der | Fossilen Flora und Fauna | der | Provinzen Auckland und Nelson | von | Prof. Dr. F. Unger, Prof. Dr. Karl Zittel, Prof. E. Suess, Felix Karrer, Dr. Ferdinand | Stoliczka, Dr. Guido Stache, | Dr. Gustav Jaeger. | Redigirt | von | Dr. Ferdinand von Hochstetter, Dr. Moriz Hörnes und Franz Ritter von Hauer. | Mit 26 lithographirten Tafeln. | 1864. Roy. 4to. Pp. vii, 318.

Zweiter Band: | Erste Abtheilung, Geologische beobachtungen. | Zweite Abtheilung, Paläontologische mittheilungen. 1866.

Erste Abtheilung:—Geologische beobachtungen. Dr. F. von Hochstetter. Pp. vi, 161, mit 5 tafeln und 33 holzschnitten.

Zweite Abtheilung:—Paläontologische mittheilungen. Prof. Dr. A. E. Reuss und Dr. Conrad Schwager. Pp. 163-268, mit 7 tafeln. Roy. 4to.

**\*\* Medizinischer Theil :—**

I. Band: | von | Dr. Eduard Schwarz. | Mit 10 holzschnitten, 1 lithographirten und 1 kupfertafel und 3 beilagen. 1861. Roy. 4to. Pp. x, 299. Plate and chart. No further volume published on the subject.

**\*\* Nautisch-Physicalischer Theil :—**

Herausgegeben | von der | Hydrographischen anstalt der kaiserlich-königlichen marine. | Mit 25 beigegebenen lithographirten Curskärtchen | und einer beilage von sieben lithographirten Plänen. | 1862-65. Roy. 4to. Pp. xx, 499.

**\*\* Statistisch-Commercieller Theil | von | Dr. Karl von Scherzer :—**

Erster Band: | Mit dreizehn in den Text gedruckten Karten und einer lithographirten Erdkarte. | 1864. Roy. 4to. Vol. i: pp. viii, 386, 20. Vol. ii (1865): pp. vi, 540, 150. For general information and statistics of New Zealand, *vide* Vol. ii, 284-308.



**The Novara Expedition—continued.**

Zweiter Band: | Mit xxii in den text gedruckten und viii lithographirten Karten. 1865. Roy. 8vo. Pp. vi, 540, 150. For general information and statistics of New Zealand, *vide* Vol. ii, 284–308.

**\*\* Zoologischer Theil:—**

Erster Band: | (Wirbelthiere.) | 1. Säugathiere; von Johann Zelebor; mit 3 tafeln; pp. 42. 2. Vögel; von August v. Pelzeln; | mit 6 tafeln; pp. iv, 176. 3. Reptilien; von Dr. Franz Steindachner; mit 3 tafeln; pp. 98. 4. Amphibi- | bien; von Dr. Franz Steindachner; mit 5 tafeln; pp. 70. 5. Fische; von Dr. Rudolf Kner; | mit 16 tafeln; pp. 433. Roy. 4to. 1869.

**Zweiter Band:—**

I. Abtheilung:— | A. | 1. Coleoptera; von Dr. Ludwig Redtenbacher; mit 5 tafeln; pp. iv, 249. 2. Hymenoptera; | von Dr. Henri de Saussure; mit 4 tafeln, nebst einem Anhang von Dr. J. Sichel; pp. 156. | 3. Formicidæ; von Dr. Gustav L. Mayr; mit 4 tafeln; pp. 120. 4. Neuroptera; von | Friedrich Brauer; mit 2 tafeln; pp. 105. Roy. 4to. 1868.—B. | 1. Diptera; von Dr. J. R. Schiner; mit 4 tafeln; pp. vi, 388. | 2. Hemiptera; von Dr. Gustav L. Mayr; mit 5 tafeln; pp. 204. Roy. 4to. 1868.

II. Abtheilung:— | Lepidoptera | von | Dr. Cajetan Felder, Rudolf Felder | und | Alois F. Rogenhofer. | Atlas. | Mit tafeln 1–140. Roy. 4to. 1864–67. Pp. vi, 549.

III. Abtheilung:— | 1. Crustaceen; von Dr. Camil Heller; mit 25 tafeln; pp. 280. | 2. Anneliden; von Prof. Ed. Grube; mit 4 tafeln; pp. 46. | Mollusken; von Georg Ritter v. Franenfeld; mit 2 tafeln. 1868. Roy. 4to. Pp. 16, and maps.

The plates throughout this splendid work are of great beauty; some copies have coloured plates. The total number of volumes, inclusive of the atlas, is 21, and the original price, coloured, 752 reichsmarks; uncoloured, 628. Dr. Hochstetter's "Neu-Seeland" is a separate publication, and was published in 1863.

**Occasional Papers.** Printed for General Information, and especially in support of the rights and interests of the New Zealanders.

Five in number; three appeared in July, one in September, and one in December. Pp. 62. Printed at the Melanesian or Cathedral Press, St. John's College, Auckland, and issued by Bishop Selwyn, probably assisted by Mr. J. E. Gorst, who had recently arrived as the Bishop's lay helper. They consist of selections from important letters, speeches, and despatches, without any comments.

**Owen, Professor Richard.** On the remains of a plesiosaurian reptile (*Plesiosaurus australis*) from the oolitic formation in the Middle Island of New Zealand. Proceedings of the British Association, 1861, p. 122.

Collected from the septaria of the Waipara formation. (*Vide* Haast's "Geology of Canterbury and Westland," p. 293.)

**Paul, Rev. R. B.** New Zealand, | as it was and as it is. | By | Robert Bateman Paul, M.A., | Late Archdeacon of Nelson. | — | London: | Edward Stanford. | 1861.

P. 8vo. Pp. iii, 64. Coloured map of New Zealand.

A lecture previously delivered at Stamford to working-men, and here amplified.

**Reise** | der | Oesterreichischen Fregatte Novara | um die Erde, | in den Jahren 1857, 1858, 1859, | unter den Befehlen des Commodore | B. von Wüllerstorf-Urbair. | Wien. | Aus der kaiserlich-königlichen Hof- und Staats-druckerei. | 1861. | In Commission bei Karl Gerold's Sohn.

Large 8vo. 3 vols. Vol i: pp. x, 368, 37, and list of ship's company. Vol ii: pp. vi, 454, 20 (comparative vocabulary). Vol iii (1862): pp. vi, 436, and addresses to the officials of the frigate. Many maps and illustrations.

The editing of the history of the "Novara's" voyage round the world was intrusted to Dr. Scherzer, who used the comprehensive journals and reports of the commander, Von Wüllerstorf-Urbair. The English translation will be found under "Scherzer," 1861. The 3rd vol. contains the New Zealand portion of the voyage.

**Renata.** Renata's | Speech and Letter | to the | Superintendent of Hawke's Bay | on the | Taranaki War Question; | in the original Maori, | with an English translation. | Ko te Korero me te | Pukapuka | a Renata Tamakihikurangi, | no te pa whakairo; | ki a te kai-whakahaere tikanga o | nga Pakeha ki Ahuriri; | ko te reo Maori, me te reo Pakeha, | erua tahi. | 1860-61. | Printed at the "Spectator" office, Wellington, New Zealand. | 1861.

8vo. Curiously paged—S., 24; 1., 24 = pp. 48.

A magnificent and logical defence of the Maori position, and a severe indictment of the pakeha's conduct towards the natives. The Superintendent's letter (Thomas Fitzgerald), to which Renata thus forcibly replies, is also given. The "Letter" is reprinted in Hadfield's "Second Year," &c.

[**Richmond, C. W.**] [Revised Copy.] | Notes | on | Sir William Martin's pamphlet | entitled the | Taranaki Question. | [Published for the New Zealand Government.] | Auckland, January, 1861.

8vo. 64 leaves (*n.p.*), with one side of each printed, the other blank.

Issued by the Government to justify their policy, and written chiefly by Mr. (afterwards Mr. Justice) Richmond, the Native Minister. The first edition of "Notes" was described as "by the Governor," who certainly never wrote it, and it was withdrawn for this "revised copy." Sir W. Martin's pamphlet is dismembered, and the paragraphs subjected to hostile and sometimes sarcastic criticism.

Appears also in the Appendix of the House of Representatives, 1861, E.-2.

**Scherzer, Dr. K.** Narrative | of the | Circumnavigation of the Globe | by the Austrian Frigate | Novara, | (Commodore B. von Wüllerstorf-Urbair,) Undertaken by Order of the Imperial Government, | in the Years 1857, 1858, and 1859, | under the immediate auspices of his I. and R. Highness | the Archduke Ferdinand Maximilian, | Commander-in-Chief of the Austrian Navy. | By | Dr. Karl Scherzer, | Member of the Expedition, author of "Travels in Central America," &c. | London: Saunders, Otley, and Co., | &c. | 1861.

Imp. 8vo. 3 vols. Vol i: pp. 1, 485. Vol ii (1862): pp. ix, 627. Vol iii (1863): pp. vi, 544. Illustrations.

Translation from the original German edition (*g.v.*). The 3rd volume contains the New Zealand portion (pp. 93-193). The "Novara" remained only a fortnight at Auckland, of which there is but a sketchy description. Dr. Hochstetter was, however, allowed to remain behind for six months (*vide* his "New Zealand," 1867).



- \* **Schmarda**, L. Reise um die Erde, 1853-67. 3 Bände. Braunschweig, 1861.

New Zealand, Vol. ii, 180-228.

- Sclater**, Philip Lutley, and **Hochstetter**, Dr. F. von. Report on the present state of our knowledge of the species of Apteryx living in New Zealand. Rep. Brit. Assoc., September, and *Nat. Hist. Rev.*, October, pp. 4.

History from its discovery in 1813, and account of the four species—*australis*, *oweni*, *mantelli*, and *maxima*.

- [**Smith**, Lieut. Chas. H. (?)] Reminiscences of New Zealand. *Fraser's Magazine*, August, 1861.

Arrival and stay at Otago in the first emigrant-ship, "John Wickliffe," 1848; thence slowly onward to the North Island.

- [**Stoney**, Major B.] Taranaki: | a Tale of the War. | With a Description of the Province | previous to and during the war; | also | an Account | (chiefly taken from the Despatches) | of the Principal Contests with the Natives | during that eventful period. | Auckland: | Printed and published by W. C. Wilson. | 1861.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. 128.

A wearisome attempt to weave together the official despatches of the war, which are interesting, with a vapid love story.

- Thomson**, J. T. An Outline | of the | Principles and Details | connected with the Colonial Survey | of the | Province of Otago. | By J. T. Thomson, C.E. | Chief Surveyor. | Dunedin: | Printed at the office of the "Otago Witness." MDCCLXI.

Fol. Pp. xii.

Mr. John Turnbull Thomson came to Dunedin in 1856 from Singapore, where he had been for seventeen years. He introduced to New Zealand the new system of triangulation, which superseded the old one in vogue, and has since been practised.

- Turner**, G. Brand Book | for | Canterbury: | containing | a fac-simile of every sheep-brand registered in | the Province of Canterbury, with the name | of the owner or overseer, title of the | run, and situation of the Head | Station, &c. | By | G. Turner, | Registrar of Brands. | — | Christchurch: | Union Printing Office.

8vo. Pp. 30.

About 250 brands and names of sheepowners.

- White**, J. Lectures | on | Maori Customs | and | Superstitions, | delivered in the Mechanics' Institute, Auckland, | by John White, Esq. | Laid on the Table of the House of Representatives, August 21st, 1861, | and ordered to be printed.

Fol. Pp. 48. Printed in the Appendix to the Journals of the House of Representatives, E, No. 7, 1861.

**White, J.—continued.**

These are the lectures delivered in 1856 before the Young Men's Christian Association (*q.v.*), and are also reprinted in Gudgeon's "History and Doings of the Maoris," 1885 (*q.v.*). Lecture i: Part i—The Maori traditions of creation, historic canoes, marriage, baptism, tatu, &c.; Part ii—Priesthood, witchcraft, war, tapu, Te Reinga. Lecture ii: Parts i and ii—Land, mana, tribes, many songs and incantations. The four parts formed really four lectures.

## 1862.

**Abraham, Bishop C. J.** Sermon, | preached in St. Paul's Church, Wellington, | by the | Bishop of the Diocese, | Sunday, July 6, 1862, | after the wreck of the "White Swan." | Wellington: | McKenzie & Muir.

8vo. Pp. 11. Acts, xxviii, 23.

The "White Swan," with Government documents on board, was lost on the 28th June, between Napier and Wellington.

\* **Aylmer, Mrs. J. E.** Distant Homes; or, the Graham Family in New Zealand. By Mrs. J. E. Aylmer. 1862.

Illustrations.

Chapman's | Hand Book | to the | Farm and Garden. | To the New Arrival, Editor. | First Settling in the Bush, A. McEwin, Matakana. | Field, Garden, and Orchard, D. Hay, Hobson's Bay. | Farm Management, Joseph May, Mount St. John. | Garden Management, H. J. Hawkins, North Shore. | Price: Two Shillings & Six Pence. | Auckland: | Geo. T. Chapman, Bookseller & Stationer, | Queen St. |[Auckland.]

8vo. Pp. 88.

Chapman's | New Zealand | Monthly | Magazine | Literary, Scientific, and Miscellaneous | Vol. I. | New Zealand | Published by G. T. Chapman, Bookseller and Stationer | Queen Street | Auckland.

8vo. Pp. xvi, 240.

Five monthly numbers—August to December, 1862. Contains Heaphy's "Visit to the Greenstone Country," and his "Past Generation of the Maori"; the tuatara lizard; trees and woods of New Zealand; legend of a New Zealand monster.

The first attempt at a monthly magazine in New Zealand.

**Esquiros, Alphonse.** L'Angleterre et la vie anglaise, xviii. *Revue des Deux Mondes*, xlii, 783.

12mo. London: Chapman and Hall.

Pathetic description of a visit to an emigrant-ship for New Zealand in the West India Docks.

This, with other essays, was translated into English by Sir Lascelles Wrayall, Bart., in 1863.



**FitzGerald, J. E.** The | Native Policy | of | New Zealand. | A Speech delivered in the House of Representatives, | of New Zealand, | August 6, 1862, | by | James Edward FitzGerald. | Printed by McKenzie & Muir, Wellington, N.Z.

8vo. Pp. 36.

An eloquent appeal to thoroughly recognise the native race as fellow-subjects equally entitled to all our own privileges, and so to save it from decay and end the disasters that beset the country. Proposes to the House five resolutions.

**Flanagan, R.** The | History of New South Wales ; | with an Account of | Van Diemen's Land [Tasmania], | New Zealand, Port Phillip [Victoria], | Moreton Bay, | and other Australasian Settlements. | Comprising a Complete View of the | Progress and Prospects of Gold Mining in Australia. | The whole compiled from official and other authentic | and original sources. | By | Roderick Flanagan, | Member of the Australian Literary Institute, and of the Philosophical Society | of New South Wales. | — | London : | Sampson Low, &c. | 1862.

8vo. 2 vols. Vol. i: pp. xvi, 544. Vol. ii: pp. x, 576.

Chap. 1, Vol. ii, describes the quarrel between Governor Gipps and Mr. W. C. Wentworth respecting the latter's New Zealand claims; Chap. 3, Heke's war, and Sydney expression of sympathy with sufferers.

\* **Fyfe, J. H.** Census of New Zealand. *Once a Week*, viii, 13.

\* **Die Goldwäschereien auf Neu-Seeland.** *Ausland*, 1862, No. 4.

**Gray, G. R.** A List | of the | Birds of New Zealand | and | the Adjacent Islands. *The Ibis*, July, pp. 40.

173 in number, with references, notes, and native names, drawn up from the Zoology of H.M.S. "Erebus" and "Terror," with numerous additions.

**Grayling, W. I.** The | War in Taranaki, | during the years | 1860-61. | By | W. I. Grayling, | of the | Taranaki Volunteer Rifles. | New Plymouth : | G. W. Woon. "Herald" Office, Devon St. | 1862.

8vo. Pp. vi, 112. 2 illustrations—Omata and Bell Block Stockades. 3 maps—Omata and Waitara Districts and the Theatre of War.

Capital account to date. Appendix has names of all the killed and wounded, and of settlers whose homesteads were destroyed.

\* **Haast's Erforschung der Alpen Neu-Seelands.** *Petermann's Mitt.*, p. 36.

**Hochstetter, Dr. von.** Der Isthmus von Auckland in Neu-Seeland. *Petermann's Mitt.*, p. 81.

\* **Hochstetter, Dr. von.** Geographische Skizze von Neu-Seeland. *Petermann's Mitt.*, p. 367.

**Hochstetter, Dr. von.** Rotomahana oder der warme See in der Provinz Auckland auf der Nordinsel von Neu-Seeland. *Petermann's Mitt.*, p. 263.

**Hodder, E.** Memories | of | New Zealand Life. | By | Edwin Hodder. | London : | Longman, Green, &c. | 1862.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 232.

The writer came to Nelson in the "John Masterman," in the late "fifties." He gives "a glimpse of the social life and unsophisticated pleasures rather than practical matters"; also of old colonists. Six weeks at the Nelson diggings; a little exploring; visit to Wellington and Taranaki.

Mr. Hodder is also the author of "History of South Australia," and "Life of George Fife Angus."

2nd ed. in 1863: Jackson, Walford, and Hodder. A reprint, with trifling verbal alterations.

**Jacobs, Rev. H.** Zeal in Good Works, | &c. | A Sermon | preached at the Church of St. Michael and All Angels, | Christchurch, N.Z., | on the 21st Sunday after Trinity. | 1862. | By the Rev. H. Jacobs, M.A. | Sub-Warden of Christ's College, Canterbury, | &c. | Price One Shilling. | Christchurch : | "Press" Office.

8vo. Pp. 15. Gal., v, 18.

Proceeds devoted to the enlargement of St. Michael's.

[**Knight, Rev. William.**] The | Church Missionary | Atlas. | Maps of the various Missions | of the | Church Missionary Society, | with illustrative Letter-press, | and a Register of the Society's Agents. | Lift up your eyes, &c. | Third Edition. | London : | Published for the Society, | by | Seeley, Jackson, and Halliday, Fleet St. | 1862.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 55, 224, and index (3). 24 maps.

Short histories and chronological statistics of the various missions, table of Indian languages, and much other information. The Register gives a list, from 1799 to date, of all intimately connected with the mission—name, age, date of departure, station, previous occupation, length of service, and other remarks. New Zealand names are amongst the earliest—Hall, King, and Kendall. 1,000 names are given.

2nd ed. of Register in 1893, and 3rd in 1896 (*q.v.*).

**Lindsay, Dr. W. L.** On the Geology of the Gold-Fields of Otago, New Zealand (pp. 4, with Tables). Also, On the Geology of the Gold-Fields of Auckland, New Zealand (pp. 3). From the Proceedings of the Geological Section of the British Association at Cambridge, October, 1862.

Considers that gold is extensively distributed throughout Otago.

At a conversazione of the Royal Society of Edinburgh, on the 25th February, 1863, Dr. Lindsay exhibited illustrations of the geology and mineralogy of New Zealand, a list of which is printed in the Transactions.

**Lindsay, Dr. W. L.** The Place and Power | of | Natural History | in | Colonization ; | with special reference to Otago : | being portions of a lecture prepared for, and | at the request of, the | "Young Men's Christian Association" of Dunedin. | By | W. Lauder Lindsay, M.D., | F.R.S. Edin., F.L.S., & F.R.G.S., London, &c. | Dunedin : Printed for the Association by John Dick, "Colonist" Office, | Stafford St. | MDCCCLXII.



**Lindsay, Dr. W. L.—continued.**

8vo. Pp. 29, and advertisement of the Dunedin Young Men's Christian Association.

Reprinted, with considerable additions, in the *Edinburgh New Philosophical Journal* for April and July, 1863. Pp. 36.

Illustrates local natural history and geology. The best means of utilising these sciences are museums, gardens, university and science teaching.

Dr. Lindsay, an invalid visitor, was medical officer of the Perth Asylum.

**McIndoe, D.** Chapman's | New Zealand | Grape Vine Manual | or | Plain directions | for | planting and cultivating vineyards | and for | making wines. | Edited by David McIndoe, | head gardener to Thomas Russell, Esq., Glenside, and Pah Farm. | New Zealand : | Published by G. T. Chapman, Bookseller and Stationer, | Queen Street, Auckland. [1862 ?]

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 111.

[**Maning, Frederick Edward.**] History | of | the War | in the | North of New Zealand | against the Chief Heke. | In the year 1845. | Told by an old Chief of the Ngapuhi Tribe. | Faithfully translated by a "Pakeha Maori." | Auckland : | Published by George T. Chapman, | Bookseller and Stationer, | Queen Street. [1862.]

8vo. Pp. 52.

The first of this fascinating writer's contributions to New Zealand literature. He took part in this historic war, and describes it from a native point of view with great spirit and detail. Full notes.

2nd ed. in 1864. Pp. 113. Auckland : Creighton and Scales.

Reprinted in 1876, together with "Old New Zealand," with an introduction by the Earl of Pembroke. London : Richard Bentley and Son. Pp. 181-278.

Reprinted in 1900, together with "Old New Zealand," with introduction by the Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery. London : Macmillan and Co. (Limited). Pp. 237-362.

Reprinted in 1906, together with "Old New Zealand" and all Mr. Maning's other contributions, with introduction and additional notes by Dr. Hocken, F.L.S. Christchurch : Whitcombe and Tombs (Limited). Cr. 8vo. Pp. xx, 350. 2 portraits and 15 illustrations.

[**Marshman, John.**] Canterbury, | New Zealand, | in 1862. | Published with the approval of the | Provincial Government. | English Agent,—Henry Selfe Selfe, Esq. | Emigration Agent,—John Marshman. | London : | G. Street, "New Zealand Examiner" office, | 30, Cornhill, E.C. | Price Sixpence.

12mo. Pp. iv, 50, 2. Map of Canterbury.

Reprinted, with additions, in 1864. Pp. 63.

Description and tables. To promote emigration.

**Maunsell.** Die Fortschritte der Maori in der Civilisation. *Ausland*, No. 23.

**Mould, Colonel.** Paper iv. On the Engineer Operations carried on in New Zealand during the War in 1860-61. Extracted from Reports and Journals sent by Colonel Mould, C.B., Commanding Royal Engineers in New Zealand, to the Deputy Adjutant-General, Royal Engineers.

Pp. 95 to 110, with 4 illustrative plates.

New Zealand. *National Review*, Vol. xv, 519-52.

General.

\* New Zealand and its Gold Fields. *Leisure Hour*, xi, 422, 537.

The | New Zealand | Hymnal. | Compiled under authority of | the General  
Synod of the Branch of the United Church | of England and Ireland in New  
Zealand, | Session 1862.

P. 8vo. Pp. 167. 222 hymns and 14 doxologies. Printed by Ward and Reeves, Christchurch; also by William Collins, Sons, and Co., Glasgow (afterwards of London). Issued in various sizes and with different pagination, and in turn was supplanted by "Hymns Ancient and Modern."

A supplement of 85 hymns (233-308) appeared in 1869.

Outcome of a resolution of the General Synods of 1859 and 1862. Tate and Brady's "Metrical Version" was previously used throughout the churches, with two or three exceptions. In 1866 a "Tune Book" was prepared (*q.v.*).

Dr. Arthur Guyon Purchas was the chief editor; died 1906.

Note on the coexistence of man with the Dinornis in New Zealand. *Natural History Review*, vii, 343.

Otago: its Goldfields and Resources (containing information to the end of August, 1862): descriptive of the City of Dunedin, the goldfields, roads, system of government, statistics, climate, &c., forming a complete Guide, by the Special Goldfields Correspondent to the "Otago Times," author of "Rambles through the Gold-Fields," ex-member of the Victorian Mining Boards, &c., &c. Melbourne: W. H. Williams, printer and publisher, 23 Little Bourke St. East. 1862.

12mo. Pp. 36.

Full and favourable description.

\* Politische Eintheilung und Bevölkerung im Neu-Seeland im December, 1861. *Petermann's Mitt.*, 1862, p. 263.

[Richardson, Sir J. L. C.] Sketch | of | Otago, New Zealand, | as a Field  
of | British Emigration. | With illustrations. | Edinburgh: Bell and Brad-  
fute, | &c. &c. | 1862.

8vo. Pp. 80. 2 folded tinted woodcuts—1. Part of Dunedin; 2. North-east Valley, from View Street. Various tables.

Published by the Provincial Government, to promote emigration.

Ridgway, A. F. Voices from Auckland, New Zealand. Reliable information for intending Emigrants to that Province, &c. A new and enlarged edition, compiled by Alex. F. Ridgway and Son, General Agents to the Provincial Government of Auckland. London: Alex. F. Ridgway, 40 Leicester Sq. 1862. Price One Shilling.

8vo. Pp. xii, 147.

A previous issue is 1860. Pp. xii, 115. Price 6d.

Fully descriptive. Derived from all sources. Refers to the Nova-Scotian settlement at Waipu.



[Russell, John.] Some Account | of a | Singular Expedient employed by Providence | to throw Light upon | the Present Complications | of the | Government of New Zealand | — | Sydney: | Printed by F. White, William Street. | 1862.

12mo. Pp. 16.

The writer refers to a book, "Footsteps Unknown," published in 1862. The "first thoughts" he "published in N.Z. are those dated September, 1856." He wrote something else in 1859: see p. 8. "There is a battle between the writer and the Queen's Government in N.Z." (p. 3), and the three publications named are engagements in it.—*Collier*.

Stack, Major F. R. Views | of the | Province of Auckland, | New Zealand. | Dedicated, by Special Permission, | to | His Excellency Sir George Grey, K.C.B., | Governor of New Zealand; | and drawn from Nature by | Frederick R. Stack, Esq., Late Major of Brigade, Auckland. | Consisting of | 1. View of Auckland Harbour, New Zealand, taken during the Regatta of January 1862. (The Race of the | Maori War Canoes.) | 2. View of Auckland, from the Crater of Mount Eden. | 3. View of Auckland, from the Lake on the North Shore. | 4. View of the Frith of the Thames, Waitemata, Tamaki, and Gulf of Hauraki, from the Howick Ranges. | 5. View of the Wairoa Creek (Pheasant Shooting on the Estate of Alexander Kennedy, Esq., on the Road leading to | the Wairoa Valley). | 6. View from the Ranges overlooking the entrance to the Manukau Harbour, Auckland. | London: | Day and Son, Lithographers to the Queen, | Gate Street, Lincoln's Inn Fields.

Roy. fol. 4 pages of descriptive letterpress (double columns) and 6 coloured lithographs.

Swainson, W. New Zealand | and | the War. | By | William Swainson, Esq., | formerly Attorney-General for New Zealand. | Author of | "New Zealand and its Colonization," &c. | London: | Smith, Elder & Co. | MDCCCLXII.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vii, 199.

Treats of the Taranaki outbreak only, a history of which is given. Considers it impolitic and unjust.

Ward, Rev. R. Lectures | from New Zealand, | addressed to Young Men. | By | Robert Ward. | London: | Ward & Co., 27, Paternoster Row, &c. | 1862.

P. 8vo. Pp. vii, 140. Dated New Plymouth, 10th December, 1861.

Seven lectures on general subjects, with a short account of Taranaki and the war.

Wekey, S. New Zealand. | Otago as it is, | its gold-mines and natural resources; | Handbook | for | merchants, capitalists, and the general public, | and | a Guide to intending emigrants. | By | S. Wekey, | Author of "An Exposition of the Origin and Structure of the Language of the | Magyars," "The Culture of the Vine," &c. | Melbourne: | F. F. Bailliere, publisher, 85 Collins St. East, | &c.

8vo. Pp. xii, 82.

A good description of the early gold days.

**White, W.** Memorials | of | Sergeant William Marjouram, | Royal Artillery ;  
| including six years' service in New Zealand, | during the late Maori War. |  
Edited by | Sergeant William White, | Royal Artillery. | With a Preface  
| by the Author of "Memorials of Captain Hedley Vicars." | — | Second  
Edition. | London : | James Nisbet, &c. | MDCCCLXII.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xx, 382. Portrait.

Chiefly the diary of a pious soldier who fought in the Taranaki war,  
of which he details a few particulars, but chiefly notes his religious efforts  
amongst his comrades.

1st ed., 1861 ; 3rd ed., 1862.

**Williams, W. L.** First Lessons | in | the Maori Language, | with a short  
vocabulary. | By | W. L. Williams, B.A. | London : | Trübner & Co., 60,  
Paternoster Row. | 1862.

Sq. 8vo. Pp. ii (*n.p.*), 73.

Very clear and concise.

A revised ed., 1872. Sm. 8vo. Pp. 96. Upton and Co., Auckland.

A 5th revised ed., 1904. Upton and Co., Auckland, and Williams and  
Norgate, London. Sm. 8vo. Pp. 157, xii.

Mr. Williams was afterwards the second Bishop of Waiapu, succeeding  
his father, the author of the "Dictionary of the New Zealand Language."

## 1863.

**Alexander, Colonel Sir J. E.** Incidents | of | the Maori War. | New Zealand.  
| In 1860-61. | By Colonel Sir James E. Alexander, | Knt. K.C.L.S., F.R.G.S.,  
and R.A.S. | Author of "A Campaign in Cafferland," | &c. | London : |  
Richard Bentley. | 1863.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vi, 425. View of New Plymouth and sketch of the Waitara.

Almost confined to the military operations at Taranaki before the war  
extended to the Waikato. Speaks warmly of the Maoris. ¶

\* Among the Maoris. *All the Year Round*, x, 309.

**Butler, S.** A First Year | in | Canterbury Settlement. | By | Samuel Butler.  
| London : | Longman, &c. | 1863.

8vo. Pp. x, 162. Map of New Zealand.

A charming description of settling on the land, by the well-known author  
of the "Fair Haven," &c.

**Carey, Lieut.-Colonel.** Narrative | of | the Late War | in | New Zealand. |  
By Lieutenant-Colonel Carey, C.B. | Deputy-Adjutant-General. | London :  
| Richard Bentley. | 1863.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. v, 199. View of the banks of the Waitara.

Military operations under General Pratt in the Taranaki war, which  
the writer believes is "now ended." Impolicy of the colonists. Praises  
Taranaki Mounted Volunteers, under Capt. De Vœux.

General Pratt came from Melbourne, relieving Colonel Gold, and was  
in turn relieved by General Cameron.



**Codrington, Rev. R. H.** Lecture delivered at Nelson, Sep. 25, 1863. By the Rev. R. H. Codrington, M.A., Fellow of Waltham College, Oxford.

8vo. Pp. 19, 2, xii.

Account of Melanesia and its mission, as connected with New Zealand report and accounts.

\* Die deutschen Ansiedler in Nelson und ihre Schicksale. *Globus*, iv, 93.

\* Gebirge u. Vulkane auf Neu-Seeland. *Globus*, iv, 59.

**Godley, J. R.** A | Selection | from the | Writings and Speeches | of | John Robert Godley. | Collected and Edited by | James Edward FitzGerald, | &c. | New Zealand : | Press Office, Christchurch. | 1863.

8vo. Pp. vii, 330. Portrait.

Contains official communications, speeches, &c., regarding land-purchase, ecclesiastical, pasturage, constitutional, and other matters. Important history.

J. R. Godley, co-founder with E. G. Wakefield of the Canterbury Settlement, was Resident Agent there from 1850 to 1852, and left New Zealand in December, 1852. He was born at Killigar, Ireland, in 1814, and died in London in 1861, æt. 47.

\* **Haast, J.** Forschungen in den Alpen Neu-Seelands. *Petermann's Mitt.*, p. 214.

[**Heaphy, Charles.**] New Zealand. Province of Auckland Government Loan, £500,000. Sketch of the present position of the Province of Auckland, statistically and financially. London: William Brown and Co., printers, 40 & 41 Old Broad St. 1863.

8vo. Pp. 52. Map.

Explanation, text of loan debate, and numerous tables.

Mr. Heaphy was Waste Lands Commissioner at the time.

**Hector, Dr. J.** Geological Expedition to the West Coast of Otago, New Zealand. *Otago Provincial Government Gazette*, 5th November, 1863; also in *Journ. Roy. Geo. Soc.*, Vol. xxxiv.

Sketch-map and meteorological tables.

The expedition extended from May to September, in the schooner "Matilda Hayes" and on foot. Only the first part of the exploration was published, the second part remaining in the office of the Chief Surveyor (Mr. J. T. Thomson).

**Heywood, B. A.** A | Vacation Tour | at the | Antipodes, | through Victoria, Tasmania, New South Wales, | Queensland, and New Zealand, | in 1861-1862. | By | B. A. Heywood, M.A., | Trinity College Cambridge. | London : | Longmans, &c. | 1863.

8vo. Pp. viii, 251. Maps and a few illustrations.

A scamper through both islands; of little interest. Tables of statistics for 1861, and a reduction of part of Jean Rotz's ancient maps.

**Hochstetter, Dr. F. von.** Neu-Seeland | von | Dr. Ferdinand von Hochstetter.  
| Mit 2 Karten, 6 Farbenstahlstichen, 9 grossen Holzschnitten und 89 in den  
Text gedruckten | Holzschnitten. | Stuttgart. | Cotta'scher Verlag. | 1863.

4to. Pp. xx, 555.

In this, the original edition, are many chapters which are omitted in the English translation of 1867, those on colonisation, politics, the Maori war, &c., not being considered necessary for the English reader. Some of the illustrations are also omitted, and are replaced by others.

\* **Hochstetter, Dr. F. von.** Die Provinz Nelson auf der Südinsel von Neu-Seeland. *Petermann's Mitt.*, p. 13.

How to manage | the Honey Bee | in | New Zealand. | Compiled by an old Bee-keeper. | Revised by | H. J. Hawkins, Belvidere Fruit Nursery | and | David Hay, Montpellier Nursery | Auckland | Geo. T. Chapman, Bookseller and Publisher | Queen Street | [1863 ?]

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 9 to 67.

\* **Ironside, Rev. Samuel.** New Zealand and its Aborigines. Sydney. 1863.

\* Latest from New Zealand, 1863. *London Quarterly Review*, xxi, 437.

\* Life in New Zealand. *Eclectic Review*, cxix, 205.

**Lindsay, Dr. W. L.** Illustrations of the Geology and Mineralogy of Otago, New Zealand. Conversation of the Royal Society of Edinburgh, 25th February, 1863.

8vo. Pp. 4.

Specimens, with notes—auriferous rocks, lignites, fossiliferous limestones and clays, moa-bone, and kauri-gum deposits; kitchen-middens of Denmark and of New Zealand compared, &c.

**Maning, Frederick Edward.** Old New Zealand; | A Tale of the Good Old Times. | By | A Pakeha Maori. | "Of Anthropophagi," &c. | Auckland: | Robert J. Creighton and Alfred Scales, Queen Street. | 1863.

8vo. Pp. xiv, 239. Glossary.

A second edition was published simultaneously in London, with the different title—"Old New Zealand: | being Incidents of | Native Customs and Character in the | Old Times. | By | A Pakeha Maori. | London: | Smith, Elder, and Co., 65, Cornhill. | MDCCCLXIII." 8vo. Pp. viii, 216.

Reprinted in 1876, with introduction by the Earl of Pembroke. London: Richard Bentley and Son.

Reprinted in 1900, with Lord Pembroke's introduction. London: Macmillan and Co. (Limited).

These editions contain also "Heke's War in the North of New Zealand."

Reprinted in 1906, together with all other of Mr. Maning's publications (*q.v.*), with an introduction and additional notes by Dr. Hocken. 2 portraits and 15 illustrations. Christchurch, N.Z.: Whitcombe and Tombs (Limited). Sm. 8vo. Pp. xx, 350.



**Maning, Frederick Edward**—*continued.*

Translated into Danish by Bishop Monrad, and thence into German by Dr. A. W. Peter. The translations are very feeble.

The author came to the Hokianga from Hobart Town in 1833, and thoroughly identified himself with the Maoris, whose customs, mode of thought, and life are here drawn with great power and spirit. He was appointed Judge of the Native Land Court in 1865, and two judgments of his containing much Maori history were printed in "Important Judgments" (*q.v.*). He died in London in 1883, æt. 71.

**Moser, T.** Mahoe Leaves ; | being a | selection of Sketches | of | New Zealand | and its Inhabitants, | and other matters concerning them. | By | Thomas Moser, | &c. | Wellington, N.Z. : | William Lyon, Lambton Quay. | 1863.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. iv, 100. Appeared first in *Wellington Independent*, October and November, 1862, and January, 1863.

Describes most humorously some aspects of native life, native ministers, magistrates, policemen, and other outcomes of civilisation, and "missionary influence."

The author was a Cambridge man, private secretary to Governor Eyre, and a member of the Colonial Force. He left for New South Wales in 1863, and was there a contributor to various papers. He died in 1900, æt. 69.

2nd ed., 1888. Wanganui : H. I. Jones and Son. Pp. (vii), 132.

**New Zealand**—past, present, and future. *Temple Bar*, xi, 397.

**Notes from a Journal in New Zealand, 1835.** Printed at the American Mission Press, Madras. 1863.

Pp. 111.

Graphic and uncomplimentary description of the Maoris.

**Ollivier, C. M.** Tables showing the increase of a Flock of one thousand Ewes, from one to five years, at various rates per cent. per annum, together with the Value of the Fleece. Compiled by the late Claude Morton Ollivier. Christchurch : Union Printing Office. MDCCCLXIII.

8vo. Pp. 14. 11 tables.

"To meet the repeated application of persons having sheep on terms."

\* **Pickering, C.** The Races of Man ; | and | Their Geographical Distribution. | By Charles Pickering, M.D., | Member of the United States Exploring Expedition. | New edition. | To which is prefixed, | An Analytical Synopsis of the Natural | History of Man. | By John Charles Hall, M.D., Fellow of the Royal College of Physicians of Edinburgh : Author of "Facts connected with the Animal Kingdom and Unity of Our Species." | London : | H. G. Bohn, York Street, Covent Garden. | 1863.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. xli, 445. Ethnological map and illustrations ; coloured. New Zealand, pp. 74-9.

Pickering was six weeks in New Zealand with the United States Exploring Expedition. General notes ; Maoris treated as belonging to the Malay race. "*Phormium tenax*, the New Zealand flax, according to Clot-Bey and Figari, has been recently introduced into Egypt from the Montpellier Garden" (p. 408).

A reprint of the 7th vol. of the United States Exploring Expedition.

**Pompallier, Bishop.** A few Letters | written by the | Rev. John Baptist Francis Pompallier, | Catholic Bishop of Auckland, | to the | New-Zealanders, | in the time of native disturbances, | in order to convey to them some | Counsels taken from the luminous Wisdom and | Charity of the Mother Church. | Auckland : | Printed by Philip Kunst, Durham St. | July, 1863.

8vo. Pp. 18. Six letters : two to Hone Heke, in 1845 and 1848 ; to other natives in 1856, 1861, and 1863.

Uproot the tree of war ; endeavour to understand the justice of the white people ; and live soberly and well.

**Proceedings** | of the | First General Assembly | of the | Presbyterian Church | of New Zealand, | held at Auckland | on the 25th of November, 1862. | Auckland : | Robert J. Creighton & Alfred Scales, Queen Street. | MDCCCLXIII.

8vo. Pp. 29.

The Rev. John Macky, of Otahuhu, was the first Moderator. The Assembly has met and issued its Proceedings biennially since this date, with the exception of 1868 and 1870, when there was no publication, and of 1869, 1871, and 1878, when there was no meeting.

**Province of Canterbury,** | New Zealand. | List of Sections | purchased to April 30, 1863. | London : | Edward Stanford, 6, Charing Cross, S.W. | 1863.

8vo. Pp. 115.

Lists of applicants, locality, acreage, and number of sections (5,534), in column form. (*Vide* "List," &c., 1856.)

**The | Rifleman's | Handbook :** | or | Every Man | his own Instructor. | By a Practical Shot. | Auckland : | R. J. Creighton and Scales. | 1863.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 24.

Inscribed to the Auckland Rifle Volunteers, &c.

\* **Silver, S. W.** Guide to Australasia, and Itinerary in and to the Colonies. London : Silver. 1863.

Pp. 156.

New Zealand, pp. 126-53.—*Davis.*

**Smith, Goldwin.** The Empire. | A Series of Letters | published in | "The Daily News," 1862, 1863. | By Goldwin Smith. | Oxford and London : John Henry and James Parker. | 1863.

12mo. Pp. xxiv, 306.

The writer has steadily advocated the separation of the colonies from Great Britain.

**Therry, R.** Reminiscences of Thirty Years' Residence | in | New South Wales | and Victoria. | With a Supplementary Chapter on Transportation | and the Ticket-of-leave System. | By R. Therry, Esq., | late one of the Judges of the Supreme Court of New South Wales. | — | London : | Sampson Low, &c. | 1863.



**Therry, J.**—*continued.*

8vo. Pp. xiv, 514.

An able and instructive relation of the times between 1829 and 1859. Chap. xvii deals with the affairs of New Zealand whilst it was an appanage of New South Wales, especially as regards the purchase of lands from the native chiefs by Messrs. Busby and Wentworth. This was denounced by Governor Gibbs in a speech so severe as to destroy his friendship with the latter.

2nd ed. the same year, with corrections and a pocket map with tracings of Australian discoveries by recent explorers. Pp. xiv, 522.

The | Waikato and Ngaruawahia, | the proposed | New Capital | of New Zealand; | with | a railway from Auckland to the proposed New Capital, and thence | to Wellington, with branches to Hawke's Bay and Taranaki; | to be called | the Great Trunk Railway of New Zealand, | by | a Settler. | Auckland: | Wilson and Burn. | Price one shilling. | 1863.

8vo. Pp. 25.

Recommends the removal of the capital to Ngaruawahia, as being so central for war purposes and for the diverging of a railway system.

**Wakefield, E. J.** What will they do | in the | General Assembly? | A pamphlet | by | Edward Jerningham Wakefield. | Price sixpence. | Auckland: | Creighton & Scales, publishers, | O'Connell Street. | 1863.

8vo. Pp. 37. Dated Coldstream, near Christchurch, 8th October, 1863.

Shows that selfish interests add seriously to the native difficulty. Discusses the motives and capacities of prominent men, who should be watched in Parliament. Is opposed to the idea of separation of the two islands.

**Ward, C.** Letter | to the | Right Honorable | the | Lord Lyttelton, | on the | Relations of Great Britain | with | the Colonists and Aborigines | of | New Zealand. | By | Crosbie Ward, | a member of the Government and of the House of | Representatives of the Colony. | London: | Edward Stanford, 6, Charing Cross. | 1863.

8vo. Pp. 82. Dated London, April, 1863. The appendix has an Address to the Queen, dated August, 1862, from the House of Representatives.

Contents that the outcry against the New Zealand colonists is unjust and insulting. They were always excluded by the Imperial Government from the management of native affairs; hence they are not responsible for the war and kindred troubles, which really arose from this error. The Imperial Government is therefore bound to assist.

The writer was a Canterbury settler, and an able writer and politician; he died in 1867.

**Warren, Rev. J.** The Christian Mission | to the | Aborigines of New Zealand, | its connection with | the colonization of the country, and the | results which have followed. | A lecture: | by the | Rev. John Warren, | twenty-four years a Missionary in New Zealand. | . . . Auckland: | Creighton & Scales. | MDCCLXIII.

8vo. Pp. 37.

Much old history and anecdote. The writer was present at the signing of the Treaty of Waitangi, and denies the existence of any tribal tenure. A patriotic and militant address.

The Rev. Mr. Warren was a Wesleyan missionary, and died in 1883.

**Williams, Archdeacon Henry.** The Fall of Kororareka | in | 1845.

Svo. Pp. 7.

A letter for the *New Zealander*, written in 1847, but suppressed at Bishop Selwyn's request, and now published, "as the war with Taranaki and Waikato has revived certain idle statements relative to the war in the Bay of Islands in 1845." Sets forth the faithful warnings and assistance the writer rendered at that time.

## 1864.

Address of the Aborigines' Protection Society to the native inhabitants of New Zealand. [In English and Maori.] London. 1864.

Svo. Pp. 11.

**Campbell, Lady.** Martin Tobin | a Novel | By Lady Campbell | In three volumes | London | John Maxwell and Company | 122, Fleet Street | MDCCCLXIV.

Sm. Svo. Pp. 303, 297, 310.

Full of stirring incident. The earliest days of New Zealand colonisation supply the scenes and actors.

[**Carleton, Hugh.**] New Zealand. *Westminster Review* for April, 1864, art. v.

Interesting criticisms of publications and events from 1842 to date.

Treats specially of the land question as the important piece of New Zealand history.

A | Compendium | of | Ordinances, Acts, and Orders | in Council, | affecting the Aboriginal Inhabitants of | New Zealand. | Printed for the use of Magistrates in Native | Districts, and others, by Authority of | the New Zealand Government. | Auckland : | "Herald" office. 1864.

12mo. Pp. ii, 208.

A conspectus of historical interest, from 1846.

\* Court Martial on Major Stack, at Auckland, which ended on the 25th April, 1861, after a trial lasting 130 days. Printed for private circulation.

Contains severe comments on Colonel Gold and other officers.

\* Die erste Eisenbahn auf Neu-Seeland. *Petermann's Mitt.*, p. 153.

\* First week in New Zealand. *Good Words*, v, 621.

\* From Auckland to Awamutu. *Fraser's Magazine*, lxx, 407, 606.



Geschichte der Entdeckung der Goldlager in Neu-Seeland. *Ausland*, 1864, No. 38.

A Glance at Dunedin. *Chambers's Journal*, xli, 344.

**Gorst, J. E.** The Maori King; or, the Story of our Quarrel with the Natives of New Zealand. By J. E. Gorst, M.A. Late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge, and recently Commissioner of the Waikato District, New Zealand. London and Cambridge: Macmillan and Co. 1864.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. x, 409. Portrait of Tamihana te Waharoa and map of Waikato.

The writer sustained the difficult position of Civil Commissioner of the Waikato for eighteen months from 1861. History of the rise and development of the Land League and King movement, and the increasing dislike to the colonists, which ended in war. Condemns the attitude of the Colonial Government, settlers, and the Press. History of the *Hokioi* and *Pihoihoi* newspapers.

**Grant, J. G. S.** The Saturday Review.

Fol. Pp. 4. Double columns. Issued at Dunedin.

The 2nd number had additional title, "Of Politics, Literature, Philosophy, Science, and Art." The 1st number was issued on the 20th February, 1864, and the 119th on the 3rd June, 1871; at first weekly, then irregularly.

A smartly written periodical, with articles on current events and politics, often so cynical and libellous as to land their writer in trouble, and more than once in the gutter. A diary of events from 1855 begins in No. 7, and there is throughout much early incident.

[**Green, George (?)**] G. Green's New Zealand Land Claims. Mills, Dick & Co., Printers, Stafford St., Dunedin.

8vo. Pp. 20. Neither date nor other title.

A reprint, with 20 additional pages, also without date or title, the added matter being of considerable interest.

Green was an old whaler, from Sydney, who bought land from Tuha-waiki, in 1838, at Centre Island and elsewhere, and had the not unusual difficulty of procuring recognition of his claims.

**Haast, J.** Notes on the Mountains and Glaciers of the Canterbury Province. Journ. Roy. Geog. Soc., Vol. xxxiv.

**Hochstetter, F. von.** Geological and Topographical Atlas of New Zealand. By Dr. Ferdinand von Hochstetter and Dr. A. Petermann. Six Maps of the Provinces of Auckland and Nelson. Auckland: Published by T. Delattre, Lower Queen St. 1864.

4to. 6 maps: 1. New Zealand Geographical and Geological Survey; 2. Geological Formation of Southern Auckland; 3. Isthmus of Auckland, with extinct volcanos; 4. Rotomahana and its hot springs; 5. Whaingaroa, Aotea, and Kawhia; 6. Province of Nelson.

The German edition is, "Geologisch-topographischer Atlas von Neu-Seeland. Sechs Karten, &c., mit kurzen Erläuterungen. Gotha. 1863."

**Hochstetter, F. von.** The | Geology of New Zealand: | in explanation of the | Geographical and Topographical | Atlas of New Zealand | by | Dr. F. von Hochstetter and Dr. A. Petermann. | From the scientific publications of the | Novara Expedition. | Translated by Dr. C. F. Fischer. | Also, | Lectures by Dr. F. Hochstetter | delivered in New Zealand. | Auckland: T. Delattre, Queen St. | 1864.

8vo. Pp. 113.

Sketch of the history and progress of the geography and chartography of New Zealand from Tasman to Haast, with a short list of maps and charts. The lecture on the geology of the Province of Auckland was delivered at Auckland on the 24th June, 1859, and includes reference to the coals of New Zealand, Bidwill's and Dyson's ascent of Tongariro, and a visit to White Island. It appears also in the *New Zealander* and *Southern Cross* of date, and the *New Zealand Gazette* of the 14th July, 1859. The Nelson lecture appears in the *Nelson Examiner* for October, and the *New Zealand Government Gazette* for the 6th December, 1859, and refers to the gold, copper, coal, and moa deposits of the province. Full annotations are given of the 6 maps, and a list of 200 heights in English feet.

**Hooker, Dr. J. D.** Handbook | of the | New Zealand Flora: | a Systematic Description | of the | Native Plants | of | New Zealand | and the Chatham, Kermadec's, Lord Auckland's, Campbell's, | and Macquarrie's Islands. | By | J. D. Hooker, M.D., F.R.S. L.S. & G.S., | and Honorary Member of the Philosophical Institute of Canterbury, New Zealand. | Published under the Authority of the Government of | New Zealand. | London: | Lovell Reeve & Co., &c. | 1864.

8vo. In 2 parts. Part i (1864): pp. 15 (preface), lxxviii (outlines of botany, glossary, and classification of orders and genera), 392—from *Ranunculaceæ* to *Lycopodiaceæ*. Part ii (1867): pp. 393–798—from *Musci* to *Algæ*; additions and corrections, naturalised plants, and native and vernacular names. The preface gives a history of botanical discovery. In 1867 the two parts appeared bound in 1 vol.

**Kemp, Henry Tacy.** Chapman's Handy Book for New Zealand. | New Maori | Grammar and Phrase Book; | or the First Step to Maori Conversation. | New Edition, | revised and enlarged, | by | H. T. Kemp, J.P., | Late Native Secretary and Interpreter, | Author of the translation into Maori of "Robinson Crusoe," "Pilgrim's Progress," &c. | Auckland: | Geo. T. Chapman.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vi, 64.

Has various dialogues and an excellent vocabulary.

The last of the Moas. *Chambers's Journal*, xli, 115.

Literary Foundlings: | Verse and Prose, | collected in | Canterbury, N.Z., | &c. Christchurch: | "Times" office, | MDCCCLXIV.

12mo. Pp. vi, 73.

Sold for the benefit of the Orphan Asylum. A *mélange* of original verse, short tales, and essays, by various Canterbury settlers, and compiled by the Rev. G. (afterwards Canon) Cotterill.



- \* **Maunoir**, —. *La Nouvelle-Zélande, colonie anglaise*. In *Bulletins de la Société de Géographie* (of Paris). [Date unknown, but not later than 1864.]

Referred to in Quatrefages ("Polynésiens," pp. 112-13), who describes the author as secretary of that society.

- Mueller**, *Dr. F.* The | Vegetation | of the | Chatham Islands, | sketched by | Ferdinand Mueller, Ph.D., M.D., F.R.S., F.L.S., F.R.G.S., | C.M.Z.S. | — | By Authority : | John Ferres, Government Printer, Melbourne. | MDCCCLXIV.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 86. 7 plates.

Preliminary remarks on the islands, and a full description of the flora. Dedicated to Mr. W. T. L. Travers, whose son collected upon the islands and forwarded his collections to Dr. Mueller.

- Muter**, *Mrs. D. D.* Travels and Adventures | of | an Officer's Wife | in | India, China, and New Zealand. | By | Mrs. Muter, | Wife of Lieut.-Colonel D. D. Muter, | Thirteenth (Prince Albert's) Light Infantry. | In two volumes. | London : | Hunt and Blackett, &c. | 1864.

Sm. 8vo. Vol. i : pp. xi, 324. Vol. ii : pp. vi, 314.

Verbose, uninteresting account of visit to Canterbury and Dunedin in 1862.

- \* *Die neuesten Explorationen in Neu-Seeland. Ausland*, 1864, No. 23.

*Die Neu-Seelandische Provinz Southland. Petermann's Mitt.*, p. 34.

The | New Zealand Government | and the | Maori War of 1863-64, | with especial reference to the | Confiscation of Native Lands, | and the Colonial Ministry's Defence | of their War Policy. | Published for the Aborigines' Protection Society | by William Tweedie, 335, Strand. | 1864. | Price One Shilling.

8vo. Pp. 38. Dated November, 1864. Appendix.

Publishes the address to Governor Grey from 70 eminent Englishmen, trusting that he may terminate the war by negotiation, and deprecating the confiscation of lands. Reply thereto, and memorandum from Mr. Fox, Colonial Secretary, justifying repressive measures in force. Regrets Mr. Fox's change of front, from being head of the former peace party, and deplores his want of fair statement. Reprints Mr. Cardwell's despatch.

New Zealand | Army List. | Colonial Forces. | Published by Authority. | [Corrected to 30th November, 1864.] | Printed under the authority of the New Zealand Government, | by Joseph L. Wilson, Government Printer.

12mo. Pp. 28.

Origin of the New Zealand War; and who are responsible for the payment of all expenses arising therefrom. By Veritas. Printed for private circulation. [London.]

8vo. Pp. 16.

The | Panama Contract | viewed in its | Relation to Colonial Interests ; | being  
a letter to | the Hon. Frederick Whittaker, | from a | colonist. | Price six-  
pence. | Published by W. Lyon, Wellington, New Zealand.

8vo. Pp. 22.

Owing to local jealousies, this has not been ratified, resulting in serious  
detriment to the public interests. History given of the contract.

**Partridge, Charles.** Calumny refuted, | the Colonists vindicated, | and the  
| right horse saddled : | or a | brief review | of | mis-government in New  
Zealand | the cause of the | Native Rebellion. | By C. Partridge. | A settler  
of over twenty-five years standing. | Auckland : | Creighton & Scales |  
Printers & publishers, | Queen St. | 1864.

8vo. Pp. 47.

Accuses, in unmeasured terms, a band of philo-Maori conspirators, with  
Governor Grey at the head, as the cause of the colony's misfortunes, inter-  
persing the whole with unpleasant reminiscences.

**Patteson, Bishop C. J.** The Melanesian Mission. Address delivered at  
Sydney.

8vo. Pp. 18. Neither date nor name.

History of, and connection with, Bishop Selwyn and the Diocese of  
New Zealand.

**Protest against the confiscation of Native lands in New Zealand.** The report  
of a debate in the Legislative Council of the Colony, together with the me-  
morial of the Aborigines' Protection Society and other documents. London,  
1864.

8vo. Pp. 20.

Includes the Confiscation Act.

**Quatrefages, A. de.** Les Polynésiens et leurs Migrations. Par A. de Quatre-  
fages, Membre de l'Institut (Académie des Sciences).

From the *Revue des Deux Mondes*, Feb. 1-15, 1864. Pp. 72.

The | Representation | of | New Zealand. | Reprinted from the "Press," |  
1864. | Christchurch : | "Press Office."

12mo. Pp. 45.

The basis on which representation should depend.

**Sadler, W. E.** Should New Zealand constitute | more than One Colony ? |  
A Separationist Essay | by | a Cosmopolitan. | The Otago First Prize Pam-  
phlet. | Auckland : | Published at the "New-Zealander" office, | Shortland  
Crescent. | 1864.

8vo. Pp. vii, 37. Dated 8th January, 1863.

Affirmative: a clumsy, trashy composition, which won the prize  
of £50.



The | Separation Movement. | A plain statement of facts regarding the | question of Separation, | addressed to the electors | of | Wanganui, Taranaki, and Rangitikei, | by | One of Themselves.

8vo. Pp. 23. Dated Rangitikei, 17th August, 1864.

Any dismemberment of the Province of Wellington would result in financial loss and regress.

**Sewell, H.** The New Zealand | Native Rebellion. | Letter to Lord Lyttelton | by | Henry Sewell, Esq., | late Attorney-General of New Zealand. | Auckland: | Printed for the author. | 1864.

8vo. Pp. 51. Dated 26th December, 1863.

A reprint, with trifling alterations, was issued at London and Cambridge by Macmillan and Co. Pp. 56.

Views the King movement as a worthy effort of the natives, who had lost faith and trust in the Government. Tact and foresight should have made the movement advantageous to both. Account of Mr. Gorst, the *Hokioi* and the *Pihiohioi*. Describes the transference or extension of the war from Taranaki to Waikato.

**Smythe, Mrs. S. M.** Ten Months | in | the Fiji Islands, | by | Mrs. Smythe. | With | an Introduction and Appendix | by | Colonel W. J. Smythe, Royal Artillery; late H.M. Commissioner to Fiji. | Illustrated by Chromolithographs and Woodcuts | from Sketches made on the Spot. | With Maps by Arrowsmith. | Oxford and London: | John Henry & James Parker. | 1864.

Large 8vo. Pp. xviii, 282.

Mrs. Smythe accompanied her husband, who had been commissioned to take the first steps in connection with the cession of Fiji to Great Britain. She describes her stay in Auckland, with references to Governor Browne, Bishop Selwyn, St. John's College, the beginning of the Taranaki war, and a long account of the founding of the Melanesian mission.

The | Southern Monthly | Magazine. | Vol. I. March, 1863. | Auckland: | Creighton and Scales, Queen Street. | MDCCCLXIV.

8vo. Pp. iv, 711, *errata*. Occasional illustrations.

The last number was in February, 1866. The collation is—Vol. i: March, 1863, to February, 1864, with New Zealand Army List inserted. Vol. ii: March, 1864, to August, 1864. Vol. iii: September, 1864, to February, 1865. Vol. iv: March, 1865, to August, 1865. Vol. v: September, 1865, to February, 1866.

The editors and chief writers were Dr. Giles and Mr. H. H. Lusk. The magazine was well conducted, and embraced all subjects interesting to the general reader—fiction, poetry, reviews, politics, native war, and European questions.

Like all New Zealand serials, it perished for want of support.

**Travers, W. T. L.** On the flora of Canterbury, Nelson, and Marlborough. *Natural History Review*, January.

Part of this is in his New Zealand Exhibition essay, 1865 (*q.v.*). Reference to the spread of introduced plants.

**Vogel, J.** Speech of Mr. Vogel upon Mr. Weld's Resolutions. Auckland  
"New Zealander" office, Shortland St. 1864.

Sm. 4to. Pp. 7. Double columns.

Opposes the resolutions to send away the troops.

**Watson, Dr. J. F.** New Zealand Exhibition, 1865. | A | classified List of  
Contributions | from | British India | and its Dependencies, | forwarded by  
order of the Secretary of State | for India, from the India Museum, London.  
| By J. Forbes Watson, A.M., M.D., &c., | Reporter of the Products of  
India. | London : | W. Trousce. | 1864.

8vo. Pp. 64.

1,041 exhibits, with collateral information.

**Westgarth, W.** The | Colony of Victoria : | its History, Commerce, and  
Gold Mining ; | its Social and Political Institutions ; | down to the end of  
1863. | With | Remarks, incidental and comparative, upon the other Aus-  
tralian Colonies. | By | William Westgarth, | Author of "Victoria and the  
Gold Mines," &c. | London : | Sampson Low, &c. | 1864.

8vo. Pp. xx, 503. Map.

Many side-references to New Zealand, its natives, war, debt, resources,  
suitability for salmon, &c.

**Whitcombe's** Reise durch die südlichen Alpen von Neu-Seeland und die  
. . . Umstände seines Todes. *Petermann's Mitt.*, p. 216.

## 1865.

**Alexander, Sir J. E.** Notes on the Maories | of | New Zealand, | with sugges-  
tions for their pacification and preservation | By Colonel Sir James E. Alex-  
ander, | K.C.L.S., F.R.G.S., & R.A.S. | London : | Printed and published  
for the Aborigines' | Protection Society ; | and sold by | W. Tweedie, 337  
Strand. | 1865.

8vo. Pp. 7.

Reprint of a paper read before the British Association. The author  
fought in the beginning of the war. Estimates the Maoris highly,  
and suggests that markets, trade, and teachers be established amongst  
them.

**B., P. C.** A chapter on Pai Marire, the new religion of the Maoris. *Fraser's  
Magazine*, October.

**B., P. C.** Pai Marire, the new religion of the Maoris. By an Army Chaplain.  
*Good Words*, 1st October.

\* Bevölkerungsstatistik Neu-Seelands. *Ausland*, 1865, No. 7.



**Burns, Rev. Dr.** A Brief Account | of the | Origin and History, | and also the | Income and Expenditure, | of the | Presbyterian Church of Otago : | as contained in | an Address | delivered by | the Rev. Dr. Burns, | at the congregational soiree of the First | Presbyterian Church, | on Feb. 16, 1865. | Mills, Dick & Co., printers, | Stafford St., Dunedin. | 1865.

8vo. Pp. 10.

Affectingly speaks of the old stone church, which, having served so many purposes, and being finally transformed into a wool-store, was accidentally burnt down in January, 1865.

Dr. Burns was the Aaron of the Otago Settlement ; he arrived at Dunedin in the " Philip Laing " on the 15th April, 1848, and died on the 24th January, 1871, æt. 75.

**Busby, J.** [Printed for Private Circulation] The Constitutional | Relations of British Colonies | to | the Mother Country. | (A Paper read at the Meeting of the National Association for the Promotion of Social | Science held at York on Sep. 23rd, 1864, and printed in their Transactions.) | By | James Busby, Esq. | London. | 1865.

8vo. Pp. 11.

Responsible Government for colonies is a mistake, and is quite opposed to constitutional principles. Responsibility should rest with the Governor alone, as of yore.

**Busby, J.** The | Rebellions of the Maories | traced to | their true origin. | In two Letters | to the | Right Honorable Edward Cardwell, | Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for the Colonies. | By James Busby, Esq. | Her Majesty's Resident at New Zealand from 1832 to 1840, and a settler there since that period. | " If there is one," &c. | London : | Printed by Strangeways & Walden, | Castle St., Leicester Square. | 1865.

8vo. Pp. vii, 52.

Under this misleading title the writer sets forth the history of a land-purchase made by him from the natives in 1839 at Whangarei, and the continuous injustice of the Government since in refusing to complete his title. Similar injustice caused the native outbreak.

\* **Carter, S. D.** Life in New Zealand. *Hours at Home*, New York, ii, 426.

**Churchill, Lord.** The | New Zealand Difficulty, | its | cause and remedy : | being | a Speech delivered by | Lord Alfred S. Churchill, M.P. | at the | annual meeting | of the | Aborigines' Protection Society, | held at Exeter Hall, | May 25th, 1865. | London : | Published for the Society, by William Tweedie.

8vo. Pp. 12.

Broken faith and injustice is the cause of the native rising. Governor Grey's sugar and flour and confiscation policy are useless. Encourage the natives to govern themselves with and through ourselves.

**Davis, Rev. R.** A Memoir | of the | Rev. Richard Davis, | for thirty-nine years a Missionary in New Zealand. | By the Rev. John Noble Coleman, M.A., | Late Incumbent of Ventnor. | London : | James Nisbet & Co. | 1865.

**Davis, Rev. R.—continued.**

8vo. Pp. xii, 457.

The Rev. R. Davis came to New Zealand in 1824, and died in 1863.

Account of the early mission, the natives, Hongi, colonisation, Treaty of Waitangi, and Heke's war. List of the writer's numerous descendants and other relatives.

**Essays written for the New Zealand Exhibition, Dunedin, 1865.**

When the Exhibition was contemplated the Commissioners invited gentlemen of scientific standing in the colony to contribute essays on various subjects relating to the colony, with the interesting results collated below. Of the ten essays submitted, five were printed shortly after the close of the Exhibition, and were distributed. Later, the entire number was reprinted and published in the 1st vol. of "Transactions of the New Zealand Institute," 1868.

1. Hector, Dr. J., M.D., F.R.S. On the | Geographical Botany of New Zealand. | Explanatory of a Series of Essays by | Sir David Monro, and Messrs. Travers and Buchanan. 8vo. Pp. 1-5, and plate.

2. Monro, Sir David, M.D. On the Leading Features | of the | Geographical Botany | of the | Provinces of Nelson and Marlborough, New Zealand. 8vo. Pp. 6-17.

3. Travers, W. T. L., Esq., F.L.S. Remarks on a Comparison | of the | General Features of the Flora of the Provinces of Nelson | and Marlborough with that of Canterbury. 8vo. Pp. 17-21

4. Buchanan, John. Sketch of | the Botany of Otago. 8vo. Pp. 22-53. Has a list of all the flowering plants.

5. Buller, Walter, Esq., F.L.S. On the | Ornithology | of | New Zealand. 8vo. Pp. 20.

6. Colenso, Wm., F.L.S. On the | Botany | of the | North Island of New Zealand. 8vo. Pp. 58.

7. Ludlam, Alfred, Esq. On the | Cultivation and Acclimatization | of | Trees and Plants. 8vo. Pp. 23.

8. Crawford, Hon. J. Coutts, F.G.S. On the | Geology of the North Island | of New Zealand. 8vo. Pp. 27.

9. Shortland, Dr. Edward. Short Sketch | of the | Maori Races. 8vo. Pp. 11.

10. Colenso, Wm., Esq., F.L.S. On the | Maori Races | of | New Zealand. 8vo. Pp. iv, 75.

**Fenton, Rev. J. A.** The Constitution and Working of the Church in New Zealand: being a Paper read before the Clerical Association of the Rural Deanery of Witney, Oxon. By the Rev. J. A. Fenton, M.A., Commissary of the Bishop of Christchurch; late Rural Dean of Otago and Southland, N.Z. London: Rivingtons, &c. 1865. Price Twopence.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 11.

Mr. Fenton came to Dunedin as its first Anglican clergyman, in January, 1852.

\* Ferdinand von Hochstetter über den Bau der Vulkane auf Neu-Seeland. *Ausland*, 1865, No. 3.

The | First Annual Report | of the | Otago Acclimatisation Society, | with | the Amended Rules and Objects | of the | Society, | and List of Officers and Members. | Dunedin: | Henry Wise | 1865.

8vo. Pp. 16. To the 31st December, 1864.

Founded March, 1864. Income, £507, of which £250 was voted by the Provincial Council.



**FitzGerald, J. E.** Letters on the Present | State of Maori Affairs. | He pukapuka whakaatu i nga | korero mo nga ritenga Maori o | tenei takiwa. | Christchurch : | Printed at the " Press " office, Cashel St. | 1865.

12mo. Pp. 47. In English and Maori.

The chief Aterea asks his friend FitzGerald the cause of the war. Mr. FitzGerald sensibly replies, pointing out the faults on both sides, making friendly suggestions, and promising to assist in bringing about a better understanding between both parties.

Flora of New Zealand. *Journal of Science* ii, 162.

**Fox, William.** The | Revolt in New Zealand. | A series of letters | addressed to the | Rev. George Townshend Fox, | by | William Fox, M.H.R., | late Colonial Secretary, New Zealand. | London : | Seeley, Jackson, & Halliday, | Fleet St. | Price Sixpence. | [1865.]

8vo. Pp. vi, 37.

Whilst the Taranaki war was the result of injustice to the natives, this, the Waikato war, is a rebellion, unprovoked, and threatening the safety of the colony ; hence our defence has been necessary, and undeserving of the bitter charges levelled against us.

The Rev. G. T. Fox was a Canon of Durham, and a brother of the writer.

**Gorst, J. E.** Conquests in New Zealand. *Macmillan's Magazine*, xii, 168. 1865.

[**Hope, Captain.**] Thirty years' policy in New Zealand. *Blackwood's Magazine*.

Free from native troubles, colonisation should have commenced in Canterbury and Otago.

**Howitt, W.** The | History of Discovery | in | Australia, Tasmania, | and | New Zealand, | from the earliest date to the present day. | By William Howitt, | author of "Two Years in Victoria," &c. &c. | With Maps of the Recent Explorations, from Official Sources. | In Two Volumes. | London : | Longman, Green, &c. | MDCCCLXV.

8vo. Vol. i : pp. xvi, 418. Vol. ii : pp. xviii, 461.

Full and faithful work. New Zealand surveys and explorations by D'Urville, Drury, Stokes, Bidwill, Symonds, Tuckett, Heaphy, Hamilton, Spencer, Duppa, Dobson, Rochfort, Hector, McKerrow, and many others.

**Hursthouse, C.** Letters | on | New Zealand Subjects | by | Charles Hursthouse. | 1. The New Zealand War. | 2. New Zealand's "Home Minister." | 3. "Maori Emigrants." | London :— | Edward Stanford, 6, Charing Cross, S.W. | Price Sixpence. | [1865.]

12mo. Pp. 4, 85.

Addressed to *The Times*, the Hon. Wm. Fox, and the Rt. Hon. Mr. Cardwell, recommending the Chatham Islands as possessing every requisite for those Maoris who, being dissatisfied with New Zealand, desire to emigrate.

**Hursthouse, C. F.** "New Zealand Wars." | A | Letter to the Times; | by | Charles Flinders Hursthouse, | &c. | London: | Edward Stanford, 6 & 7, Charing Cross, S.W.

12mo. Pp. 24.

England's policy is chiefly to blame for the war. If she will not assist in repressing it, let New Zealand separate and federate with Australia.

**Hutton, Captain F. W.** Notes on some of the Birds inhabiting the Southern Ocean. By Captain F. W. Hutton, 23rd Royal Welsh Fusileers, F.G.S. Read before the Natural History Society of Dublin, March 3, 1865.

8vo. Pp. 20.

The writer's first original scientific contribution. Appears in the *Ibis*, of July, 1864.

**Lindsay, Dr. W. L.** Contributions to the Flora of Otago. "Transactions of the Botanical Society of Edinburgh," viii, 250.

In "Contributions to New Zealand Botany," 1868, pp. 89-91 (*q.v.*), is given an almost complete list of Dr. Lindsay's contributions to the natural history of New Zealand, numbering 35 items, chiefly relating to botany and geology. The principal ones are specially referred to in the present bibliography.

**Lindsay, Dr. W. L.** On the Tertiary Coals of New Zealand. | By | W. Lauder Lindsay, M.D., F.L.S., &c., Honorary Fellow of the Philosophical Institute of Canterbury. Trans. Roy. Soc. Edin., xxiv, p. 167. With 2 tables.

Description, from personal inspection, of the brown-coal outcrops and mines in the valleys of the Taieri, Clutha, Waitaki, &c.

**Lindsay, Dr. W. L.** On the Toot Plant and Poison of New Zealand. By W. Lauder Lindsay, M.D., F.R.S. Edin., Honorary Fellow of the Philosophical Institute of Canterbury, New Zealand, &c. &c. *British and Foreign Medico-Chirurgical Review*, July, 1865.

Full account of the *Coriaria*, and other poisonous New Zealand plants, with numerous references and cases.

*Vide* also "Report, British Association," 1862, pp. 98-100; and Seemann's "Journal of Botany," vol i, p. 247.

**Lubbock, J.** Pre-historic Times, | as illustrated by | Ancient Remains | and the | Manners and Customs of Modern Savages. | By | John Lubbock, F.R.S., | Vice-President of the Linnæan Society; Fellow of the Geographical, Zoological, and other Societies; and President of the Ethnological Society. | — | Williams & Norgate, | 14, Henrietta Street, Covent Garden, London, | &c. | 1865.

8vo.

The account given of the Maoris is a compilation from various sources.

**Lusk, Hugh H.** Maori Mahommedanism. *Fortnightly Review*, ii, 731.

Account of Hauhauism.

Mr. Lusk was an accomplished writer, and contributed many articles and essays to New Zealand literature.



**Lyttelton, Lord.** *Ephemera* | By Lord Lyttelton | *Eheu! fugaces* . . .  
| London | John Murray, Albemarle Street | 1865.

Svo. Pp. x, 377.

Various speeches, articles, and addresses by the author as chairman of the Canterbury Association. One of the above is on "New Zealand and the Canterbury Colony."

**Manifesto** | of the | Southern | Separation League. | Dunedin, Otago : |  
March, 1865.

Svo. Pp. 8.

Formed for obtaining the legislative and financial separation of the two islands, and the erection of the southern one into an independent colony.

**Maori Sketches.** *Cornhill Magazine*, xii, 498 ; October.

Founded on Maning's "Old New Zealand."

\* *Die Maoris und der Engländer auf Neuseeland.* *Globus*, ix, 1.

**Meditations** | and | Prayers | in honour of | Saint Joseph : | whose festival |  
the Church celebrates on 19th March. | (Translated from the French by  
the Very Rev. J. J. P. O'Reily, V.G.) | Wellington : | Printed at the office  
of the "New Zealand Spectator." | 1865.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 174.

"We approve of the publication of the 'Devotions to Saint Joseph,' and recommend them to the use of the Faithful.—† PHILIP JOSEPH, Bishop of Wellington.—Wellington, December, 8, 1865."

**The | Middle Island | New Zealand, | or | A Short Account of the Present State**  
| of the | Different Settlements. | By an Old Colonist. | Price Sixpence. |  
London : | T. W. Nicholson, 3 & 4 Bell Yard, Gracechurch Street. | 1865.

Svo. Pp. 17.

**The | Murder | of the | Rev. C. S. Volkner, in | New Zealand. | London : |**  
Church Missionary House, Salisbury Square. | MDCCLXV.

Svo. Pp. 32. Dated 10th July, 1865.

Mr. Volkner was hanged and decapitated by the fanatic Hauhaus (*Paimarire*) at Opotiki on the 2nd March, 1865. The journals of Bishop Williams, Messrs. Levy, Rev. Grace, and others, are here published. The committee does not augur failure of missionary effort.

**Musgrave, Capt. T.** *Castaway on the Auckland Isles ; a Narrative of the Wreck of the Schooner "Grafton," from the Private Journal of Captain Thomas Musgrave ; with a Map, and some Account of the Aucklands.* Edited by John J. Shillinglaw, F.R.G.S. Melbourne. 1865.

Svo. Pp. vii, 112. Map.

Another edition, sm. 8vo., 1866. London : Lockwood and Co. Pp. x, 174. Portrait and map. Title-page slightly altered.

Short account of the Auckland Islands. The Journal. The loss of the "Invercauld."

Captain Musgrave remained in Sarah's Bosom from the 3rd January, 1864, to the 19th July, 1865, and then escaped in a boat to Port Adventure, Stewart Island.

\* Die neuentdeckten Canterbury-Goldfelder auf der Süd-Insel von Neu-Seeland. *Ausland*, 1865, No. 39.

Official | Catalogue | of the | New Zealand Exhibition, | 1865. | Printed for the Commissioners | by Mills, Dick & Co., Stafford St., Dunedin. | Price one shilling.

8vo. Pp. 123. With plan of the building, which now forms the central part of the Dunedin Hospital.

This was the first Exhibition held in New Zealand. Contains a list of the 406 pictures exhibited, and much general information. (*Vide* "Jurors' Reports and Awards," 1866.)

Remarks | on the | Credit of New Zealand | and the | Honour of Great Britain | Addressed, &c. | London : | Rees & Collin. | 1865.

8vo. Pp. 38.

Mr. Weld's self-reliant policy has proved to be a bubble, and has injured the credit of New Zealand. England is not acting honourably in the withdrawal of troops from the colony.

Report | and | Summary of Tariff, | as | proposed by the Sub-Committee | of the | Canterbury | Chamber of Commerce. | Christchurch : | Ward and Reeves, printers, Gloucester Street and Cathedral Square. | MDCCCLXV.

8vo. Pp. 18.

Proposes and minutely specifies a more equitable taxation, which will produce a sum of £90,000.

Robb, J. D. The Question of | Separation, | practically considered. | By | John D. Robb, Esq., A.M. (Edinburgh), | Editor of the "Tuapeka Recorder." | Dedicated, by special permission, | to | the President and Members of the | Southern Separation League. | Dunedin : | Printed and published by Joseph Mackay, | &c., | Princes Street North.

Sm. 8vo.

The ill-conducted war and the inimical interests of the two islands render separation a necessity.

Second-class to New Zealand and back. *Chambers's Journal*, xlii, 765, 781. 2nd and 9th December, 1865.

The Sheep, | long-woolled as well as short-woolled, | for | Victoria, Tasmania, | and | New Zealand, | with a word or two on | Scab and Fluke. | By Omega. | Melbourne : | Blundell and Ford, printers, Flinders Lane West. | 1865.

Fcap. 8vo. Pp. vi, 59.

Introduction of the sheep into Australia, and statistics from 1800. Advantage of long wool. Specifies the best treatment for scab.

Sitten- u. Rechts-ansichten der Maori. *Ausland*, 1865, No. 43.



**Symms, S.** *Chronicles of Gotham*, | in Ten Chapters, | by | Samuel Symms.  
| Dunedin : | J. J. Ham, Manse St. | MDCCCLXV.

8vo. Pp. 32.

Episodes in Dunedin's municipal history, written in scriptural style.

[**Taylor, M. D.**] Report of the passage of the Andrew Jackson from London to Auckland, in the year 1865. By a Passenger. Auckland : W. C. Wilson, "Herald" Office. Price two shillings.

12mo. Pp. 16.

94 days. List of 273 passengers. Of little interest.

Trial of Captain Jarvey, on a charge of | poisoning his wife. | Supreme Court of N.Z. | District of Otago and Southland. | Criminal Sittings in Dunedin. | Before His Honor Mr. Justice Chapman. | "Daily Times" office.

8vo.

An atrocious murderer ; was tried twice, and hanged on the 24th October.

**Vogel, J.** *Great Britain | and her | Colonies.* | By | Julius Vogel, Esq., | Member of the House of Representatives, New Zealand. | London : | Smith, Elder and Co., 65, Cornhill. | 1865.

8vo. Pp. 33.

There is little real interest between Great Britain and her colonies ; sentiment even is disappearing. This would be revived, and the Empire rendered vast and powerful, by yearly colonial loans and investments, which would foster development and mutual interests. A table appended shows the enormous gain to both if such a plan were adopted.

## 1866.

**Abraham, Bishop.** *Ahab's Crimes | and the | Maungatapu Murders | treated on the principles | of the | new school of morals and religion.* | By the Right Rev. the Bishop of Wellington. | Auckland : | Cathedral Press. MDCCCLXVI.

8vo. Pp. 14.

**Angas, G. F.** *Polynesia ; | A Popular Description of the Physical Features, | Inhabitants, Natural History, | and Productions of | the Islands of the Pacific.* | With | an Account of their Discovery, and of the Progress of | Civilization and Christianity among them. | By George French Angas, F.L.S., | Author of "Australia," &c. | — | London : | Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge : &c.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xii, 436. Map and illustrations.

Detailed descriptions of the various groups. General account of New Zealand—the natives, carving, tatuing. Rev. S. Marsden ; present state of Church mission, with list of stations and workers. Melanesian mission.

\* The Auckland Isles. *Every Saturday*, Boston, i, 417.

**B., P. C.** Two years' experience of the Maoris. By an Army Chaplain, P. C. B. *Good Words*, vii, 696.

\* **Bayliss, Daniel.** A glimpse of shepherd life in New Zealand. *Good Words*, vii, 620; September.

The Book | of | Canterbury Rhymes. | Christchurch, New Zealand: | MDCCCLXVI.

12mo. Pp. 105.

Chiefly humorous and clever. Written on current topics by many of the first Canterbury settlers—FitzGerald, Crosbie Ward, Dean Jacobs, and E. J. Wakefield. An appendix of notes.

2nd ed. in 1883, with notes and appendix, edited by W. P. Reeves, the present High Commissioner. In this edition nine of the old rhymes have been excised, and a few additions made. A key to the former initial signatures is given.

**Burgess, R.** Life of Richard Burgess, the notorious Highwayman and Murderer, written by himself, while in prison, shortly before his execution, which took place at Nelson, N.Z., on the 5th day of October, 1866. Price one shilling & sixpence. Christchurch "Times" Office.

8vo. Pp. 47. Portrait on title-page. Double columns.

*Vide* "Trial of the Maungatapu Murderers."

**Busby, J.** Our Colonial Empire | and the case of | New Zealand. | By James Busby, | Her Majesty's Resident at New Zealand from 1832 to 1840, | and a settler there since that period. | Williams and Norgate, 14, Henrietta St., &c.

8vo. Pp. xii, 114.

Treats in Part 1 of the Constitution and political transactions of New Zealand, and in Part 2 of the land question. Considers that the so-called system of Responsible Government has wrought mischief to the colonists, and that the land question is the original cause of all the misgovernment and the deplorable results of which have afflicted the colony. The previous system was much superior.

Mr. Busby's land grievances were ever present.

A Campaign | on the | West Coast of New Zealand, | comprising the western portion of the | Provinces of Wellington and Taranaki, | by | European and Colonial Forces, | under the command of | Major-General Chute, during the months of January and February, 1866. | Wanganui, New Zealand: | Printed and published at the "Times" office, Ridgway St. | 1866.

8vo. Pp. 47.

Describes the successive captures of Okotuku, Putahi, Otapawa, and Ketemari by a body of British soldiers—the native contingent under Major McDonnell, and the Forest Rangers under Major von Tempsky, numbering, in all, about 700 men—on their march from Wanganui to New Plymouth. Also General Chute's despatches.



Colonial policy in the government of coloured races. *North British Review* xliv; June.

**Fox, W.** The | War in New Zealand. | By | William Fox, A.M., Oxon, | Late Colonial Secretary and Native Minister of the Colony. | With two Maps and a Plan. | London : | Smith, Elder & Co. | 1866.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xvi, 268.

Written in England, to allay the great outcry of the public against the expense incurred in sending troops to New Zealand. Disapproves of our attitude in the Taranaki outbreak, but warmly defends it in the case of the Waikato and later outbreak. Drift of the Land League and King movement. Criticizes operations, the quarrel between Governor Grey and General Cameron, and policy of British Government. Rise of Hauhauism. Condemns the Aborigines Protection and Church Missionary Societies for their mischievous and incorrect strictures. Full references to the British and colonial parliamentary papers.

[**Grant, J. G. S.**] "Aut Cæsar aut nullus." | The Delphic Oracle. | Dunedin—1866. | Mills, Dick and Co., Printers.

8vo. 22 numbers appeared, forming a volume of 400 pages, ending in 1870.

An occasional publication on literary or current topics by an eccentric but clever man, who hawked his own wares. It was followed in 1871 by *The Stoic*, in 12 numbers; in 1882 by *The Dunedin Review*, in 6 numbers; and in 1885 by *The Literary Magazine*, of 6 numbers. Intermediately was a host of pamphlets, many with astounding titles, but all of ability. The writer was also the editor of the *Saturday Review* (q.v.).

Grant died at Dunedin in great poverty in 1903, æt. 71.

**Haast, Dr. J.** Report | on | the Headwaters | of | the River Rakaia, | with Twenty Illustrations | and Two Appendixes, by | Julius Haast, Ph.D., F.L.S., F.G.S., &c., Provincial Geologist. | Christchurch : | Printed under the authority of the Provincial Government of the Province of Canterbury, | at the "Press" office, Cashel St., | by James Edward FitzGerald, official printer for the time being to the said Government. | 1866.

Fol. Pp. 71, 1.

This and other important reports are found in the Canterbury Votes and Proceedings.

**Hector, Dr. J.** Geological Survey of New Zealand. | Colonial Museum and Laboratory Reports. By James Hector, M.D., F.R.S., Director.

Roy. 8vo.

The first report, for 1865–66, was not published separately, but appeared in the *Government Gazette* for 1866.

There were 29 annual reports, the last in 1894–95, with occasionally a different title-page. They contain lists of additions to the Colonial Museum, of whatever kind; publications added to the library; results of analyses of all kinds; and, latterly, reports of the Botanic Garden. Much information of an interesting and varied kind. The 25th gives a list of the books presented by Mr. C. R. Carter to the colony; the 18th has a report on the observation of the Transit of Venus at Clyde; the 15th has propositions for a meteorological conference.

**Hector, Dr. J.** Geological Survey of New Zealand. | First | General Report | on the Coal Deposits | of New Zealand : | By | James Hector, M.D., F.R.S., | Director. | Published by Command. | New Zealand : | By Authority : George Didsbury, Government Printer, Wellington. | 1866.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 46.

No. 2 (1867) was "Report on the Lower Waikato District, with Maps and Sections," by Capt. F. W. Hutton. No. 3 (1867), "Report on the Thames Goldfields," by Capt. Hutton. No. 4 (1866-67), "Abstract Report of the Geological Survey; then "Botanical Notes on the Kaikoura Mountains and Mount Egmont," by John Buchanan, 1867. No. 5 (1868-69), "Abstract Report on the Progress of the Geological Survey during 1868-69."

With No. 6 (1870-71) the permanent title was given to the yearly issue—"Reports | of | Geological Explorations | during, &c., | With Maps and Sections. | &c." The last, No. 22 (1892-93), was issued in 1894. Since that date these reports appear in the reports of the Lands and Survey Department. They are replete with geological and other scientific matter, illustrated with numerous maps, sections, photographs, and figures. To the 18th report (1886-87) is appended an index to them, and also a list of the publications of the Department. Also, in the Trans. N.Z. Inst., Vol. xxxv, p. 489, is a list of all the authors and their papers on New Zealand geology, compiled by Mr. A. Hamilton.

With 1906 commenced the new series of Geological Survey reports, as "Bulletin No. 1," by Dr. J. M. Bell (the newly appointed Director) and Mr. Colin Fraser.

[**Henderson, Capt.** Otago, | and the | Middle Island of New Zealand. | A warning to Emigrants. | By | Aliquis, | &c. | Melbourne : | George Robertson, | &c. | 1866. Price Sixpence.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 56.

Recounts an assault by an old Otago identity, and the impossibility of getting justice, with kindred matter.

**Hunt, F.** Twenty-five years' experience | in | New Zealand | and | the Chatham Islands. | An Autobiography. | By | Frederick Hunt. | Edited by John Amery, | &c. | Wellington : | William Lyon, Willis St., | &c. | 1866.

8vo. Pp. 64. Dedicated to Sir G. Grey.

Rough life of a pioneer. Account of the Morioris.

**Hursthouse, C.** A | Letter | to the Right Hon. the | Earl of Carnarvon, | Secretary of State for the Colonies. | By | Charles Hursthouse, | &c. | British Regiments in New Zealand. | New Zealand as a Permanent Military Station of | the Empire. | Britain's Colonial Empire—whether to keep it ? | How Great Britain might become "Greater." | London : | Stanford, 6, Charing Cross.

12mo. Pp. 13.

**Hursthouse, C.** A Letter | to the | Hon. E. W. Stafford, | "Premier" of New Zealand, | on the "Desirableness," and the "Practicability," | of making New Zealand a more popular "Emigration Field" in the | Mother Country. | By | Charles Hursthouse. | London : | Printed by G. Witt, 7, Earl's Court, Leicester Square.

12mo. Pp. 24.

Recommends a London office, and free land-grants.



**Hursthouse, C. F.** The | Incorporation of Britain's | Colonial into her Home Empire, | &c. | By Charles Flinders Hursthouse, | A New Zealand Colonist, | &c. | London : | Stanford, 6, Charing Cross.

12mo. Pp. 22, 1.

Colonial delegates might appear in St. Stephen's.

\* Die Industrie der Maoris auf der allgemeinen Ausstellung in Auckland. *Ausland*, 1866, No. 51.

\* **Jacox, F.** The coming man from New Zealand. *Colburn's Monthly Magazine*, cxxxviii, 282.

[**Kelly, Thomas.**] The | Soil, | Climate, and Capabilities | of | Taranaki, | with a description of the | several Raw Materials, &c., | (the production of the Province) | shown in the Intercolonial Exhibition, Melbourne. | New Plymouth : | Printed by Woon & Atkinson. | 1866.

8vo. Pp. 18. List of exhibits.

The varieties and native names of flax noted are of special interest. An account of ironsand, petroleum, and a fermented liquor from the kiekie (*Freycinetia*).

[**Murray, —.**] A Description | of the | Province of Southland, | New Zealand : | with an Account of its Pastoral and | Agricultural Capabilities. | Prize Pamphlet. | "Live and let live." | Invercargill : | Harnett and Co., Printers, "News" Office, Dee St. | MDCCCLXVI. | Price One Shilling.

8vo. Pp. iv, 52, 12.

Descriptive ; lists and tables. The prize was £50.

Mr. Murray was afterwards inspector of the Bank of New Zealand.

\* Neu-Seeland in geographischer Hinsicht. *Unsere Zeit*, Heft 8, p. 19.

New Zealand Exhibition, 1865. | Reports and Awards | of | the Jurors. | And Appendix. | Dunedin : | Printed for the Commissioners | by Mills, Dick & Co., Stafford St. | MDCCCLXVI.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. vii, 531.

Forms a valuable work of reference, as well as a report on the 38 classes into which the Exhibition was divided, all of which are accompanied by preliminary remarks, often of considerable length. The productions, specimens of natural history, &c., native and other manufactures, are especially good. The appendix has tables, and experiments on woods, minerals, art, list of medallists, &c.

The | New Zealand Presbyterian : | "Nec tamen," &c. | Price one shilling. | Canterbury. | Published by J. G. Baker, Cashel Street, Christchurch. | 1866.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 40.

Usually issued quarterly. The first number appeared on the 1st February.

**Nicourt, V. B.** The | Otago French Primer | for Beginners : | being an Introduction to the | French Language. | By | Professor Nicourt, | (from Paris) | French Teacher | in Government Schools, Young Ladies' Seminaries, | the Dunedin Athenæum, &c. &c. | and also | First French Master | of the | High School of Otago. | Published by V. B. Nicourt, and sold by all booksellers | Price five shillings.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. viii, 119.

An excellent grammar, by a well-known teacher.

**Norman, Capt., and Musgrave, Capt.** Journals | of the | Voyage and Proceedings | of | H.M.C.S. "Victoria" | in search of shipwrecked people at the Auckland and | other Islands. | With an outline sketch of the Islands. | Compiled by Capt. W. H. Norman, | Commander of Her Majesty's Colonial Steam-Sloop "Victoria," | and | Thomas Musgrave, | late Captain of the schooner "Grafton." | Melbourne: By Authority: John Ferres.

8vo. Pp. 45.

No traces were found, but stores were left for any future derelicts. (*Vide* Musgrave's "Castaway," 1865, &c.)

**Park, J. B.** A School Primer | of the | Geography and History | of Oceania, | for Young People. | By John B. Park. | Published under the Patronage of the Otago Education Board. | Dunedin: | A. R. Livingston, Princes Street.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 53.

An appendix gives the meaning of native names of places.

Mr. Park was headmaster of the Middle District Board School at Dunedin.

[**Pearson, Walter H.**] Review | of the | Position of Southland. | Compiled from a debate on the causes which led to the | Financial Embarrassments of Southland, and consequent | stoppage of railway works. | By an Old Colonist. | ——— | Dedicated to the Members of the General Assembly, New Zealand. | 1866: | Reynolds & Co., General Printers, Invercargill.

8vo. Pp. 20. Double columns.

Report of debate in Council of Province of Southland, 20th March, 1866. Correspondence between Superintendent of Southland, Colonial Secretary, and others. Sets forth the mismanagement that had reduced Southland to its present straits, and blames the Superintendent especially. A slightly varied copy of this publication was also issued later in the year.

Mr. Pearson was Commissioner of Crown Lands for Southland.

**Proceedings of the Synod** | of the | Presbyterian Church, | of | Southland and Otago, | 21st June, 1866. | Dunedin: | Coulls and Culling, printers, Rattray Street.

8vo. Pp. 21.

The first meeting of the Presbytery of Otago and Southland as a Synod. The Rev. Dr. Burns was moderator. The Synod has met annually since, and issued its Proceedings.

A general index, from 1866 to 1888, compiled by the Rev. J. H. Mackenzie, appeared in 1889. Pp. 23.



**Purchas, A. G.** The Tune Book | for the | New Zealand Hymnal. | Compiled and arranged by | Arthur Guyon Purchas. | Auckland : | Wayte and Batger. | 1866.

8vo. Pp. 97. 220 hymns.

Completed with the assistance of Archdeacon Lloyd. 116 are German chorales or ancient church tunes, and 8 are New Zealand compositions by Dr. Purchas himself.

**Quatrefages, A. de.** Les | Polynésiens | et | Leurs Migrations. | Par | A. de Quatrefages | Membre de l'Institut (Académie des Sciences), | Professeur au Muséum. | Ouvrage accompagné de 4 cartes gravées. | (Première Partie. | Caractères généraux de la race polynésienne. | Seconde Partie. | Origine et migrations des Polynésiens. | Paris. | Arthur Bertrand, Editeur | Libraire de la Société de Géographie | 21, rue Hautefeuille.

4to. Pp. 200.

The Polynesians came from the eastern archipelagoes of Asia, settled at Samoa and Tonga and other groups of islands, some of which were occupied by a dark or negritic race, with whom they intermixed. This occurred first about the Christian era, and afterwards at later periods. The Maoris are a blend of Sandwich-Islanders with the darker Melanesian race.

These views are also developed by the author in the *Revue des Deux Mondes*, 1st and 15th February, 1864, and in Vol. xxvi of the *International Scientific Series* (1890)—“The Human Species: their Unity, Origin, Antiquity,” &c.

This matter is further dealt with by the author in “Hommes Fossiles | et Hommes Sauvages : | Etudes d'anthropologie, | &c. | Paris | Baillié et Fils. | 1884.” 8vo. 209 illustrations and map. Chapter ix treats of the Maoris and Morioris.

Regulations for the New Zealand Volunteer Force, as published in the “New Zealand Gazette” of February 3, 1866, No. 11. Dunedin: Printed at the “Daily Times” office, Princes St., for the Provincial Government of Otago.

Sm 8vo. Pp. 32.

**Richardson, Major (Sir) J. L. C.** Address to the Electors of Dunedin and Suburbs North by Major Richardson, late Postmaster-General. Dunedin: Mills, Dick & Co.

8vo. Pp. 32.

Reviews the policy of the previous five years, especially the native. The natives should have their own districts, the Maori King being Superintendent. Opposes separation.

**Richardson, Major (Sir) J. L. C.** Major Richardson's Speech on the Resolutions on the Relations between the General and Provincial Governments. Delivered in the Provincial Council, November 27, 1866. Printed at the “Bruce Independent” office.

Pp. 8. Double columns.

Views attempts at separation between the two islands as mean and unprincipled.

Supplement to the Review of the Position of Southland. Wellington. 1866.

\* Telegraphen-Linien in Neu-Seeland. *Petermann's Mitt.*, 1866, p. 392.

**Thiercelin, Dr.** Journal | d'un Baleinier | Voyages en Océanie | par | le  
Dr. Thiercelin | Paris | Librairie de L. Hachette & Cie | Boulevard Saint  
Germain, No. 77. | 1866.

Sm. 8vo. 2 vols. Vol. i: pp. 352. Vol. ii: pp. 376.

The author visited the Chatham Islands in January, 1864. Describes its early history, as gained from an old Maori chief resident there for perhaps sixty years; and the massacre of the "Jean Bart," whaler, in 1837. M. Bockett (Baucke?), who arrived in 1841, with particulars of his residence. Akaroa visited in 1840, and also in 1864. Account of Green [Green's Point], an old settler. Native settlement. Changes visible in 1864.

**Travers, W. T. L.** On the Destruction of the Aborigines of Chatham Island.  
Trans. Ethnol. Soc. Vol. iv, n.s., p. 352. Read March 7, 1865.

Description of the Morioris, flora, fauna, and soil.

Other papers on the Chathams by the writer and his son are in the Trans. N.Z. Inst.

**Wakefield, E. J.** Reasons | for | not voting in favour | of | Mr. Moorhouse.  
| A Letter | to the | Electors of Canterbury, | by | Edward Jerningham  
Wakefield. | Christchurch: | Printed at the "Press" office, Cashel St. |  
MDCCCLXVI.

8vo. Pp. 27.

Fifty reasons, coarsely advanced, without any of the Wakefield polished style.

**Wilson, J. A.** The | Story of Te Waharoa. | In Three Parts. | A Chapter in  
Early New Zealand History. | By John Alexander Wilson. | Auckland :  
| Printed and published at the Daily Southern Cross office, | Queen Street. |  
1866.

8vo. Pp. vi, 63.

A tale of the good old savage times and customs, 1795-1839, and the wars of this celebrated chief.

Reprinted in 1906 by Whitecombe and Tombs.

## 1867.

The Altar of the Church of England in New Zealand. Price 6d. Invercargill :  
Reynolds & Co. MDCCCLXVII.

8vo. Pp. 12.

Dreads there may be an effort to establish Episcopal supremacy, which would break up the unity of the Church.

**Blair, W. N.** The cold lakes of New Zealand. *Scottish Geographical Magazine*, Vol. iii, No. ii, pp. 577-88.

Descriptive.



**Broadfoot, A.** New Zealand, | its | Banking and Currency : | being | a Letter to H.E. Sir G. Grey, K.C.B., | Governor of New Zealand, | &c. &c. | and | the Hon. the Members of the General Assembly. | By | Alexander Broadfoot. | Christchurch : A. J. Stevens. | 1867.

8vo. Pp. 36.

Proposes a Government bank for New Zealand, on the lines of the Bank of England. Gives a prospectus.

**Establishment** | of the | Constitution of Church of England | in New Zealand. | W. McCullough, General Printer, High St., Auckland.

8vo. Pp. 12.

Contains a letter, written by Sir Geo. Grey in 1850, to Bishop Selwyn, submitting to him a proposed Church constitution signed by about 200 churchmen throughout New Zealand. Also a speech by the Bishop, delivered at Auckland on the 1st July, 1867, in which, referring to this letter, he says, "The first draft of the present constitution was drawn by Sir Geo. Grey on a sick-bed at Taranaki."

**Golder, W.** The | New Zealand Survey ; | A Poem in Five Cantos. | With Notes illustrative of New Zealand Progress | and future Prospects. | Also, | The Crystal Palace of 1851 ; | A Poem in Two Cantos. | With other Poems and Lyrics. | By | W. Golder, | Author of "New Zealand Minstrelsy," "Pigeons' Parliament," &c., &c. | ——— | Wellington : | J. C. Stoddart & Co., for the author. | 1867.

12mo. Pp. x (n.p.), 170.

Much diffuse versification, describing the formation of the world, with New Zealand in it, and notes, which are better than the verses.

\* Die Goldfelder an der Westküste der Provinz Canterbury, Neu-Seeland, und die neuesten Arbeiten von Dr. Julius Haast daselbst. *Petermann's Mit.*, 1867, p. 135.

**Hochstetter, Dr. F. von.** New Zealand | its Physical Geography, Geology and Natural History | with special reference | to the Results of Government Expeditions in the Provinces of | Auckland and Nelson | By | Dr. Ferdinand von Hochstetter, | Professor of Mineralogy and Geology at the Polytechnic Institution of Vienna, late member of the Austrian | Novara Expedition, President of the J. R. Geographical Society of Vienna, Honorary Member of the | New Zealand Society at Wellington, and of the Philosophical Institute of Canterbury, N.Z., &c., &c. | Translated from the German original published in 1863 | by Edward Sauter, A.M., Principal Little Rock Academy, Arkansas. | With Additions up to 1866 by the author. | Illustrated with two maps, seven plates in tints, ten large woodcuts page-size, | and ninety-three wood engravings in the text. | Stuttgart, J. G. Cotta. | 1867.

4to. Pp. xvi, 515.

Leave of absence from the "Novara" expedition was granted Dr. Hochstetter, who then devoted nine months of 1859 to his New Zealand scientific researches, which were confined to the southern portions of the Auckland Province, and to Nelson and its vicinity. One of the results is this fine work, which embraces a sketch of the country's physical structure, its volcanic zones and hot springs, geology and palæontology, mineral wealth, flora and fauna (inclusive of the extinct wingless birds), the natives, the

**Hochstetter, Dr. F. von—continued.**

Southern Alps, description of his prolonged bush travelling and contact with missionaries, settlers, and the King-country.

This is not an exact translation of the original German edition of 1863 (*vide* "The Novara expedition"), as much has been rewritten and added to date from communications forwarded by Dr. Haast and others, and much has been omitted—for instance, the chapters on colonisation, the war, statistics, and Maori poetry. Dr. Hochstetter's report on the Drury and Hunua coalfields is in the *New Zealand Government Gazette* of the 14th January, 1858, and also in the current *New Zealander* (*vide* also his "Lectures," 1864).

- \* **Hochstetter, Dr. F. von.** Der Franz-Joseph-Gletscher in den südlichen Alpen Neu-Seelands. *Ausland*, 1867; Mittheil. der Geogr. Ges. zu Wien, x, 57, 1866-67.

**Hume, H.** The Life | of | Edward John Eyre, | late | Governor of Jamaica. | By | Hamilton Hume. | London: | Richard Bentley, &c. | 1867.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xvi, 320. With portrait and appendices.

Eyre was the explorer of central Australia, and, in 1847-53, Lieut.-Governor of New Zealand, of which there is but mere mention.

**Hursthouse, C. F.** A short | synoptical view | of the | "New Zealand of to-day": | offered to those who, &c., | by | Charles Flinders Hursthouse: | A New Zealand Colonist, | &c., | author of New Zealand, the "Britain of the South." | London: | Published by E. Stanford, 6, Charing Cross.

12mo. Pp. ii, 2, 42.

A synoptical method of giving information to inquirers.

**Jacobs, Dean.** The Lambeth Conference | A Sermon, | &c., on the occasion of the departure of the Bishop of Christchurch to attend the Lambeth Conference. | With an | Appendix | containing an Answer to the Circular Letter of the Bishop | of London. | By the Very Rev. Henry Jacobs, M.A., | Dean of Christchurch, | &c. | Price One Shilling. | Christchurch: | Ward & Reeves. | MDCCCLXVII.

Svo. Pp. 22. Psalm cxviii, part of v. 26.

Important Church questions referred to.

**Lindsay, Dr. W. L.** Observations on New-Zealand Lichens. By W. Lauder Lindsay, M.D., F.R.S.

Article from Trans. Roy. Soc. Edin, Vol. xxv, pp. 493-560. With 4 coloured plates (146 figures).

Refers to his paper of the previous year, "Observations on New Lichens and Fungi collected in Otago, New Zealand," and to several other papers on the same subject.

**M., J. K.** The Mary Ira. | Being | the Narrative Journal of a Yachting | Expedition from Auckland to the | South Sea Islands, | and | a Pedestrian Tour in a New District | of New Zealand Bush. | Illustrated with Sketches taken on the spot. | By | J. K. M. | London: | T. Cautley Newby, &c. | 1867.

Svo. Pp. ii, 324. 6 tinted lithographs.

Slight description of Auckland, and Waikari (in the neighbourhood).



**Moore, W.** The Farewell | and | Other Poems. | By | W. Moore. | Nelson :  
| Printed and published by R. Lucas & Son, | Bridge Street. | 1867.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 154.  
Many are in the Scotch dialect.

\* **[Morison, J.]** Australia as it is ; or facts and features, sketches and incidents of Australia and Australian life, with notices of New Zealand. By a clergyman thirteen years resident in the interior of New South Wales. London : 1867.

8vo. Pp. xiii, 286.  
From Halkett and Laing's "Dictionary of Anonymous and Pseudonymous Literature."

A New Field for Agricultural and Pastoral Pursuits ; being a Description of the Province of Southland. London : 1867.

Prize pamphlet.—*Davis*.

**[Pharazyn, R.]** An | Abstract | of the | History and Proceedings of the New Zealand Society, | since its formation. | Wellington : | Printed by Thomas McKenzie, Machine Printer, Willis St.

8vo. Pp. 8.  
This original society died of inanition, and was the parent of the present New Zealand Institute.

**Pyke, Vincent.** Lost at the gold-fields. *Chambers's Journal*, 1867, and *Southern Mercury*, 11th June, 1875.

A story written in "the Lowland Scotch idiom." "The circumstances narrated are . . . only true in all the more essential particulars."

**Sewell, H.** [For Private Circulation.] | A Letter | to | The Right Reverend | The Bishop of Wellington, | New Zealand. | By | Henry Sewell, Esq., | Late Attorney-General of New Zealand. | London : | J. R. Brooks, Vere Street, Oxford Street. | 1867.

8vo. Pp. 15.

Deals with various questions relating to the colonial Church : tribunals, extent of the Bishops' authority and power. Refers to recent judgments, particularly that of the Master of the Rolls, which is unfavourable to the growth and autonomy of the colonial Church. The whole position wants revision, and more episcopal jurisdiction should be granted.

**Smales, Rev. G.** Whitby Authors | and | their Publications, | with | the Titles of all the Books | printed in Whitby. | A.D. 670 to A.D. 1867. | By the Rev. Gideon Smales, | &c. | Whitby : | Gazette office. | MDCCCLXVII.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. viii, 248. 14 illustrations.  
9 pages devoted to Captain Cook : Portrait and view of his birthplace, list of his writings (10), and autograph.  
Captain Cook lived at and sailed from the port of Whitby.

**Stock, Rev. A.** The Evidence against and for Walter Tricker, a prisoner for life in Wellington Gaol under a commuted death sentence passed upon him for the murder of Mr. Rayner, Rangitikei, in June, 1864. By Arthur Stock, B.A., Incumbent of St. Peter's, Wellington. One shilling. Wellington : T. McKenzie. MDCCCLXVII.

8vo. Pp. vii. With plan of vicinity.

Tricker was afterwards released, and died in 1906.

**Taylor, Rev. R.** Wanganui, its Past, Present, and Future. | A Lecture | delivered by | the Rev. R. Taylor, M.A., | in the | Oddfellows' Hall, Wanganui, | on the 6th February, 1867. | Previous to his return to England, after a residence of twenty-four years in this | town and district. | Wanganui : | Printed at the Times office, Ridgway St. | 1867.

8vo. Pp. 16.

History from 1837. Refers to Wakefield, Gilfillan, many other old settlers, and the war. Republished, with alterations, in "The Past and Present of New Zealand," 1868.

**Taylor, Rev. R.** The Age of New Zealand : | by the | Rev. Richard Taylor, M.A., F.G.S., | author of | "New Zealand and its Inhabitants." | Auckland : | Geo. T. Chapman, bookseller and stationer. | Queen St.

8vo. Pp. 26.

Amplified in the 2nd ed. of "New Zealand and its Inhabitants."

Some account of New Zealand fossils. About the same date Mr. Taylor issued another pamphlet, entitled "Our Race and its Origin"; pp. 36.

**Thomson, Mrs. C.** Twelve years | in | Canterbury, New Zealand, | with | Visits to the other Provinces, | and | Reminiscences of the Route Home through | Australia, &c. | (From a Lady's Journal.) | By Mrs. Charles Thomson. | London : | Sampson Low, &c.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xiv, 226.

A most distressing, if amusing, description of travel in New Zealand in the early "sixties." The author was bound for Auckland to catch the mail-steamer. No account is given of her sojourn in Canterbury.

[**Thomson, John Turnbull.**] Rambles | with a | Philosopher ; | or | Views at the Antipodes. | By | an Otagonian, | 1867. | — | Dunedin : | Mills, Dick & Co. | MDCCCLXVII.

8vo. Pp. xi, 250.

Disquisitions on most subjects under the sun, in imaginary conversations with the "Squire," the "Stranger," and our "Companion," interspersed with notes of travel through the interior of Otago. The "Squire" was Mr. Peter Napier, a well-known early settler.

**Vogel, Julius.** Mr. Vogel's Address at Tokomairiro. The Land Policy. Local Government Scheme. "Daily Times" office, Dunedin.

Pp. 15. Double columns.



**Whitmore, G. S.** New Zealand | Herd Book, | containing | the Pedigrees | of | improved Short-horned Cattle. | Vol. I. | By G. S. Whitmore. | Napier : | Herald office. | 1867.

8vo. Pp. v, 11.

Insists on the importance of his work. Names of bulls (27), cows (24), breeders, and pedigrees.

[**Williams, Thomas C.**] New Zealand. | The Manawatu Purchase | completed ; | or | the Treaty of Waitangi | broken. | New Zealand : | Printed at the office of the "New Zealand Times," | Featherston St., Wellington. | 1867.

8vo. Pp. ii, 72.

Considers injustice has been done the natives, whose correspondence and that of others is reproduced.

The writer is a son of Archdeacon Henry Williams.

**Williams, Bishop W.** Christianity | among the New Zealanders. | By | the Right Rev. William Williams, D.C.L., | Bishop of Waiapu. | With six illustrations. | Seeley, Jackson, and Halliday, 54 Fleet St., | London, MCCCCLXVII.

8vo. Pp. viii, 384.

The writer gives a history of Christianity amongst the Maoris from its introduction by Marsden in 1814 to date ; derived from personal knowledge and from the Church Missionary Society publications. Various incidents, translation and printing. Heke's war and later hostilities. Hauhausism. *Résumé* of the war of 1859-65.

The writer came to New Zealand as a missionary in 1826, was first Bishop of Waiapu, and died at Napier in 1878.

**Williams, Bishop W.** Remarks | upon | "Ecce Homo." | By | The Bishop of Waiapu. | Auckland : | Printed at the Cathedral Press. | 1867.

8vo. Pp. 16.

Considers the work unsound and of dangerous tendency, and cannot appreciate its so-called beauties.

**Wrey, W. L.** New Zealand in 1867, considered as a Field for Investment of Capital. By W. Long Wrey, of the Province of Nelson. Bates, Hendy and Co., 4 Old Jewry, London, &c.

8vo. Pp. 36.

Statistical information, &c. There is no better country in which to invest capital.

## 1868.

**Barsanti, P. O.** I Protestanti | tra i selvaggi | della Nuova Zelanda | ossia | Storia del Pai Marire | pel P. Ottavio Barsanti Francescano M.O. | Missionaris Apostolico nell'Australia. | Torino | Pietro di G. Marietti | tipografia Pontificio | 1868.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. xiv, 283.

An exhaustive account of the *Pai Marire* superstition, its origin, practice, prayers, &c., and the conclusion that it is a result of Protestant teaching.

**Bowden, T. A.** A Memorial | upon | Colonial Education | addressed | (in the form of a Letter) | to | William Fox, Esq., M.A., M.H.R., | by | Thomas A. Bowden, B.A., | Inspector of Public Schools, | Province of Wellington. | Wellington: | T. McKenzie, "Independent" office. | 1868.

8vo. Pp. 12.

Provision for better education is much wanted, also a university, and the teaching of girls.

**Broome, F. N.** Poems | from New Zealand. | By | Frederick Napier Broome. | London: | Houlston & Wright, | Paternoster Row. | 1868.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 166.

Written in New Zealand, when a settler in Canterbury, from 1857 to 1869.

Sir Frederick Broome afterwards entered the diplomatic service and became Governor of Western Australia, &c. Married Lady Barker.

The | Constitution | of the Branch of the | United Church of England and Ireland | in | New Zealand, | and the | Statutes and Resolutions | of the | General Synod. | Auckland. | 1868.

Large fol. Pp. iv, 53. Supplement, xvi.

Our Constitutional History. Reprinted from the "Timaru Herald," July, 1868. Printed at the "Herald" office, South Road, 1868.

8vo. Pp. 48. Double columns.

The numbers of the *Herald* were—25th and 29th of January; 5th, 19th, 22nd, and 28th of February; and 4th, 7th, 11th, and 18th of March.

An admirable, almost minute, *précis* of the rise and growth of the Constitution.

Description | of the | Outlying Islands South and East | of New Zealand, | viz. | Auckland, Campbell, Antipodes, Bounty, | and the Chatham Islands. | Published by order of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. | London: | Printed for the Hydrographic Office, Admiralty; | and sold by | J. D. Potter, Agent for the Admiralty Charts, | 31, Poultry, and 11, King Street, Tower Hill, | 1868. | Price, One Shilling.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 26.

Interesting notes of their discovery and productions, which were afterwards incorporated with the "Official Sailing Directions."

**Dilke, (Sir) C. W.** Greater Britain: | A record of travel | in | English-speaking countries | during | 1866 and 1867. | By | Charles Wentworth Dilke. | In two volumes. | With Maps and illustrations. | London: | Macmillan and Co. | 1868.

8vo. Vol. i: pp. xi, 404. Vol. ii: pp. iii, 428.

Life at Hokitika; account of a land-purchase near Wanganui; and of the natives—their eloquence, bravery, hakas, war-dance, and gradual disappearance. The appendix gives a native bill of fare—*hakari Maori*—with 17 items. Compares New Zealand favourably with the other Australasian colonies.

There is a second edition.



**FitzGerald, J. E.** Speech | delivered at the | Breakfast by the Early Colonists | of Canterbury, | in honour of | Lord Lyttelton and Mr. Selfe, | in the Town Hall, Christchurch, on Feb. 6, 1868. | By Mr. J. E. FitzGerald. | Christchurch: | Press office. | 1868.

8vo. Pp. 7. Double columns.

On the occasion of their visit from the Home-country, with much old history.

[**Foljambe.**] Three Years on the Australian Station. (For private circulation.)

8vo.

A series of letters from Mr. Foljambe, who was an officer on H.M.S. "Curaçoa," 1860-63. Has an account of the Waikato war and the taking of Rangiriri Pa.

**Fox, W.** The Rangitikei-Manawatu Purchase. | Speeches | of | William Fox, Esq., | Counsel for the Crown, | before the | Native Lands Court, | at Otaki: | March and April, 1868. | Together with other Documents. | New Zealand: | Published by William Lyon, Willis Street, Wellington. | 1868.

8vo. Pp. 36.

Gives the history from the Ngatitooa invasion in 1825 down the west coast to Cook Strait. The judgment awarded to the native claimants was a little less than half the land claimed by them.

\* **Haast's** neueste Forschungen in den Neu-Seeländischen Alpen, März u. April, 1868. *Petermann's Mitt.*, p. 349.

\* **Haast, J.** Reise von Christchurch auf Neu-Seeland nach den Goldfeldern der Westküste, in Jahre 1865. Mittheil. der k. k. Ges. in Wien, n.f., 1868, pp. 132-189.

**Harrington, G. H.** Direct Steam Route | from | England to Australia, | via | the Cape of Good Hope. | By | G. H. Harrington, | of London. | Melbourne: | Fergusson and Moore, Printers, 48 Flinders Lane East. | 1868.

8vo. Pp. 16.

The mail-service to Melbourne can be well done in 42 days or under, joining on to New Zealand.

\* **Haynes, S. L.** A Ramble in the New Zealand Bush. London.

\* **Hoyle, F. W.** Fragments of a journal saved from shipwreck. By an Old Kensingtonian. London. 1868.

12mo.

Account of a journey across New Zealand.

**Johnston, Judge A. J.** A Handy Book | for the | Coroners of New Zealand: | containing | the Provisions of "The Coroners Act, 1867," | and a series of | useful Practical Forms. | By | Alexander J. Johnston, | Judge of the Supreme Court. | New Zealand. | By Authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer, Wellington. | 1868.

12mo. Pp. 116, viii.

\* Life in New Zealand. *Once a Week*, xx, 471.

**Lindsay, Dr. W. L.** Contributions | to | New Zealand Botany. | By | W. Lauder Lindsay, M.D., F.R.S. Edinburgh : F.L.S. London : &c. | Williams & Norgate, | London and Edinburgh. | 1868.

4to. Pp. 102. 4 coloured plates.

Field notes on living plants, those on *Rubus*, *Acæna*, *Veronica*, *Sophora*, *Coriaria*, and *Phormium* of especial interest. Five new species are figured in the plates. Proposes the preparation of a florula.

As an invalid, Dr. Lindsay visited Otago in 1861, remaining four months, and forming a considerable botanical collection, of which a list is given.

**Logie, W.** Brand Book | for | the Province of Otago : | containing | a copy of every Cattle-Brand registered in the | Province of Otago, with the name and address | of the owner compiled from the | Official Records. | By William Logie, | Registrar of Brands. | Dunedin : | Mills, Dick, & Co. | MDCCCLXVIII.

8vo. Pp. 111, xi.

About 900 names.

**Lyttelton, Lord.** Two Lectures | on a Visit to the | Canterbury Colony | in 1867-8. | 1.—The Voyage. | 2.—The Colony. | By | Lord Lyttelton. | Stourbridge : | T. Mark, Printer and Publisher, High Street. | London : | Simpkin, Marshall, & Co. | 1868.

8vo. Pp. 38.

Pleasant, chatty account of the difficulties and surroundings of the young province. Remarkable collection of references in footnotes.

New Zealand and its gold-fields. *Blackwood*, cv, 208.

**Purnell, C. W.** Poems | by | Chas. W. Purnell. | Christchurch : | Published for the author by Stevens and Co., | High Street. | 1868.

12mo. Pp. 116.

Chiefly short, and of a solemn cast.

The writer was a solicitor, and contributed to the Press and to political discussions.

[**Pyke, Vincent.**] The | Province of Otago, | in | New Zealand : | its | Progress, Present Condition, | Resources, and Prospects. | Published by Authority of | The Provincial Government. | Dunedin, Otago, New Zealand. | 1868.

8vo. Pp. 70. 6 illustrations, and map of Otago and Southland. Various tables.

To induce emigration. Gives full particulars and description of the province.

**Sadler, W. E.** Free Trade | in | New Zealand. | Answer to the published inquiry of Auckland | Agriculturists. | A Pamphlet-Essay, | by | William Edmund Sadler, | &c. | Auckland. | Printed at the "Evening News" office. | 1868.

8vo. Pp. 34.

There should be "free trade and free ports all the world over."



**Saunders, A.** New Zealand, | its | climate, soil, natural and artificial productions, | animals, birds, and insects, | Aboriginal and European inhabitants, &c. ; | being | a Lecture | delivered in the Workman's Hall of his native town, | Market Lavington, | May 1, 1868, | by | Alfred Saunders, | late Superintendent of the Province of Nelson, Member of the New Zealand | House of Representatives, &c. &c. ; | The first Settler who landed from the first Emigrant Ship (the Fifeshire), | which entered Nelson Harbour Feb. 1, 1842. | London : | Printed by Clayton & Co. | Bouverie St., Fleet St. | 1868.

8vo. Pp. 48.

Author of a history of New Zealand, 1896 (q.v.).

**Scrimgeour, Rev. R.** The Reasonableness and Efficacy of Prayer. A Sermon by the Rev. Robert Scrimgeour (Minister of St. Andrew's Church, Dunedin), &c. Dunedin : Mills, Dick & Co. 1868.

8vo. Pp. 24.

**Sutherland, Rev. G.** Baptism ; | or, | the import, subjects, and mode of the initiatory Rite of the Christian Church. | By the | Rev. George Sutherland, | First Church, Dunedin, | author of "Urgent Appeals to the Unsaved," &c. | Dunedin, N.Z. : | Henry Wise, Printer, Princes and Rattray Streets. | 1868.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 204.

Controversial. The extension of lectures published "at the request of the young men of the First Church."

Mr. Sutherland was the first minister of the newly built First Church, in Moray Place.

**Taylor, Rev. R.** The Past and Present | of | New Zealand ; | with the Prospects for the Future. | With numerous illustrations. | By the Rev. Richard Taylor, M.A., F.G.S., | an old New Zealand Missionary, | Author of | "Te Ika a Maui," | &c. | London : | William Macintosh, | 24, Paternoster Row ; | and | Henry Ireson Jones, Wanganui, New Zealand. | 1868.

8vo. Pp. vi, 331.

History of the Church mission, native schools, King movement, Tamihana te Waharoa and the Waikato war, Bishop Monrad and Baron de Thierry. Statistics. List of earliest Maori publications, and the New Zealand Press.

**The Thames Miners' Guide**, with Maps, &c. Auckland : Sold for the proprietors by Edward Wayte, Queen St. 1868.

8vo. Pp. 98. 2 maps of the Thames goldfields. Dated August, 1868.

Gold, its treatment, and its discovery in New Zealand. Account of the Thames claims and township.

**[Wakefield, E. G.]** The | Founders of Canterbury. | Volume I. | Being Letters from the late | Edward Gibbon Wakefield | to the late | John Robert Godley, | and to other well-known helpers in the | foundation | of the | Settlement of Canterbury | in | New Zealand. | Published by Stevens & Co., High St., Christchurch, New Zealand. | 1868.

[Wakefield, E. G.]—*continued*.

8vo. Pp. xvi, 352.

Edited by E. J. Wakefield, who details his father's efforts as chief founder, and promises a second volume of letters from leading colonisers to his father, if there be encouragement. These were, however, suppressed and destroyed, as they contained many disagreeable references to well-known people. Full of inner history. (*Vide New Zealand Journal*, 5th June, 1847, also 26th May, 1846, for letter to Gladstone on government and colonisation of New Zealand.)

Wylde, J. A | Geography and History | of | New Zealand. | For the use of  
Schools. | By | James Wylde, C.E., | Member of the Philosophical Insti-  
tute. | Christchurch : | Printed by Ward and Reeves, Gloucester Street.  
| MDCCCLXVII.

8vo. Pp. 43. 4 statistical tables.

Question and answer.

## 1869.

[Abraham, Bishop C. J.] The Divine Principles of Christian Missions to the  
Heathen. A Sermon preached before the University of Cambridge on Sun-  
day, May 9th, 1869, by the Rt. Rev. the Bishop of Wellington (New Zealand),  
Preacher on the Ramsden Foundation for the year 1869, and late Fellow of  
King's College. London and Cambridge, Macmillan & Co.

8vo. Pp. 19.

Adderley, Sir C. B. Review | of | "The Colonial Policy | of Lord J. Russell's  
Administration," | By Earl Grey, 1853 ; | and of | subsequent Colonial  
History. | By the | Rt. Hon. Sir C. B. Adderley, K.C.M.G., M.P. | London :  
| Edward Stanford, &c. | 1869.

8vo. Pp. viii, 423.

Criticizes somewhat adversely Lord Grey's policy, contending that the gift of self-government does not go far enough, and is hampered by the interference of the Supreme Executive. Gives a *précis* of the New Zealand war and general policy to date.

Sir Charles (afterwards Lord Norton) assisted in the colonisation of New Zealand, and was one of the directors of the New Zealand Company ; he died in 1905.

\* Bourne, H. R. Fox. The Story of Our Colonies ; with Sketches of their  
present Condition. London : Hogg. 1869.

12mo. Pp. 411.

Bowden, T. A. Manual | of | New Zealand Geography, | with Maps and  
Examination Questions ; | by | Thomas A. Bowden, B.A., | Inspector of  
Provincial Schools and Mathematical Master of | Wellington Grammar  
School, | assisted by | James Hector, M.D., F.R.S., | Geologist to the New  
Zealand Government. | In Two Parts. | Part I.—Containing the General  
Geography of the Colony, with a | Sketch of its History & Productions. |



**Bowden, T. A.**—*continued.*

Part II.—Containing a Descriptive Account of each Province or | Principal Division. | London : | George Philip & Son, 32, Fleet Street. | Liverpool : Caxton Buildings, South John Street. | Wellington, New Zealand : Edward Greaves Smith, | &c. | 1869.

Fcap. 8vo. Pp. x, 143. Maps.

2nd ed., 1872. Pp. viii, 141.

A very complete geography. Dr. Hector gives a chapter on the geology of New Zealand.

\* **Broome, F. N.** The Crisis in New Zealand. *Macmillan's Magazine*, xx, 417.

**Buller, Rev. J.** The Maori War. | A Lecture | delivered at the rooms of the Young Men's Christian Association, on | Friday evening, June 25, 1869. | By the | Rev. James Buller, | Thirty-three years Missionary in New Zealand. | Reprinted from "The Daily Southern Cross." | Auckland : | Printed by Charles Williamson, O'Connell St. | 1869.

Sm. 4to. Pp. 9. Double columns.

Defends the missionaries and their purchase of lands. The natives have not been wisely governed. Land has been the cause of trouble and war, which must be ended by firm measures.

[**Busby, J.**] The Case of Mr. Busby | stated in an | Address delivered at the table of the | House of Representatives of the Colony of | New Zealand, on the 30th July, 1869. | With an Appendix. | Magna est, &c. | Auckland : | Printed by William Atkin, High St. | 1869.

8vo. Pp. 52. Dated Auckland, 6th October, 1869.

Full of old history. Mr. Busby's final, and successful, effort, after twenty-seven years' struggle, to secure land purchased in 1839 from the natives at Whangarei.

**Dobson, Edward.** On the public works of the Province of Canterbury. Read before the Institution of Civil Engineers, Dec. 7, 1869.

The same as an article in Vol. i, "Transactions New Zealand Institute," on "The State of Applied Science in Canterbury."

**Droege, G.** Der | Krieg in Neuseeland. | Von | Gustav Droege. | Mit einer Kriegskarte. | Bremen : | J. Kühlmann's Brechhandlung. | 1869.

8vo.

The writer lived some years in New Zealand, and describes the outbreak of the Taranaki war and the "gallant defence of the natives."

**Firth, J. C.** Mr. J. C. Firth's conference | with | Tamati Ngapora | and | the King Natives | at | Orahiri. | Reprinted from the "Daily Southern Cross."

Sm. 4to. Pp. 19.

An effort for peace. Opened with a Hauhau service, which is described.

**Grey, Sir G.** On the Social Life of the Ancient Inhabitants of New Zealand. Trans. Ethnological Soc., 1869. Pp. 31.

Grimshaw, Bagshaw, and Bradshaw's | Comic | Guide to Dunedin. | A humorous, yet highly useful Companion to | strangers visiting Dunedin, | containing a | description of everything worth | seeing in the City, with notes | of its notabilities. | With Illustrations. | Price one shilling. | Dunedin : | Geddes Brothers, Stafford St. | 1869.

8vo. Pp. 48.

Written when the Duke of Edinburgh visited Dunedin. Of no value beyond its reference to old places, persons, and things.

**Hamilton, A.** On the | Economic Progress | of | New Zealand. | A Paper read before | the Section for Economic Science and Statistics | of the | British Association, | At Exeter, 24th August, 1869. | By Archibald Hamilton, Esq. | London : | Harrison and Sons, St. Martin's Lane, | Printers in Ordinary to Her Majesty. | 1869.

8vo. Pp. 18. (Pp. 293-307 of the "Journal of the Statistical Society," Vol. xxxii; September, 1869.)

In a preface the writer states that he has never been in New Zealand. Sir G. Grey's speech (which is also given in "Scientific Opinion," ii, 303-4) is appended.

An abstract of the paper is in the Report of the British Association, 1869, pp. 192-93.

[**Hawthorne, James.**] A | Dark Chapter | from | New Zealand History. | By a Poverty Bay Survivor. | "Solitudinem faciunt, pacem appellant." | 1869. | Printed & published by James Wood, at his printing | office, Tennyson St., Napier, Hawke's Bay.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 41. In 11 short chapters.

A reissue appeared in 1905 (pp. 34), with an introduction and a brief description of Poverty Bay; a small part of Chap. 10 was omitted.

A very free-spoken story, sometimes exaggerated, of the Poverty Bay massacres by Te Kooti and his Hauhaus. The writer was a man of education, though a shepherd on a run near Ormond.

**Hector, Dr. J.** Meteorological Report, | 1868 : | together with | Abstract of all Meteorological Returns for | New Zealand prior to that date. | By | James Hector, M.D., F.R.S., | Published by Command. | New Zealand : | By Authority : George Didsbury, Government Printer, Wellington. | 1869.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 21; with map.

This was the first report issued under the Colonial Museum and Geological Survey Department. After-reports extended to between 70 and 120 pages, with graphic illustrations. Thenceforth there was a yearly issue until 1885. From that date they appeared monthly in the *Government Gazette*, and not as separate yearly issues. Before 1867-68 the returns were irregular; from 1853 they were included in the yearly volume of statistics issued by the Registrar-General, but of an irregular character until 1859, when Dr. Knight, the Auditor-General, exercised a better control. Yearly abstracts will be found in the Trans. N.Z. Inst.



History and Description of Thames Goldfields; with authentic Statistics.  
By an old Californian Miner. Auckland. 1869.

8vo. Pp. 45.

The Thames goldfields were fairly opened to the public in July, 1857.  
Gives an account of all the companies, their batteries, and export.

Hooker, Dr. J. D. On Child-Bearing in Australia and New Zealand.

Article in Journ. Ethn. Soc., April, 1869, by Joseph Hooker, M.D.,  
F.R.S.

Assistance rendered and duration of labour; the funis; treatment of  
the infant; legends and superstitions, &c.

Jacobs, Dean. [The Position of the Laity in the Church, viewed Historically.  
A Sermon, &c., Nov. 3rd, 1869. By Dean Jacobs. Christchurch: Jones &  
Tombs. MDCCCLXIX.

8vo. Pp. 10. 1<sup>st</sup> Cor., xii, 20, 21.

Jenkins, E. State Emigration: an Essay. By Edward Jenkins, Barrister-  
at-law. London: Published by the "National Emigration Aid Society,"  
16 Northumberland St., Charing Cross, W.C. 1869.

8vo. Pp. 19. Price 2d.

Thoughtful and suggestive. Statesmen and Government should under-  
take its control.

[McDonnell, Colonel T.] 'An Explanation of the principal causes which  
led to the present War on the West Coast of New Zealand; in defence  
of the action taken by Lieut.-Col. Thos. McDonnell, whilst command-  
ing the Patea Field Force, with a suggestion as to future operations.  
Wanganui: New Zealand, Printed by Walter Taylor, "Times" office,  
Ridgway St. | 1869.

8vo. Pp. 48. Map of west coast, between Wanganui and Taranaki.  
Dated 29th April, 1869.

Explains that his best efforts were thwarted by parsimony and the in-  
terference of superiors. A brave soldier. who received the silver Victoria  
Cross.

Maori Life. *Once a Week*, June 12, 1869. Illus.

From personal experience.

May, J. May's Guide to Farming in New Zealand arranged for the  
Seasons and Climate with a comprehensive Calendar of the operations  
for each month in the year. Compiled by Joseph May, Epsom, author  
of a "Handy Book for New Zealand Sheep Farmers." Auckland: G. T.  
Chapman, &c.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 128.

Adapted to New Zealand. How to build a house in the bush. Bush  
life described. Names of the Maori seasons and stars. A curious "rural  
chronology" appended of agricultural progress, and development from  
4003 B.C. to A.D. 1852.

[**Moeller, Mrs.**] An Appeal | to the | Men of New Zealand. | By | Fémmina.  
| Nelson : | Published by J. Hounsell, bookseller and stationer. | 1869.

8vo. Pp. 13.

A plea for woman suffrage and general political enfranchisement. "Why not New Zealand take the initiative?"

The writer was the wife of the well-known R.M. of Blenheim.

The | Native Minister's Interview | with | Tamati Ngapora, Rewi, | and |  
other leading Chiefs | of | Waikato, | November 9th, 1869. | Auckland :  
| Printed by William Chisholm Wilson, &c.

8vo. Pp. 9.

Successful overtures for peace.

**Partridge, C.** Theological | and | Metaphysical Essays, | or | Christianity  
rightly understood | in accordance with | reason, science, and truth. | By |  
Clement Partridge. | "Much learned dust," &c. | Auckland : | Printed and  
published by William Atkin, High Street. | 1869.

8vo. Pp. 156. Original verses as an appendix.

Contents for freedom of thought and conscience in religious belief, and the abolition of priestly dogma.

Proceedings | of the | Royal Colonial Institute. | — | London : | Sampson  
Low, &c. | 1869.

8vo.

The first volume; published yearly since. Session commences in December and ends in July, during which a monthly part is issued, the eight numbers forming the yearly volume. The first 22 volumes contain a list of contents for previous years. Throughout them are various articles on New Zealand.

**Sadler, W. E.** Roving Diggers to become Colonial Settlers: How? An  
Essay. By William Edmund Sadler. Auckland: Atkin. 1869.

8vo. Pp. 32.

**Scoffern, John, M.B.** The Maories. *Belgravia*, x, 96-103; November.

**Sewell, H.** The | Case of New Zealand, | and | our Colonial Policy. | A Letter  
| from | Henry Sewell, Esq. | (Formerly Colonial Secretary & late Attorney-  
General of New Zealand), | to | Edward Wilson, Esq., | Victoria. | London :  
| Bell & Daldy, York St., Covent Garden. | 1869.

8vo. Pp. 30.

Reviews the attitude of the Imperial to the Colonial Government throughout the war, and Lord Granville's final refusal of all military aid. (*Vide* E. Wilson's pamphlet, 1867.)

**Strelitz.** Aus dem Tagebuch eines Goldgräbers in Neu-Seeland in den Jahren  
1863-67. *Ausland*, 1869, Nos. 31, 36.



**Suter, Bishop.** Address of the Right Rev. A. B. Suter, D.D., Bishop of Nelson, to the Clergy and Lay Representatives of the Twelfth Synod, &c. Nov. 30, 1869.

8vo. Pp. 54.

Religion in education. Evolution.

[**Tancred, Sir Thomas (?)**] New Zealand, | the Colonists and Natives ; | with  
| suggestions for promoting amicable relations | between the two races. |  
London : | Printed by Judd and Glass, Phoenix Works, | Doctors' Commons,  
E.C. | 1869.

4to. Pp. 69. Not published. For private revision only.

There has never been a well-devised policy to insure mutual peace and harmony. Reviews our relations with the natives, suggests a form of civil government, and asks for suggestions.

Transactions | and | Proceedings | of the | New Zealand Institute, | 1868.  
| Vol. I. | Edited and published under the authority of the Board of  
| Governors of the Institute, | by | James Hector, M.D., F.R.S. |  
Issued May, 1869. | Wellington : | James Hughes, Printer, Lambton  
Quay.

8vo. Pp. xviii, 202.

Appended are reprints of the essays written for the New Zealand Exhibition of 1865. These are : 1. On the Geographical Botany of New Zealand, by Dr. Hector, M.D., F.R.S. ; pp. 53. 2. On the Ornithology of New Zealand, by Walter Buller, F.L.S. ; pp. 20. 3. On the Botany of the North Island of New Zealand, by William Colenso, F.L.S. ; pp. 58. 4. On the Cultivation and Acclimatization of Trees and Plants, by A. Ludlam ; pp. 23. 5. On the Geology of the North Island of New Zealand, by J. Coutts Crawford, F.G.S. ; pp. 27. 6. Short Sketch of the Maori Races, by Dr. Edward Shortland ; pp. 11. 7. On the Maori Races of New Zealand, by William Colenso, F.L.S. ; pp. 76. Appendix contains yield of gold throughout the world, and meteorological statistics to the end of 1867.

2nd ed. in 1875, with some rearrangement, and any corrections placed in brackets. Pp. xvii, 490. Maps and illustrations.

The journal (published annually) of New Zealand's scientific society, founded in 1868, with branches in Auckland, Wellington, Canterbury, Otago, Nelson, Hawke's Bay, Southland, and Westland, two or three of which have closed their affiliation with the parent society. With the 18th vol. (the first of the new series) the Transactions appear in demy 8vo, instead of royal 8vo. A general alphabetical index of authors and subjects to the first 17 vols. (to 1884) was issued, and a complete index for the 40 vols. (to 1907) by Mr. A. Hamilton is forthcoming. The articles treat upon zoology, botany, geology, astronomy, chemistry, and miscellaneous subjects, amongst which is included whatever relates to the native race.

**Waite, R.** A Narrative | of the | Discovery | of the | West Coast Gold-  
fields : | by | Reuben Waite. | Edited by W. H. L. Leech. | Price one shilling.  
| Nelson : Published by J. Rounsell, bookseller &c., and printed by C.  
Elliott, " Examiner " office, Trafalgar St. | 1869.

8vo. Pp. 30.

Stirring adventures at the Buller, Hokitika, Grey, &c.

**Wakefield, E. J.** True Self-reliance : | a brief Review | of the Causes of the present Condition | and | Suggestions for the Relief | of | New Zealand. | By | E. Jerningham Wakefield, Esq. | Wellington : | Evening Post.

8vo. Pp. 13.

We are plunged in debt and stagnation through muddling legislation, unopened land, and mismanaged war. Let us get the Ghookas for defence, and offer bonuses for the development of industries.

**Weld, F. A.** Notes | on | New Zealand Affairs : | comprising | a Sketch of its Political History, | in reference especially to | the Native Question ; | its present position—the policy for the future, | with a few general remarks upon the | relations of England to her colonies. | By Fred. A. Weld, Esq. | late Prime Minister of that Colony. | London : | Edward Stanford, 6 & 7, Charing Cross, S.W. | 1869.

8vo. Pp. 83. Dated Rotherwas, near Hereford, 9th Feb.

Of special interest, as treating of the beginning of Responsible Government, native questions, and his own self-reliant policy in relation to the war, which he claims deserves the sympathy and support of the Home-country, rather than its aloofness.

Sir F. A. Weld (born in 1823, died in 1891) explored in 1850 and 1855 the unknown mountainous districts between Nelson and Canterbury. He was a valued settler and eminent politician, and later was Governor successively of Western Australia, Tasmania, and the Straits Settlements.

**Wilmer, G.** The Lowing Herd ; and Zealandia. By G. Wilmer. Riccarton. 1869.

12mo. Pp. 16.

Two lamentable efforts at versification. Describes adventures whilst pursuing and shooting wild cattle.

**Wilson, E.** National Disintegration. By Edward Wilson. Reprinted from "The Times." London : Bell & Daldy. Price one penny.

8vo. Pp. 10. Dated Hayes, 8th November.

A scathing, patriotic condemnation of the Imperial policy of deserting New Zealand when almost swamped by her difficulties. Such penny-wise, shameful conduct towards her colonies is fraught with danger to England herself.

Mr. Wilson was the accomplished editor of the Melbourne *Argus*.

**Wilson, G. H.** Ekino | and | Other Poems. | — | Wellington : | Published by Wm. Lyon, Willis Street. | MDCCCLXIX.

12mo. Pp. vi (*n.p.*), 96. Dedicated to Lady Bowen.

Descriptive of Maori traditions and scenery. The departure from Hawaiki; Turi's arrival in New Zealand; the Maori Hades; death of Tamaihurunui's daughter; &c.

The author also wrote "Ena, or the Ancient Maori" in 1874, and for a time edited *Te Waka Maori* at Gisborne, where he died in 1907.

**Young, F.** Transplantation the true system of Emigration. By Frederick Young. London : R. Elkins, 27, Lawrence Road, Bow. Simpkin, Marshall & Co., &c. Price sixpence. 1869.

8vo. Pp. 15.

Provision should be made to assist emigrants after their arrival in a new country.



**Young, Capt. H. W.** Hints | on | House Defence, | Blockhouses and Redoubts, | by | Captain H. W. Young, | (18th Royal Irish Regiment). | Wellington : | William Lyon, | &c. | MDCCCLXIX.

8vo. Pp. 23, and 3 plates.

Adapted to New Zealand requirements.

## 1870.

**Barker, Lady.** Station Life | in | New Zealand. | By | Lady Barker. | London : Macmillan and Co. | 1870.

8vo. Pp. xi, 238.

Agreeable description, in numerous letters, of social and up-country life in Canterbury during 1865-68.

A German translation in 1875; 8vo: "Stationsleben auf Neu-Seeland. Coburg: Sendelback."

\* **Bates, J. C.** New Zealand. *Scribner's Magazine*, i, 529, 577.

**Baucke, H.** An Appeal from Henry Baucke, of the Chatham Islands, to the Members of the House of Representatives and also to the Hon. Members of the Legislative Council, containing a Statement of the Grievances, the Mal-administrations of Justice, or the Persecution, as it might be termed, endured at the hands of the Government Officials there, and apparently sanctioned by the Headquarters of the Government of New Zealand. Wellington: Mitchell & Pratt, Farish St.

8vo. Pp. 8.

The writer, a Lutheran clergyman, who came to New Zealand in 1843, asserts an injustice for which he can gain no redress, despite many years' effort. He issued another pamphlet in 1879—"The Administration of Justice in New Zealand (revelations concerning, as shown in connection with the case *Baucke v. the Colonial Treasurer*). Wellington: Evening Chronicle."

**Bishop, G.** Elementary Geography | of | New Zealand. | By | George Bishop, | (Master of Okain's Bay School). | Christchurch : | R. Binstead, Cashel St. | 1870.

Fcap. 8vo. Pp. 24.

Condensed to little more than a string of names, intended to be amplified by the teacher.

**Braim, Rev. Dr.** New Homes : | the Rise, Progress, Present Position, | and future Prospects | of each of the | Australian Colonies and New Zealand | regarded as | Homes for all Classes of Emigrants. | By | Thomas Henry Braim, D.D., F.R.G.S., | &c., | late Archdeacon, Diocese of Melbourne, and now Rector of | Bishop's Caundle, Sherborne, &c. | Profusely Illustrated. | — | London : | Bull, Simmons & Co., &c. | 1870.

Cr. 8vo. Pp., vii, 411.

Contains short description of New Zealand.

**Brent, D.** Elementary Geometry | Part I. | Compiled for the use of the Lower Classes of the High School | of Otago. | By D. Brent, M.A., Cantab. | Mathematical Master. | Dunedin: | Mills, Dick & Co., Printers, Stafford Street. | MDCCCLXX. | Price—Two Shillings.

8vo. Pp. 32. Folded plate.

Preface favours the abandonment of the teaching of Euclid.

The author was the first mathematical master appointed to the Otago High School. In 1893 he issued a "Euclid | Books I to VI | with Notes and Exercises | — | London | Rivington, Percival and Co."

[**Buckland, William Frank.**] Morning Rays | by | Omega | — | Auckland: | Printed by William Atkin, High Street. | 1870.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. vi (*n.p.*), 121.

Verses written when two- or three-and-twenty. "Hinemoa" and "Reuben Bligh" are quite sustained efforts.

The author was an Auckland solicitor, and M.H.R. for Franklin. In 1892 he introduced into the House the Washers and Manglers Bill, an amusing skit, aimed at the current democratic legislation.

**Chapman, G. T.** Chapman's Centenary Memorial | of | Captain Cook's | Description of | New Zealand | One Hundred Years Ago | New Zealand | Geo. T. Chapman, | Queen Street, Auckland | 1870.

Sm. 4to. Pp. xx, 164.

Reprint of Cook's charts of New Zealand, Mercury Bay, Bay of Islands, Cook Strait, and Tolaga Bay, with 27 descriptive illustrations and facsimile of Cook's handwriting.

A condensed account of the three voyages, preceded by Tasman's discovery, a short biography, and an extract from Capt. Cruise, who first entered the Waitemata in the schooner "Prince Regent."

\* Christianity among the New Zealanders. *Christian Observer*, lxx, 374.

The Church Messenger. | For the Provinces of Nelson and Marlborough, and County of Westland North. | Diocese of Nelson, | &c.

4to. Pp. 12. Printed by R. Lucas and Son, Bridge Street, Nelson. No. 1 issued December, 1870; No. 68, November, 1876. Price 1d., but raised to 2d.

Contains some history, especially of the Melanesian mission, but is chiefly a diocesan newspaper.

**Clerk, Alice M.** Antipodes and round the world; or Travels in Australia, New Zealand, Ceylon, China, Japan, and California. London.

8vo. Pp. viii, 633. Illustrations.

**De Hirsch v. Whitaker and Lundon.**

8vo. Pp. 11. Double columns.

The judgment given in this case by F. D. Fenton, Esq., 28th January, 1870, is in favour of Mr. de Hirsch.

A judgment, also in his favour, is given by H. A. H. Monro, Esq. 8vo. Pp. 2. Double columns.

The defendants, Lundon and Whitaker, afterwards published a pamphlet, "The Case of Messrs. Lundon and Whitaker," 1871 (*q.v.*), and this is criticized by Mr. R. Graham in 1871 in a pamphlet (*q.v.*).



**Denison, Sir W.** Varieties | of Vice-Regal Life. | By | Sir William Denison, K.C.B., | late Governor-General of the Australian Colonies | and Governor of Madras. | In two volumes. | — | London: Longmans, Green, and Co. | 1870.

8vo.

New Zealand, ii, 1-24. Responsible Government: correspondence with the Duke of Newcastle and Governor Gore Browne.

**Edger, Rev. S.** Sermons | preached at | Auckland, New Zealand. | By | Samuel Edger, B.A., Lond. | Second Series. | Auckland: | Published by E. Wayte, Queen Street, 1870.

Sm. 8vo. p. xi, 228.

18 sermons.

\* **Engler, L.** Der Golddistrict Shortland in Neu-Seeland. *Aus allen Welttheilen*, 1870, No. 40.

**FitzGerald, J. E.** On Government. | An Address | delivered at | the School-room of the Presbyterian Church, | Wellington, New Zealand, | on the evening of Monday, 26th Sep. 1870. | By | James Edward FitzGerald. | Reprinted from the "Wellington Independent," Oct. 1st 1870. | Wellington: T. McKenzie.

8vo. Pp. 12. Double columns.

Various forms of Government, and their adaptability to various circumstances.

**FitzGerald, J. E.** The | self-reliant policy | in | New Zealand. | A letter | by | James Edward FitzGerald. | London: | Edward Stanford, 6 & 7, Charing Cross, S.W. | 1870.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 23. Dated Wellington, 26th December, 1869, and addressed to Mr. H. S. Selfe, who prefaces and supports the writer's arguments with a few words.

Though the colony is prostrate with the war, the writer defends the much-abused self-reliant policy, which in this emergency deserves the support of the Mother-country.

**Fox, [Colonel A. L.** Note on the Use of the New-Zealand Mere. Read by Col. A. Lane Fox, Jan. 11, 1870. With illustrations. *Journ. Ethnol. Soc.*, Vol. ii, p. 106.

**Gillies, Rev. W.** The Law | and the | Liquor Traffic. | A Lecture | delivered | by the Rev. William Gillies, | of West Taieri, | at request of | Mornington Total Abstinence Society, | in the | Hall of the Wesleyan Church, Dunedin, | | on | Friday, 11th November, 1870. | — | Reith & Wilkie, Princes Street, Dunedin. | — | Price Six Pence.

8vo. Pp. 24.

Insists on total abstinence, and shows its overwhelming advantages.

\* Die Goldfelder an der Thames in Neu-Seeland. *Petermann's Mitt.*, p. 110.

**Haast, Dr. J.** On certain Prehistoric Remains discovered in New Zealand, and on the Nature of the Deposits in which they occurred. Paper by Dr. Julius Haast. Journ. Ethnol. Soc., Vol. ii, p. 110. Illustrated.

Stone implements and moa-ovens found at Bruce Bay.

Handbook of Information for Emigrants to New Zealand, Australia, Canada, the United States, British Columbia, and the Red River Settlements. Illustrated. Glasgow: City Steam Printing Works. 1870.

8vo. Pp. 142.  
Good information.

[**Hector, Dr. James.**] Catalogue of the Colonial Museum, Wellington, New Zealand. Published by Authority. Wellington: 1870.

P. 8vo. Pp. x, 237.  
Minerals, fossils, birds, fishes, shells, and economic botany. Museum opened December, 1866.  
2nd ed. in 1900.

**Hursthouse, C. F.** "Australasian Independence." Remarks in favour of the Six Australasian Colonies . . . By Charles Flinders Hursthouse. . . . London: Edward Stanford, 6 & 7, Charing Cross. 1870.

8vo. Pp. 24.  
Tiresome and verbose, as are all this writer's pamphlets. Recommends that the six colonies should cease connection with a "waning country" that has no care for them, and federate.

**Hutton, Capt. F. W.** New Zealand Flax. A Lecture on the Manufacture of New Zealand Flax delivered before the Auckland Institute, July 12, 1870. By Captain F. W. Hutton, F.G.S. Printed for the Auckland Institute. Auckland: Charles Williamson. 1870.

8vo. Pp. 17. Double columns.  
Maori methods of manufacture. Characters and analysis of the varieties. Estimation of various treatments.

**Jacobs, Rev. Dean.** Shadows of the Old Church, reflected by the Light of Other Days. "There was a time," &c. By the Very Rev. Henry Jacobs, M.A., Dean of Christchurch, N.Z., Incumbent of St. Michael and All Angels', Christchurch. Published in aid of the fund for rebuilding the Mother Church of the Canterbury Settlement. Christchurch: Printed at the "Times" office, Gloucester St. & Cathedral Square. MDCCCLXX.

8vo. Pp. 34. Dedicated to "all old pilgrims."  
A collection of verses relating principally to early Canterbury.

Jahresbericht des Norddeutschen Bundesconsuls zu Wellington, Neu-Seeland, für das Jahr 1869. Preuss. Handelsarchiv, 1870, No. 39.



**Lang, Rev. J. D.** The Coming Event ! | or | Freedom and Independence | for | the Seven United Provinces of Australia. | By | John Dunmore Lang, D.D., A.M., | Senior Minister of the Scots Church Sydney, | &c. | London : | Sampson Low, &c. | 1870.

8vo. Pp. xvi, 488.

Recommends the speedy and entire political separation of the united colonies of Australia from the Mother-country, and their erection into a sovereign and independent State. Considerable reference to New Zealand in 1824 and later. Mr. Wentworth's land speculations, and extracts from the author's "Four Letters to Lord Durham."

A cr. 8vo ed. was simultaneously issued in Sydney. Pp. xviii, 453. John L. Sherriff, 18 Wynyard Square. Letterpress the same.

**Lubbock, Sir J.** The | Origin of Civilisation | and the | Primitive Condition | of | Man. | Mental and social condition of savages. | By | Sir John Lubbock, Bart., M.P., F.R.S. | Author of "Prehistoric Times," &c. | London : | Longmans, Green, & Co. | 1870.

8vo. Pp. xx, 528. Illustrations.

Frequent references and application to the natives.

3rd ed., with numerous additions.

**Meade, Lieut. H.** A Ride | through the Disturbed Districts of | New Zealand ; | together with some account of the | South Sea Islands. | Being selections from the Journals and Letters of | Lieut. the Hon. Herbert Meade, R.N. | Edited by his Brother, | &c. | With Maps and Illustrations from the Author's Sketches. | London : | John Murray, Albemarle St. | 1870.

8vo. Pp. xi, 375. 21 illustrations and 2 maps.

A horseback journey to the Hot Lakes and Taupo ; thence penetrating, with reckless temerity, into the King-country, where he was taken prisoner and nearly killed. Account of the Hauhau fanaticism. Afterwards visited the Fiji, Tongan, and other South Sea islands.

2nd ed. in 1871.

\* **Meinicke.** Die Alpen Neu-Seelands. *Aus allen Welttheilen*, 1870, No. 40 f.

\* **Oppert, Dr. Gustav.** On certain Prehistoric Remains discovered in New Zealand. *Journ. Ethnolog. Soc.*, Vol ii, pp. 11.

Report of the Flax Commissioners on the means employed in the preparation of New Zealand Flax. Wellington. 1870.

Appendix to the Journals of the House of Representatives, 1870, D. No. 14.

In 1871 there was a second report (G, No. 4), with further papers (M, No. 4A).

In 1872 there were further papers (G, No. 17).

**Richardson, Major (Sir) J. L. C.** Thoughts on Female Education : | With special reference to the Otago Educational Movement. | A Lecture | delivered by | the Hon. Major Richardson | in Knox Church, on Oct. 11, 1870. | Dunedin : | "Daily Times" Office. | 1870.

8vo. Pp. 16. Double columns.

Sketches early female education. Favour higher training. A bright address.

**Sewell, H.** A Lecture | on | New Zealand, | by | Henry Sewell, Esq., | Late of Wellington, N.Z., | being one of a series of Lectures on the Colonies | delivered to working-men | at St. George's, Bloomsbury, | in 1870.

8vo. Pp. 35.

A pleasing description.

**Sir Charles Adderley** on colonial policy. *Edinburgh Review*, cxxxi, 98; January.

The affairs of New Zealand illustrate the evil consequences—(1) of the imprudent interference of the Mother-country; (2) of the disposition of the colony to claim that interference when withdrawn. Defence of Lord Granville.

**Taylor, Rev. Richard.** Maori and English | Dictionary. | New and enlarged edition | of | "A Leaf," &c.

12mo. Pp. 120, 6 (*n.p.*). (*Vide* "Taylor," 1848.)

**Taylor, Rev. Richard.** Te Ika a Maui; | or | New Zealand and its Inhabitants, | &c.

2nd ed. Has same title as the edition of 1855 (*q.v.*) to "Climate of the Country." Then—Second Edition. | With numerous Illustrations. | By the | Rev. Richard Taylor, M.A., F.G.S., | A Missionary in New Zealand for more than Thirty Years. | London: | William Macintosh, 24, Paternoster Row; | and | H. Ireson Jones, | Wanganui, New Zealand. | MDCCCLXX. 8vo. Pp. xv, 713. 3 coloured plates, of plants and birds chiefly, and 89 other illustrations.

Additions to the ethnology of "the two races which peopled Polynesia," and to the mythology; much rewritten. Considers the Polynesians as members of the lost tribes. Much in the two editions is not trustworthy.

**Taylor, W.** The Education of the People. | Ten Letters | addressed to | His Honour T. B. Gillies, Esq., | Superintendent of the Province of Auckland, New Zealand. | With | Notes and Appendices. | By | William Taylor, | Head Master of St. Matthew's School, Auckland. | Auckland: | E. Wayte. | 1870.

8vo. Pp. 32.

The education of the people should be colonial, with religious teaching, and certificated teachers should be paid by actual results.

\* Twenty Months in Southland. By a Tasmanian. Hobart Town. 1870.

Pamphlet.

**Wakefield, F.** The | Gardener's Chronicle | for | New Zealand: | Compiled by | Felix Wakefield, F.L.S. | Wellington: Printed by Thomas McKenzie, Willis St. | 1870.

8vo. Pp. 29.

Extensive directions for cultivating a New Zealand garden.

Mr. Wakefield was the youngest of the five eminent brothers, Edward Gibbon, Daniel, William, Arthur, and Felix.



**Whitworth, R. P.** Martin's Bay Settlement, | West Coast of Otago. | Narrative of a Voyage from Dunedin to Martin's Bay, and of a Return | Journey Overland, | with Maps of the Country and the Land Regulations. | By R. P. Whitworth, | Special Correspondent of the "Otago Daily Times." | Dunedin : | Printed at the "Otago Daily Times" Office, Princes St. | 1870.

8vo. Pp. 64. 3 maps.

Account of the expedition to found the settlement as a fishing station, as determined by the Provincial Council.

The writer returned overland by Lake Wakatipu.

**Wood, J. G.** The | Natural | History of Man ; | being | an Account of the Manners and Customs of the | Uncivilized Races of Men. | With new designs | by Zwecker, Angas, Danby, Handley, &c. &c. | Engraved by the brothers Dalziel. | Australia, New Zealand, Polynesia, America, Asia, and Ancient Europe. | London : | George Routledge and Sons, The Broadway, Ludgate. | New York : 416 Broome Street. | 1870.

Imp. 8vo. 2 vols. Many illustrations.

Vol. ii, p. 106 *et seq.*, gives a general account of the Maoris—their habits and customs. Many of the illustrations are from the Christie collection.

## 1871.

**Barclay, Rev. Peter.** The Word of Christ in New Zealand. London : Whitaker. 1871.

Mr. Barclay was a Presbyterian clergyman at Timaru.

**Barclay, Rev. Peter.** The | Word and the Work of Christ | in New Zealand. | Sermons | preached at St. Paul's Church, Napier, | with | two Addresses on church-work in that colony. | By the Rev. P. Barclay, M.A., | formerly Minister, Napier, N.Z. | Edinburgh : John Maclaren. | 1871.

8vo. Pp. ix, 254.

At the end is a short history of the Church's growth in New Zealand.

**Bracken, T.** Behind the Tomb ; | and | other Poems. | By | Thomas Bracken, | Author of the Otago Caledonian Society's Prize Poems, 1869 and 1871. | — | Melbourne : | Clarson, Massina, and Co., Printers, | 72 Little Collins Street East. | 1871.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 92.

The earliest of the author's collected publications.

**Canterbury Flax Association.** | Established June 2, 1870. | Information | relative to the utilisation | of the | Phormium tenax | and its | adaptability for manufacturing | and other purposes, | &c. | Price One Shilling. | Christchurch : | Jones & Tombs. | MDCCCLXXI.

8vo. Pp. 76.

A summary of information.

**The Case** | of | Messrs. Lundon and Whitaker. | Narrative of Facts connected therewith, | and | consideration of the law thereon. | Auckland : | "Herald" Office. | 1871.

8vo. Pp. 29.

Negotiations for the purchase of land from the natives prohibited by the Government. Baron de Hirsch was plaintiff in the case. Judgment was given in the Native Land Court, by Judges Fenton and Monro, on the 28th January, 1870.

Mr. Robert Graham wrote a pamphlet on the case, dated 28th August, 1871, in opposition to Messrs. Lundon and Whitaker, for distribution amongst members of the House of Representatives.

**Catalogue** | of the | Samples of Fibres and Manufactured Articles | prepared from | the Phormium tenax : | exhibited by the Flax Commissioners, | in the | Colonial Museum, Wellington, | August, 1871. | Wellington : | Thomas W. McKenzie. | 1871.

8vo. Pp. 35.

Minute description of plants and fibres, native manufactures, rope, prices, and foreign fibres.

**Chamberlain, G. H.** A Christmas Present for Hokitika. The Defence of George Henry Chamberlain, who was tried and convicted of perjury, as one of the gang of the notorious Burgess & Kelly, and sentenced to four years' penal servitude. Price one shilling. Hokitika : "West Coast Times" office. 1871.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. 48.

Asserts his innocence.

**Colenso, W.** Fiat Justitia. | Being a few thoughts respecting the Maori prisoner | Kereopa, | now in Napier Gaol, awaiting his trial for murder, | &c. | By W. Colenso. | "Audi alteram partem." | Napier : | Printed by Dinwiddie, Morrison, & Co., Herald Office. | 1871.

8vo. Pp. 23.

Two letters to the *Hawke's Bay Herald*.

Kereopa was connected with Mr. Volkner's murder seven years before, which was but a reprisal in accordance with Maori custom, and has been fully avenged by our own butchery.

Information *re* Hauhaism, and many prayers given of this new religion.

**[Corlett, Mrs.]** Parliamentary | Skits and Sketches, | by | Silver Pen. | Dedicated to the | Members of the House of Representatives, | By the Authoress. | Wellington : | T. McKenzie. | MDCCCLXXI.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 26.

A second series in 1872. Pp. 31.

Very poor.

**Cosh, Rev. J.** The Martyrs of Melanesia. | A Sermon | preached in St. Andrew's Presbyterian Church, Auckland. | By the | Rev. James Cosh, M.A., | on the occasion of the Death of Bishop Patteson, the Rev. Joseph Atkin, and a | teacher named Stephen, | who were killed by the natives of Nukapu, | 20th Sep., 1871. | Auckland : G. T. Chapman.

8vo. Pp. 15.



- \* Cruise Round the World of the Flying Squadron, 1869-70, under the command of Rear-Admiral Hornby. With map and coloured illustrations.

42 pages and 2 illustrations devoted to New Zealand.—*Carter*.

- Fox, W.** The Permissive Bill: being the substance of a Speech delivered in the House of Representatives of New Zealand, by Hon. William Fox, Oct. 18, 1871. Wellington: T. McKenzie.

8vo. Pp. 27.

Mr. Fox was an ardent temperance reformer.

- Gillies, Mr. Justice.** "Our System of Government." A Lecture by His Honor T. B. Gillies, Esq., on behalf of the Mechanics' Institute, Grahams-town. Reprinted from the "Morning News," Auckland.

Pp. 11. Double columns.

Scouts our system of government. A provincial district of each island, with a small central General Government, vastly preferable.

- Graham, R.** Mr. Robert Graham's | remarks on | a Pamphlet | published by | Messrs. Whitaker and Lundon. | (For distribution among the Members of the House of Representatives.) | Auckland: | Jones & Tombs. | 1871.

8vo. Pp. 11.

Involved in the lawsuit of *De Hirsch v. Whitaker and Lundon*, he defends himself.

- Haast, J.** Die Thermen der Hanmer-Ebene in Neu-Seeland. *Petermann's Mitth.*, p. 95.

- Hadfield, Bishop.** Sermon, St. Paul's Cathedral, Dunedin, Trinity Sunday, [ 1871, at the Consecration of Rev. S. T. Nevill, M.A., to the See of Dunedin. By Octavius, Bishop of Wellington. Dunedin: F. Humffray.

8vo. Pp. 16. Titus, i, 5.

- [**Harvey, Rev. B. W.**] A Sermon | preached in | St. Paul's Church, Wellington, | Sunday, Nov. 5, 1871, | on the | Death of Bishop Patteson. | Wellington: T. McKenzie.

8vo. Pp. 11.

- Haynes, W.** My Log. | A Journal | of the | Proceedings of the Flying Squadron. | By | William Haynes, | Bandsman of H.M.S. *Phoebe*. | Dedicated to Captain Bythessea, V.C., R.N. | Devonport: | Printed and published for the author by | Clarke and Son, 45, Fore St., &c. | 1871.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xv, 142. Portraits and illustrations.

From June, 1869, to November, 1870. Told in doggerel verse. The squadron visited Lyttelton, Wellington, and Auckland, from January to April, 1870.

**Heale, Capt. T.** Principles and Practice | of | Surveying, | to be adopted by officers employed in the Field in | connection with the | Inspector of Surveys' Department. | By | Theophilus Heale, Esq., | Inspector of Surveys | — | New Zealand : | By Authority : George Didsbury, &c. | Wellington. | 1871.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 37. Plate of straining apparatus.

The writer was an accomplished mathematician, and latterly Chief Surveyor for Southland.

**Hector, Dr. J.** On recent Moa remains in New Zealand. *Nature*, iv, 184-86, 221.

Evidence that the moa is but recently extinct.

The above was translated into the German *Globus*, xx, 60.

**Hursthouse, C.** Remarks | on | "New Zealand Immigration" : | addressed, with permission, to the | Hon. William Fox, M.H.R. | By Charles Hursthouse. | Respectfully presented to the Hon. Members of the General Assembly, and to the | New Zealand Press, in the hope of awakening public attention to the necessity | of some change of Policy in the vital matter to which they relate. | — | New Plymouth :—R. Pheney. | 1871.

8vo. Pp. 15.

Suggests uniform land regulations and a London agency for the direction of emigration.

[**Hursthouse, C. F.**] The | New Zealand Handbook : | (Twelfth Edition) | with practical information | for all | Orders of Emigrants | from the | "Capitalist" to the "Working Man." | London : | E. Stanford, 6, Charing Cross ; | G. Street, 30, Cornhill. | 1871.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. 128, xvi ; and a supplement with latest information to 1874 prefixed, pp. 16. Map.

General information for emigrants.

**Hutton, Prof. F. W.** Geological Survey of New Zealand. | Catalogue | of the | Birds of New Zealand, | with | Diagnoses of the Species. | By | Frederick Wollaston Hutton, F.G.S., | Assistant Geologist. | Published by Command. | New Zealand. | James Hughes, Printer, Lambton Quay, Wellington. | 1871.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. x, 85.

Has analytical key and arrangement of genera. List of introduced birds, with diagnoses, and critical notes. Describes 160 native and 52 introduced birds. Maori names appended.

**Macfarlane, J. S.** Craig's Troubles ; | or | Our Antipodean Courts and Laws, | &c. | Auckland : | "Evening Star." | 1871.

8vo. Pp. 23, 1.

Shows the injustice of the law which refuses Craig possession of certain property to which in all good conscience he is entitled.

**Macfie, R. A.** Colonial Questions | pressing for immediate solution, | in the interest of the Nation and the Empire. | Papers and Letters | by | R. A. Macfie, M.P., | Member of the Royal Colonial Institute, | &c. | London : Longmans. | 1871. | Price One Shilling.



**Macfie, R. A.**—*continued.*

Svo. Pp. x, 120. Dated 21st December, 1870.  
High Imperialistic ideas. Contends for federation between Great Britain and her colonies. References to New Zealand.

\* **Manning, J.** The Maoris of New Zealand. *Overland Monthly*, San Francisco, vii, 48.

**Maunsell, Rev. Dr.** Man and the Monkey. | A Lecture | delivered in the Choral Society Hall, by the | Rev. R. Maunsell, LL.D. | Archdeacon of Auckland. | Auckland: | Upton & Co. | 1871.

8vo. Pp. 16.  
Anti-Darwin.

**Money, C. L.** Knocking about | in | New Zealand. | By | Charles L. Money. | Melbourne: | Samuel Mullen, 55 Collins Street East. | 1871.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. viii, 151. Preface by Marcus Clarke.  
Graphic description of wild adventure and hairbreadth escapes as an explorer, digger, boatman, and in a variety of callings from 1861 to 1868.  
The writer was an Etonian, and his recital has frequent reference to well-known persons and events, chiefly in Canterbury.

\* **Nöggerath, —.** Die Tuf- oder Explorationskrater auf Neuseeland verglichen mit den ähnlichen Erscheinungen in der Eifel und im Laacher-Seegebiet. *Ausland*, 1871, No. 48.

**Ollivier, C. M.** A Visit | to the | Boiling Springs | of | New Zealand; | including | a Trip to White Island. | By Charles Morton Ollivier. | Christchurch: | J. Hughes. | 1871.

12mo. Pp. 38.  
8vo. Pp. 68.

Opening of Otago University. | Addresses | by | Hon. Major Richardson, | the Chancellor; | G. S. Sale, M.A., | Professor of Classics and English Language and | Literature; | John Shand, M.A., | Professor of Mathematics and Natural Philosophy; | D. McGregor, M.A., M.B., | Professor of Mental and Moral Science. | Dunedin: | Printed at the "Daily Times" Office, Princes Street. | MDCCCLXXI.

8vo. Pp. 68.  
Opened 5th July, 1871. The Professor of Anatomy, Dr. Coughtrey, had not arrived; his address was thus printed later.

The | Sun-painters' Portfolio | and | Art Journal | with | Photographic Illustrations | of | New Zealand Scenery and Architecture. | First Series:— | In Twelve Monthly Parts. Price for the Series—Four Guineas (to Subscribers) only. | Published by John Crerar and Co., Westland. | Hokitika: | Printed by J. P. Klein at the "West Coast Times" Office, Weld St., for the Proprietor. | 1871.

4to. Pp. 44. 50 photographic views on the West Coast.  
Issued monthly. History of the West Coast gold townships—Hokitika, Ross, &c.—and the country around, in 19 chapters. An historical record.

**Suter, Bishop.** Periods and Persons, Points, | and Prospects of Contact, | between | Presbyterian and Episcopal Churches : | a Lecture | delivered by the Rt. Rev. A. B. Suter, D.D., | Bishop of Nelson, in the | New Masonic Hall, Dunedin, | Friday, June 2, 1871. | Dunedin : | Reith & Wilkie. | MDCCCLXXI.

8vo. Pp. 40.

Historical. An appeal for union between the Churches.

**The Telegraph Libel Case.** Report of Proceedings in the Resident Magistrate's Court, Dunedin, on the hearing of the charges of Libel brought by the General Government of New Zealand against Mr. George Burnett Barton, in the Case of Regina v. Barton, &c. Dunedin : "Daily Times" Office. 1871.

8vo. Pp. i, 51.

The libel states that the Government violated the integrity of the Telegraph Department for its own political purposes. Mr. Barton was committed for trial. A long list of newspapers that have remarked on the case in and out of New Zealand is given.

**Tylor, Edward Burnett.** Primitive Culture : | Researches into the Development of Mythology, Philosophy, | Religion, Art, and Custom. | By | Edward B. Tylor, | author of "Researches into the early history of mankind, &c." | In two volumes. | London : | John Murray, Albemarle Street. | 1871.

Occasional references to New Zealand. An account of the Maui myth is given, and the author states his belief that it is a nature myth of the setting sun.

A full account of Maui is in Wade's "Journey in the North Island," 1842.

**Willmer, George.** Elementary | Geography | of | New Zealand | By G. Willmer | Price one shilling | Christchurch | Jones and Tombs, Printers, Cathedral Square, and Auckland, N.Z. | MDCCCLXXI.

12mo. Pp. 30.

Adapted to beginners. A Canterbury pioneer.

## 1872.

**Baden-Powell, G. S.** New Homes | for the | Old Country. | A Personal Experience of the | Political and Domestic Life, the Industries, | and the Natural History | of | Australia and New Zealand. | By | George S. Baden-Powell. | — | With forty-six illustrations. | London : | Richard Bentley and Son, &c. | 1872.

8vo. Pp. xx, 512.

Trifling account of New Zealand, chiefly Canterbury, flax, and the wingless birds.



**Barclay, Rev. Peter.** Notes | on | New Zealand. | For the Use of Emigrants.  
| By | the Rev. P. Barclay, M.A. | Formerly Minister at Napier, New Zealand.  
| With a Map. | London : | G. Street, 30 Cornhill, | &c. | 1872. | Price  
Twopence.

8vo. Pp. 30.

Descriptive, statistics, terms of Government emigration, and rates of wages.

**Barker, Lady Mary Anne.** A Christmas Cake | in Four Quarters. | By Lady  
Barker, | Author of "Stories about . . .," "Station Life in New  
Zealand," &c. | — | With Illustrations. | London : | Macmillan and Co. |  
1872.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. vi (*n.p.*), 304.

Christmas Day in New Zealand, pp. 239-304.

**A Bone to pick for Freetraders.** A Dialogue. Reprinted by the Colonists'  
Protection League, Auckland. By an Old Colonist. Auckland : Printed by  
Reed and Brett, "Evening Star" Office, Wyndham St., 1872.

8vo. Pp. 14.

Catalogue | of Colonial and Vienna Exhibition, | held at Christchurch, |  
Canterbury, New Zealand, | 1872-73. | Price six-pence. | Christchurch :  
"Times" Office | MDCCCLXXII.

8vo. Pp. 36.

**Chapman, G. T.** Chapman's | Traveller's Guide | through | New Zealand. |  
A Picture of New Zealand, | geographical, topographical, and statistical.  
| Places visited and described : | Tauranga, . . . Stewart's Island,  
&c. | New Zealand : | Published by G. T. Chapman, Bookseller & Stationer,  
| Queen St., Auckland.

8vo. Pp. viii, 114. Plans of the four large towns, and illustrations. ¶

The first guide-book for New Zealand. Very complete, with some quaint, cynical descriptions.

**Clyde, A.** "Te Kooti" | and | other Poems, | By | Alan Clyde, | Settler,  
Otago, New Zealand. | Dunedin : | Mills, Dick & Co., General Printers. |  
1872.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 48.

**Discussions on | Colonial Questions | Being a Report of the Proceedings of a  
Conference | held at Westminster Palace Hotel on July 19th, 20th, and  
21st, 1871. | Strahan & Co., Publishers | 56, Ludgate Hill, London | 1872.**

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xii, 210. Edited by Mr. Edward Jenkins.

Important papers on — Colonies and Colonial Governments (Professor Amos), Land Transfer (R. R. Torrens), Imperial and Colonial Federation (F. P. Labilière), Emigration, Coloured Labour, Waste Lands, the Colonial Office, &c., and Mr. Jenkins's inaugural address.

**Domett, A.** Ranolf and Amohia : | a South-Sea Day-Dream, | By | Alfred Domett. | London : | Smith, Elder & Co. | 1872.

8vo. Pp. 511. Numerous notes at end.

A charming love-story, full of stirring scenes and brilliant description, surrounded by a network of philosophical disquisition. The scenes are laid on the banks of Rotorua Lake, and the story is full of reference to native customs and songs. Sidney Colvin says, "The poem is a sort of New Zealand 'Atala,' without the Christianity, the self-denial, and the tragic end."

Mr. Domett was the bosom friend and the "Waring" of Robert Brown-ing. He was an early editor or contributor of the *Nelson Examiner*, which is enriched with much of his writing.

A new edition appeared in 1883 in 2 vols. (q.v.).

\* **Engler, L.** Neuseelands Wälder, ihre Nutzhölzer. *Aus allen Welttheilen*, iii, 59, 70.

**Exhibition of Colonial Products.** | Christchurch, | Inangahua and Lyell. | Historical Narrative | and | Catalogue of Exhibits. | With particulars of the several Gold Mining | Claims represented. | Reefton : | "Inangahua Herald." | MDCCCLXXII.

8vo. Pp. 16.

History of Reefton's development.

[**Fellows, Charles.**] The Finances | of | New Zealand, | by | Master Humphrey. | Dunedin, N.Z. : | Mills, Dick & Co., Printers & Publishers, Stafford St. | 1872.

8vo. Pp. 21.

The extravagant waste of public money under Mr. Vogel's policy, with little return, must end in loss of population.

The author wrote similarly in *Fraser's Magazine*, xi, 74-87, January, 1875, a reply from Mr. Vogel following in the February number, which begot a rejoinder by Mr. Fellows in the March number.

**Ferrard, B. A.** Proposals | for a | New Plan of Fire Insurance. | Two Letters addressed to the Colonial | Treasurer of New Zealand. | By | B. A. Ferrard, M.A. | Wellington : | Independent Office. | MDCCCLXXII.

8vo. Pp. 8.

It should be undertaken by Government. Risks of insurance should be localised.

[**G., H.**] Guide | to the | Hot Lakes, | by | a Traveller. | Tauranga : Printed at "The Bay of Plenty Times" Office. | 1872.

12mo. Pp. 12.

A poor letter to the editor. A week's trip cost the writer and his companion £10 each.

**Gibb, Sir Duncan.** A pata-patoo from New Zealand. *Proc. Brit. Assoc.*, 1872. Abstract in Report, ii, 185-86.



**Halcombe, Rev. J. J.** In Memoriam—The Rev. Joseph Atkin.

Article in *Mission Life*, March, 1872. Portrait and views of Kōhī-marama and St. John's College, Auckland.

The Rev. Joseph Aitkin was a member of the Melanesian mission, who with his superior, Bishop Patteson, was killed by the natives at Nukapu, near Santa Cruz, on the 20th September, 1871.

The same number has a poem on Bishop Patteson, by L. Gregory Smith, and a sermon preached at Auckland on the 5th November, 1871, by the Rev. B. T. Dudley, entitled, "The Martyrs of Santa Cruz."

**Hector, Dr. J.** Colonial Museum and Geological Survey Department. | *Phormium tenax* | as a | fibrous plant. | Being selections from the Reports of the Commissioners appointed by | the New Zealand Government.—1870 to 1872. | Edited by | James Hector, M.D., F.R.S. | With two plates. | Published by Command. | Wellington : | &c. | 1872.

8vo. Pp. vi, 134. Sections of root-stalk and of leaf as altered by native and manufacturing methods.

Full information, native and otherwise, especially on chemical and microscopical properties. Long list of native names, district and authority, and remarks.

2nd ed. in 1889. Additions to date. Pp. xx, 95.

**Hutton, Prof. F. W., and Hector, Dr. J.** Colonial Museum and Geological Survey Department. | *Fishes of New Zealand*. | Catalogue with Diagnoses of the Species | By | Frederick Wollaston Hutton, F.G.S., | Assistant Geologist. | — | Notes on the Edible Fishes | By | James Hector, M.D., F.R.S. | Director. | With Twelve Plates. | New Zealand | James Hughes, Printer, Lambton Quay, Wellington | 1872.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. xvi, 133, iii.

A full bibliography and key to the families; describes 140 native and 7 introduced fishes; interesting remarks on edible fishes, and Maori names are given.

See also "List of Papers on New Zealand Fishes" in *Trans. N.Z. Inst.*, Vol. xxxiv, 1902, pp. 539-48, by A. Hamilton.

**K., J. H.** Henry Ancrum. | *A Tale of the last | War in New Zealand*. | By | J. H. K. | In two volumes | — | London : | Tinsley Brothers, 18, Catherine Street, Strand. | 1872.

Cr. 8vo. 2 vols. Vol. i: pp. 244. Vol. ii: pp. 261.

An account of the Taranāki and Waikato war, put in the form of a novel.

**Macassey, J.** A Lecture delivered to the Otago Law Clerks' Association, by James Macassey, Esq., Barrister-at-Law, in the Supreme Court House, Dunedin, Dec. 6, 1871. The President, His Honor Mr. Justice Chapman, in the chair. Dunedin: Henry Wise. 1872.

8vo. Pp. 27.

Wisdom, with anecdote.

**Morton, H. B.** Notes | of | an overland trip | from | Auckland | to the Lake District. | By H. B. Morton. | Auckland : | Printed at the Daily Southern Cross Office. | 1872. | For private circulation.

8vo. Pp. 34.

A dull description of the old coach-journey to the Hot Lakes District.

**Overland Journey** | of the | Governor of New Zealand, | Notes of the Journey | of | Sir George F. Bowen, G.C.M.G., | in April, 1872, | from Wellington to Auckland, | across the centre of the | North Island of New Zealand. | With an Appendix, | Containing Letters from Maori Chiefs to the Agent-General. | London : | G. Street, 30, Cornhill. 1872.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 51.

*Via* Lake Taupo. Speeches of chiefs along the route.

**Province of Otago.** | Rules and Regulations | of the | Provincial Government of Otago | for the | Guidance of Officers and Servants | and the | Conduct of Traffic | on the | Otago Provincial Railways. | Approved. J. Macandrew, Superintendent of the Province of Otago. | Printed by Thos. George, George St., Dunedin. | MDCCCLXXII.

Oblong 12mo. Pp. 79.

The first Otago railway (Dunedin and Port Chalmers) was opened on the 1st January, 1873, that between Christchurch and Lyttelton being the first in New Zealand (1st December, 1863).

**[Richardson, Major (Sir) J. L. C.]** A Trip to Wanganui, by a Southerner. Wellington : William Lyon, Lambton Quay. MDCCCLXXII.

8vo. Pp. 8.

Bright account of a coach journey from Wellington. The amount of valuable land is very considerable, and unexpected.

**Richmond, James Crow.** Historical Illustrations | of | Communism | and the | Idea of Property, | with | some considerations, economic, political, and | moral thereon. | Being | the substance of two Lectures delivered in September, 1871, at | the Assembly Rooms, Nelson. | By J. C. Richmond. | "Cur quis," &c. | Price Sixpence. | Nelson : Printed at the "Examiner" Office, Trafalgar St. | 1872.

8vo. Pp. 40.

Able *précis* and considerations suitable to ourselves.

The author was a brother of the Judge, a politician, and an excellent artist.

**[Sealy, H. J.]** Are we to stay here ? A paper on the New Zealand Public Works Policy of 1870, considered specially with reference to the question of the Settlement of the Crown Lands, and the Incidence of Taxation. By a Colonist of 22 years' standing.

8vo. Pp. 84, 2.

The writer ably contends that the disastrous failure of the policy is due to ignoring many original features, such as settlement on Crown lands. The policy will yet succeed if faithfully carried out.



**Stack, Rev. J. W.** A Sermon | preached at St Michael's, Christchurch, | May 26, 1876, | by the Rev. James W. Stack, | Curate of the Diocesan Maori Mission | on the occasion of | George P. Mutu's Ordination, by the Right Rev. the Primate of New Zealand. | Christchurch : | G. Tombs, & Co. | MDCCCLXXII.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 12.

Had there been native clergy there would have been no Hauhanism. The English pastorate was believed by the natives to be hostile to their political views.

**Stout, R.** The Social Future | of | Labourers. | A Paper | read before the Tokomairiro Mutual Improvement Association, by | Mr. Robert Stout. | Friday, 30th June, 1871. | Dunedin : Printed by John Mackay, Princes Street North. | 1872.

8vo. Pp. 16.

Sketches the miserable condition of labourers in the Home-country, and discusses the Utopias recommended — socialism, co-operation, positivism, and liberty. The writer concludes that equality of political and social rights points out the road of advancement to the better state of things.

\* **Taylor, W. C.** Jottings in Australia and New Zealand.

**Travers, W. T. L.** Some Chapters | in | the Life and Times | of | Te Rauparaha, | Chief of the Ngatitooa. | By W. T. L. Travers, F.L.S. | New Zealand : | James Hughes, Wellington.

8vo. Pp. 77.

First published in the Trans. N.Z. Inst., 1873. Reprinted by Whitcombe and Tombs (Limited), Christchurch, in 1906 : "The Stirring Times | of | Te Rauparaha | (Chief of the Ngatitooa)." Sm. 8vo. Pp. 166. With 33 illustrations.

The bloodthirsty chief, who emulated the cruel deeds of Hongi, was born about 1770, and died at Otaki in November, 1849. The work describes his migration from Kawhia and settlement at Kapiti, and his various raids, especially the bloody massacre at Akaroa in 1830, and the siege of Kaiapohia in 1835. His son Tamihana became an ardent Christian and successful sheep-farmer. Account of native manners and customs.

**Turner, Rev. J. G.** [The Pioneer Missionary : | Life of the | Rev. Nathaniel Turner, | Missionary in New Zealand, Tonga, and | Australia. | By his son, | The Rev. J. G. Turner, | of the Australasian Conference. | With a Portrait. | Melbourne : George Robertson : | and the Wesleyan Book Depots, &c. | 1872.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 335.

History of early Methodism in New South Wales and Van Diemen's Land. The Rev. Mr. Turner was a missionary at Whangaroa from 1823 to 1827, until the native outbreak destroyed the settlement. He then proceeded to Tonga, but returned to New Zealand (Hokianga) in 1835, where another and permanent mission was founded, of which a full account is given, with collateral incidents.

Mr. Turner died at Brisbane in 1864, æt. 95.

**Ward, Rev. R.** Life | among the | Maoris of New Zealand. | Being a Description of | Missionary, Colonial, and Military | Achievements. | By the | Rev. Robert Ward, | Twenty-six Years a Resident in the North Island. | Edited by | Rev. Thomas Lowe and Rev. William Whitby. | ——— | London : | G. Lamb, Sutton St., Commercial Road, E. | Canada : W. Rowe, Toronto. | 1872.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vi, 472.

Good account of the natives, missionaries, country life, Taranaki war, Tauranga campaign, and *Pai Marire* delusion.

Mr. Ward was the first New Zealand Primitive Methodist minister in New Zealand. He died at Wellington in October, 1876, æt. 60.

### 1873.

**Alexander, Sir J. E.** Bush Fighting. | Illustrated by | Remarkable Actions and Incidents | of | the Maori War in New Zealand. | By | Major-General Sir James Edw. Alexander, | K.C.L.S., F.R.S.E.; Author of "A Campaign in Caffreland," &c. | With a Map, Plans, and Woodcuts. | London : | Sampson Low, &c. | 1873.

8vo. Pp. xv, 326. Map and 17 illustrations.

A continuation of his previous work on the war of 1860-61 to 1866, when the service of the Imperial troops ended. The engagements at Rangiriri, Merimeri, Orakau, the Gate Pa, Nukumarū, Wereroa, &c. Account of the *Pai Marire* superstition. Criticisms and details of the military service. The escape of Maori prisoners in Wellington Harbour.

**Barker, Lady.** Station Amusements | in | New Zealand. | By | Lady Barker, | Author of "Station Life in New Zealand," "Stories | about," &c. | London : | William Hunt and Company, &c. | 1873.

8vo. Pp. iv, 278. Map.

"A continuation of 'Station Life,' but entirely devoted to reminiscences of the idler hours of a settler's life." Scenes laid in the Canterbury Province.

**Buddle, Rev. T.** Christianity and Colonisation among the Maoris. A Lecture delivered by the Rev. T. Buddle, in the Wesleyan Church, Nelson, Aug. 20th, 1873. Supplement to "Nelson Evening Mail," Aug. 23 & 30, 1873.

Double columns.

Account of missionary progress, of certain natives, their mythology, laments, &c.

**Buller, Dr. W. L.** A History | of the | Birds of New Zealand. | By | Walter Lawry Buller, Sc.D. | (Resident Magistrate of Wanganui, N.Z.), | Fellow of the Linnean Society, of the Geological Society, and | of the Royal Geographical Society, Corresponding Member of the Zoological Society, | Member of the British Ornithologists' Union, | &c. &c. &c. | London : | John Van Voorst, 1, Paternoster Row. | 1873.



**Buller, Dr. W. L.—continued.**

Roy. 4to. Pp. xxiii, 384. Frontispiece of the moa (*Dinornis giganteus*), and 35 coloured plates of about 70 of the most special and interesting birds, drawn by J. G. Keulemans. List of subscribers, and Press notices.

The introduction, of 10 pages, gives a short history of the avifauna, and notes on some of the natural sections. The descriptive letterpress is full, giving native and superseded names, diagnosis in Latin and English, and much general and subsidiary information.

Sir Walter Buller, an eminent New Zealand barrister, son of the Rev. James Buller, the Wesleyan missionary, was a frequent contributor to the "Transactions of the New Zealand Institute," and died at London in September, 1906.

2nd ed. appeared in 1888, in 2 imp. 4to vols. (*q.v.*).

A short manual issued in 1882 by the New Zealand Government, roy. 8vo. (*q.v.*).

The supplement appeared in 1905, in 2 imp. 4to vols. (*q.v.*).

**Butler, S.** Erewhon | or | Over the Range | By | Samuel Butler | — | Fifth Edition | London | Trübner & Co., Ludgate Hill | 1873.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. xii, 244.

1st ed., 1871.

A cynical piece of ethics, in the guise of romance (the scene being laid in the *terra incognita* of the west coast of the South Island of New Zealand), where crime is punished with the hospital, and ill health with the gaol.

The author was a runholder in the Canterbury Province, and wrote afterwards several most able works—"The Fair Haven," &c.

**Chambers, W.** A word about Otago. *Chambers's Journal*, September, 6.

**Chapman, G. T.** Chapman's Travellers' Guide through the Lake District. The Boiling Lakes and Springs, the Intermitting Fountains, the Burning Mountain, and the Mud Volcanoes, in the Province of Auckland, New Zealand: Published by G. T. Chapman, Bookseller and Stationer, Queen Street, Auckland.

8vo. Pp. vi, 80. Large folded map of Bay of Plenty and Lake district.

First complete guide issued. Itinerary. Translation of Maori names. Tourist visits began soon after Duke of Edinburgh's visit in 1869.

2nd ed., without date (according to Chapman's habit with all his publications): "The Natural Wonders | of | New Zealand " | &c. Pp. 172.

\* **Christmann, Fr., u. Oberlander, Rd.** Oceanien. I Theil: Neu-Seeland. Das Grossbritannien der Südsee. Von Fr. Christmann. Leipzig.

Large 8vo.

Colonial Museum and Geological Survey Department. | James Hector, M.D., F.R.S., | Director. | Catalogue | of the | Land Mollusca | of | New Zealand. | with Description of the Species. | Collected from various authors. | Published by Command. | New Zealand: | James Hughes, Printer, Lambton Quay, Wellington. | 1873.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. xxvii.

The land-snails, &c.; 88 described.

A list of the New Zealand mollusca is in Trans. N.Z. Inst., Vol. xxxiv, 1901, by Henry Suter.

**Cowie, Bishop, W. G.** Melanesian Mission. | Notes | of a | Visit to Norfolk Island, | in Nov., 1872, | from the Journal of the Bishop of Auckland : | with a | Statement of Accounts, &c., for 1872. | Auckland : | William Atkin. | 1873.

8vo. Pp. 28.  
Full of detail.

**Davis, C. O. B.** Temperance Songs, | &c. | By | C. O. Davis, | &c. | He Waiata pēhi Waipiro, | &c. | Na | Hare Reweti, | &c. | Auckland : | John Henry Field. | 1873.

Sq. 12mo. Pp. 28.  
Mr. Davis, the well-known interpreter and friend of the Maori, took great interest in the temperance cause. The English hymns which are given are also translated into Maori.

**[Domett, Alfred (?)]** Roots, | a Plea for Tolerance. | London : | Richard Bentley and Son, | &c. | 1873.

8vo. Pp. viii, 178.  
Chiefly a metaphysical defence of free thought, under guise of a narrative, the scenes and persons being laid in New Zealand. The Maori tradition of creation is given at some length.

**Dudley, Rev. B. T.** 'A Sermon | preached in | S. Paul's Cathedral, Auckland, | on S. Barnabas' Day, June 11, 1873 | at the Ordination | of George Sarawia, | the First Native Clergyman of Melanesia, to the Priesthood, and of | Frederick Thomas Baker | of the C.M.S. to the Diaconate, | by the Bishop of Auckland. | By | the Rev. B. Thornton Dudley, Minister of the Church of the Holy Sepulchre, Auckland, formerly a Member of | the Melanesian Mission Staff. | Auckland : | Upton & Co.

8vo. Pp. 20.  
Some interesting history of the mission.

\* **Engler, L.** Ein Besuch bei den heißen Quellen Neuseelands, *Aus allen Welttheilen*, v, 1.

**[Featon, J.]** The Last | of | the Waikatos. | A Sensational Tale | of the | Province of Auckland. | Dedicated to | The Volunteers of New Zealand. By Comus, | &c. | Auckland : | "Daily Southern Cross" Office. | 1873.

8vo. Pp. 28. Reprinted from the *Auckland Weekly Herald*.  
A well-told narrative of the incidents and close of the war.  
The writer, who took part in the war, was a commission agent. |

\* **[Harrison, W.] G.** | New Zealand. *Overland Monthly*, xi, 519; xii, 55, 103.

**Hawke's Bay** | Native Lands Alienation Commission. | Report of the Inquiry | into | the Heretaunga Purchase. | 5th March to 12th April, 1873. | Napier : | T. B. Harding. | 1873.

8vo. Pp. 290.  
Complaints by natives of insufficient payment for, and wrongful taking of, their lands.



**Hay, D., and Grey, Sir G.** The Pine free in New Zealand; being a list of Pines grown from seed introduced into New Zealand, with a few hints, &c. With additions by H.E. Sir George Grey, K.C.B., &c. By David Hay, Montpellier Nursery.

12mo. Pp. 15.

Describes 36 pines recently introduced.

**Henderson, J.** The Proposal made by Messrs. John Brogden and Sons to entrust to a Company the construction and management of the public railways in New Zealand, stated and explained by John Henderson. Wellington. 1873.

8vo. Pp. 66. Map in pocket.

Correspondence, evidence, opinions, and statistics. The commencement of railway enterprise in New Zealand.

**Horne, Richard Hengist.** Australia and New Zealand. *Contemporary Review*, xxii, 699-730.

Reviews Trollope's "Australia and New Zealand."

**Hutton, Professor F. W.** Colonial Museum and Geological Survey Department. | James Hector, M.D., F.R.S., | Director. | Catalogue | of the Tertiary Mollusca and Echinodermata | of | New Zealand | in the | Collection of the Colonial Museum. | By | Frederick Wollaston Hutton, F.G.S., C.M.Z.S. | Published by Command. | Wellington. | George Didsbury. | 1873.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. xvi, 48.

Describes 320 species.

**Hutton, Professor F. W.** Colonial Museum and Geological Survey Department. | James Hector, M.D., F.R.S., | Director. | Catalogue | of the | Marine Mollusca | of | New Zealand, | with Diagnoses of the Species. | By | Frederick Wollaston Hutton, F.G.S., C.M.Z.S., | Assistant Geologist. | Published by Command. | Wellington. | By Authority: G. Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1873.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. xv, 116, 3. 1 plate.

Synopsis of classes and explanation of terms; 445 species described; list of *errata*, and *addenda*, by E. von Martens.

**Kennedy, A.** New Zealand. | By | Alexander Kennedy | formerly | Manager of the Union Bank of Australia, at Auckland, New Zealand, | and subsequently for some years General Manager and | Inspector of the Bank of New Zealand. | London: Longmans, Green, & Co. | 1873.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. x, 171. Map of New Zealand.

Reminiscences of 30 years, and from the foundation of the colony, chiefly in Auckland. Personal references to Pompallier, Selwyn, Busby, Dr. Martin, Owen Stanley, and others. Pheasants were introduced by Mr. W. Brown, in 1848. Discusses policy of the early Governors. Heke's war.

**Lambert, M. G.** Diary | written while on | a Fortnight's Tour | through the picturesque District of | Wangarei, | 70 miles north of Auckland, | by M. G. Lambert. | Auckland : | William Atkin. | 1873.

Svo. Pp. 39.  
Empty.

**Lang, Rev. J. D.** Poems : | Sacred and Secular ; | written chiefly at sea, | within the last Half-Century. | By | John Dunmore Lang, D.D., A.M., | Minister of the Scots Church, Sydney ; | &c. | Sydney : | William Maddock, &c. | 1873.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 217.

Some verses on New Zealand when approaching its north-eastern mountains in 1830, and some "Specimens of an Improved Metrical Translation of the Psalms of David, intended for the use of the Presbyterian Church in Australia and New Zealand."

**Mackay, A.** A Compendium | of | Official Documents | relative to | Native Affairs | in the South Island. | Compiled by | Alexander Mackay, Native Commissioner. | Wellington, New Zealand. | 1873.

Fol. 2 vols.

An invaluable collection, the first 80 pages forming a condensed history from the earliest native times. History of the various land-purchases, the Nanto-Bordelaise claim, reports of various kinds, native reserves, awards, and reprints of public documents.

**Martens, E. von.** Colonial Museum and Geological Survey Department. | James Hector, M.D., F.R.S. | Director. | Critical List | of the | Mollusca of New Zealand | contained in European collections, | with References to Descriptions and Synonyms. | By Edouard von Martens, C.M., M.D., C.M.Z.S. | Published by Command. | James Hughes, Printer, Lambton Quay, Wellington. | 1873.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. v, 51, viii.

History of our knowledge of the New Zealand mollusca from Banks and Solander, and a list.

**Nelson Horticultural, Art, | and | Industrial Exhibition, | 1873. | Prize Tales | by | Local Authors, | &c. | Nelson : | "Examiner" Office, | 1873.**

Svo. Pp. 38.

"A Page of Life on the Goldfields," by Syphax, and "Wandering Willie," a ballad by A. Z., were selected from nine competitors.

**Protection of Native Industries.** A Paper read before the Colonists' Protection League Society, Auckland. Auckland : Printed by Reed & Brett, "Evening Star" Office, Wyndham St. 1873.

Svo. Pp. 11.

**The Province | of | Canterbury, | New Zealand | Information for Intending Emigrants | Published by the Authority of the Provincial Government | Christchurch | Printed by G. Tombs & Co., Worcester St. & Cathedral Square | 1873.**

Svo. Pp. 80.  
Descriptive.



**Pyke, V.** The Story | of | Wild Will Enderby, | told by Vincent Pyke, | &c.  
| Fourth Edition. | Published by George Robertson, Melbourne, and |  
R. T. Wheeler, Dunedin, | 1873.

Pp. vii, 260.

Life on the goldfields.

\* **Quatrefages, A. de.** Sur les races Moriori (Iles Chatham) et Maori (Nouvelle-Zélande). *Revue d'Ethnologie*.

[**Rees, W. L.**] The Effect | of | the Native Lands Acts | upon the | Colo-  
nization of the North Island | of | New Zealand. | Wellington : | J. Hughes,  
Lambton Quay. | 1873.

8vo. Pp. 16, 2.

Various kinds of land-sharking. Land must be unlocked and legiti-  
mately sold.

**St. John, Lieut.-Colonel J. H. H.** Pakeha Rambles | through Maori Lands.  
| By | Lieut.-Colonel St. John | (New Zealand Militia). | Wellington : |  
Robert Burrett. | 1873.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 212. Sketch-map of North Island.

1st part gives the reminiscences of a Waikato flax-trader from 1830 ;  
customs and wars of the natives ; and the arrival of missionaries. 2nd  
part : Description of travel forty years later, through Waikato, Taupo, Bay  
of Plenty, Hot Lakes, and Waikaremoana.

**Tinne, J. E.** The | Wonderland of the Antipodes ; | and other | Sketches  
of Travel | in the | North Island of New Zealand. | By | J. Ernest Tinne,  
M.A. | (University College, Oxford), | &c. | With Map and numerus Illus-  
trations by the Autotype Process. | London : | Sampson Low, &c. | 1873.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 124.

Pleasant account of visit to the Hot Springs, Kawau, Hokianga, &c.

A small-8vo ed. appeared in 1874.

**Thorpe, Rev. R. J.** Education. | A Sermon | preached in | All Saints' Church,  
Nelson, | Sunday evening, May 11, 1873, | by the | Rev. R. J. Thorpe,  
M.A. | &c. | Price fourpence. | Nelson : | " Examiner " office. | 1873.

8vo. Pp. 12.

A plea for religious instruction in schools.

**Trollope, A.** Australia | and | New Zealand. | By | Anthony Trollope. | In  
Two Volumes. | London : | Chapman and Hall. | 1873.

8vo. Vol. i : pp. vi, 532. Vol. ii : pp. vi, 516. Maps.

The writer visited New Zealand in the latter half of 1872—from Otago  
to Auckland and the Hot Lakes. He sketches the general and political his-  
tory as he goes, especially of Canterbury, and gives an account of Mr. Godley,  
with whom he had been a schoolfellow at Harrow.

**Whitmee, S. J.** Mr. Wallace on the ethnology of Polynesia. *Contemporary  
Review*, xxi, 389-407.

The Polynesians have migrated from a western point to some Pacific  
island, and have thence diffused themselves.

**Williams, T. C.** A Letter | to | the Right Hon. W. E. Gladstone, | being | an Appeal on behalf | of | the Ngatiraukawa Tribe. | By T. C. Williams. | New Zealand : | Printed by J. Hughes, Lambton Quay, Wellington. | 1873.

8vo. Pp. 72, and Appendix clx, and map.

Relates to the famous Manawatu-Rangitikei land dispute, in which the writer fervently sides with the natives against the Government. Much native history and copious correspondence.

**Williams, Bishop W.** A sermon | preached in | Trinity Church, Pakaraka, Bay of Islands, | on the occasion of its opening, | Thursday, November 27, 1873. | By | the Right Rev. William Williams, D.C.L., | Bishop of Waiapu. | Published at the request of the congregation. | Auckland : | Printed by W. Atkin, Church Printer, High St. | 1873.

8vo. Pp. 8.

Short retrospect of the previous sixty years. The church replaced a much older one, and contains a marble memorial to the Rev. Samuel Marsden.

## 1874.

**Adam, J.** Twenty-five Years | of | Emigrant Life in the South | of New Zealand. | By James Adam, | Late Member of the Provincial and Executive Councils, Otago. | Edinburgh : | Bell and Bradfute, Bank Street. | London : George Street. | 1874.

8vo. Pp. iii, 112. Map and 4 illustrations.

2nd ed. in 1876. Pp. vii, 156.

Fascinating account of early days, full of absorbing interest and adventure; brought down to date.

The writer was an energetic Tokomairiro settler, and died in March, 1908.

\* **Airy, Sir G. B.** Account of observations of the Transit of Venus, 1874, Dec. 8, made under the authority of the British Government; and of the reduction of the observations. (Admiralty.)

At p. 512 are 2 tables of lunar observations for the longitude of Burnham, New Zealand.

**Annual Record** | of | Science and Industry | for 1873. | Edited by Spencer F. Baird, | with the assistance of eminent men of science. | New York : | Harper & Brothers, Publishers, Franklin Square. | 1874.

P. 8vo.

Describes the efforts made in transporting salmon-eggs to New Zealand, and a further renewed attempt.

\* **B., W. M.** [Baines, Wm. Mortimer]. The Narrative | of | Edward Crewe; | or | Life in New Zealand. | By W. M. B. | London : | Sampson Low, &c. | 1874.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. iv, 288.

Adventure in the Auckland Province from 1850 [to 1855, trading in timber, and at the Coromandel goldfields.



**Barnett, A. A.** Information for Emigrants proceeding to New Zealand. With directions, &c. By Alfred A. Barnett, Local Agent, 48, Cannon St. London. 1874.

8vo. Pp. 26.

**Barr, J.** Poems | by | John Barr, Craigielea. | Poet to the Caledonian Society of Otago. | Dunedin : | F. Humffray, Printer, George-street,

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 20.

A few additional poems to those previously published.

**Bathgate, A.** Colonial Experiences; | or | Sketches of People and Places in the Province of | Otago, New Zealand. | By | Alexander Bathgate. | Glasgow : | James Maclehose, 61 St. Vincent Street, | Publisher to the University. | 1874.

8vo. Pp. vii, 286.

A running description, interspersed with anecdote of life in primitive days and on the goldfields.

**Begg, Rev. Dr.** A Visit to New Zealand, | &c. | An Address | delivered at a meeting in the Edinburgh Literary | Institute, 26th Feb., 1874. | By James Begg, D.D. | (Revised by him from a special shorthand report.) | Edinburgh : Bell & Bradfute, 12 Bank St. | 1874.

8vo. Pp. 23.

Pleased with all he saw. Opened the new First Church at Dunedin, 21st November, 1873, and bade his congregation beware of introducing an organ.

\* Beschreibung einiger Häfen der Nordinsel (Neu-Seeland). Hydrog. Mittheil., No. 12.

\* **Bridges, E. T.** Emigration to New Zealand. *St. James's Magazine*, xxxv, 286.

**Carleton, H.** The Life | of | Henry Williams, | Archdeacon of Waimate. | By Hugh Carleton. | Agnosco Procerem. | Auckland : | Upton & Co. | 1874.

8vo. 2 vols. Vol. i : pp. 245, xiv. Vol. ii : pp. 364, lxxxiii. Sketch-map of the North Island and illustrations.

Large extracts from the Williams's journals, with extensive notes and additions by Mr. Carleton, who married Mr. Williams's daughter. Forms a valuable history of north New Zealand from 1822 (when Mr. Williams sailed for New Zealand) until his death, in 1867. Descriptive of important early events—the natives, missionaries, European visitors, wars, colonisation, and points of general history. The appendices reprint much important correspondence, but give a very incomplete account of the early Press publications.

**Cawkwell, W. J.** Local Industry | and the | New Zealand Government. | By W. J. Cawkwell. | Auckland : | William Atkin, High St. | 1874.

8vo. Pp. 26.

Complains of bad faith in imposing upon him a prohibitive duty on the distillation of spirits after he had developed a large business with Government inducement.

**Corlett, Mrs.** Claribel | and | Other Poems. | Dedicated | with much esteem | to the | Hon. Dr. and Mrs. Grace. | By | Mrs. Corlett. | Wellington : | Robert Burrett, Molesworth Street. | 1874.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. vii, 69.

Many are of great sweetness and beauty.

**Davis, C. O. B.** The | Maori Lesson Book : | an | elementary work, | intended | to facilitate the Acquisition of Maori. | By | C. O. Davis. | Auckland, John Henry Field. | 1874. | Price 1/-

Sq. 16mo. Pp. 27.

Written by the able Maori scholar and interpreter. Good, though short.

**Dieffenbach, Ferdinand.** Ernst Dieffenbach, der Erforscher Neu-Seelands. *Ausland*, 1874, No. 4.

**Evans, C.** A Strange Friendship ; | a Story of New Zealand. | By C. Evans. | London : | Sampson Low, &c. | 1874.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. viii, 247.

A love story, without local colouring.

**Evans, C.** Over the Hills and Far Away : A Story of New Zealand. London : Sampson Low, & Co. 1874

8vo. Pp. 334.—*Davis*.

**Faithfull, Emily.** Emigration to New Zealand. *Victoria Magazine*, xxiv, 189; 1874.

**Haast, Dr. J.** Researches and Excavations | carried on in and near the | Moa Bone Point Cave, Sumner Road, | in the Year 1872, | by | Julius Haast, Ph.D. | F.R.S. | — | Christchurch : | Printed at the "Times" Office, Gloucester Street. | MDCCCLXXIV.

Sq. 8vo. Pp. 22. Double columns.

Appears also in the *Trans. N.Z. Inst.*, Vol. vii, 1875, p. 54.

A sequence of these excavations and the premature issue of this pamphlet gave rise to a very pretty quarrel, in which several persons became engaged. Some of the particulars are set forth in the same vol. of *Transactions*, p. 534. Dr. Haast's theory was that the moa-hunters were a prehistoric race, whilst that of one of the excavators, who also prepared a paper, considered them identical with the Maoris.

\* **Hayter, H. H.** Notes of a Tour in New Zealand. (For private circulation.) Melbourne : 1874.

12mo.

**Jackson's Bay Special Settlement.**

8vo. Pp. 22. Map.

General conditions; reports from Chief Surveyor and Chief Harbour-master detailing its productions and suitability for settlement.



**Johnstone, Capt. J. C.** Maoria. | A Sketch of the | Manners and Customs of the Aboriginal | Inhabitants of New Zealand. | By | Captain J. C. Johnstone, | Bengal Army. | London : | Chapman & Hall. | 1874.

8vo. Pp. xvi, 199.

A well-written description of the subject.

The writer was much in the company of the old natives in the Kawhia district.

**Kennaway, L. J.** Crusts. | A Settler's Fare due South. | By Laurence J. Kennaway. | London : | Sampson Low, &c. | 1874.

8vo. Pp. 234. 12 illustrations.

Spirited story of an early Canterbury settler's hardships, miseries, gleams of success, and sunshine.

**McLean, Sir D.** Speech | delivered by the | Hon. Sir Donald McLean | K.C.M.G., | at the | Complimentary Dinner | given to him at | Napier | on the 10th November, 1874. | Joseph Rhodes, Esq., M.P.C., in the chair. | Printed by Dinwiddie, Morrison and Co., Tennyson Street, Napier.

8vo. Pp. 14.

Ranges over a wide and important political field.

\* **Marryat, Emilia.** Amongst the Maoris. London : Warne. 1874.

12mo.—*Davis*.

**Martin, Sir W.** Notes | on | Church Questions. | By Sir W. Martin, D.C.L., | Late Chief Justice of New Zealand. | Price one shilling. | Christchurch : | Press Co.. Ld.

8vo.

Many vexed questions arose in the early Synods, and the author—a warm churchman—discusses them, and makes recommendations.

**Mereweather, H. A.** By Sea and By Land | Being a trip through | Egypt, India, Ceylon, Australia, New | Zealand, and America | All Round the World. | By Henry Alworth Mereweather | one of Her Majesty's Counsel | — | London | Macmillan and Co. | 1874.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. xvi, 343.

Short description of a visit to New Zealand.

**Minutes** | of | several Conversations | between | the Ministers | of the | Australasian | Wesleyan Methodist Church | in | New Zealand, | at their First Annual Conference, | begun at | Christchurch, Jan. 28, 1874. | Christchurch : | Printed by J. T. Smith & Co., Colombo St.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. iv, 62.

The New Zealand conference was an offshoot from the Australasian Wesleyan Methodist Church, which held its first conference at Sydney on the 18th January, 1855.

Both sets of minutes are, apart from their special character, of value, as containing a good deal of data and reference to old missionaries and to other historical matter, obituaries, &c.

The minutes are issued annually.

**Purnell, C. W.** An | Agrarian Law | for | New Zealand. | By | Charles W. Purnell. | Addressed to the Young Men of the Colony. | Wellington : | Printed for the Author by Robert Burrett. | — | 1874.

8vo. Pp. 28.

Warmly supports the nationalisation of land.

**Pyke, Vincent.** The Adventures | of | George Washington Pratt. | By | Vincent Pyke, | Author of "Wild Will Enderby." | Price Two Shillings & Sixpence. | Published by | George Robertson, Melbourne : R. T. Wheeler, Dunedin. | 1874.

8vo. Pp. iv, 97.

Description of digging life.

**Rees, W. L.** The Coming Crisis : | a sketch of the | Financial and Political Condition | of | New Zealand ; | with the | Causes and Probable Results of that Condition | by | W. L. Rees, | of the Supreme Courts of Victoria and New Zealand, Barrister-at-Law. | Price one shilling. | Auckland : Reed and Brett, "Evening Star" Office.

8vo. Pp. 49.

The writer asserts that Mr. Vogel's great policy has failed, leaving debt and disorder to grapple with. Sketch of its propounder.

[**Reid, Thomas Chalmers.**] A | Manual of Banking, | by a Banker. | New Zealand, 1874. | Reith & Wilkie, Dunedin.

8vo. Pp. 37.

With reference to New Zealand, where there is much ignorance on the subject. List of banks trading in New Zealand. The writer was sentenced in 1879 to eight years' imprisonment for theft of funds.

**Rusden, G. W.** Curiosities of Colonization. | By | G. W. Rusden. | London. | 1874.

8vo. Pp. 104.

Chiefly an account of the political convicts of New South Wales, especially Holt and Margarot, but has some reference to E. G. Wakefield's theory of colonisation and to the Rev. S. Marsden.

**Spencer, Herbert, and Duncan, David.** Descriptive | Sociology ; | or Groups of | Sociological Facts, | Classified and Arranged | by | Herbert Spencer. | — | Division I.—Part I.—A. | Types of Lowest Races, Negritto Races, | and Malayo-Polynesian Races. | Compiled and Abstracted | by | Prof. David Duncan. | Williams and Norgate. | London and Edinburgh. | May, 1874.

Roy. fol.

The Maoris are described in Table xiii under 37 headings, which include every aspect of their life, and these are substantiated by extracts from many writers.



**Stock**, *Archdeacon*. Astronomy | for | Beginners, | who live in the | Southern Hemisphere. | By Archdeacon Stock. | Wellington, N.Z.: T. A. Bowden, Featherston St. 1874.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. iv, 44. Diagrams.

A concise account, forming one of the colonial series of elementary school-books.

**Stock**, *Archdeacon*. December 9, 1874. | The Transit of Venus, | and | How to observe it. | By | Archdeacon Stock. | Wellington: | T. A. Bowden. | 1874.

8vo. Pp. 12.

**White**, John. Te Rou; | or, | the Maori at Home. | A Tale, | exhibiting the social life, manners, habits, | and customs of the Maori Race in New | Zealand prior to the introduction | of civilisation amongst them. | By | John White, | Native Interpreter, Auckland; formerly Resident Magistrate | at Whanganui, and Native Land Purchase Commissioner. | London: Sampson Low, &c. | 1874.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 343. Map of Hokianga River.

Descriptive of the ancient Maori life in the kainga and in war-time—incantations, feasts, burial rites, &c.

The author lived amongst the Maoris from childhood.

**Wilson**, George Henry. Ena | or | The Ancient Maori. | By | G. H. Wilson. | London: | Smith, Elder & Co., 15 Waterloo Place. | 1874.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 287. Glossarial appendix.

A story of old times, omens, war, and love, in which a pakeha maiden figures.

The writer afterwards edited "Te Waka Maori" at Gisborne, where he died in 1905.

**Yonge**, Miss C. M. Life | of | John Coleridge Patteson, | Missionary Bishop of the Melanesian Islands. | By | Charlotte Mary Yonge | — | In two volumes. | London: | Macmillan and Co. | 1874.

8vo. Vol. i: pp. xii, 570. Vol. ii: pp. ii (*n.p.*), 601. Two portraits, 4 appendixes, and map.

By a skilful selection from letters, &c., an admirable picture of the Melanesian mission is presented from 1855, when Mr. Patteson sailed for New Zealand, to September, 1871, when he was murdered by the natives of Nukapu, in his 44th year. His various sojourns, travel, and work in New Zealand at St. John's College and Kohimarama; includes extensive references to Bishop Selwyn, Sir W. Martin (as a philologist), the Chatham Islands, Patteson's consecration in February, 1861, and a constant succession of incidents. An appendix has valuable remarks on the philology of the Melanesian islands.

2nd and 3rd eds., somewhat abridged, and without the four appendixes, appeared the same year. Sm. 8vo. 2 vols: Vol. i, pp. x, 370; Vol. ii, pp. iv (*n.p.*), 390.

**Young**, Frederick. New Zealand — past, present, and future. Proceed. Roy. Col. Inst., v, 180-90.

General statement and after-discussion.

## 1875.

All about | New Zealand. | Being | a Complete Record | of Colonial Life, | &c.,  
| Glasgow : | Porteous Brothers, West Nile Street.

8vo. Pp. 220.

Chiefly a compilation of letters and book extracts arranged to induce the poorer class to emigrate.

**Beadon, Capt.** Notes | referring to an | Aboriginal Native | Land Purchase | in New Zealand. | By | George Beadon | (Captain) | on the Retired List of the Royal Navy. | Auckland, N.Z. | "Cross" Office. | 1875.

8vo. Pp. 17. With plans.

Describes the writer's purchase of land in the Piako in 1837, and his constant efforts to gain possession of it since.

**Brown, R.** The | Races of Mankind : | being | a Popular Description of the Characteristics, Manners and Customs of the Principal Varieties of | the Human Family. | By | Robert Brown, M.A., | Ph.D., F.L.S., F.R.G.S., | — | Vol. II. | — | Cassell, Petter and Galpin : | London, Paris, & New York. | 1875.

4to. Pp. vii, 320. Many illustrations.

The Maoris—their customs, cannibalism, mythology and sorcery, government, and present condition—are described under the "Oceanic Group," pp. 12-84.

**Giglioli, Professor Enrico Hillyer.** Viaggio Intorno al Globo della R. Pirocorvetta Italiana "Magenta," 1865-68, Capitano V. F. Arminjon, Relazione Descrittiva e Scientifica, con una Introduzione Etnologica di Paolo Mantegazza. Milan : 1875.

Roy. 4to. 9 maps, 10 plates, 88 wood engravings.

Visited Auckland.

Signor Giglioli, Professor of Zoology at Florence, possesses a large collection of New Zealand implements, and has contributed papers on the subject to various journals, chiefly the *Archivio per l'Antropologia e l'Etnologia*.

**[Graham, Robert.]** Waiwera | Hot Springs | Sanitarium, | near Auckland, N.Z.

12mo. Pp. 18. View of Waiwera on wrapper.

Descriptive, especially of their curative value.

**Grey, Sir G.** [Three addresses to the Auckland electors whilst a candidate for the office of Superintendent. March 22, 24, and 27.]

8vo. Pp. 19. Double columns.

Somewhat satirical on the Home Government, and suggests an improved form of government for New Zealand, where all persons have an opportunity of rising to office.



**Grey, Sir G.** Address [to the electors of City West] delivered by Sir George Grey, at the Choral Hall, Auckland, on Monday, 29th November, 1875. Auckland: "Herald" Office.

Pp. 16. Double columns.

The doings of the past parliamentary session severely criticized.

**Grey, Sir G.** Address [to the electors of the Thames] delivered by Sir George Grey at the Theatre Royal, Grahamstown, on Saturday, Dec. 4, 1875. Auckland: "Herald" Office.

8vo. Pp. 10.

As a candidate to represent the electorate in the House of Representatives.

**Hogg, W.** Lays and Rhymes | Descriptive, Legendary, Historical, | Local and Lyrical. | By William Hogg, | Nelson, New Zealand. | And I said that my limbs were old, &c. | Sir Walter Scott. | Nelson, N.Z.: | R. Lucas & Son, Printers and Publishers, Bridge Street. | 1875.

8vo. Pp. viii, 360.

[**Hood, H. Cockburn.**] Chowbokiana | or | Notes about the Antipodes and the Antipodeans.

8vo. Pp. 100. A preface, signed "Thomas A. Scot, Bombay, 1875," for which read "Thomas: a Scot."

Written with much sarcasm, severity, and truth. Many details of the Taranaki war recounted in similar strain. New Zealand is not a choice country for emigration.

**Hutton, Capt. F. W.** Class Book | of | Elementary Geology. | By | Frederick Wollaston Hutton, | F.G.S., &c., | Provincial Geologist, Otago, New Zealand, and Lecturer on | Geology and Zoology to the Otago University. | London: | George Philip & Son, 32, Fleet St., | &c. | Thomas A. Bowden, Educational Depository, Wellington. | 1875.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 128.

Admirable, well-illustrated compendium by this competent teacher, "to meet the want in the colonies of a class-book."

**Hutton, F. W., and Ulrich, G. H. F.** Report | on the | Geology and Goldfields | of | Otago. | By | F. W. Hutton, F.G.S., C.M.Z.S., | Provincial Geologist; | and | G. H. F. Ulrich, F.G.S., | Consulting Mining Geologist and Engineer; with Appendices | by J. G. Black, Professor of Chemistry in the Otago University, | and J. McKerrow, Chief Surveyor. | Published by order of the Provincial Council of Otago. | Dunedin: | Mills, Dick & Co., | 1875.

8vo. Pp. v, 244. 11 plates.

Descriptive, historical, surface, and economic geology, and the goldfields.

**Jackson, J. R.** New Zealand plants suitable for paper-making. *Nature*, xi, 212.

**Kirk, T., and Balfour, J.** Reports | on the | Durability of New Zealand | Timber | in | Constructive Works, | &c. &c. | New Zealand : | By Authority : George Didsbury, Government Printer, Wellington. | 1875.

Svo. Pp. 69.

Thirty-eight trees are reported upon. Collateral information and tables.

[**Langbridge and Edgecumbe.**] The Handbook to the Bay of Plenty and Guide to the Hot Lakes, the Boiling Springs, the Healing Baths, the Geysers, the Intermitting Fountains, &c., in the Rotomahana and Taupo Districts (Province of Auckland), New Zealand. New Zealand: Printed and published by Langbridge and Edgecumbe, "Bay of Plenty Times" office, Tauranga. 1875.

Svo. Pp. 20. Folded map of Bay of Plenty.  
Short descriptions from Tauranga to Taupo.

\* **Life and Recollections of a New Zealand Colonist.**

3 vols. 1875.

**L[ogan], H. E. S.** Ferns | which grow in New Zealand | and | the adjacent islands. | Plainly described. | By H. E. S. L. | Auckland : | Reed & Brett, printers, "Evening Star" office. | 1875.

Svo. Pp. 64.

First popular handbook of New Zealand ferns. Well described. Good glossary and index.

**Macandrew, J.** Address | to | the People of Otago. | By | His Honor James Macandrew, | Superintendent of the Province. | Dunedin : | Mills, Dick & Co., Steam Printers, Stafford St. | 1875.

Svo. Pp. 15.

Urgent reasons for voting against the abolition of provinces at the approaching election.

\* **Meinicke, C. E.** Die Inseln des stillen Oceans. Leipzig: Froberg. 1875.

Svo. 2 vols.

Has 100 pages relating to New Zealand.

**Mundy, D. L.** Rotomahana; | and | the Boiling Springs | of | New Zealand. | A Photographic Series of Sixteen Views | by | D. L. Mundy. | With Descriptive Notes | by | Ferdinand Von Hochstetter, | Professor of the Polytechnic Institution of Vienna. | — | London : | Sampson Low, &c. | 1875.

Roy. fol. Sketch and 16 excellent autotype plates of springs, &c., at Rotorua, Taupo, and Tokaanu, with half-page descriptions (*n.p.*).

**Politics :** | a Contribution to the | Question of the Day. | Reprinted from the | New Zealand Herald, | and respectfully dedicated to an intelligent public, | by | a Provincialist. | Auckland : | Printed as the "Herald" Office, Wyndham St., Auckland. | MDCCCLXXV.



Politics—*continued*.

8vo. Pp. 22, 1.

Opposes the proposed abolition of the provinces and their absorption by a practically irresponsible Assembly. The provincial system is the best form of self-government, and this would be lost under the new proposals. Treats of the birth and provisions of the Constitution, comparing it with that of Rhode Island and of the United States.

**Richardson, C. H.** Gabrielle; | and Other Poems | by | Catherine H. Richardson | (M. K. R.) | ——— | Dunedin : | Reith and Wilkie, Booksellers, Princes Street. | MDCCCLXXV.

12mo. Pp. 104, iv.

Much poetic sentiment of a melancholy character.

\* **Scheube, H.** Unter den Schafbaronen Neuseelands. Nach Briefen einer Englischen Dame. *Aus allen Welttheilen*, vi, 102, 134.

**Sewell, Henry.** Gray's Elegy, | translated by | Henry Sewell, | Late Attorney-General of New Zealand. | (Amici recensuerunt.) | 1875.

Sm. 4to. Pp. 6 (*n.p.*). Double columns. Latin and English.  
The 32 verses rendered into Latin irregular verse.

**Small, Capt. J. S.** Suggestions | relating to the | Defences of New Zealand | and the | Reorganization | of the | Volunteers, | by | J. Stormont Small, | Senior Captain, Thames District. | Auckland : | John Henry Field.

8vo. Pp. 16.

Radical alterations suggested.

**Stout, R.** Address to the Electors of the Caversham Electoral District, by Mr. R. Stout, M.P.C., delivered in the Forbury Schoolhouse, Friday, Aug. 6, 1875. Dunedin : "Guardian" Co.

8vo. Pp. 8. Double columns.

Defends the State leasing of lands and provincialism. Is opposed to the abolition of provinces.

**Stout, R.** Leasing | State Lands | A Speech delivered | by | Robert Stout | in the House of Representatives, N.Z. on the 15th Sep., 1875. | Dunedin : | Mills, Dick & Co.

8vo. Pp. 16.

Argues for State leasing, the "economic rent," the soil to be held in trust for the whole race.

**Thomson, J. T.** An | Exposition | of Processes and Results | of the | Survey System of Otago. | By | J. T. Thomson, C.E., F.R.G.S. | Dunedin : | Henry Wise & Co., Stationers, Princes St. | 1875.

8vo. Pp. 19.

Describes the peculiar characteristics of the Otago system of survey, which he introduced, as compared with the one generally followed in the colony—its rapidity, accuracy, and elasticity. Gives a sketch of the survey systems in other colonies.

**Tiesmeyer, L.** Eine deutsche | Missionarbeit auf Neu-Seeland. | Lebensgeschichte | des | Missionars J. Fr. Riemenschneider. | Den Missionsfreunden dargeboten | von | L. Tiesmeyer, | Pastor au St. Stephani in Bremen. | Der Ertrag ist zum Besten der Norddeutschen Mission bestimmt. | Bremen 1875. | In Commission bei Valett & Co. | &c.

Mr. Riemenschneider came out to Nelson in the "St. Pauli," with his fellow-missionary, Mr. Wohlers, in 1842, under the auspices of the North German Mission of Hamburg, and settled at Taranaki until the war broke out. In June, 1862, he finally settled at the Otago Heads, where he built a church and taught the natives. He died in 1866.

[**Vogel, Julius.**] The | Finances of New Zealand | by the | Premier of the Colonial Government | Reprinted (by permission) from "*Fraser's Magazine*," Feb. 1875 | London : | Longmans, Green, & Co. | 1875.

Svo. Pp. 21. Double columns. Dated Paris, 17th January, 1875.  
Replies to C. Fellows's strictures in *Fraser's Magazine* of January.

[**Vogel, Sir J.**] The Official Handbook | of | New Zealand. | A Collection of Papers | by experienced Colonists | on | the Colony as a whole, and on the Several | Provinces. | Edited by Sir Julius Vogel, K.C.M.G. | — | London : | Printed and Published for the Government of New Zealand, by | Wyman and Sons, Great Queen St., | Lincoln's Inn Fields, W.C. | 1875.

Svo. Pp. x, 272. 2 maps and 32 illustrations.

A very complete account, the various sections being written by eminent colonists—Fox, McLean, Gisborne, Hector, Travers, &c.

**Wilson, J. A.** The | Immortality of the Universe | considered in relation to the persistence of its | Motive Powers | By | John Alexander Wilson | Melbourne | George Robertson | Auckland, N.Z. : Upton and Co. | MDCCCLXXV.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 68. Appendix.

Propounds the theory that the physical forces of nature are convertible, or modes of each other, whence results eternal motion of the universe, which is thus, as it were, *self-winding*. The appendix treats of Australian and New Zealand climatology relative to droughts, rains, and hot winds. Mr. Wilson was a Judge of the Native Land Court.

## 1876.

**Agardh, Professor J. G.** De Algis Zelandiæ marinis. | In Supplementum Floræ Hookerianæ | scripsit. | J. G. Agardh. | In Lund's Universitat Arskrift, tom. xiv.

4to. Pp. 32.

A conspectus of the labours of Hooker and Harvey, with the considerable additions made by Dr. Sven Berggren during his visit to New Zealand. 277 species are noted.

See "Revised List of Seaweeds" in Trans. N.Z. Inst., vol. xxxvii, 1904, pp. 380-408, by R. M. Laing.



[**Beadon, Capt.**] Piako. | Auckland: | Printed at the "Herald" office,  
Auckland. | MDCCCLXXVI.

8vo. Pp. 21.

The writer complains that he was fraudulently deprived of 180,000 acres by the Land Commissioner in 1844, and gives a history of the transaction.

\* *Bermerkungen über einige Häfen von Neu-Seeland.* *Annalen d. Hydrographie*, iv, 407.

**Brown, Robert, Ph.D., F.L.S.** Countries of the World: being a popular description of the various continents . . . and peoples of the globe.  
London

Roy. 8vo. 6 vols (1876-81). Maps and illustrations.  
Vol. iv relates to New Zealand.

**Clarke, Marcus.** Abel Jansen Tasman. A Note. *Melbourne Review*, i, 451-57.

Collated from various early sources.

**Connell, J. A.** The Land Question. | A Lecture, | by John Aitken Connell, Esq. | Delivered at the Athenæum, Dunedin, | Thursday, June 1, 1876.  
| Dunedin: | Messrs. Reith and Wilkie, Princes Street. | Price sixpence.

8vo. Pp. 23.

Suggestions involved, and not very intelligible. Written by a land agent.

Correspondence | between | the Hon. the Premier of New Zealand | and | His Honour the Superintendent of Otago, | Relative to the Proposed Abolition of Provinces.

8vo. Pp. 36.

The Premier (Sir J. Vogel), who introduced the policy, has the best of the argument.

[**Dalrymple, William.**] The | Study of Economics | and | Savings-Bank in the School. A | Plea for Economics, | theoretic and practical, | being the | Prospectus of an Association | for promoting the introduction of the Study of Economics as a | Branch of ordinary Education | into the School, | and | encouraging Habits of Thrift | among the Young People of the Colony, | through | the Agency of the Government Savings-Bank, | &c. | Fergusson and Mitchell, Printers, Princes Street, Dunedin.

8vo. Pp. 28.

Follows Mr. Fitch's pamphlet on the system initiated by Professor Laurent, of Ghent, in 1865. (*Vide* an article in *Macmillan's Magazine*.)

Mr. Dalrymple, of Port Chalmers, and his daughter took great interest in educational matters.

**Davis, C. O.** The Life and Times | of | Patuone, | the Celebrated Ngapuhi Chief, | by | C. O. Davis. | Auckland: | Printed by J. H. Field, Steam Printing Office, Albert St. | 1876.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. 141. Portrait.

An old Hokianga chief who had seen Cook, and, like his brother Waka Nene, was a firm friend of the English settler until his death, in 1872. Former native wars; Baron de Thierry; the spells of a priest; Hongi; Heke's war; the oldest Maori prayers, addressed to Io; &c.

**Fox, W.** New Zealand. Proceedings Roy. Col. Inst., vii, 247-59.

A general description, followed by the after-discussion.

**Gill, Rev. W. W.** Myths and Songs | from | the South Pacific. | By the | Rev. William Wyatt Gill, B.A., | of the London Missionary Society. | With a Preface by | F. Max Müller, M.A., Professor of Comparative Philology at Oxford; Foreign Member | of the French Institute. | Henry S. King & Co., London. | 1876.

8vo. Pp. xxiv, 328.

Valuable collection of creation, astronomical, and tree myths; the spirit-world; fairies; the soul; Maui; the seasons. Many poems, with translations.

The Rev. Mr. Gill was a missionary on Mangaia, an island of the Rarotonga Group.

**Hector, Dr. James.** On Certain Early Forms of Stone Implements in Use among the Inhabitants of New Zealand. Journal Ethnol. Soc., 1876.

Not prehistoric. A reply to Dr. Haast.

**Jewlius Rex** | and | Men of his Time. | A Burlesque Poem. | By the Author of the Hunted Husband, &c. | Price One Shilling. | Gisborne: | "Standard" Office. | 1876.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 24. On wrapper caricature of Mr. Vogel as an old Jew clothesman.

Clever humorous burlesque on Vogel, his schemes and cotemporaries.

**Kennedy, D.** Kennedy's | Colonial Travel. | A Narrative | of a | Four Years Tour through | Australia, New Zealand, Canada, &c. | By David Kennedy, Junior, | a member of the Kennedy Family of Scottish Vocalists. | Edinburgh Publishing Company. | London: Simpkin, Marshall, & Co.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. viii, 440. Frontispiece of the White Terrace.

Clever, graphic account of travel through New Zealand before the time of railways.

[**Martin, Sir William.**] Notes | on | Church Legislation in 1874, | and on | Church Trusts. | (For circulation among members of the | Church of the Province of | New Zealand. [Cambridge, 1876.]

8vo. Pp. 30.



[**Martin**, *Sir William*.] Church Trusts. [Cambridge, 1876.]

8vo. Pp. 12.

Sir William was a warm churchman, and a principal founder of the Church constitution in New Zealand.

In Memoriam. | Isaac Earle Featherston, | died June 20th, 1876, | ætat 63. |  
[For Private Circulation.]

12mo. Pp. v. Printed at *Chronicle* Office, Wanganui.

Praises his many lofty qualities, and publishes, as a souvenir, an old letter from him of 1860, giving his opinion of the Taranaki war—"unjust and unholy."

**Miers**, E. J. Colonial Museum and Geological Survey Department. | James Hector, M.D., C.M.G., F.R.S. | Director. | Catalogue | of the | Stalk- and Sessile-Eyed | Crustacea | of | New Zealand. | By | Edward J. Miers, F.L.S., | Assistant in the | Zoological Department of the British Museum. | London: | E. W. Janson, Printer, 28, Museum St., W.C. | 1876.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. xii, 136. 3 plates.

Classified list, with short descriptions of the families, genera, and species; suitable for students.

The | New Zealand | Magazine. | A Quarterly Journal of General | Literature. | Vol. i, 1876. | Dunedin; "Otago Daily Times" Office.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 434. (Vol. ii, pp. 400). The 1st number appeared in January, 1876; the 8th (and last) in October, 1877.

Special New Zealand articles are—Our Representative System, Unification of the Colony, Mahori Migrations, Public Estate, Primary Education in New Zealand, the Malay Race, Problem of Poverty, Specialization in Government, Birds of New Zealand, National Evolution in New Zealand, Free Trade in Land, Intemperance and Licensing, Papuan Migrations, Technical Education for New Zealand, the Higher Education in New Zealand, the New Zealand University.

Sir R. Stout, Rev. R. L. Stanford, Captain Hutton, Professor Macgregor, Dr. Giles, Dr. Bruce, and Judge Chapman were contributors.

New Zealand Proverbs and Legends. *All the Year Round*, 6th May, 1876, pp. 175-80.

Notes on Swimming, in connection with the Dunedin Swimming School. Dunedin: R. T. Wheeler. MDCCCLXXVI.

8vo. Pp. 16.

Swimming should be part of our educational system.

Polynesian Legends and Fairy Stories. *All the Year Round*, 23rd September, 1876, pp. 29-35.

**Purnell, C. W.** A Question for the People! | Our | Land Laws: | What should be their Basis? | By | Charles W. Purnell, | Author of "An Agrarian Law for N.Z." etc. | Price One Shilling. | Dunedin: | Braithwaite. | 1876.

8vo. Pp. 36.

A similar pamphlet of 32 pages: *Evening Star* Office.

There should be State ownership, and no large leaseholds.

The Reign of Pain | and | Plaguy Drain. | By | Hygrology | ——— | Christchurch: | G. Tombs & Co. | MDCCCLXXVI.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 8.

String of involved verses about local drains.

**Spry, W. J. J.** The Cruise | of Her Majesty's Ship | "Challenger." | Voyages over Many Seas, | Scenes in Many Lands. | By W. J. J. Spry, R.N. | ——— | With Map and Illustrations. | London: | Sampson Low, &c. | 1876.

8vo.

Went through many editions. The 12th was a new and cheaper edition: Cr. 8vo.; pp. xxiv, 319.

Ten days' stay in Wellington, June-July, 1874, "a poor, dull place." For the report of the expedition, *vide* 1885.

\* **Tomlinson, Harry.** A farm labourer's report on New Zealand. Lacey. 1876.

The Visit | of | His Excellency | The Governor | to the | North, | 1876. | Reprinted from the Correspondence of "The | Daily Southern Cross." | Auckland: | "Southern Cross" Office.

8vo. Pp. 48.

The Marquis of Normanby, accompanied by Sir Donald McLean, visited the Bay of Islands, Mongonui, Wangaroa, and Wangarei. His interviews with various chiefs are detailed.

**Wakefield, E. J.** The | Malvern Hills Guide; | or | Mines and Manufactures, | cheap Coal and Building Materials, | great helps to the | Colonization by Railway | of a | large Farming and Grazing District. | By | Edward Jerningham Wakefield. | Price Three Shillings. | Christchurch.

8vo. Pp. 86.

History and natural productions of this wealthy district.

**Wallace, A. R.** The Geographical | Distribution of Animals, | With a Study of | the Relations of Living and Extinct Faunas | as elucidating the | Past Changes of the Earth's Surface. | By | Alfred Russell Wallace, | author of "The Malay Archipelago," &c. | With Maps and Illustrations. | In Two Volumes. | London: | Macmillan and Co. | 1876.

8vo. Vol. i: pp. xxi, 503. Vol. ii: pp. xi, 607.

The connection between the present distribution of animal-life and the present geological features of the globe. Despite the peculiarity of its animal-life, New Zealand is not entitled to be viewed as more than a subregion. The fauna and the whole question are discussed in Vol. i.



A Week among the Maoris at Taupo. *Cornhill Magazine*, xxxiii, 61-70.

\* **White, J. H.** Emigration to New Zealand. Lacey. 1876.

**Young, F.** Imperial Federation | of | Great Britain | and | Her Colonies. |  
In Letters edited by | Frederick Young | (one of the writers). | London :  
| S. W. Silver and Co., Cornhill. | 1876.

Imp. 8vo. Pp. xxix, 184.

The introduction gives a history of the rise of Imperial federation, and here publishes the important letters which appeared in *The Colonies* newspaper, written by William Fox, Gorst, and many others.

Mr. (Sir Frederick) Young was an ardent Imperialist, and largely contributed to the volume.

## 1877.

**Atkinson, Major.** House of Representatives. | Tuesday, Nov. 29, 1877.  
| Speech | of the | Hon. Major Atkinson, | in reply to the | Financial State-  
ment | made by Hon. Mr. Larnach. | Wellington: "New Zealand Times." |  
1877.

8vo. Pp. 29.

**Barraud, C. D., and Travers, W. T. L.** New Zealand: | Graphic and De-  
scriptive. | The Illustrations | by | C. D. Barraud. | Edited by | W. T. L.  
Travers, F.L.S. | London: | Sampson Low, &c. | 1877.

Atlas fol. Pp. viii (*n.p.*), 40. 25 chromo-lithographs, 19 plain litho-  
graphs in 6 plates, and 31 woodcuts.

Views selected from the provincial districts, with description.

**Berggren, Dr. Sven.** Nagra nya eller ofullständigt kända arter af nyzeeländ-  
ska fanerogamer, af S. Berggren. (Meddeladt i Fysiogr. Sällsk. den 14  
Nov. 1877.)

4to. Pp. 34. 7 plates.

Description of some new or imperfectly known New Zealand phanero-  
gams.

\* Ein Blick auf Neuseeland. *Ausland*, 1877, No. 33 f.

**Bracken, T.** Flowers | of the | Free Lands. | By | Thomas Bracken. |  
— | Dunedin: | Mills, Dick & Co. | 1877.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. vii, 196. Portrait.

Collected from the author's contributions to various New Zealand and  
Australian papers. Chiefly short verses.

\* **Broomhall, J.** A Journey in New Zealand. Fragments of the journal of  
J. B. London, 1877.

4to.

**Buckland, W. F.** The Bridal Wreath, | and Other Poems, | by | W. Frank Buckland. | London : | Charing Cross Publishing Co. Ltd. | 5, Friar St., Broadway, E.C. | 1877.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. vi, 142.

**Bull, W. J.** Public Works | in | New Zealand : | from 1870 to 1877. | By W. J. Bull, C.E. | &c. | Christchurch : | the "Press" Coy., Ltd. | 1877.

8vo. Pp. 68, and 4 drawings. An addition, "Engineering in New Zealand," by H. Czerwonka, C.E. (formerly student of the Polytechnic School at Karlsruhe), is paged A1 to A54.

Details the loose way in which the Government works have been carried on, followed by its sure result.

The addition treats of the accident to the Grey Gorge suspension bridge, ascertaining tension in suspension-bridge cables, bridges, appliances to water-races, and qualifications of engineers.

**Cooper, R.** Land Purchases | on the | East Coast. | A Reply | by | Robert Cooper, | Settler, Poverty Bay, | &c. | "Evening Argus" Office, Wellington.

8vo. Pp. 22.

Bitter attack on Mr. J. A. Wilson, of the Land Purchase Department, who, the writer asserts, does not know his business, and is outwitted by purchasers.

**Dudley, Rev. Benjamin Thornton.** Love in Self Sacrifice | A Sermon, | delivered at Christ Church, Nelson, on the First Sunday | in Lent, 1877 | being the occasion of the Consecration of | the Right Rev. John Richardson Selwyn, M.A. | Missionary Bishop of Melanesia. | By | B. T. Dudley | Incumbent of St. Sepulchre's, Auckland, formerly of the | Melanesian Mission Staff. | Christchurch : | G. Tombs & Co. | 1877.

8vo. Pp. 10.

1, St. John, iii, 16.

**An** | Examination of the Resolution | of | the House of Representatives | of Nov. 5, | touching the | Personal Responsibility | of | His Excellency the Governor, | &c. | Nov. 8, 1877.

8vo. Pp. 14.

The House resolved that "the action of the Governor in noticing a matter in agitation or debate in the House as a reason for refusing to accede to the advice tendered by his Ministers is an infringement of the privileges of the House." Shows that the proceeding of the Ministers and the House is wholly unprecedented and unwarranted.

**Fac-similes** | of the | Declaration of Independence | and the | Treaty of Waitangi. | Wellington. | By Authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1877.

Fcp. fol. Pp. 14, and 24 lithographed sheets, some of which are folded, with an historical introduction by Mr. Henry Hanson Turton, of the Native Office, formerly a Wesleyan missionary at Taranaki.

These records comprise three documents—(1) the "Declaration of Independence of New Zealand" by 35 chiefs in 1835; (2) the original drafts



**Fac-similes of the Declaration of Independence, &c. - continued.**

of the Treaty of Waitangi, by Lieut.-Governor Hobson; and (3) a series of copies of the treaty itself as finally adopted, signed by the principal chiefs in various parts of both Islands, with their signatures or tatu-marks attested by responsible witnesses.

**Firth, J. C.** Lectures | on | Lions in the Way | and | Luck, | By J. C. Firth.  
| Auckland : | Published by E. Wayte. | 1877.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 125.

Delivered chiefly before the Y.M.C.A., Auckland. Some adventures and escapes in Maoridom.

**Grey, Sir G.** The Policy of the Future not Class against Class. A Speech delivered by the Hon. Sir George Grey, K.C.B., Premier of New Zealand, in the H.R. in reply to the Hon. Major Atkinson's motion of "no confidence," Friday, Oct. 26, 1877. Second Edition. Price one penny. Lyon and Blair, Steam Printers, Lambton Quay.

8vo. Pp. 11.

**Gully, J.** New Zealand Scenery | chromo-lithographed after | Original Water-color Drawings. | By | John Gully. | With Descriptive Letterpress by Dr. Julius Von Haast. | Dunedin, N.Z. : | Henry Wise and Company. | London : | Marcus Ward & Co. | 1877.

Roy. fol. 15 plates: Bradshaw Sound; Valley of the Wilkin from Huddlestons Run; Waterfall in Thomson's Sound; Mitre Peak, Milford Sound; Mount Cook, with the Hooker Glacier; Mount Cook and Mount Tasman, from the West; Wairau Gorge; the Waimea Plains and Cultivated Country near Nelson; the Valley of the Awatere, with the Inland Kaikouras; New Zealand Vegetation, Open Country; Manawatu Gorge, Wellington; Up-river Scene, Wanganui; Mount Egmont, or Taranaki; Ruapehu and Tongariro Mountains, from Lake Taupo; New Zealand Forest (Bush) Vegetation.

These reproductions are most gaudy and inartistic, and no one could be more prone to see them than the artist himself. Mr. Gully ranks as one of the most accomplished artists New Zealand has produced.

**Hamilton, Archibald.** On the | recent Economic Progress | of | New Zealand :  
| a Paper | read before the Statistical Society of | London, | 30th Jan. 1877.  
| By | Archibald Hamilton, Esq. | London : | Harrison & Sons, St. Martin's Lane. | 1877.

8vo. Pp. 32.

Full of statistical tables.

**How the | Native Land Court | and | Land Purchase Department | behave  
| on the East Coast. | A Series of Letters | from an | "Occasional Correspondent" | to | "The Otago Daily Times." | With a preface by "Argus." |  
Auckland : William Atkin, High St. | 1877.**

8vo. Pp. vi, 40.

Much interior history. Defined as a blundering, undignified Court, meriting the happy despatch.

Mr. J. A. Wilson's but-too-truthful report was followed by his dismissal. He republished this series of letters. (*Vide* Cooper, previous page.)

**Johnston, Mr. Justice.** Inaugural Address | delivered by | His Honor Mr. Justice Johnston, | President | of the | Christchurch Associated Literary Society, | March 15, 1877, | &c. | Christchurch : | "Times" Office. | 1877. | Price one shilling.

Svo. Pp. 16.

**Macassey, J., and Cook, G.** The | Status of the Church of England | in New Zealand. | A Pamphlet | containing all the | important decisions of the English | Courts | pronounced during the last twenty years bearing upon the status | of the Church in the Colonies ; | together with | a number of articles and letters | contributed during a recent newspaper controversy upon | the same subject ; | an Introduction | by | James Macassey, Esq., Barrister-at-law, Dunedin ; | and | a Preface | by George Cook Esq., | Barrister-at-law, and Chancellor of the Diocese of Dunedin. | Dunedin : | "Daily Times."

Svo. Pp. xlviii, 132.

The General Synod cannot ignore the fundamental provisions of the Church constitution, as it has attempted to do (*vide*, below, "Bishop Nevill").

**Montégut, Emile.** L'Australie d'après les recens voyageurs. III. La Nouvelle-Zélande. *Revue des Deux Mondes*, 15th October, 1877, 867-99.

The past and present of New Zealand colonisation, the Maoris, and democratic character of the colony.

Musings on Manning's [*sic*] "Old New Zealand." *Temple Bar*, li, 518-35.

Contains a translation by Maning of a Maori poem now first published.

\* Neuseelands Handel. Preuss. Handelsarchiv, No. 40.

**Nevill, Bishop S. T.** Correspondence | relative to the | Status of the English Church | in the Colonies, | between | the Bishop of Dunedin and others. | Re-published by Request. | Dunedin : | Mills, Dick & Co. | 1877.

Svo. Pp. 23.

Our Church constitution is independent of that at Home.

The New Zealand | Country Journal : | Vol. I. | A Record of Information | connected with | Agricultural, Pastoral, and Horticultural | Pursuits, | and | Rural Sports in New Zealand. | Edited and Published by the Committee of the Canterbury | Agricultural and Pastoral Association. | 1877. | Printed at the Office of the "Lyttelton Times," Christchurch, &c.

Svo. Pp. viii, 411.

The yearly volumes usually consisted of six bi-monthly numbers. There are many articles on natural-history subjects, acclimatisation, and chemistry. Mr. Potts's "Out in the Open" (*vide* 1882) appeared in the vols. for 1885-89.



Notes | of | a Tour through various parts | of | New Zealand | including | a  
Visit to the Hot Springs. | By a German Lady. | Price one shilling. | Syd-  
ney : | Lee & Ross, Steam Machine Printers, 231 and 233 Castlereagh Street,  
&c. | 1877.

8vo. Pp. 31. Double columns.

Bright description of two months' extensive travel by a clever, observant  
woman. Reprinted from the *Protestant Standard*.

**Orr, E.** Orr's Treatise | upon | Preservation of Fruit | by | Process of Dry-  
ing. | Erick Orr. | Second Edition. | Nelson. | Printed by R. Lucas & Son,  
"Mail" Office. | 1877.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. 15.

Mode of supplying ourselves from our own resources.

[**Pratt, William T.**] Colonial Experiences ; | or, | Incidents and Reminiscences  
| of | Thirty-four Years in New Zealand. | By | an Old Colonist. | ——— |  
London : | Chapman & Hall, &c. | 1877.

Sm 8vo. Pp. vii, 288. Map of South Island.

Full of interesting, well-told incidents and struggles of a pioneer from  
1843 in Nelson, Wellington, and Christchurch; old whalers; Jacky Guard  
and the "Harriet"; the earthquakes; newspapers; and much about earliest  
Canterbury, where the writer finally settled and was well known as a draper  
in Christchurch.

**Purnell, C. W.** The | New Zealand | Confederation : | an enquiry into the  
present state of | Political Affairs, with suggestions as to the best form of |  
Government for the Colony. | By | Chas. W. Purnell, | author of "An Agra-  
rian Law for New Zealand," &c. | Dunedin : | R. T. Wheeler, Stafford St. |  
1877. | Price One Shilling.

8vo. Pp. 32.

Vogel's policy is ruinous, and Parliament corrupted. Proposes a four-  
province scheme, two for each Island, with a General Government limited  
to the control of Customs, Post-Office, loans, and justice.

**Russell, I. C.** The Giant Birds of New Zealand. *American Naturalist*,  
Salem, xi, 11 ; 1877.

The School List | of | Christ's College Grammar School | From 1852 to 1877  
| With an Introduction written by the | Sub-Warden | ——— | Published by  
the Old College Boys' Association | Christchurch | Printed by G. Tombs &  
Co., &c. | 1877.

Post 8vo. Prefaced with a history of the school.

The number of scholars to July 1877 is 759, and their after-occupations  
are given.

**Sidey, Rev. D.** "Strong Rods broken." | A Sermon | in Memory | of | Sir  
Donald McLean, | by | Rev. David Sidey, | Napier. | Napier : | Dinwiddie,  
Morrison & Co., | Herald Office.

8vo. Pp. 10.

Sketch of Sir D. McLean's qualities introduced.

**Stewart, G. Vesey.** Notes | on the | Origin and Prospects | of the | Stewart Special Settlement, | Kati-Kati, New Zealand, | and on | New Zealand | as a | Field for Emigration. | Omagh : | N. Carron, Constitution Office. | 1877.

8vo. Pp. 128. Statistical table from 1853 to 1875.

**Treadwell, J. W.** New Zealand, June 30, 1877. | True Financial Statement | dedicated to | the Marquis of Normanby, | Governor of this Colony ; | the Legislative Council, the House of Representatives ; | also | ad viros et ad profanum vulgus ; | also to | the London Stock Exchange, | by | J. W. Treadwell, | formerly of 20, Cornhill, London, Stockbroker. | Christchurch : | " Press " Office. | 1877.

8vo. Pp. 20.

The writer contends that New Zealand is nearly ruined by the heavy debt imposed on it by political leaders, who are merciless, and have had no commercial training.

The | University of Otago, | Dunedin. | 1877. | Dunedin : | Mills, Dick & Co., General Steam Printers, Stafford Street. | MDCCCLXXVII.

8vo. Pp. 32.

The first calendar, continued yearly since. Gives a history of the growth of the University, which was founded in 1869 by an Ordinance of the Provincial Council. It was affiliated to the New Zealand University in 1874, when the latter became empowered to examine students and to grant them degrees.

The | New Zealand | University | Calendar | 1873. | Christchurch : | Printed for the New Zealand University, by the " Press " Company, Limited, at their offices, Cashel Street. | 1873. 8vo. The first calendar, continued yearly since. In 1875 there were two issues, the first having been withdrawn on the appearance of the regulations under the University Act of 1874. The New Zealand University was founded in 1870. Also affiliated to it was the Canterbury College in 1874.

University of New Zealand | Canterbury College | Calendar | for the year | 1879 | Christchurch | Printed by G. Tombs & Co., Cathedral Square | 1879. 8vo. Pp. 80, lxxix. The first calendar, continued yearly since. The College was created by an Ordinance of the Provincial Council in 1873.

Auckland | University College | Calendar for the Year | 1884 | Auckland : | Printed for University College | MDCCCLXXXIV. 8vo. Pp. 82. The first calendar, continued yearly since.

Victoria College | affiliated to the | University of New Zealand | Established in commemoration of the sixtieth year of | the reign of Her Majesty Queen Victoria. | Calendar for the Year | 1900 | Printed for the College by Whitcombe & Tombs Limited | Wellington, Christchurch, and Dunedin | 1900. 8vo. Pp. 38. The first calendar. Contains an historical notice of the founding of the College at Wellington in 1899.

**Vogel, Sir J.** Some Remarks on the Resources of New Zealand. *Fraser's Magazine* (n.s.), xvi, 134.

Reply to A. J. Wilson in *Fraser's Magazine* (n.s.), xv, Australia and New Zealand.

**Wakelin, R.** History & Politics. | Containing | the Political Recollections | and | Leaves from the Writings | of a | New Zealand Journalist. | 1851-1861-1862-1877. | By | Richard Wakelin. | Wellington : | Lyon & Blair, &c. | MDCCCLXXVII.



**Wakelin, R.**—*continued*,

8vo. Pp. 100. Double columns.

Chiefly the local politics and politicians of Wellington Province. Dr. Featherston; E. G. Wakefield's reception on his arrival in New Zealand; and Sir G. Grey, whom the writer greatly admired; and commencement of the Constitution. Several old articles by the author when a newspaper editor are introduced.

**Walker, Capt. Campbell.** State Forestry.

Two articles in the *Trans. N.Z. Inst.*, Vol. ix. (*Vide* also Index to the Appendices for many references to the subject in the Journals of the Legislative Council and House of Representatives.)

**Wedderburn, Sir David.** Maoris and Kanakas. *Fortnightly Review* (n.s.), xv, 782-802.

Ethnological.

**Whytehead, Rev. T.** Poetical Remains | and Letters | of the late | Rev. Thomas Whytehead, M.A., | Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge | and Examining Chaplain to the Bishop of New Zealand. | With a Preface by the Dean of Chester. | — | London : | Daldy, Isbister & Co. | 1877.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xxiv, 262.

The Rev. Mr. Whytehead accompanied Bishop Selwyn to New Zealand in 1842, only to die at the Waimate in March, 1843. The memoir prefaced and his letters have much reference to his adopted country. The Rev. J. S. Howson was Dean of Chester.

**Wilson, A. J.** British Trade. — No. X. Australia and New Zealand. *Fraser's Magazine* (n.s.), xv, 715-18.

New Zealand's prosperity is fictitious, and will cease when the money borrowed is spent.

## 1878.

**Adams, W. A. B.** The Nelson and West Coast Section | of the | Main Trunk Railway | of New Zealand. | A Letter | to | the Hon. James Macandrew, | Minister of Public Works, | by | W. Acton B. Adams. | 1878. | Nelson : | R. Lucas and Son. | 1878.

8vo. Pp. 15.

Reasons why this railway should be constructed

**[Ashwell, Rev. Benjamin Yate.]** Recollections | of | a Waikato Missionary. | Printed for Private Circulation. | Auckland : | William Atkin. | 1878.

8vo. Pp. 25.

Originally printed as letters in the *New Zealand Herald*, and reprinted in 1874-76 in the *Auckland Church Gazette*.

Interesting account of the missionary labours of the Rev. Mr. Ashwell from 1839-60.

**Blair, D.** The | History of Australasia | from the first dawn of discovery in the Southern | Ocean to the establishment of self-government | in the various Colonies | Comprising the | settlement and history of New South Wales, Victoria, | South Australia, Queensland, Western Australia, | Tasmania, and New Zealand | Together with | some account of Fiji and New Guinea. | By | David Blair. | Numerous Illustrations and Maps. | Glasgow, Melbourne, and Dunedin | McGready, Thomson, and Niven. | 1878.

4to. Pp. xxvii, 711.

A compilation from various sources, selected with judgment.

**Blanchard, Emile.** La Nouvelle-Zélande et les petites îles australes adjacentes.

Seven articles in the *Revue des Deux Mondes* — of 1st March, 1878, pp. 34-76; 15th December, 1879, pp. 766-803; 1st September, 1881, pp. 167-203; 15th January, 1882, pp. 355-94; 1st June, 1884, pp. 657-82; 15th September, 1884, pp. 438-54; and 15th October, 1884, pp. 908-32. These treat of discovery; earliest exploration; proposed colonisation; the country; natives; early voyagers, such as D'Urville, La Place, Wilkes, Ross, &c.; colonisation and emigration; Akaroa settlement, with the Nanto-Bordelaise Company; De Thierry; Pompallier; natural history; the adjacent islands, and proofs of the disappearance of a former southern continent; first inhabitants, Melanesians and Polynesians; customs and traditions of the native race; the Morioris of the Chathams; and the present condition of the colony.

The writer refers to certain articles on New Zealand in the *Journal des Debats* of September, 1839. (*Vide* New Zealand Company's Reports, xv, 1844; and xxxv, 1858.)

**Buchanan, J.** Colonial Museum of New Zealand. | The | Indigenous Grasses | of | New Zealand. | Illustrated by | John Buchanan, F.L.S. | Draughtsman to the Geological Survey Department. | Parts I & II. 21 Plates.—(To be completed in Five Parts.) | Published by Command. | New Zealand: | By Authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer, Wellington. | 1878.

Large fol. 64 excellent lithographed plates. Descriptive letterpress of 110 pages (*n.p.*).

There were six parts, and the above is the title of Parts i and ii. Parts iii and iv appeared in 1879 and Parts v and vi in 1880.

A cheaper edition appeared in 1880: "Manual of the | Indigenous Grasses | of New Zealand. | By | John Buchanan, F.L.S. Lond., | Botanist and Draughtsman to the Geological Survey. | — | Wellington: | James Hughes. | 1880." Large 8vo. Pp. xv, 175. Plates reduced and photolithographed. Systematic description and key to the grasses.

Mr. Buchanan was an accomplished botanist, and contributed much to Hooker's "Flora of New Zealand" and to many volumes of the "Transactions of the New Zealand Institute." He died at Dunedin in October, 1898, at. 79.

**Buller, Rev. J.** Forty Years in New Zealand: | including | a Personal Narrative, | an Account of Maoridom, | and of the | Christianization and Colonization | of the Country. | By the | Rev. James Buller. | London: | Hodder & Stoughton, | 1878.

8vo. Pp. viii, 503. Portrait, map, and 16 illustrations.

The long residence on the Hokianga and the reminiscences of persons are most interesting—Selwyn, Lawry, Bumby, Pompallier, and Turner; social life of the Maoris, their proverbs and legends.



**Buller, Rev. J.—continued.**

The Rev. Mr. Buller came to New Zealand as a Wesleyan missionary in 1836, and died in 1884 at Christchurch, æt. 72. He was father of Sir Walter Buller, the ornithologist.

**Buller, Dr. Walter Lawry.** In the matter | of | Dr. Buller's Petition, | &c. | Wellington : | James Hughes, Lambton Quay.

8vo. Pp. 14.

The full evidence, &c., is given in the petition presented to the House of Representatives in August, 1878. He asks the House to provide for an unsatisfied claim of £500 for law services in connection with native lands.

**Carter, C. R.** Round the World | Leisurely. | By | C. R. Carter, | author of | "Victoria, the British El Dorado," "Incidents of Travel," | &c. &c. | Fleet Street, London. | 1878.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 120.

General account.

**Colenso, W.** Tracts for the Times. | No. 1. | On the Sabbath | and its due Observance. | Reprinted from the "Hawke's Bay Herald" | September-December, 1878. | — | Napier : | Printed by Dinwiddie, Morrison & Co., Tennyson Street. | MDCCCLXXVIII.

8vo. Pp. 46. Double columns.

A disquisition on the origin and nature of the day, apparently resulting from some newspaper controversy. The writer is in favour of Sunday recreation, the opening of museums, gardens, &c.

**Curteis, Mrs. G. H.** In Memoriam. | A Sketch of the Life | of | the Right Reverend | George Augustus Selwyn, | late Bishop of Lichfield, | and formerly | Bishop and Metropolitan of New Zealand. | By | Mrs. G. Herbert Curteis. | Newcastle : | G. Hickson, Printer and Publisher. | J. Parker and Co., London.

8vo. Pp. 90. Portrait.

Went through several editions.

A concise and interesting sketch, with foundation of the Melanesian mission, and farewell addresses from the General Synod of New Zealand and from the natives on his departure for Lichfield.

Mrs. Curteis knew Bishop Selwyn well during his residence at Lichfield.

**Elwell, Rev. E. S.** The Boy Colonists : | or | Eight Years of Colonial Life in Otago, | New Zealand. | By | Rev. E. Simeon Elwell, M.A., | (Worc. Coll., Oxon.) | Burnham, Somerset. | London : Simpkin, Marshall & Co. | Oxford : Thos. Shrimpton & Son. | 1878.

8vo. Pp. 258.

The two brothers went out in 1859 and settled in North Otago. Excellent account of early pioneers and pioneering throughout the interior and north of the Waitaki River.

**The First Annual Report and Transactions of the Educational Institute of Otago. 1877-8.** Dunedin : "Daily Times" Office. MDCCCLXXVIII.

8vo. Pp. vi, 78.

Its history, branch reports, address, papers, list of members (147).

**Fornander, A.** An Account | of | the Polynesian Race | Its Origin and Migrations | and the | Ancient History of the Hawaiian People | to the Times of Kamehameha I. | By | Abraham Fornander, | Circuit Judge of the Island of Maui, H.I. | London : | Trübner & Co., &c. | 1878.

8vo. 3 vols. Vol. i : pp. xvi, 247. Vol. ii (1880) : pp. vii, 399. Vol. iii (1885) : pp. xiii, 292.

Vol. iii has additional title, "Comparative Vocabulary | of the | Polynesian and Indo-European Languages, with a Preface by Professor W. D. Alexander, of Punahou College, Honolulu." Issued in the English and Foreign Philosophical Library series.

A laborious work, of great research, to prove that the Polynesian race is intimately connected with the foremost races of antiquity—the Aryan and Cushite; that it occupied the Asiatic Archipelago long before the Malay family, and that it peopled the Pacific by travelling eastward by Sumatra and Java. The volumes abound in legends, chants, manners and customs, and genealogies collected from many islands through a period of years. The 3rd vol. is devoted to a comparative vocabulary, which seeks to connect the Polynesian dialects with the Aryan family of languages, an attempt which a writer in the *Saturday Review* of the 9th January, 1886, severely characterizes as a substitution of etymological for modern scientific philological method. Pp. 157–200, Vol. ii, gives the Hawaiian native accounts of Capt. Cook's visit and death.

[**Graham, Robert.**] Waiwera | (Hot Springs). Near Auckland, N.Z. | Auckland : | Printed at the Herald Office, Queen and Wyndham Streets. MDCCCLXXXVIII.

12mo. Pp. 32. View of Waiwera, and portrait of Robert Graham, who was a well-known politician; also, a plan of Waiwera Estate.

Account of the writer, native traditions, analyses of the waters, and other descriptive matter.

\* **Greffrath, H.** Die Provinz Auckland, Neu-Seeland. *Aus allen Welttheilen*, ix, 238; 1878.

**Harris, J. C.** The Southern Guide | to the | Hot Lake District of the North Island | of New Zealand. | By | J. Chantrey Harris. | Under the auspices of the Union Steam Ship Company of New Zealand (Limited). | Dedicated to Tourists. | January, 1878. | Dunedin: Printed at the "Daily Times" Office, Rattray St. | Sold by all the principal Booksellers of the Colonies, price 1s.

8vo. Pp. vii, 95. 2 maps—North Island and coastal. Good description and analyses.

**Hickson, T. W.** Progress without Poverty | Another solution of | the Land Question | or | the Hell of Poverty and the means of rescue | from it | &c. | By | Theodore William Hickson | Formerly Inspecting Surveyor in the General Survey Department | of New Zealand | Price Threepence | Auckland | H. Brett, Star Office.

8vo. Pp. 18, 1.

Land must be nationalised, and yearly valued, two-thirds of the unearned increment going to the State. Money should be borrowed at a cheap rate from the colonists and lent at a cheap rate—2 or 2½ per cent. Luxury, great wealth, and poverty would thus be avoided, and all would thrive.



**Lecoy, A.** New Zealand State Forests : | A Mode of Transaction [?] (*Modus Operandi*) | combining their Conservation and Improvement | with Financial Advantages. | By A. Lecoy, LL.B., of Paris, | (late of the French Forest Department). | Wellington : | Lyon & Blair, Lambton Quay. | 1878.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 24.

Does "mode of transaction" mean mode of dealing with forests?

The writer issued another pamphlet on the subject in 1879: Roy. 8vo; pp. 23; Lyon and Blair.

**McIndoe, J.** A Sketch of Otago, | from the | Initiation of the Settlement | to the | Abolition of the Province | with | a Record | of all | the important events in its history, | chronologically arranged, | together | with Statistical and Comparative Tables. | By Jas. McIndoe, | Late M.P.C. and M.H.R. for Caversham. | Dunedin : | R. T. Wheeler, Stafford St., | &c. | 1878.

8vo. Pp. 152, and 2 folded tables.

General excellent description.

\* **Merivale, G.** The hot lakes of New Zealand. *Good Words*, xix, 767.

\* Neuseelands Handel in 1877. *Preuss. Handelsarchiv*, 1878, No. 51.

\* Neuseelands Schifffahrt und Handel in 1876. *Preuss. Handelsarchiv*, 1878, No. 35.

Otago Museum: Guide to the Collections of Zoology, Geology, and Mineralogy. Dunedin, 1878.

Fcp. 8vo.

**Petrie, D.** Geography of New Zealand | and | the Australian Colonies | By D. Petrie, M.A. | Inspector of Schools to the Otago Education Board | Melbourne : George Robertson | Dunedin : Henry Wise & Co. | 1878.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. vii, 77.

Sketch added of discovery, fauna and flora, natives, and climate.

**Purnell, C. W.** An Agrarian Law for New Zealand. By Charles W. Purnell, Wellington, 1878.

8vo.

Favours the nationalisation of lands.

\* **Rains, Fanny L.** By Land and Ocean : Journal and Letters of a Young Girl through Australia, New Zealand, China, America, &c. By Fanny L. Rains, London, 1878.

8vo.—*Davis*.

**Rees, W. L.** Sir Gilbert Leigh ; | or, | Pages from the History | of | an Eventful Life. | With an Appendix—"The Great Pro-Consul." | By | W. L. Rees. | London : | Sampson Low, &c. | 1878.

8vo. Pp. iv, 352.

There is also another edition, in 2 vols., 1878.

The appendix, written in a pæan of praise, gives a history of Sir George Grey's Governorship at the Cape, with the trials and troubles which beset his efforts.

**Rowley, G. D.** Remarks on the Extinct Gigantic Birds of Madagascar and New Zealand. Rowley's *Ornithological Miscellany*, 1878, p. 237.

Gives an account (with plates) of the gizzard-stones of the moa, fragments of shell, and of the egg which was taken to England in the "Ravenscraig" in 1865 and sold for £200. This egg is also described in the Wellington papers, about March, 1865.

**Smyth, R. B.** The | Aborigines of Victoria ; | with | Notes relating to the Habits | of the | Natives of other Parts of Australia and Tasmania. | Compiled from various sources for the | Government of Victoria | By | R. Brough Smyth, | F.L.S., F.G.S., Assoc. Inst. C.E., Mem. Geo. Soc. of France, Hon. Corr. Mem. Soc. of Arts and | Sciences of Utrecht, Boston Soc. of Nat. Hist., Isis Soc. of Dresden, | &c. &c. &c. | By authority : | John Ferres, Government Printer. | Published also by George Robertson, &c., Melbourne. | London : | Trübner & Co., &c. | 1878.

4to. 2 vols. Vol. i: pp. lxxii, 483. Vol. ii: pp. vi, 456. 2 maps and about 250 illustrations.

A most complete work on native habits and customs. Vol. i has several comparative references to the New-Zealanders—their tatu, carvings, physique, &c.

**Stewart, G. V.** Sequel | to the | Notes on the Origin and Prospects | of the | Stewart Special Settlement, | Kati-Kati, New Zealand, | with | Reviews from some of the leading journals, | and a Map of the North Island. | Omagh : | N. Carson. 1878.

8vo. Pp. 23.

**Suter, Bishop.** Public Works Statement. | Exclusion of Nelson and Marlborough. | A Letter thereon, | to | the Hon. the Premier, | Sir George Grey, K.C.B., | by | the Bishop of Nelson. | 1878. | Nelson : | R. Lucas & Son. | 1878.

8vo. Pp. 8.

The injustice of ignoring these localities in connection with public-works expenditure.

**Thomas, E. C. G.** Ryotwarry : | a Solution | of the | Maori Land Question. | By | E. C. G. Thomas, A.S., R.A.S., | H.M. Indian C.S. | Price—sixpence. | Auckland : | William Atkin. | 1878.

8vo. Pp. 16.

Recommends the Indian system for New Zealand—a form of tenancy advantageous to both races.



**Thomson, J. T.** Original Exploration in the Scottish Settlement of Otago, and Recent Travel in other Parts of New Zealand. By J. Turnbull Thomson (Surveyor-General), Past Governor of the New Zealand Institute.—“Royal Scottish Society of Arts,” Vol. x, Part I. Read 13th May, 1878.

From pp. 73 to 115.

Mr. Thomson was the first to explore the interior of Otago.

**Vogel, Sir J.** New Zealand | and the | South Sea Islands, | and their | relation to the Empire. | A paper read at | the Royal Colonial Institute, | on the 19th day of March, 1878, &c. | By Sir Julius Vogel, K.C.M.G. | Agent-General for New Zealand. | London : | Edward Stanford, 55, Charing Cross. | 1878.

8vo. Pp. 48.

Condensed account of New Zealand and the islands. Their immense Imperial value is not sufficiently recognised by Great Britain, who should strengthen her bonds with them by increased commerce and other trade measures.

**Wakefield, E. J.** The Taxes | in New Zealand : | who pays ? who doesn't pay ? | who ought to pay ? | A Handbook of Taxation Reform, | by Edward Jerningham Wakefield. | Price : One Shilling. | Christchurch : | Printed at the “Times” Office, Gloucester St. | 1878.

8vo. Pp. 46.

Describes the taxes, and asserts their unfair imposition. Considers that personal revenue, not expenditure, should bear the tax.

**Warre, Lieut.-General H. J.** Historical Records | of the | Fifty-seventh, | or, | West Middlesex Regiment | of Foot, | compiled from official and private sources, | from the date of its formation in | 1755, | to the present time, | 1878. | With Preface and Epitome, together with the Services of | the Honorary Colonels and Lieutenant-Colonels Commanding, | and Appendix by the Editor. | Edited by | Lieut.-Gen. H. J. Warre, C.B., | Late Lieut.-Col. Commanding 57th Regt. | With plates. | London : | W. Mitchell & Co., 39 Charing Cross, S.W. | 1878.

8vo. Pp. xv, 304.

Contains an account of the Taranaki-Waikato war, in which the regiment took part, 1861-67.

**Wells, Benjamin.** The | History of Taranaki | by | B. Wells : | a Standard Work on the History of the | Province | &c. | New Zealand : | Edmondson & Avery, “Taranaki News” Office, | New Plymouth. | 1878.

8vo. Pp. vii, 311.

Sketch of the discovery and early history of New Zealand ; founding of the settlement ; first explorations by Dieffenbach and others ; yearly chronicle of events and an account of the war ; reprints of correspondence throughout ; date of arrival of vessels to 1859, and a short bibliography ; murder of the Rev. J. Whiteley by the natives. Full of history and references.

**White, J.** Plan of the Maori Mythology. Napier. 1878.

A large folded chart, with Tiki, the first man, in the centre, and around him the cosmogony.

Published also in Vol. i of White's "Ancient History," and in Bastian's "Zur Kenntniss Hawaii's," 1883.

**Wilson, A. J.** The | Resources of Modern Countries | Essays towards an Estimate of the Economic | Position of Nations and British | Trade Prospects. | By | Alexander Johnstone Wilson | Reprinted, with Emendations and Additions from Fraser's Magazine | In two Volumes. | London : | Longmans, Green, and Co. | 1878.

8vo. Pp. iv, 382 (Vol. ii). (*Vide* "Wilson," 1877.)

### 1879.

**Ballance, J.** New Zealand. | The Financial Statement | of | the Hon. J. Ballance, | Colonial Treasurer. | Made in Committee of Ways and Means, | Tuesday, 6th August, | 1878. | Wellington : | By Authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1879.

8vo. Pp. 67.

[**Barr, James.**] The | Old Identities: | being Sketches and Reminiscences during | the First Decade | of the | Province of Otago, N.Z. | — | By an Old Indentity. | Dunedin: | Mills, Dick, & Co., Stafford St. | MDCCCLXXIX.

8vo. Pp. iv, 392. 11 amusing illustrations.

A spirited and witty chronicle of people and events in the early settlement, and domestic life, with little attempt at detailed history.

The writer and his brother were respected merchants of Dunedin.

**Barry, Capt. W. J.** Up and Down; | or, | Fifty Years' Colonial Experiences | in | Australia, California, New Zealand, India, China, and the South Pacific; | being the | Life History of Capt. W. J. Barry. | Written by himself, | 1878. | With Portrait of the Author, | and other Illustrations. | London : | Sampson Low, & Co. | 1879.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. xiii, 307. Portrait and illustrations.

A restless, energetic, eccentric wanderer. First visited New Zealand in 1841. An Otago digger from 1862; butcher, Mayor, storekeeper, lecturer. Full of early history and good stories.

Captain Barry died in April, 1907.

**Blair, William Newsham.** The | Building Materials | of Otago | and | South New Zealand generally. | By | W. N. Blair, M.Inst.C.E. | Papers originally read at the Otago Institute | revised and extended. | Dunedin : | J. Wilkie & Co., Princes St. | 1879.

8vo. Pp. vii, iv, 244.

Good preliminary account of stones, slates, concretes, limes, cements, and timbers, followed by details. Full and valuable.

The author was Chief Engineer of the colony.



**Bracken, T.** The New Zealand Tourist | by | Thomas Bracken. | Published by the | Union Steam Ship Company | of New Zealand (Limited). | 1879. | Dunedin : | Mackay, Bracken & Co., Printers, Moray Place. | MDCCLXXIX.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vii, 90, 6. Photo of Pink Terrace, and tourists' sketch-map.

Description of both Islands, interwoven with original verse. The book also contains the writer's "New Zealand Anthem."

**Centenaire de la Mort de Cook** | célébré le 14 février 1879 | à l'hôtel de la Société de Géographie.

8vo. Pp. from 401 to 540. Folded map of Cook's voyages.

This forms the May number of the *Bulletin de la Société de Géographie*, published in Paris by Ch. Delagrave, 15 Rue Soufflot. It reports the *séance* held by this distinguished society in honour and commemoration of Captain Cook's centenary, and forms a most valuable contribution to the knowledge of his life and labours. Eloquent addresses were delivered relating to Cook, Dalrymple, and Hawkesworth, and they review the rapidly increasing knowledge of Oceania. An extensive collection of articles which had belonged to Cook or was in some way connected with his discoveries was exhibited, and a full cartography and bibliography issued, which it is important to consult.

1. Address of Vice-Admiral Baron de la Roncière-le Noury, president of the society. 2. Cook, by William Hüber. 3. Cook and Dalrymple, by Dr. E. T. Hamy. 4. Recent Oceania, by C. de Varigny. 5. Address by Admiral Roncière-le Noury. 5. Descriptive and classified catalogue of the exhibition organized by the society. (The exhibition, which contained 355 exhibits, remained open for eight days, and was visited by many thousand visitors.) 6. Cartography and bibliography, by James Jackson, archivist of the society. This contained 10 items, including numerous maps, charts, and atlases, and a list of nearly 450 works relating to Cook—often remotely. They contain many verbal and literal errors, and are not always otherwise correct; a careful revision, with additions, would amply repay the labour.

**Chambers, William.** Judge Bathgate's Experiences of New Zealand. *Chambers's Journal*, Oct. and Nov., 1879, and March and June, 1880.

Conversations with Mr. Bathgate; letters from him and from Mr. John Reid, of Elderslie, New Zealand.

**Clayden, A.** The | England of the Pacific | or | New Zealand as an English Middle-class | Emigration Field. | A Lecture. | By Arthur Clayden. | Together with | A reprint of Letters to the Daily News on the English Agricultural | Labourer in New Zealand; Notes of a Month's Trip on | Horseback through the North Island of New Zealand, | and of a Forty Days' Trip to Australia; and a | Few Plain Directions for Intending Emigrants. | Eight Full-page Illustrations. | Second Edition. | London : | Wyman and Sons, 81, Great Queen Street, | &c. | 1879.

8vo. Pp. 65.

Strongly recommends New Zealand as an unsurpassed field for emigration.

**Crawford, J. C.** Retrogression : | Freetrade and Protection. | Nationalisation of the Land. | Analogy between Ireland and Canada. | By | James Coutts Crawford. | Wellington : | Evening Press.

8vo. Pp. 8. Double columns.

The present Radical party is pushing back progress, with its desire for nationalisation of land and protection.

**Dalrymple, W.** The | School Penny Bank : | for | the Public Schools of New Zealand, | from an educational point of view, | by | W. Dalrymple, Senr., | Secretary to the late Society for promoting | the introduction of the Penny Bank, | &c. | Dunedin : | Fergusson & Mitchell.

8vo. Pp. 18, 2.

Trains to habits of thrift and accuracy, and should be introduced.

**Escott, T. H. S.** Pillars of the Empire | Sketches of | Living Indian and Colonial Statesmen, | Celebrities and Officials | Edited, with an Introduction, by T. H. S. Escott | London | Chapman and Hall, 193, Piccadilly | 1879.

Post 8vo. Pp. xxxii, 348.

Connected with New Zealand are Sir George Bowen, Sir W. F. D. Jervois, Sir F. A. Weld, and Sir J. Vogel.

**Featon, J.** The | Waikato War, | 1863-64. | By John Featon. | Auckland : | Printed and Published for the Proprietor by John Henry Field, | Albert St.

8vo. Pp. 100. Chiefly double columns. Portrait of Rewi and sketch-map of Waikato district.

Full of interesting details derived from the observation and knowledge of the writer and his friends who took part in the war. Account, amongst others, of the Orakau and Gate Pa engagements, and of the colonial Militia.

**Fenton, Judge Francis Dart.** Important | Judgments | delivered in the | Compensation Court and Native Land Court. | 1866-1879. | Published | under the direction of the Chief Judge, Native Land Court. | 1879.

8vo. Pp. 147. 4 pedigrees, and map of the neighbourhood of Auckland.

Full of old native history, especially in connection with Auckland (Orakei).

**Fleming, P.** The Financial Condition of New Zealand : the bubble bursted. Dundee : 1879.

The | Great Medicine Man | of Dancogle. | By Policeman X. | Price One Penny. | &c. | Auckland : Wilson & Horton. | MDCCCLXXIX.

8vo. Pp. 4. Double columns.

A smart skit on Sir George Grey and his new-fangled democratic policy.

**Grey, Sir G.** Ceremony of turning the First Sod of the Thames Valley Railway. — Sir Geo. Grey, K.C.B., Premier of New Zealand, before his constituents. Saturday the 21st Dec., 1878. Grahamstown : "Thames Advertiser."

8vo. Pp. 20. Double columns.

**Grey, James.** His Island Home ; | and | Away in the Far North. | A Narrative of Travels | in that Part of the Colony North of Auckland. | By James Grey. | Wellington : | Printed at the office of the N.Z. Times Co., Ltd. | MDCCCLXXIX.

8vo. Pp. 54. Double columns. Illustrations.

Descriptive of Sir George Grey's residence, and of a visit to the Bay of Islands and Hokianga.



**Gudgeon, Lieut. T. W.** Reminiscences | of | the War in New Zealand. | By | Thomas W. Gudgeon, | Lieutenant and Quarter-Master Colonial Forces N.Z. | With 12 Portraits. | London : | Sampson Low, | &c. | 1879.

Pp. xiii, 372. Map of Taranaki and Wanganui.

Full and spirited account, from 1860 to 1871. "The Treaty of Waitangi, founded in good faith and love, has been upset by the avarice or obstinacy of the parties benefited." Colonial troops under Imperial rule, with account of their battles. The Opotiki and East Coast Expedition, with Hauhauiism and murder of Mr. Volckner. General Chute's, Colonel McDonnell's and the Uriwera campaigns. Te Ngutu-o-te-Manu, with Von Tempsky's death. Te Kooti and Titokowaru. List of killed and wounded during the war.

The author was in the Wanganui Militia, and died at Melbourne in 1890.

**Haast, J. von.** Geology | of the | Provinces of Canterbury and | Westland, | New Zealand. | A Report comprising the Results of | Official Explorations. | By Julius von Haast, Ph.D., F.R.S., | Director of the Canterbury Museum, Professor of Geology in | Canterbury College (New Zealand University), | and | Late Government Geologist to the Province of Canterbury, | New Zealand. | Christchurch : | "Times" Office. | 1879.

8vo. Pp. x, 486. 24 maps, plans, and views, many of which were done at Vienna.

Commenced explorations in 1860. Details the progress of his geological survey to 1876, with the physical geography and geology of the various districts.

The writer came to New Zealand in 1858, and became associated with Dr. Hochstetter. He died at Christchurch in 1887, æt. 63.

\* The Hau-Haus in New Zealand. *London Quarterly Review*, iii, 427.

**Heaton, J. H.** Australian Dictionary of Dates | and | Men of the Time : | containing the | History of Australasia from 1542 to May, 1879 ; | by | J. H. Heaton. | Sydney : | George Robertson, &c. | 1879.

8vo. Double columns. In two parts—I. Men of the Time ; pp. 234. II. Dictionary of Dates ; pp. 320.

Varied information, though by no means accurate or complete. Short biographical notices of many eminent New Zealand colonists ; Ministries ; newspapers ; explorations ; &c. Somewhat on the lines of Haydn's Dictionary of Dates.

The writer is the well-known champion of universal penny postage.

**Hector, Dr. J.** Handbook | of | New Zealand. | Sydney International Exhibition, 1879. | By James Hector, M.D., C.M.G., F.R.S., | Director of the Geological Survey ; | Executive Commissioner for New Zealand. | Published by Direction of the Royal Commissioners for New Zealand. | With Maps and Plates. | Wellington : | Lyon & Blair, Printers, Lambton Quay. | 1879.

8vo. Pp. vi (*n.p.*), 105. Map of New Zealand ; meteorological map, showing rivers and their watersheds ; map of lands for disposal ; and 11 statistical diagrams.

Description, history, government, vegetable and animal products, geology and mining, climate, census, statistics, forest-trees, Customs tariff, &c.

Later editions, with additions and variations, from 1880 to 1886.]

**Hingston, James.** The Australian Abroad. | Branches from the Main Routes | round the World. | By James Hingston, | "J. H." of the "Melbourne Argus." | — | London : | Sampson Low, &c. | 1879.

8vo. Pp. xii, 426. Maps and 16 illustrations.

Across the Otira Gorge, from Hokitika to the chief towns of the colony. The lakes and the Thames goldfields.

**Innes, Mrs. C. L.** Canterbury Sketches ; | or, | Life from | the Early Days. | By Pilgrim | (C. L. Innes). | Christchurch : | "Lyttelton Times" Office. | 1879.

12mo. Pp. x, 209. Frontispiece of early Christchurch.

The authoress came out in one of the "first four ships," and here agreeably tells many incidents of the earliest times not elsewhere recorded.

**Jung, Dr. C. E.** Australien | und | Neuseeland. | Historische, geographische und statistische Skizze | von | Dr. Carl Emil Jung, | ehemaligem Professor der Classischen Sprachen an dem South Australian Institute | und Inspektor der Schulen der Kolonie. | Mit 10 Illustrationen. | Leipzig, | Druck und Verlag von Oswald Mutze. | 1879.

8vo. Pp. vi, 90.

Sketch of Australia and New Zealand.

**Keane, A. H.** On the relations of the Indo-Chinese and Indo-Oceanic races and languages. Read 11th November, 1879. "Journal of the Anthropological Institute," ix, 254-89.

The large brown race of Eastern Polynesia (the Sawaiori) is Caucasian, coming originally from the Indo-Chinese peninsula, and has absorbed the dark Papuans.

**Kong Meng, L.** The | Chinese Question | in Australia, | 1878-79. | Edited by Kong Meng. | Cheok Hong Cheong. | Louis Ah Mouy. | Melbourne : | F. F. Ballière.

8vo. Pp. 31.

Powerful, gentlemanly appeal for better treatment towards Chinese settlers. Quite as applicable to New Zealand as to Australia.

**Land and Farming** | in | New Zealand. | Information respecting the Mode of | acquiring Land in New Zealand ; with | particulars as to Farming, Wages, Prices | of Provisions, &c., in that Colony ; | also the Land Acts of 1877. | With Maps. | Edited by Sir Julius Vogel, K.C.M.G. | London : | Waterlow & Sons Ltd. | &c. | 1879.

8vo. Pp. 189. Maps of North and South Islands.

Letters, extracts, statistics, tables, and notes on New Zealand farming, by Rev. J. Berry, Special Emigration Agent for New Zealand.

\*The Land Question in New Zealand and Australia. *Melbourne Review*, v, 4.



- \* **Martin**, Jonah. The hot springs and terraces of New Zealand. *Popular Science Review*, xviii, 366.

**Martin**, Sir William. The Church | of the | Province of New Zealand. | By | Sir W. Martin, D.C.L. | Torquay : | "Fleet" Printing Works. | 1879.

8vo. Pp. 41.

A general history, with suggestions.

- \* Neuseelands Schifffahrt und Handel in 1877. Preuss. Handelsarchiv, 1879, No. 48.

The N.Z. Presbyterian : | published monthly. With which are incorporated the "Evangelist," and "Missionary Record."

4to. Usually 20 pages without the advertisement sheet. Printed by Mills, Dick, and Co., Stafford Street, Dunedin. Price 3d.

The first number was issued on the 1st July, 1879, and the last on the 1st December, 1893, being Vol. viii, No. 6 (new series).

A denominational journal, but containing some old Otago provincial history, the founding of the Presbyterian Church in New Zealand, missions, obituaries, education, &c. It was succeeded by the *Christian Outlook*, first edited by the Rev. Rutherford Waddell, and now by Mr. A. H. Grinling.

**Oliver**, G. Homes for the People | in the | Provincial District of Otago. | By George Oliver. | Oamaru : | Printed at North Otago Times Office, Wansbeck Street. | 1879.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 8.

Suggestions for land-settlement.

**Ollivant**, J. E. Hine Moa, | the | Maori Maiden. | By | Joseph Earle Ollivant, | Author of "A Breeze from the Great Salt Lake," | &c. | A. R. Mowbray & Co. | London : &c. | Oxford.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. iv, ii, 187.

The tradition of Hinemoa and Tutanekai versified, with notes. The appendices, some of which are reprinted from the *Field*, give an account of the animals and plants of New Zealand, and of many native customs, traditions, the tangi, muru, utu, songs, tatu, &c.

**Owen**, Professor R. Memoirs | of the | Extinct Wingless Birds of New Zealand ; with an Appendix | on those of | England, Australia, Newfoundland, Mauritius, and Rodriguez. | By | Richard Owen, C.B., F.R.S. | Foreign Associate of the Institute of France, etc. | — | London : | John Van Voorst, 1, Paternoster Row. | 1879.

Roy. 4to. 2 vols. Vol. i : Text ; pp. x, 465, 48 ; woodcuts. Vol. ii : plates ; pp. xiv, and 125 plates.

Contains Sir Richard Owen's revised and numerous contributions to the subject. The Apteryx, Notornis, Harpagornis, and other birds have memoirs, besides the several species of Dinornis contained in the genus. Portion of a moa's femur was brought from New Zealand to England in 1839 by a sailor, who stated it was the bone of a huge eagle called "Movie," and asked £10 for it. It was first thought to be an ox-bone, but finally Professor Owen recognised its avian character, and described it, with his conclusions and figures, in the Proc. Zool. Soc., part vii, 1839. Further specimens, sent

**Owen, Professor R.—continued.**

by the Rev. W. Williams, who wrote a long historical letter, and from others, enabled him to write his monograph on "Dinornis, &c.," in the Trans. Zool. Soc., Vol. iii, part iii, 1843. Then followed his later contributions (of which there are 41), here collected. One is on the food and nests of the moa, and the traditions of the natives, and he adduces proof from Sir George Grey's "Poems, Traditions," &c., of old Maori references to and acquaintance with this long-extinct bird. Other references of the sort are found in the Trans. N.Z. Inst. A splendid drawing of the Notornis is in the plates.

A good account of Dinornis, and of its discovery, is in *Chambers's Journal*, 15th April, 1848.

The Trans. N.Z. Inst. have many papers on the subject, especially important ones by Professors Hutton and Parker.

The "Tasmanian Journal" Vol. ii, p. 81 (1843) has a paper, with illustration, by W. Colenso of the first native account of the moa, in 1838, with subsequent finding in 1839 of the bones.

A bibliography of the Dinornithidæ, by Mr. A. Hamilton, is in Vols. xxvi, p. 229, and xxvii, p. 228, Trans. N.Z. Inst.

**Pearson, W. H.** In Memoriam. | Sir John Richardson. | By | Walter H. Pearson. | Invercargill: | Southland Times Co., Printers. | 1879.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. 9.

An eloquent memorial of the life of Sir J. L. C. Richardson, by a close friend.

**Political** | and Other | Ballads, | compiled from the "Auckland Free Lance." |  
| Price One Shilling. | Auckland: | Printed and published by J. D. Wickham, "Free Lance" Office. | Vulcan Lane, Auckland.

8vo. Pp. 22.

Skits on political occurrences of the time.

**Rees, W. L.** Reports of meetings held and addresses given by W. L. Rees, in Poverty Bay and Tolaga Bay, upon the subject of Native Lands.—Gisborne: Henry Edwin Webb, "Standard" office, Gladstone Road. 1879.

8vo. Pp. 24. With Maori translation.

Trustees should be appointed to administer Native lands honestly.

**Reid, Capt. T. C.** The New Zealand | Volunteer Army List | April, 1879. |  
Containing the names of all | officers of Light Horse, Artillery, Engineer, Rifle, | and Naval Volunteers. | With the dates of their respective commissions. | Edited by | Captain T. Chalmers Reid, | Waikari Rifles. | Dunedin: | Printed by the "Otago Daily Times" and "Witness" Newspapers | Co. Ltd. | and published at the office of the New Zealand Volunteer Service | Gazette.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 16. Published half-yearly—on 1st April and 1st October.

**Report of the Royal Commission** appointed by His Excellency to inquire into and report upon the Operations of the University of New Zealand, and its Relations to the Secondary Schools of the Colony. Wellington, 1879.

Fcp. fol.

In the Appendices to the Journals, H.—1, Session I, 1879, and H.—1, 1880.

For numerous papers and reports on education, see the Index to the Appendices.



**Rose, R.** The New Zealand Guide : A Manual of Practical Advice and Handbook of Useful Information, for the Capitalist, Manufacturer, Farmer, Store-keeper, and Consignee. By Richard Rose (Fourteen Years Resident in the Colonies of New Zealand and Australia). London : R. Rose.

8vo. Pp. viii, 119.

\* **Russell, I. C.** Sketch of New Zealand. *American Naturalist*, Salem, xiii, 65.

"The Sheep Act, 1878," with all Proclamations, Notices, &c.

8vo. Pp. 96.

Wellington : G. Didsbury, Government Printer.

Contains "Memorandum on the Parasitic Insects which infest Sheep," with 4 woodcuts, by Dr. Hector.

**Simmons, A.** Old England | and | New Zealand : | the Government, | Laws, Churches, Public Institutions, and the | Resources of New Zealand, | with an | Historical Sketch of the Maori Race | (the Natives of New Zealand) ; to which are added Extracts from the Author's | Diary of his Voyage to New Zealand, | in company with 500 Emigrants. | By Alfred Simmons. | London : | Edward Stanford, 55 Charing Cross. | 1879.

8vo. Pp. 143. Map.

The comparison with the "iniquitous burdens and the execrating laws" of the Home-country is abundantly in favour of New Zealand—a country surrounded with every blessing, and offering every inducement to the emigrant.

**Spedding, J.** [Reviews] and Discussions | Literary, | Political, | and Historical, not relating to Bacon. | By | James Spedding. | London : | C. Kegan Paul & Co., 1, Paternoster Square | 1879.

8vo. Pp. vii, 419.

Contains articles on Wakefield's theory of colonisation.

**Stout, R.** Address | on | Education : | delivered by the | Hon. Robert Stout, M.H.R., | Attorney-General, | &c. &c. | President of the Otago Educational | Institute, | at the meeting of the Institute held on the | 15th April 1879. | Lyon and Blair, Printers, Lambton Quay, Wellington. | 1879.

8vo. Pp. 27.

Review of recent progress, University legislation, and sectarian character of primary-school teaching.

100,000 Tons of Steel Rails | required to be manufactured | in New Zealand. | Iron and Coal. | Reports on the Mineral Deposits of | the Colony, | addressed to the Hon. the Minister for Public | Works, and published by order of the Government. | With Maps and Plans. | London : | Printed for the Government of New Zealand, by | Wyman & Sons, 81 Great Queen Street | — | 1879.

8vo. Pp. 58, 1.

**Tucker, Rev. H. W.** Memoir of the Life and Episcopate | of | George Augustus Selwyn, D.D. | Bishop of New Zealand, 1841-1869; | Bishop of Lichfield, 1867-1878. | By the | Rev. H. W. Tucker, M.A., | author of "Under His Banner," "Memoir of Bishop Field," &c. &c. | with two Portraits, Lithographs, and Maps. | "Implesti meritis solis utramque domum." | In Two Volumes. | London: William Wells Gardner, 2, Paternoster Buildings. | 1879.

Vol. i: pp. xii, 399. Vol. ii: pp. vi, 393.

The author, not personally acquainted with Bishop Selwyn, skilfully compiled this work chiefly from letters, from which valuable extracts are made. Bishop Selwyn's attitude in the Taranaki war is especially interesting. Pastoral addresses to the clergy, and building up the Church constitution; St. John's College; Sir William Martin; general attitude and connection with public questions; founding the Melanesian mission; but an insufficient delineation.

A worthy life of this most eminent bishop in relation to his beloved New Zealand yet remains to be written. He died at Lichfield in April, 1878, æt. 69.

\* **Vogel, Julius.** New Zealand, Australia, and the Pacific Islands. *Princeton Review* (n.s.), iii, 435.

**Wakelin, R.** Small Farms | and | Small | Farm Settlements. | By | R. Wakelin. | Reprinted from "The Wairarapa Standard." | Greytown: | Printed at the "Standard" Office, and to be had on order from | any bookseller. | Price—One Shilling.

8vo. Pp. iv, 18.

The purchase and occupation of the Wairarapa district described.

**Wallace, A. R.** Stanford's | Compendium of Geography and Travel | Based on Hellwald's 'Die Erde und Ihre Völker' | Australasia | Edited and extended | by Alfred R. Wallace, F.R.G.S., | Author of 'The Malay Archipelago,' &c. | With Ethnological Appendix | By A. H. Keane, M.A.I. | Maps and Illustrations. | London: | Edward Stanford, 55, Charing Cross, S.W. | 1879.

8vo. Maps and illustrations.

Includes physical history of the islands, and general survey of the provinces.

A later edition of the Compendium appeared in 1907.

**Wayte, G. H.** Eighteen months in Australia and New Zealand. 1879.

## 1880.

\* **Armitage, J.** The Wesleyan Mission in New Zealand. *Methodist Quarterly*, New York, xl, 338.

**Awdry, F.** Life of Bishop Patteson. Illus. 1880.



**Bateman, William.** The Colonists; or the Past and Present Position of New Zealand. Christchurch, 1880.

8vo.

Papers on farming, grazing, &c.—*Davis.*

**Bathgate, J.** New Zealand, its Resources and Prospects, by John Bathgate, District Judge, Dunedin. W. & R. Chambers, London and Edinburgh. 1880.

8vo. Pp. 121. 22 illustrations.

Generally descriptive.

Reprinted in 1881, with a map of New Zealand.

**Berry, Rev. J.** Farming in North | New Zealand. | By | Rev. J. Berry, | Wesleyan Minister. | With Description of proposed Special Arrangements for | assisting the Settlement there of a limited number of English Farmers. | London : | James Clarke & Co., 13 and 14, Fleet Street. | 1880.

8vo. Pp. 62.

General description and advice, and explanation of Government proposals.

**Blues and Buffs;** a sketch of a contested election. A novel. *Fraser's Magazine* (n.s.), xxii, chaps. 30, 31.

Station life in Canterbury.

**Broun, Capt. T.** Colonial Museum and Geological Survey Department. | James Hector, M.D., C.M.G., F.R.S. | Director. | Manual | of the | New Zealand Coleoptera | By | Captain Thomas Broun | Published by Command | Wellington : | Printed at the office of James Hughes, Lambton Quay. | 1880.

Roy. 8vo. In 7 parts. Part i : pp. xix, 651. Part ii (1881) : pp. viii, 653 to 744, and list, iii. Parts iii and iv (1886) : pp. xvii, 745 to 973. Parts v, vi, vii (1893) : pp. xvii, 975 to 1504.

A great labour, and one without pecuniary reward. Describes 2,592 species, with, Capt. Broun considers, over 700 yet undescribed.

Much of the author's work is in Trans. N.Z. Inst. and "Journal of Science."

**Brown, J. K.** A Protective | Policy | in its Relations to | Colonial Industries and | Manufactures. | J. Kennedy Brown. | Wellington : | Lyon & Blair.

8vo. Pp. 16.

The author favours a protective policy.

**Brown, R.** The | Countries | of the World ; | being | a Popular Description of the Various Continents, Islands, Rivers, | Seas, and Peoples of the Globe. | By | Robert Brown, M.A. | Ph.D., F.L.S., F.R.G.S. | Author of "Peoples of the World," &c. &c. | Cassell and Company Ltd. : | London, Paris, and New York.

4to. 6 vols.

Vol. iv gives a general description of New Zealand, with map and illustrations of towns, natives, and scenery.

**Buller, Rev. J.** New Zealand: | Past and Present. | By the | Rev. James Buller, | Author of "Forty Years in New Zealand." | London: | Hodder and Stoughton. | 27, Paternoster Row. | MDCCCLXXX.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. viii, 202. Map and 8 illustrations.

General description of New Zealand—its progress, natives, towns and districts, missionaries, and suitability for emigration, with an appendix of land regulations.

**Butler, A. G.** Catalogue | of the | Butterflies | of | New Zealand | Reprinted from Vol. x of the "Transactions of the New | Zealand Institute," with the account of an additional | species reprinted from the "Entomologists' Monthly Magazine," Vol. xvi. | With short Preface by | John D. Enys, F.G.S. | Christchurch | Printed by G. Tombs & Co., Cathedral Square. | 1880.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 23. 5 coloured plates (31 butterflies).

Some account of the stages from egg to perfect insect.

Mr. Enys adds notes on other butterflies.

**The County of Westland, New Zealand.** Mason, Firth, Printers, Melbourne.

8vo. Pp. 7. Neither name nor date.

Descriptive.

**Coutts, J.** Vacation Tours | in | New Zealand and Tasmania | By the late | James Coutts, M.A. | Barrister-at-Law | George Robertson | Melbourne, Sydney, and Adelaide | MDCCCLXXX.

Sm. 4to. Pp. 100. 10 illustrations.

A scamper through; of little interest.

**Crawford, J. C.** Recollections | of | Travel in New Zealand | and Australia. | By | James Coutts Crawford, F.G.S. | &c. | With Maps and Illustrations. | London: | Trübner and Co., Ludgate Hill. | 1880.

8vo. Pp. xvi, 468. 3 maps and 24 illustrations.

A well-known early settler of Wellington, resident from 1839. Interesting recital of hardship, adventure, and observation of people and things in early days. Estimate of New Zealand politics and leaders, with chapters on orthography especially applied to Maori, and on geology.

The author died at London in 1889.

**Davis, Rev. J. U.** Plain Talks on "Being out of work," "Business is business," "Bush," "Gambling," "Doing well for oneself." By Rev. J. Upton Davis, B.A., Hanover St. Church, Dunedin. April, 11, 18, 25, and May 2 and 9, 1880. Price Sixpence. Dunedin: James Horsburgh.

8vo. Pp. 24.

Attacks the faults that drag the colony down.

**Descriptive Handbook to the Waikato: its Condition and Resources.** To which is added a short Guide to the Hot Lakes, &c. Hamilton: "Waikato Times." 1880.

8vo. Pp. 112.

Describes also the farms, estates, &c.



**Farr, S. C.** A Brief History | of | Trout Culture | and Distribution, | by the Canterbury Acclimatisation Society. | Compiled by S. C. Farr, | Hon. Sec. and Treas. | Christchurch: | Printed by the "Press" Co., &c. | 1880.

8vo. Pp. 16.

From 1866, when the ponds were first formed. A supply of gravel was followed by the disappearance of fungoid disease.

\* **Fritsch, G.** Ueber Julius von Haast, Notes on some Ancient Rock-paintings in New Zealand. Z. f. Ethnologie, p. 200.

**Gill, Rev. W. W.** Historical Sketches | of | Savage Life in Polynesia; | with | illustrative clan songs. | By the | Rev. William Wyatt Gill, B.A., | Author of "Myths and Songs from the South Pacific." | Wellington: | George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1880.

8vo. Pp. viii, 232.

Mythology, folk-lore, old stories, songs, drama of Captain Cook's visit to Mangaia and Atiu.

**Gorrie, W.** Notes | on the | Hardiness of New Zealand Plants, | &c. | By William Gorrie. | From the "Transactions of the Edinburgh Botanical Society," Vol. xiv., Session 1879-80. | Edinburgh: | Neill & Co. | 1880. Read Jan. 8, 1880.

8vo. Pp. from 52 to 64.

Additional Notes, read 8th July, 1880. Pp. from 106 to 120.

Plants grown from seed sent to Scotland and surviving bitter winters. Much curious observation.

**Grant, S., and Foster, J. S.** New Zealand. A Report on its Agricultural Conditions and Prospects, by S. Grant and J. S. Foster, Delegates to the Colony from the Tenant Farmers of Lincolnshire. With Map. London: G. Street & Co., 30, Cornhill, E.C., and 5, Serle Street, W.C. Price, 1/6. Post free, 1/8.

8vo. Pp. 87.

Report on the country is most favourable. Drawbacks are difficulties in connection with labour, and the deficiency of manufacturing industries, which are so requisite to assist in the development of agriculture. The report proved generally deterrent to emigration.

**Halcombe, Arthur F.** General description of New Zealand and its capabilities, with discussion following the paper. Proc. Roy. Col. Inst., Vol. xi, 1879-80.

**Hau-hau.** *All the Year Round*, 4th December, 1880.

A description from personal knowledge.

**Hutton, Professor F. W.** Colonial Museum and Geological Survey Department. | James Hector, M.D., C.M.G., F.R.S. | Director. | Manual | of the | New Zealand Mollusca. | A Systematic and Descriptive | Catalogue | of the

**Hutton, Professor F. W.—continued.**

| Marine and Land Shells, and of the Soft | Mollusks and Polyzoa of New Zealand | and the adjacent Islands. | By | Frederick Wollaston Hutton, F.G.S., C.M.Z.S., | Professor of Biology, Canterbury College, New Zealand University | (Late Curator of the Otago Museum). | Published by Command. | Wellington : | Printed at the office of James Hughes, Lambton Quay. | 1880.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. xvi, iv, 224.

Supersedes previous New Zealand publications on the subject, and forms a handbook for teachers and students. Bibliography, synoptic key of the families, artificial key to the marine shells, an introduction with a few native names, and a complete description.

Further list in Trans. N.Z. Inst., Vol. xxxiv (1901), by H. Suter.

**Hutton, Professor F. W.** Zoological Exercises | for | Students in New Zealand. | By | F. W. Hutton, | Professor of Biology in the Canterbury College, Christchurch, | formerly Professor of Natural Science in the | Otago University, Dunedin. | Dunedin : | J. Wilkie & Co., Princes Street. | 1880.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 147.

A careful study of many selected types easily procured in New Zealand, preceded by exercises in the use of the microscope; divisions of zoology, theory of descent, and glossary.

\* **Isitt, F. Whitmore.** New Zealand as it was in 1870 ; as it is in 1880. London : Houghton.

8vo. Pp. 43.

**Lapham, H.** We Four, | and the Stories we told. | By | Henry Lapham. | author of | " Buck Jones's Training," &c. &c. | Price One Shilling. | Dunedin : Printed at the " Otago Daily Times" Office. | MDCCCLXXX.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 46.

Tales of the diggings.

**Leathes, Edmund.** An Actor Abroad, or Gossip, Dramatic, Narrative, and Descriptive, from the Recollections of an Actor in Australia, New Zealand, the Sandwich Islands, California, Nevada, Central America, and New York.

8vo.

**Louch, F.** A description | of | Mr. Fitzgibbon Louch's | Special Settlement, | Bellevue Estate, | near | Whangarei Heads, Province of Auckland, | New Zealand. | With a brief account of the adjacent settlements, | and the | Wonderland of the Antipodes. | Illustrated with Maps and Photographs. | Price One Shilling. | London : | Vacher & Sons. | 1880.

8vo. Pp. 84.

**McKay, A.** Lines | written on a | Scene from Lake Harris Saddle, | West Coast, Middle Island, | by | Alex. McKay. | Wellington : | James Hughes, Lambton Quay. | 1880.

8vo. Pp. 6.



\* The Maoris. *St. James's Magazine*, xlvii, 216; 1880.

[Maskell, W. M. (?)] The Canterbury Gilpin; | or | The Capture and Flight of the Moa. | A Poem. | Parts I. and II. | — | Wellington: | James Hughes, Steam Printer, Lambton Quay. | 1880.

12mo. Pp. 43.

A clever, good-humoured skit on Dr. Haast and his pet theories about the moa. Receiving the present of a captured bird, he mounts it, when it dashes off with him at full speed to its native mountains.

Moss, F. J. The Assembly: | What will it do? | By F. J. Moss, M.H.R. | Auckland: | Printed by Wilsons and Horton, "Herald" Office. | — | MDCCCLXXX.

8vo. Pp. 7. Double columns.

Mulvany, T. J. New Zealand | Products and Manufactures. | Suggestions | as to the scope of a proposed inquiry into the best means of | promoting and encouraging | Manufactures and Local Industries | in the Colony, | &c. | By | Thomas J. Mulvany, C.E. | &c. | Tauranga: | "Bay of Plenty Times" office. | 1880.

8vo. Pp. 35. Double columns.

Our industries, and how to promote them.

New Zealand Court. | International Exhibition, Sydney, | 1879. | Appendix | to | Official Catalogue. | Wellington: | G. Didsbury. | 1880.

8vo. Pp. 67.

Has table showing relative growth of Coniferae in Canterbury, by Mr. T. H. Potts. List of pine-cones, New Zealand timbers, Maori exhibits, and Phormium samples.

New Zealand. | Crown Lands Guide | No. 1. | Published by the authority of the Honorable | the Minister of Lands. | February, 1880. | Wellington: | By Authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1880. | Price 6d.

8vo. Pp. 72. Map showing lands sold and for sale.

Issued regularly since. The preface gives general information as to price, procedure, classification, &c.

\* Oberländer, R. Die britische Colonie Neuseeland in J. 1879. *Deutsche Rundschau f. Geographie*, ii, 405-61.

Peppercorne, F. S. On | the Influence of Forests | on | Climate and Rain-fall. | By F. S. Peppercorne, | Civil Engineer. | Napier: | Printed by R. Coupland Harding, Hastings-Street. | 1880.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 20.

Shows the calamitous results of the wholesale destruction of the Australian and New Zealand forests, giving tables.

**Purnell, C. W.** The Maori and the Moa. *Victorian Review*, i, 570-86.

Ethnology of the Maori (who probably comes from Samoa), and recent date of the moa.

[**Raynal, F. E.**] Wrecked on a Reef; | or, | Twenty Months in the | Auckland Isles. | A True Story | of | Shipwreck, Adventure, and Suffering. | With forty illustrations. London: | T. Nelson & Sons, &c. | 1880.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xi, 350.

"Translated from a French narrative of much interest, 'Les Naufragés des Auckland Iles,'" which was written by F. E. Raynal, one of the survivors; published in 1873 at Paris by Hachette et Cie, in imp. 8vo, and translated as above. An elaboration of Capt. Musgrave's "Castaway on the Auckland Isles," 1865 (*q.v.*), and made attractive à la Robinson Crusoe.

**Rees, W. L.** The | East Coast | Settlement Bill, | 1880. | By W. L. Rees, | Napier. | Wellington: | "The New Zealand Times" Office, Willis St. | 1880.

8vo. Pp. 8.

Provides for utilising 2,000,000 acres of magnificent but unoccupied native land between the Wairoa River and the East Cape. Approves of the scheme.

**Senior, W.** Travel and Trout | in the Antipodes | An Angler's Sketches in Tasmania | and New Zealand | By William Senior | ("Red Spinner") | — | Melbourne, &c. | George Robertson. | 1880.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. xii, 315.

Describes the author's visit and fishing in various New Zealand rivers, with an account of acclimatisation in Canterbury.

**Sketchley, A.** Mrs. Brown | in | New Zealand. | By | Arthur Sketchley. | First Part, | "Middle Island." | Price Sixpence. | Christchurch: | Printed at the "Press" Office. | MDCCCLXXX.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 36.

Descriptive, after "Mrs. Brown's" discursive manner.

**Stewart, G. V.** Notes on the Stewart Special Settlement, No. 3, at Te Puke, Bay of Plenty, New Zealand, with an account descriptive of daily life on the ocean, &c. London: F. W. Hetherington. 1880.

8vo. Pp. 141.

**Stout, R.** Political Parties in New Zealand. *Melbourne Review*, No. xvii, January, 1880.

Sketches the political history of the colony from 1869, when the abolition of the provinces and the public-works policy was proposed and carried. A middle party was afterwards formed, with Sir G. Grey as leader, and many reforms of a democratic kind were proposed. These proposals the writer applauds, and he considers they must eventually be carried.



Supreme Court of New Zealand. Report of the Trial of the Case of Mac-kenzie v. Smith, for Fraudulent Representation, before Mr. Justice Williams, &c., at Dunedin, on the 29th, 30th, and 31st January, 1880. Verdict, £500 damages, &c. Dunedin: "Evening Star."

8vo. Pp. 120.

To insure the sale of his township, the defendant represented, untruly, that he had provided for a steam service, &c.

**Tenison-Woods**, Rev. J. E. Colonial Museum and Geological Survey Department. | James Hector, M.D., F.R.S., Director. | Palæontology of New Zealand | Part IV | Corals and Bryozoa | of the | Neozoic Period in New Zealand | By the Rev. J. E. Tenison-Woods, F.G.S., F.L.S.; | Hon. Mem. New Zealand Institute; Roy. Soc. N.S.W., Roy. Soc. Tasm.; | &c. | Wellington. | G. Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1880.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. xvi, 34. 4 plates.

Characters of families, with preliminary remarks.

[**Thompson**, Rev. C. Meysey.] Primary Education in New Zealand | 1880 | Bible in Schools | Extracts from Speeches, Letters, | &c. &c. | Collected and compiled | by | Prophetes. | Wellington: | James Hughes. | 1880.

8vo. Pp. 81. Unfinished, on account of the serious illness of the author.

There should be Bible-reading and religious instruction in schools.

**Todd**, A. Parliamentary Government | in the | British Colonies. | By | Alpheus Todd, | Librarian of Parliament, Canada; | author of "Parliamentary | Government in England," etc. | London: | Longmans, Green, and Co | 1880.

8vo. Pp. xii, 607.

Explanatory of the operations of parliamentary government in its application to the colonies, and their relations to the functions of the Crown, which are apt to be ignored. Much reference to New Zealand.

\***Toula**, Franz. Ueber die südlichen Alpen von Neu-Seeland. *Deutsche Rundschau f. Geographie*, ii, 245.

Trial of Butler for the Dunedin Tragedy [in Cumberland Street], &c. Price one shilling. Christchurch: "Echo" office. 1880.

8vo. Pp. 72. March, 1880.

Acquitted of a terrible murder and arson.

**Wallace**, Dr. A. R. Island Life: | or, | the Phenomena and Causes of | Insular Faunas and Floras, | including a Revision and Attempted Solution of the | Problem of | Geological Climates. | By Alfred Russel Wallace, | author of "The Malay Archipelago," "Tropical Nature," &c. | London: | Macmillan & Co. | 1880.

**Wallace, Dr. A. R.—continued.**

8vo. Pp. xvii, 526. 26 maps and illustrations.

A supplement to, or completion of, the author's "Geographical Distribution of Animals." Considers the New Zealand islands anomalous, in that, whilst the fauna is that of an "oceanic" island, the other characteristics partake of a "continental" island. Thinks that probably New Zealand was once connected with Australia. Deals with the probable origin and affinities of both flora and fauna.

**White, John.** *Legendary History of the Maoris.* Appendix to Journals of the House of Representatives of New Zealand, Vol. ii, G.-8.

A preliminary to his later "History," &c.

## 1881.

**Bathgate, A.** *Waitaruna: | a Story of New Zealand Life. | By | Alexander Bathgate, | author of "Colonial Experiences." | London: | Sampson Low, &c. | 1881.*

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 312.

A pastoral story, with the scene laid in the southern part of New Zealand.

\* **Beheim-Schwarzbach, Br.** *Die Maoris auf Neu-Seeland.* Verh. d. Berliner Ges. f. Erdkunde, viii, 146.

Also in Westermann's illust. deutsche Monatshefte, January, 1882.

**Bickerton, Professor.** *University Reform | The Inaugural Address for 1881 | Delivered at Canterbury College, New | Zealand University | By Professor A. W. Bickerton | Christchurch: | G. Tombs & Co. | 1881.*

8vo. Pp. 21.

On University functions. Mathematics and classics should not be compulsory together. Provision should be made for artisans.

**Brydone, T.** *Notes | on | Dairy Farming | for | New Zealand, | Read before a Meeting of the Otago Agricultural | and Pastoral Association, | by | Thomas Brydone, | Inspector of the New Zealand and Australian Land Com- | pany, Ltd. | Dunedin: "Daily Times." | 1881.*

Probably the first paper to draw attention to the opportunity for opening extensive dairying operations in New Zealand. Distressing account of the free selectors in New South Wales and Victoria.

[**Campbell, Dr. John Logan.**] *Poenamo | Sketches of the Early Days of | New Zealand | Romance and Reality | of | Antipodean Life | in the Infancy of a New Colony. | Williams and Norgate, London, &c. | 1881.*

8vo. Pp. xii, 359.

The author arrived in the Waitemata in January, 1840, before Auckland was founded. Interesting reminiscences of days before it was colonised, and much concerning the natives. Description of earliest Auckland.

Sir J. L. Campbell was co-proprietor with Mr. W. Brown of the *Southern Cross* newspaper, and in 1906 presented the magnificent estate of Cornwall Park to the people of Auckland.



**Carpenter, William Lant.** On the siliceous and other hot springs in the volcanic district of New Zealand. *Proc. Brit. Assoc.* 1881, Report, ii, 580-82.

Analyses of Taupo, Hot Lakes, and White Island springs.  
The writer was a visitor, and the son of Dr. W. B. Carpenter.

**Carpenter, William Lant.** On the hot-lake district and the glacier scenery and fjords of New Zealand. *Ibid*, ii, 742.

**Cowie, Bishop.** The Unity of the Church | and | the Ministry of the Word. | Two Sermons | preached in the | Church of the Holy Sepulchre, Auckland, | on the day of its Consecration | S. Peter's Day, June 29, 1881, | by the | Right Rev. William Garden Cowie, D.D., | Bishop of Auckland. | Auckland : | William Atkin. | MDCCCLXXXI.

8vo. Pp. 20.

**Cumming, C. F. G.** At Home in Fiji | By | C. F. Gordon Cumming | Author of | "From the Hebrides to the Himalayas" | In two volumes | With Map and Illustrations | Second Edition | William Blackwood and Sons | Edinburgh & London | MDCCCLXXXI.

8vo. Vol. i : pp. x, 295. Vol. ii : pp. viii, 323.

A visit to Sir George Grey at Kawau ; Auckland ; the Hot Springs.

**Davis, Rev. J. U.** Dunedin City East. An Address to the Electors by J. Upton Davis. Nov. 1881. Dunedin : Coulls & Culling.

8vo. Pp. 16.

An advanced independent clergyman, who thought it proper at this juncture to offer his services, with a liberal programme. Not elected.

Dunedin | Industrial Exhibition | June, 1881. | Catalogue | of | Exhibits. | Offices : | 7 Union Chambers, Princes St., Dunedin. | Dunedin : | Fergusson & Mitchell.

8vo. Pp. 63.

Contains a list of Colenso's early publications, from 1835 to 1840.

\* **Finsch** —. Reise nach Neuseeland. Verh. Berl. Gesellschaft f. Anthropologie, 1881, p. 334.

**Harper, Rev. H. W.** The Daily Offering | of | Prayer and Praise : | A Sermon | preached in the Cathedral, Christchurch, &c., Nov. 7, 1881. | By | Henry W. Harper, M.A., | Canon and Archdeacon of Timaru and Westland. | Timaru : | "Timaru Herald."

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 8.

**Hay, Ebenezer Story.** Some Characteristics | of Wordsworth's Poetry | and their Lessons for us. | An Essay, | Read before the Otago University Debating Society, July 22, 1881. | By | E. S. Hay. | Also, | some Poems, by "Fleta." | Published by Request. | Dunedin. | Jolly, Connor & Co. | 1881.

8vo. Pp. 20.

The writer was a solicitor in Dunedin, of quaint, quiet habits, and little practice. These few poems are full of the true spirit of poetry, and, with others, appeared in the daily prints under the *nom* of "Fleta"; also others in "New Zealand Verse," 1906 (*q.v.*).

**Hutton, Professor F. W.** Colonial Museum and Geological Survey of New Zealand. | James Hector, C.M.G., M.D., F.R.S., | Director. | Catalogues | of the | New Zealand | Diptera, Orthoptera, Hymenoptera; | with descriptions of the Species. | By Frederick Wollaston Hutton, F.G.S., C.M.Z.S. | Professor of Biology at Canterbury College, New Zealand University. | Published by Command. | By Authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer, Wellington. | 1881.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. x, 132.

Introduction describes at length the wing-veins; artificial key to the principal groups, and description of the species.

To date, the total number of New Zealand insects classified is 2,000.

**Hutton, Professor F. W.** Colonial Museum and Geological Survey Department. | Studies in Biology | for | Students. | No. 1. | The Shepherd's-Purse (*Capsella bursa-pastoris*). | By | F. W. Hutton, | Professor of Biology, Canterbury College, University of New Zealand. | By Authority: G. Didsbury, Government Printer, Wellington. | 1881.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 16.

Excellent study for the dissection of a plant. 8 figures in letterpress.

**Irving, Dr. J.** The New Zealand | A B C of Bee-keeping | for beginners | &c. | By J. Irving, M.D., Pres. C.B.A. | &c. | One shilling | Christchurch: | G. Tombs & Co. | 1881.

8vo. Pp. 31

Adapted for New Zealand.

**Johnston, Mr. Justice.** Observations | upon | the Law respecting Riots | and | the Defence of Person and Property | by Private Persons, | being notes of the Charge to the Grand Jury of the | Province of Wellington on 1st Sept., 1863. | By | His Honor Mr. Justice Johnston | To which are added certain extracts from the Riot | Act. | Wellington: | By Authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1881.

8vo. Pp. 14.

**Jones-Parry, Capt. S. H.** My Journey | Round the World | via | Ceylon, New Zealand, Australia, | Torres Straits, China, Japan, | and the United States. | By | Captain S. H. Jones-Parry, | Late 102nd Royal Madras Fusiliers. | In Two Volumes | — | London: | Hunt and Blackett, &c. | 1881.

Cr. 8vo. 2 vols.

The Bluff to Wellington, and Wellington Province.



**Land Ho!!** A conversation of 1933, on the results of the adoption of the system of "Nationalizing the Land" of New Zealand in 1883, &c. Price 6d. Lyttelton: F. L. Davis.

12mo. Pp. 32.

The whole colony converted into State-held moderate-sized farms would double its population in ten years.

**Larkworthy, F.** New Zealand | revisited. | By | Falconer Larkworthy. | London: | William Brown & Co., 40 & 41 Old Broad Street. | 1881.

8vo. Pp. 43.

After twenty years—a contrast; and descriptive.

The writer was a manager of the Bank of New Zealand.

[**Maning, F. E.**] Hine-moa; | a Maori Love Story. | How Hine-moa swam to the Island of Mokoia. | Auckland: | Printed by J. D. Wickham, "Free Lance" office. | 1881.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 12.

The Maori Hero and Leander. Republished in the edition of "Old New Zealand," 1906: Whitcombe and Tombs.

**Marmon, John.** The Life and Adventures | of | John Marmon, | the Hokianga Pakeha Maori; | or, | Seventy-five years in New Zealand.

Autobiography in the *Otago Witness*, commencing on the 26th November, 1881, and continuing for 22 chapters. Perhaps the same as "Scenes from the Life of John Marmon": Auckland; 1880 (*New Zealand Herald*?)

Many positive misstatements, and much that is doubtful.

Marmon was a Botany Bay convict and whaler, and settled finally in New Zealand in 1817. He died at Hokianga on the 2nd September, 1880, æt. 81.

**Massey, G.** A | Book of the Beginnings. | Containing an attempt to recover and reconstitute the lost origines | of the myths and mysteries, types and symbols, religion and language | with Egypt for the mouthpiece and Africa as the birthplace. | By | Gerald Massey. | Volume I. | Egyptian Origines in the British Isles. | London: | Williams & Norgate, &c. | 1881.

Imp. 8vo. Pp. viii. 503.

Vol. ii: "Egyptian Origines in the Akkado-Assyrian and Maori." Pp. vi (*n.p.*), 684.

A work of enormous labour. From a vocabulary of 1,000 Maori words, paralleled with the same number of Egyptian, concludes the primal identity of the two languages. This is elaborated in the subsequent extensive commentary, where it is especially attempted to show, from mythology, rites, and ceremonies, the Egyptian origin of the Maori, as in the chapter on the "African Origines of the Maori." This heterogeneous assemblage of words and facts is, however, enlisted to do duty for scientific philology and ethnology.

A second part of this work is "The Natural Genesis," &c., 1883 (*q.v.*).

**Mills, Arthur.** New Zealand in 1881. *Contemporary Review*, xl, 438-52.

The land question and financial position.

**Nesfield, H. W.** A Chequered Career; | or, | Fifteen Years in Australia | and New Zealand. | London : | Richard Bentley and Son, | — | 1881.

8vo. Pp. xi, 369.

A station in Hawke's Bay; the Lakes; Nelson, West Coast, and Napier; the Maoris.

\* Neu-Seeland als Auswanderungsziel und Exportgebiet. *Export*, iii, No. 31.

The New Zealand | Schoolmaster. | A Monthly Educational Journal and Review. | Vol. I.—No. 1.] Napier, August, 1881. [Price Sixpence.

Fol. Pp. usually 16. Edited by Henry Hill, Inspector of Schools. Printed and published by Dinwiddie and Walker, Tennyson Street, Napier. Ceased about October, 1882, with its 15th number, and then issued for a short time by Whitecombe and Tombs, of Christchurch.

Excellent leaders, editorial notes, and *précis* of educational matters throughout the colony.

**Parker, Professor T. J.** Colonial Museum and Geological Survey Department. | Studies in Biology | for | New Zealand Students. | No. 2. | The Bean Plant (*Vicia faba*). | By | T. Jeffrey Parker, B.Sc. Lond., | Professor of Biology in the University of Otago. | By Authority: G. Didsbury, Government Printer, Wellington. | 1881.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 40. 2 plates, of 20 figures.

To its dissection are added the morphology, physiology, and histology of the plant.

Peeps | into | Politics | by Ignotus. | Wellington : | "New Zealand Times" | 1881.

Pp. 26. Double columns.

Clever sketches of New Zealand politicians of the day—Grey, Ballance, Whitaker, Hall, Fox, Bryce, Gisborne, Russell, and many others.

Primary Instruction: our State System and its Shortcomings considered, in Two Letters. Christchurch, 1881.

8vo.

**Pyke, Vincent, and Thorpe, Talbot.** White Head and Blue Cap; a Christmas Bough with two Branches. Dunedin, 1881.

8vo. Pp. 144.

Also contains two poems.

Rabbits in New Zealand. By a Run-holder. *Chambers's Journal*, June, 409-11.

In January of the same year is "Sheep-washing in New Zealand," on the Waitaki.

In March, July, and August of the same year is "Tea and Silk Farming in New Zealand," in which various reasons are given for the encouragement of such a combined industry.

Further articles appeared in 1882, pp. 215 and 600.



**Report** | of | Commissioners | appointed by | the County Councils of Vincent, Manio- | toto, and Taieri, in the Provincial | District of Otago, in the matter of | the Otago Central Railway | Dunedin : | Printed by Mackay, Bracken and Co., Moray Place. | MDCCCLXXXI.

8vo. Pp. xxiv. Large folded map of interior country.

A strong recommendation for the prosecution of the Otago Central Railway.

In April, 1907, the line was opened to Clyde, 143 miles from Dunedin.

**Reports** | on the Property of the | Thames Valley Land Company of | New Zealand, Limited. | With a large folded Map. | Referred to in prospectus. | London : | Printed by William Brown and Co. | 40 and 41, Old Broad Street, &c.

8vo. Pp. 15.

**Richardson**, Major Sir J. L. C. Employment of Females and Children | in Factories and Workshops. | A Paper | By the Late Major Sir John L. C. Richardson. | With introduction | By J. B. B. Bradshaw, | and | Parliamentary Records, &c., | bearing on the Subject. | Dunedin : "Otago Daily Times." | MDCCCLXXXI.

Short history of such employment. Permissible if properly regulated.

**Richmond**, Mr. Justice. Materialism : | a Lecture | delivered before the Union Debating Society. | By | C. W. Richmond, | (one of the Judges of the Supreme Court of New Zealand.) | Wellington : | Lyon & Blair. | 1881.

8vo. Pp. 25.

Anti-Darwinist. God is needful ; man is not an automaton of nature.

**St. Johnston**, Alfred. A distant sketching ground. With 6 illustrations. *Argosy*, xxxii, 484, December.

Seventy-mile Bush, Manawatu Gorge, Mount Egmont, and Paikakariki Range.

**Sherrin**, R. A. A. An Enquiry | into the | Financial Condition | of the | Bank of New Zealand. | Dedicated to the | Hon. H. A. Atkinson. | By R. A. A. Sherrin. | Auckland. | Printed by E. H. Fail, at his general printing office, | Karangahape Road, Newton. | 1881.

8vo. Pp. 15.

Criticizes the position of the Government account with the bank, considers it requires readjustment, and should be discussed by the General Assembly.

**Stout**, R. The Irish Question and its Lessons for Colonists. A Lecture delivered by Robert Stout, Esq. Dunedin : Mackay, Bracken & Co.

8vo. Pp. 17.

Landlordism and a sectarian church to be strenuously avoided, and a separate Legislature granted.

**Tinné, T. F. S.** Local Industries | of New Zealand: | an enquiry into the means of promoting them, the causes | that hinder their progress, and the measures indis- | pensable for their successful establishment. | By Theodore F. S. Tinné, | Member of the Royal Commission on Local Industries, | &c. | Auckland, April, 1881. | Wilsons & Horton.

8vo. Pp. 26. Double columns.

Treats of high wages, bonus system, protection, eight hours' labour, &c.

**Webb, Rev. A. W.** Does the Soul live | after Death? | The arguments | more particularly as against | "materialism" & "destructionism." | By Allan W. Webb, | Minister of the Wellesley Street Baptist Church, | Auckland, New Zealand. | Auckland: | Printed by John Brame, at the "Free Press" printing and publishing office, High Street, | &c. | MDCCCLXXXI.

8vo. Pp. 72.

First published in the "New Zealand Free Press" under the *nom* of "Alethes." The writer expresses his belief in the eternity of future punishment.

**Whitmee, S. J.** The Ethnology of the Pacific. Map. Journ. Trans. Victoria Inst., xiv, 16-40.

The after-discussion is also given. The natives of eastern Polynesia and New Zealand are very pure, with but little Papuan element, and may be traced to the Indian Archipelago.

The Wreck of the s.s. "Tararua" on the Otara Reef, Provincial District of Otago, on Friday, 29th April, 1881. Published by Richard Shannon, Bookseller and Newsvendor, 90, Colombo St., Christchurch.

8vo. Pp. 24.

The vessel hugged Waipapapa Point too closely on her voyage to Melbourne.

## 1882.

**Anderson, Rev. P. C.** The | Chatham Islands: | with notes of a Visit there | in the months of July, August, and | September, 1882. | (With a Map of the Chatham Group.) | By | the Rev. P. C. Anderson. | E ahua reka ana te maharatanga o | enei mea. | Price 1s. | Christchurch: | A. Turner. | MDCCCLXXXII.

8vo. Pp. 34.

Contains nothing of value or interest.

**Bell, Sir F. D.** The | Public Debt of Australasia. | A paper read before | the Royal Colonial Institute | 21st Nov. 1882 | by | Sir Francis Dillon Bell, K.C.M.G. | Agent-General for New Zealand, | &c. | London: | Spottiswoode & Co., New St. Square. | 1882. | Sixpence.

8vo. Pp. 40.

The total amount of the debt is £96,000,000, but the developments and assets of these colonies vastly exceed this amount.



**Bishop, W.** Guide | to | Wellington and District, with | complete map of the City. | Published by Walter Bishop, | &c. | Wellington: Robert Burrett.

8vo. Pp. viii, 107, xxiv, 86. Many illustrations and advertisements. Full of reminiscences of early Wellington, the Press and native troubles especially.

**Blair, David.** Browning's "Waring," and the New Zealand Epic. *The Victorian Review*, 1st July.

A criticism on Domett's "Ranolf and Amohia." His little-known "Christmas Hymn," from *Blackwood* of April, 1837, is reprinted, and reference is made to his earliest poetical efforts.

**Bourke, E. M.** A Little | History of New Zealand | progressive from Discovery to 1880 | For children | By | E. M. Bourke | George Robertson | Melbourne, Sydney, and Adelaide | MDCCCLXXXII.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. xv, 112.

An excellent little history, paragraphed, with a short abstract of political history.

An edition also appeared in 1881.

4th ed. (*n.d.*), Upton and Co., Auckland.

**Buchan, W. R.** The | Minerals of Otago. | By | W. R. Buchan, | &c. | Dunedin: | "Daily Times." | MDCCCLXXXII.

8vo. Pp. 22.

Much about scheelite; also cinnabar, copper, antimony, alumina, chrome, lead, and graphite occurring in New Zealand.

**Buller, Dr. W. L.** Address | of | Dr. Buller, C.M.G., F.R.S. | (As Counsel for the Ngatiapa,) | in the Native Land Court. | Rangatira Block. | Printed at the request of the Ngatiapa Chiefs. | (June-July, 1882.) | Wellington: | Lyon & Blair. | 1882.

8vo. Pp. 32. 2 plans, showing—(1) the tribal estate; (2) the genealogical history of the Ngatihauti. Appendices.

Much native history—legends and *waiata* (songs).

**Buller, Dr. W. L.** Colonial Museum and Geological Survey Department. | James Hector, C.M.G., M.D., F.R.S., | Director. | Manual | of the | Birds of New Zealand. | By | Walter L. Buller, C.M.G., Sc.D., F.R.S., | Author of "A History of the Birds of New Zealand." | Published by Command. | New Zealand: | By Authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer, Wellington. | 1882.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. xii, 107. 37 lithographic plates.

A manual for students, adapted from the author's larger work, with analytical key, and 37 plates depicting 55 birds, numerous woodcuts, and descriptive letterpress.

**Cochran, W.** Tea and silk farming in New Zealand. By William Cochran, Overdale, Dumblane, Perthshire. [Premium—Fifteen Sovereigns.] "Transactions of the Highland and Agricultural Society," 4th series, xiv, pp. 175-249.

**Cochran, W.**—*continued.*

Tea and silk farming very suitable for New Zealand, and should be conducted together under the title of "chasericulture." Enters into full particulars, detailed in a happy style.

- A Compilation of Acts | relating to the | Constitution of New Zealand, | and the | Privileges of Parliament; | together with the Letters Patent constituting the office of Governor of the | colony, and other instruments relating to such office. | Prepared for publication in accordance with a resolution of the | House of Representatives. | Wellington. | By authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1882.

8vo. Pp. iii, 85.

Has important footnotes.

- Coop, T., and Exley, H.** Trip | around the World | A Series of Letters | By | Timothy Coop and Henry Exley | With Twelve Albertype Plates | Cincinnati | E. C. Hall & Company, 180, Elm Street | 1882.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. x, 221.

Originally in the *Christian Standard*; by two members of the Christian Church who visited Australia and New Zealand on a religious mission. Descriptions and illustrations good.

- Cooper, H. S.** The | Coral Lands of the Pacific: | their Peoples and their Products. | By | H. Stonehewer Cooper. | — | With two illustrations. | New and Revised Edition brought down to date. | London: | Richard Bentley & Son. | 1882.

8vo. Pp. xxiv, 398.

References to the Maoris as members of the Polynesian race. A short list of works relating to the philology. Valuable book of reference.

1st ed. in 1880. 2 vols. 8vo. Vol. i: The Fiji Islands. Vol. ii: Samoan, Tongan, and Solomon Islands, Tahiti, &c.

- Experiences of a Medical Man in New Zealand; or, Our Hospital at Sopen-down. By Placebo Aspen, M.D. Melbourne and Sydney. George Robertson.

8vo. Pp. 24.

The hospital described was ruined by the ignorance of the local committee.

- Fabricius.** The | Maid of Avon, | or | the Mirth of the Moon, | and | Facts and Fancies, | by Fabricius, | Respectfully dedicated by permission to Sir George Grey, K.C.B. | Auckland: | John Henry Field, Albert St. | MDCCLXXXII.

8vo. Pp. 104.

Verses, poor and involved.



**FitzGerald, J. E.** A Speech | on | the Possible Future Developments | of Governments in Free States. | Delivered before the | "Union Debating Society," | at Wellington, | By James Edward FitzGerald, C.M.G. | Controller and Auditor-General, | Nov. 15, 1882. | Wellington: | Edwards and Green. | MDCCCLXXXII.

8vo. Pp. 30.

Growth of Governments. Will the growth of democracy lead to disaster or to the greatest good? The statesman should try to direct it to the latter.

\* **Green, Rev. W. S.** Eine Reise in die Neuseeländischen Alpen. Peterm. Mitt., p. 380.

**Green, Rev. W. S.** A Journey into the Glacier Regions of New Zealand, with an Ascent of Mount Cook. By the Rev. W. S. Green. *Alpine Journal*, August and November, 1882, and February, 1883.

Contains maps of the Southern Alps, Green's route to Mount Cook, and view of Malte-Brun peaks.

*Précis* of the writer's first ascent.

**Hay, W. D.** Brighter Britain! | or | Settler and Maori | in Northern New Zealand. | By | William Delisle Hay, | Author of | "Three Hundred Years Hence," &c. | — | In Two Volumes. | London: | Richard Bentley and Son, | New Burlington Street. | 1882.

Cr. 8vo. Vol. i: pp. v, 346. Vol. ii: pp. 326.

Description of pioneer life in the north; forming a farm; native neighbours and fellow-settlers; some early history; natural history of the district. The appendix gives a list of books on New Zealand, and of its newspapers.

**Lesson, Dr. A.** Les Polynésiens | leur Origine, leurs Migrations, leur Langage | Par | Le Dr. Lesson | Ancien Médecin en chef des établissements français de l'Océanie, | Membre de la Société d'Anthropologie | Ouvrage rédigé d'après le Manuscrit de l'Auteur | par Ludovic Martinet | Membre de la Société d'Anthropologie | Paris | Ernest Leroux, Éditeur | — | 28, Rue Bonaparte, 28 | 1882.

Roy. 8vo. T. iii: pp. vii, 499; carte. T. iv: pp. iv (*n.p.*), 430.

T. iii. Troisième partie. Livre premier. Considérations générales sur la N.Z. Réflexions préliminaires. Ch. i. Géographie et histoire naturelle, pp. 4-52. ii. Maori, pp. 53-109 (gives successive estimates of the population, pp. 55-6).—Livre deuxième. Lieu d'origine des Polynésiens, pp. 110-8. Ch. i. Exposé et réfutation des objections, pp. 119-39. ii. Témoignages favorables, pp. 140-86. iii. Examen linguistique, pp. 187-216. Fables Néo-Zélandaises [Maori and French], pp. 217-23.—Livre troisième. Origine des Néo-Zélandais, pp. 224-341.—Livre quatrième. Ch. i. Recherche de l'Hawahiki. ii. Ile-du-milieu. iii. Peuplement de l'île nord. iv. Provenance des Hawahikiens.—T. iv. Quatrième partie. Livre premier. Migrations. Ch. i. Preuves. ii. Causes. iii. Date des migrations.—Livre deuxième. Marche des migrations. Ch. i. Dissémination des Maori. ii. Les Maori en Afrique, Amérique, et Asie. [Appendices on the zoology and botany, mythology, legends, and traditions are translated from Taylor's "Te Ika a Maui." Index bibliographique [including publications in French], iv, 379-92.

**Lesson, Dr. A.**—*continued.*

The Polynesians are not of Asiatic origin, nor descended from the Malays, nor emigrants from America. They are the "spontaneous product" of one island, called Hawaiki, which is the Middle Island of New Zealand. Thence they spread, at an uncertain date, over the Pacific, and to Africa, America, and Asia. The Maoris are therefore the ancestors of the Polynesians, and Maori is the mother-tongue of all the Polynesian dialects.

**McBeth, J. R.** Paper Currency Proposal; with Digressions on other Subjects. By J. R. McBeth. Wellington: N.Z. Times Office.

8vo. Pp. 24.

The suitability of a paper currency to New Zealand conditions. Wages, land, public works, &c., are also treated.

**Michaelis, Hallenstein, and Farquhar.** On the Cultivation of the Wattle or Mimosa in New Zealand, by Michaelis, Hallenstein, and Farquhar. Dunedin. — 1882.

8vo. Pp. 7. Printed by Fergusson and Mitchell, Dunedin.

Points out the trade value for gum and tanning purposes; how it may be grown, and the best descriptions, which are *Acacia pycnantha* and *decurrens*.

**Mulhall, M. G.** England's New Sheep-Farm. By Michael G. Mulhall, F.S.S., Author of the "Balance Sheet of the World." London: Edward Stanford. 1882.

8vo. Pp. 13.

The arrival of the first cargo of 5,000 frozen sheep. This industry will be productive of increasing advantage to Great Britain. Account of meat-supply, prices, and the growth of the sheep industry in New Zealand.

**New Zealand International Exhibition.** 1882. Record, containing Retrospect of the Colony, Sketch of Exhibitions, complete Description of Exhibits, compiled by M. Mosley, Official List of Jurors' Awards, supplied by Messrs. Joubert and Twopeny. Christchurch: Printed and Published by James Caygill, Gloucester St. 1882.

8vo. Pp. xevi, 96. Plan.

This exhibition was held at Christchurch.

**New Zealand Thermal-Springs Districts.** Papers relating to the sale of the Township of Rotorua, Established under "The Thermal-Springs Districts Act, 1881," with Maps and Plans of the District and Township: together with Information relating to the Hot-Springs Districts, and a Report on the Mineral Waters. Published by Command. New Zealand. By Authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer, Wellington. 1882.

4to. Pp. 36. Maps and plan.

A history of the steps whereby the district and new township of Rotorua came under Government control. Gives an account of the springs, with analysis of the waters.



**Nicols, A.** The Acclimatisation | of the | Salmonidæ at the Antipodes : | its History and Results. | By | Arthur Nicols, F.G.S., F.R.G.S., | author of "Chapters from the Physical History of the Earth," &c. | London : | Sampson Low, &c., 1882.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. vii, 238.

Republished contributions to the *Field*, the *Country*, and *Chambers's Journal*, with additions. Experiments first made in 1852-54, the first successful shipments being made to Victoria and Hobart in 1864. Appendix gives all correspondence and details.

**Petherick, E. A.** Catalogue | of | the York Gate | Geographical and Colonial | Library. | London : | Printed by R. Clay, Sons, and Taylor, | Bread Street Hill, E.C. | 1882.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. lii (index of authors), 134 (catalogue). List of 4,876 publications.

2nd ed., 1886. An *édition de luxe* (q.v.).

**Potts, T. H.** Out in the Open : | A Budget of Scraps | of | Natural History, | gathered in New Zealand. | By T. H. Potts, F.L.S. | Christchurch : | Lyttelton Times Co. Ltd. | 1882.

8vo. Pp. vii, 301. 4 illustrations—1. A Mori. 2. A kea attacking a sheep.

A mass of valuable information, written by an accomplished observer and field naturalist, always noting native plants and animals. A long account of visit to Tawhaio and the Kingites with Governor Grey, with observations on native dress, food, manners, carving, tatu, games, &c. Appeared first in the New Zealand *Country Journal*.

The author contributed many papers to the Trans. N.Z. Inst., especially in Vols. ii, iii, iv, and vi, on the "Birds of New Zealand," with reference also to their nests and eggs.

Reports on the Selwyn Block, with Map showing the Whaiti-Kuranui and Patetere Lands, Province of Auckland, New Zealand.

8vo. Pp. 15.

A block of 300,000 acres for settlement is described.

**Shortland, Dr.** Maori Religion | and | Mythology. | Illustrated by Translations of Traditions, | Karakia, &c. | To which are added | Notes on Maori Tenure of Land. | By | Edward Shortland, M.A., M.R.C.P., | late Native Secretary, New Zealand. | author of | "Traditions and Superstitions of the New Zealanders." | London : | Longmans, Green, & Co. | 1882.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xi, 112.

"From MSS. collected by the author many years ago" from old *tohungas*. Cosmogony, religious rites, the land-tenure, terms of Maori relationship, *karakia* or invocation, and new words.

**Stout, R.** Moses Wilson Gray. *Melbourne Review*, January.

Sketch of his life—a warm-hearted, self-sacrificing, able Irishman, beloved by all.

Mr. Gray was District Judge of the Otago goldfields, and died on the 5th April, 1875.

**Talbot, T.** The New Guide | to the | Lakes and Hot Springs, | and | a  
Month in Hot Water. | By Thorpe Talbot, | &c. | Auckland : | Wilsons &  
Horton, | MDCCLXXXII.

8vo. Pp. vi, 44, 102. 3 illustrations.

**Thomson, G. M.** The Ferns and Fern Allies | of | New Zealand | With  
Instructions for their Collection and Hints on | their Cultivation | By |  
George M. Thomson, F.L.S. | Science Teacher in the Dunedin High Schools  
| With five plates. | George Robertson | Melbourne, &c. | Dunedin : Henry  
Vise | MDCCLXXXII.

8vo. Pp. viii, 132.

Structure of ferns and allied plants; nomenclature and principles of  
classification. A scientific description, with key and glossary.

### 1883.

**Barker, Lady M. A.** Travelling About | over | New and Old Ground. |  
By | Lady Barker, | author of "Station Life in New Zealand," &c.  
| Maps and Illustrations. | London : | George Routledge & Sons. | —  
| 1883.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. xii, 353.

Chiefly compiled from Polack, Charles Dilke, and Herbert Meade.

**Bastian, Adolph.** Inselgruppen in Oceanien. | Reisebegebnisse und Studien  
von | A. Bastian. | Mit drei Tafeln. | Berlin | Ferd. Dümmlers Verlags-  
buchhandlung | Harrwitz und Gossmann | 1883.

8vo. Pp. xxii, 282. 3 illustrations.

Nearly 100 pages are devoted to the mythology, manners, and customs  
of the Maoris.

**Bastian, A.** Zur Kenntniss Hawaii's. | Nachträge und Ergänzungen | zu  
den | Inselgruppen in Oceanien | von | A. Bastian. | Mit 1 Tafel und 2 Bei-  
lagen. | Berlin | Ferd. Dümmlers Verlagsbuchhandlung | Harrwitz und Goss-  
mann | 1882

8vo. Pp. xvi, 112. White's plan of the Maori mythology is reprinted.  
(*Vide* White, 1878.)

25 pages relate to Maori mythology, &c., chiefly taken from John  
White.

**Bathgate, John.]** An | Illustrated Guide | to | Dunedin | and its In-  
dustries | with notices of several of the Chief Towns of Otago. | By a  
Citizen | &c. | Dunedin : | Fergusson & Mitchell. | 1883.

8vo. Pp. 176, with map of Dunedin and illustrations of many public  
buildings.

Descriptions of Oamaru, Invercargill, and Lawrence.



**Bickerton, Professor A. W.** Materials for Lessons | in | Elementary Science.  
| First three chapters : | I., Water ; II., Air ; III., A Candle. | By | A. W.  
Bickerton, F.C.S., | Professor of Chemistry at Canterbury College, Christ-  
church. | Wellington : | By Authority : George Didsbury, Government  
Printer. | 1883

8vo. Pp. vi, 48. 18 figures.

Outcome of the Order in Council prescribing elementary science  
instruction in schools.

[**Bowron, W.**] The Manufacture | of | Cheese, Butter, and Bacon | in | New  
Zealand. | Wellington : George Didsbury, Government Printer.

8vo. Pp. 33, 33. Numerous illustrations.

**Bradshaw, J.** New Zealand | as it is. | By John Bradshaw, J.P. | for the  
County of Chester, and the Colony of New Zealand. | London : | Sampson  
Low, &c. | 1883.

8vo. Pp. viii, 392.

Account of the general condition and progress of the country, with  
special reference to its pastoral and agricultural features.

**Bramall, H.** The Mineral Resources | of | New Zealand. | By | Henry  
Bramall, M.Inst.C.E., | Mining Engineer, | President of the Liverpool  
Geological Association, | President of the Liverpool Engineering Society,  
&c. | An abstract of papers read before | the Liverpool Geological Associa-  
tion. | Reprinted by request from the Transactions of the Association. |  
Liverpool : | Henry Young, 12, South Castle Street. | 1883.

8vo. Pp. 60, with sketch-map.

Treats of all the metallic and mineral productions of the colony.

\***Burns, David.** Scottish Echoes from New Zealand. Edinburgh : Andrew  
Elliot. 1883.

In verse.

**Colenso, W.** Three | Literary Papers | read before the Hawke's Bay Philo-  
sophical Institute, | during the session of 1882 :— | I and II.—On Nomen-  
clature. | III.—On "Macaulay's New Zealander." | By W. Colenso, F.L.S.,  
| Member and Honorary Secretary of the Institute, | &c. | New Zealand : |  
Printed at the "Daily Telegraph" office, Tennyson St., Napier. | 1883.

8vo. Pp. 41.

I and II enumerate and correct scores of pakeha blunders when  
using Maori words and phrases, and kindred misuses. III. Macaulay's ideas  
previously used in several shapes.

**Coote, W.** Wanderings, | South and East. | By | Walter Coote, F.R.G.S. |  
With two Maps and forty-seven Wood Engravings. | Executed under the  
Direction of Edward Whymper, | from | Sketches by the Author, Native  
Drawings, &c. | New and cheaper Edition. | London : | Sampson Low, &c.  
| — | 1883.

8vo. Pp. xvi, 369.

20 pages of travelling in New Zealand, with 2 illustrations.

**Domett, A.** Ranolf and Amohia: | A Dream of Two Lives. | By | Alfred Domett. | New Edition, revised. | London: | Kegan Paul, &c. | 1883.

Sm. 8vo. 2 vols. Vol. i: pp. ix, 307. Vol. ii: pp. 339. Notes.

This edition contains short keys to the cantos, fuller and more numerous notes, and originals of some of the *waiata* or native songs. It is rare, as a destructive fire occurred at the publishers' on the eve of its publication.

For 1st ed. *vide* 1872.

\* **Facts:** or, Experiences in New Zealand. By a lady. Yalding.

Pp. 71.

Relates to Canterbury.

**Ferguson, D.** Castle Gay, | and other poems. | By | Dugald Ferguson. | — | Dunedin | N.Z.: | Printed by John Mackay, Moray Place. | MDCCCLXXXIII.

8vo. Pp. xiv, 304.

**Fox, Sir W.** A Chapter in the History of New Zealand. The Treaty of Waitangi. Proc. Roy. Col. Inst., xiv, 100-24, with the discussion.

Considers that, though the Crown's possession of New Zealand rests more strongly on the "right of discovery" than upon the Treaty of Waitangi, the latter has gained validity through the lapse of time. Hence the confiscation of lands from natives recently engaged in the war was a proper punishment for rebellious subjects.

**[Gisborne, Wm.]** Official Handbook | of | New Zealand | Edited by | the Agent-General | Parts I and II | With a Map | London | Edward Stanford | 1883 | Price one shilling.

8vo. Pp. x, 200. Double columns.

A full account to date. Abounds in tables and statistics.

Part iii (and last) appeared in 1884. Pp. xi, 116.

Part i summarises civil, political, fiscal, industrial, and native matters; Part ii, character of the country and population; Part iii, the various settlements.

**Green, Rev. W. S.** Fels- u. Gletscherspuren am Mount Cook in Neuseeland. Peterm. Mitt., p. 53.

**Green, Rev. W. S.** The | High Alps of New Zealand | or | a Trip to the Glaciers of the Antipodes | with an Ascent of Mount Cook | By | William Spotswood Green, M.A. | Member of the English Alpine Club | London | Macmillan & Co. | 1883.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xiv, 350. Frontispiece and 2 glacier maps.

The first conquest of Mount Cook (12,349 ft.), 2nd March, 1882, and an attempt of Mount Earnslaw. A full, brilliant description of hardships and victory, and of the alpine plants and birds. Explanation of the terms used, and principles of mountain-climbing.



**Grey, Sir G.** Auckland Free Public Library. | Address | delivered by | Sir George Grey, K.C.B., | at the Theatre Royal, | Auckland, June 5th, 1883. | Reprinted from the "New Zealand Herald." | Auckland : | Wilsons & Horton, General Printers, Queen and Wyndham Streets. | MDCCCLXXXIII.

8vo. Pp. 29.

An account of the manuscripts and other literature Sir George Grey presented to the Auckland citizens.

**Harven, E. de.** La | Nouvelle Zélande | Histoire, Géologie, Climat, | Gouvernement, Institutions, Agriculture, &c. &c. | avec cartes et planches | par Emile de Harven. | Anvers | Imprimerie et lithographie Veuve de Backer, Rue Zirk, 35. | 1883.—Extrait des Mémoires de la Société royale de Géographie d'Anvers.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 243, v. Map, but no plates.

A compilation from works and documents of which a list is given.

**Hingston, James.** The New Zealand Sounds: a visit to Caswell, George, and Milford Sounds (West Coast). *Victorian Review*, viii, 622-38; September.

Description of the Sounds as seen on one of the excursions of the s.s. "Tarawera."

**Hingston, James.** Among the Maoris. *Ibid*, viii, 689-701.

**Laishley, R., jun.** Education and Educators. | Four Essays | By Richard Laishley, Junr., | a member of the Auckland Board of Education. | Auckland : | Wilsons & Horton. | MDCCCLXXXIII.

8vo. Pp. 25.

What and who they should be.

**Lendenfeld, R. von.** Ascent of Hochstetter Dome. *Canterbury Times*, 14th April; *Australasian*, 5th May; and a review of his "Australische Reise" in "New Zealand Alpine Journal," Vol. i, p. 161.

Dr. Lendenfeld spent five years in the Australasian colonies (from 1881 to 1886), chiefly studying the lower forms of marine life, and proved himself an accomplished alpine climber.

**Macgregor, Rev. J.** The Land Question | with special reference | to | New Zealand and Old Scotland | By | Rev. James Macgregor, Oamaru, N.Z. | &c. | Dunedin : | James Wilkie | &c. | MDCCCLXXXIII.

8vo. Pp. 40. 2 lectures.

Very clever, amusing, and erratic.

[**McIndoe, James.**] Otago. *Otago Witness*, 10th March to 15th December. Signed "I. M. I."

In 35 parts or chapters, some being wrongly numbered.

A good account of early Otago history, with several inaccuracies. The writer was an old Otago settler, and died in August, 1905.

**Massey, G.** The Natural Genesis : | [Continuation of title the same as in "A Book of the Beginnings," 1881 (*q.v.*)]

Imp. 8vo. 2 vols. Vol. i : pp. xvi, 552. Vol. ii : pp. vi, 535.

An enormous collection of facts and myth, which demanded twelve years of the author's untiring labour. Many references to the Maori and his customs are found throughout.

The | New Zealand | Journal of Science. | Devoted to the furtherance of | pure and applied Science throughout the Colony | — | 1882-1883. | Dunedin, N.Z. : | J. Wilkie & Co., Princes St. .

Roy. 8vo. 3 vols. Vol. i : (1882-83) : pp. vii, 586. Vol. ii (1884-85) : pp. viii, 596.

Vol. i, new issue, appeared in 1891 ; pp. 286.

Occasional illustrations, and photographs and biographies of Hochstetter, Haast, and Hutton.

Edited by Mr. G. M. Thomson, of Dunedin. An excellent scientific periodical, issued every two months, which died for lack of pecuniary support and unpaid subscriptions. Valuable articles on all branches of New Zealand natural history, meetings of societies, notes, and reviews.

**Pash, J. B.** Mr. J. Brittain Pash's Report on New Zealand. Read before "The Essex Chamber of Agriculture," Chelmsford, May 18, 1883.

Sm. 4to. Pp. 12. Double columns.

Favourable. Chiefly relates to agriculture in New Zealand.

**Peale, Dr. A. C.** Thermal springs and geysers of New Zealand. Ch. II. of a Report on Thermal Springs by A. C. Peale, M.D., in Twelfth Annual Report of the U.S. Geolog. and Geograph. Survey for 1878, part ii, 313-20. Washington.

8vo. Map, 2 plates, table of springs, and a bibliography.

**Peek, Cuthbert E.** On the hot-springs of Iceland and New Zealand, with notes on Maori customs. Report, ii, 590, Proc. Brit. Assoc.

**Quatrefages, A. de.** Les Moas et les chasseurs de Moas. "Journal des Savants," 1883.

Controverts Haast's theory of the "Moa and the Moa-hunters," which was that the moa belonged to the Post-Pliocene period, was hunted by a race of primitive men, and that both became extinct long before the advent of the Maori.

**Rusden, G. W.** History | of | New Zealand. | By | G. W. Rusden. | In Three Volumes. | London : | Chapman & Hall, Ltd. | Melbourne & Sydney : George Robertson. | 1883.

8vo. Vol. i : pp. ix, 655. Vol. ii : pp. 606. Vol. iii : pp. 540.

A full and scholarly work, abounding in laborious research and criticism, discounted by strong philo-Maori views, and censure on the treatment adopted towards the natives since our first contact with them, and especially during the war of 1860-69. An outcome of this was that the author was



**Rusden, G. W.**—*continued.*

tried for libel in the case *Bryce v. Rusden*, and was mulcted in heavy costs, his "History" being also suppressed. Some choose to view the work as a "bitter political libel" rather than a philosophical history.

2nd ed. appeared in 1889, as a reprint, with the previous objectionable passages excised.

**Scandrett, W. B.** Southland and its Resources, being a Paper by Mr. W. B. Scandrett, read at a meeting of the Southland Institute, Sep. 18th 1883, together with comments by members.

8vo. Pp. 11. Double columns.

Points out the productions and progress of Southland.

**Shortland, Dr.** How to learn | Maori. | A short treatise on the structure and | idiom of the language. | By Edward Shortland, M.A., M.R.C.P., | late Native Secretary New Zealand. | Author of "Traditions and Superstitions of the New Zealanders," "Maori | Religion and Mythology," &c. | Auckland : | Upton & Co. | 1883.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. ii, 55.

Avoids the formal method of grammars, thus following a simpler and more interesting method of learning the language.

Dr. Shortland was an accomplished classic.

**Smeaton, W. H. O.** District High Schools in New Zealand. *Victorian Review*, July.

**Stainsfield, C. W.** Descriptive Catalogue of Australian Tradesmen's Tokens | illustrated with woodcuts ; | Also some account of the Early Silver Pieces, and | Gold Coinage of Australia. | By | C. W. Stainsfield. | London : | C. W. Stainsfield, Dealer in Ancient and Modern Coins, Medals, and Tokens, | 66, Holborn Viaduct, E.C. | 1883.

8vo. Pp. iii, 74, vi.

Has 12 pages on New Zealand tokens, &c. (*Vide* also Colonial Museum Bulletin No. 1; 1906.)

**Stout, Robert.** Governor Gordon and the Maoris. *Melbourne Review*, April.

Discusses the Government action regarding Te Whiti, and recommends the trial of rebellious natives.

**Stout, Robert.** Politics and Poverty. An address at Dunedin, April 13, 1883.

8vo. Pp. 10. Double columns.

Favours land-tax. Educate the people, and let each individual set a good example to those around him.

**Thomas, Julian.** Round about New Zealand. By "The Vagabond." *Australasian*, Melbourne, 26th May to 18th August.

Visit to the cold lakes, and camping out ; the goldfields ; Christchurch ; the New Zealand Alps.

**Ward, J. P.** Wanderings | with the | Maori Prophets | Te Whiti and Tohu : | (with illustrations of each Chief) being reminiscences of a twelve months' | companionship with them, from their arrival in Christchurch in April, | 1882, until their return to Parihaka in March 1883. | By John P. Ward. | Price Two Shillings. | Nelson, N.Z. : | Printed and published by Bond, Finney, & Co., Waimea St. | 1883.

8vo. Pp. ii, 136.

Interesting recital by the official custodian of these famous political prisoners—Te Whiti, alert and intelligent ; Tohu, indifferent and obstinate.

**Wohlers, Rev. J. F. H.** Erinnerungen aus meinem Leben. | Von J. Fr. H. Wohlers, | Missionar auf Ruapuke | in Neuseeland. | Bremen, 1883. | In Commission bei W. Balett & Co.

8vo. Pp. 142.

"Reminiscences of my Life. By J. F. H. Wohlers, missionary at Ruapuke."

The Rev. Mr. Wohlers, a German missionary, arrived at Nelson in 1843 by the "St. Pauli," together with the Rev. Mr. Riemenschneider. He contributed to the Trans. N.Z. Inst., Vols. iii and viii, "Maori Traditions," and to Vol. xiv "Conversion and Civilisation of the Maori in the South of New Zealand." He died in May, 1885, æt. 73.

An excellent translation of the above was made by John Houghton, of Dunedin, in 1895 (*q.v.*).

## 1884.

**Alderton, G. E.** Treatise and Handbook | of | Orange-culture | in Auckland, New Zealand. | By | Geo. E. Alderton. | Published by Authority of the Government. | Wellington : | George Didsbury. | 1884.

8vo. Pp. vii, 76. Frontispiece.

North Auckland most suitable for growing oranges.

\* **Bampton, C. F. L.** Memorials of a Life of Adventure, including Life in Van Diemen's Land and New Zealand.

12mo.

**Bathgate, J.** State Bank of Issue. | Lecture | by | Mr. John Bathgate, | &c. | Sep. 24, 1884. | Dunedin : | Fergusson & Mitchell.

12mo. Pp. 23.

Favours the policy, as specially suitable in times of depression.

**Bellairs, Capt. E. H. W.** Thirty years ago.

8vo. Pp. 20 (*n.p.*).

From No. 6, Vol. v, 2nd June, 1884, of Lyon and Blair's "Monthly Review of New Books and Contemporary Subjects," which was little more than a trade circular.

An account, at a public meeting at Dunedin on the 27th December, 1854, of the first meeting of the General Assembly of New Zealand, of which the writer was one of the first members.

A view of Government generally, and a severe criticism of the session.

Captain Bellairs was an amateur settler, and soon returned to England. He resided finally at Biarritz, as a banker and correspondent to *The Times*.



**Blair, W. N.** The | Industries of New Zealand. | An Address | delivered to the | New Zealand Manufacturers' Association | at Dunedin, | on the 12th February, 1884, | By W. N. Blair, M.Inst.C.E. | Price one shilling. | Dunedin : | "Evening Star" office. | MDCCCLXXXIV.

8vo. Pp. 62. 4 appendices.

An enumeration, and suggestions as to the best means of developing them.

**Bracken, T.** Lays of the Land | of the | Maori and Moa. | By | Thomas Bracken, | Member of the House of Representatives, New Zealand ; | Author of "Flowers of the Freelands," &c. | With an Introduction | By the Rev. Rutherford Waddell, M.A. | London : | Sampson Low, &c. | 1884.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 60. Portrait. Dedicated to Sir G. Grey.

Many of the poems relate to New Zealand—Te Rauparaha, Orakau, Canterbury Pilgrims, the Dunedin Exhibition.

**Brown, J.** Hours of Leisure. | Poems | by | John Brown, Junr. | — | Dunedin : | Fergusson and Mitchell. | 1884.

8vo. Pp. 23.

**Colenso, W.** In Memoriam. | An account of visits to, and crossings over, | the | Ruahine Mountain Range, | Hawke's Bay, New Zealand ; | and of the | Natural History of that region ; | Performed in 1845-1847 : *cum multis aliis.* | In two papers read before the Hawke's Bay Philosophical | Institute, 1878 : | with additional and copious notes. | By W. Colenso, F.L.S., etc., | Member and Hon. Secretary of the Society. | — | New Zealand ; | Printed at the "Daily Telegraph" office, Tennyson Street, Napier. | 1884.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. iv (*n.p.*), 74.

Vivid description of the difficulties and dangers of early travel in the interior. Full of botanical and other observations. Details the first settlement and farming in Hawke's Bay.

\* Colonists' Handbook of New Zealand. S.P.C.K. London.

**Cox, A.** Recollections : | Australia, England, Ireland, Scotland, | New Zealand. | By | Alfred Cox, | &c. | Christchurch, N.Z. | Whitcombe & Tombs, Ltd. | 1884.

8vo. Pp. vii, 272.

A most agreeable *causerie* of men and things, extending back for fifty years, principally of New Zealand.

**Cumming, C. F. Gordon.** Kauri Forests of New Zealand. *Lippincott's Magazine*, xxxiii ; April.

**Cumming, C. F. G.** New Zealand in blooming December. *Century*, xxvii ; April.

**Dargaville, J. M.** New Zealand | and the | Proposed Australasian Federation. | Speech delivered by | Mr. J. M. Dargaville, M.H.R., | at a public meeting held in the | Choral Hall, Auckland, | on | Jan. 29, 1884, under the auspices of the | Auckland Trades and Labour Council, | &c. | Auckland : | W. Atkin.

8vo. Pp. 7. Double columns.

Opposed to New Zealand federating with Australia.

\* **Fischer, H.** Ueber die Nephrit-Industrie der Maoris in Neuseeland. Archiv. f. Anthropologie, xv, 463-9.

**Graham, R.** Graham's Guide to the Hot Lakes of New Zealand, Pink and White Terraces, Wairakei Geysers, Huka Falls, and Waiwera Hot Springs. Auckland : Wilsons & Horton. MDCCCLXXXIV

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. 56. Map of district and of Wairakei, and 2 illustrations.

**Graham, William** Australia. Beetroot | Sugar Manufacture. | ——— | Hamilton, Waikato, N.Z. | ——— | MDCCCLXXXIV.

8vo. Pp. 21.

**Green, Rev. W. S.** Recent Explorations in the Southern Alps of New Zealand. By the Rev. W. S. Green. Journal Roy. Geo. Soc., 1884 (?).

8vo. Pp. 14. Map of southern part of South Island, with inset of Tasman Glacier.

History of these explorations.

**Griffin, G. W.** New Zealand : | Her Commerce and Resources. | By G. W. Griffin, | United States Consul at Auckland, | author of "My Danish Days," &c. | Wellington, N.Z. : | Printed by George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1884.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. viii, 178. Tables and map.

Written at various dates during the author's consulship, with additions to date by Dr. Hector and Mr. W. R. E. Brown, Registrar-General. Financial statistics; banking; iron, steel, and mineral trade; canned provisions; fisheries; New Zealand flax; fungus; cement trade; agricultural and pastoral pursuits; horse-breeding; &c.

**Hahn, Th.** An Index | of the | Grey Collection | in | the South African Public Library. | By | Th. Hahn, | Late Grey Custodian, Cape Town. | Cape Town : | Saul Solomon and Co., Printers, St. George St. | 1884.

Large 8vo. Pp. 404.

An indexed list of Dr. Bleek's fuller bibliography (*q.v.*), 1858. Not very satisfactory for reference.



**Harven, E. de.** La | Nouvelle Zélande | au point de vue économique de la Belgique | par Emile de Harven | Courtier en Laines | Conference donnée à la Société Commerciale, Industrielle et Maritime d'Anvers | le 28 Janvier 1884 | Prix : 50 centimes. | En vente | à "l'Office de Publicité" | Rue de la Madeleine, à Bruxelles. | — | Chez | les principaux librairies du Pays. | Anvers.—Imprimerie Veuve de Backer, Rue Zirk, 35.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 44.

Generally descriptive, statistics, and emigration from Belgium.

**Historical Sketch of the Auckland Savings Bank, shewing the progress made since its establishment in 1847.** Auckland: Wilsons & Horton. MDCCCLXXXIV.

A vein of history from very small beginnings.

**Jervois, Sir W. F. D.** The | Defence of New Zealand. | An Address | by | His Excellency Sir W. F. D. Jervois, G.C.M.G., C.B., &c. | Illustrated with charts and plates. | Delivered to the Members of the New Zealand Institute, at the Anniversary | Meeting, held on the 4th October, 1884. | Wellington : | 1884.

Fol. Pp. 21. 13 plates.

The protection of the principal ports and general defence of the colony from a local and Australasian point of view. Nature of attack to which it is liable. Batteries and submarines are necessary, but, above all, well-equipped internal self-defence.

**Kerry-Nicholls, J. H.** The King Country : | or | Explorations in New Zealand. | A narrative of 600 miles of travel through | Maoriland. | By | J. H. Kerry-Nicholls. | — | With numerous Illustrations and a Map. | London : | Sampson Low, &c. | 1884

8vo. Pp. xx, 379.

Journey through the King-country amidst immense difficulty and danger; well described. Ascended Tongariro and Ruapehu, and travelled through the Hot Lakes, exploring the centre of the North Island. Interview with Te Kooti and other well-known chiefs. The appendix has an autobiography of Potatau II, the Maori king; list of all the native tribes; synopsis of the principal flora and fauna, description and native names; also a short account of the native language.

**Lang, Andrew.** Myths of the origin of death. *Princeton Review*, July.

Disputes any connection between the Maui and the Dionysiak myth.

**Lendenfeld, R. von.** Der Tasman-Gletscher | und seine Umrandung. | Von Dr. R. v. Lendenfeld | in Christchurch. | Mit einem Lichtdruck, 2 Karten und 10 in den Text gedruckten Skizzen. | (Ergänzungsheft, No. 75 zu "Petermann's Mitteilungen.") | Gotha : Justus Perthes. | 1884.

4to. Pp. iii, 80.

A scientific description of the New Zealand Alps—their geology, meteorology, nature of ice and glaciers—with an account of explorations, including that of the writer and his wife.

- \* **Lendenfeld, R. von.** Eine Expedition nach dem Centralstock der Neuseeländischen Alpen. Oesterr. Alpenstg., vi, No. 146.

**McCormick, Dr. R.** Voyages of Discovery | in the | Arctic and Antarctic Seas, | and | Round the World : | being Personal Narratives of Attempts to reach | the North and South Poles ; | and of an Open-boat Expedition up the Wellington Channel in search of | Sir John Franklin | and Her Majesty's Ships "Erebus" and "Terror," | in Her Majesty's boat "Forlorn Hope," | under the command of the author. | To which is added an Autobiography, Appendix, | Portraits, Maps, and numerous Illustrations. | By | Deputy-Inspector-General R. McCormick, R.N., F.R.C.S. | Chief Medical Officer, Naturalist, and Geologist to the Expeditions. | In two volumes. | London : Sampson Low, &c. | 1884.

Imp. 8vo. Vol. i : pp. xx, 432. Vol. ii : pp. xii, 412.

In 1841 the vessels spent three months at the Bay of Islands. Interesting descriptions of the neighbourhood, the Rev. H. Williams, Colenso, the mission, Pomare and his pa, &c.

**Maoriland** | Illustrated Handbook | to | New Zealand. | Issued by the | Union Steam Ship Company of New Zealand | (Limited) | George Robertson and Co. (Limited), Melbourne, Sydney, Adelaide, and Brisbane. | MDCCCLXXXIV.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 355, v. Illustrations and maps.

Complete, well-written handbook, by accomplished editors—Andrew Wilson, Rutherford Waddell, and T. W. Whitson.

**Martin, Lady.** Our Maoris, | by | Lady Martin, | &c. | London : | S.P.C.K., &c. | 1884.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. iv, 220. Illustrations.

From her arrival in New Zealand in 1842 to her departure in 1874 Lady Martin devoted herself, with her husband, Sir W. Martin, C.J., to the temporal and spiritual good of the natives. Describes this philanthropic work and matters akin in a most agreeable manner.

With brown paper and her thread and needle Lady Martin was the chief binder of the Maori pamphlets which issued from the St. John's College press.

**New Zealand Associated Chambers of Commerce.** First Conference. Held at Wellington, September 18, 19, 20, and 22, 1884, &c.

8vo. Pp. 14.

Bankruptcy, Customs, railways, Courts of Arbitration, decimal system, &c.

**Plimmer, J.** A Trip through Fairy Land ; | A Poem, | By John Plimmer.

12mo. Pp. 29. Lyon and Blair, Printers, Wellington, New Zealand.

Displays considerable power of imagination, well sustained through the long course of verses. Reprinted, with trifling alterations, in Young's "Life of John Plimmer," 1901 (*q.v.*).

The author was known as the "Father of Wellington."



**Pope, J. H.** Health for the Maori: | a Manual | for use in Native Schools.  
| By | James H. Pope, | Inspector of Native Schools. | Revised edition. |  
Wellington: | By Authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer. |  
1884.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. 121.

Revised ed. in 1884. Pp. vii, 136.

Also in Maori, 1884: "Te Ora mo te Maori: | he pukapuka | mo nga  
kura Maori. | Na | Hemi Henare te Popi, | Kai-tiroiro o nga kura Maori. |  
Poneke: | He mea whakatau: George Didsbury, kai-ta o te Kawanatanga.  
| 1884." Fcp. 8vo. Pp. 129.

Divided into—(1) the disease, and (2) the remedy, which are explained  
in the simplest and most interesting manner. Usual causes of disease, and  
modes of avoiding them.

**Reid, R. C.** Rambles | on | the Golden Coast | of | the South Island | of |  
New Zealand. | By | R. C. Reid. | Hokitika, N.Z. | Reid & Co., Printers and  
Publishers, "West Coast Times." | 1884.

Large 4to. Pp. 175. 26 illustrations of ferns, fish, and scenery.

2nd ed. in 1886: "London | Colonial Printing and Publishing Co.  
Ltd. | 30, Fleet St. E.C. | 1886." Pp. 176, and some plates substituted.

Well and brightly written. Earliest history from Captain Cook, with  
slight sketch of Heaphy's, Brunner's, Mackay's, Rochfort's, and later explora-  
tions; first West Coast expedition, in 1867; Beverly's botanical expedition;  
the Sounds; Martin's Bay; the first of the rush; Hokitika, Greymouth, &c.,  
and their development. A repository of information.

\* **Reinicke, G.** Bemerkungen über Port Lyttelton in Neu-Seeland. *Annal.*  
*d. Hydrographie*, 1884.

**Renwick, F. E.** [Pyke, V.] The Ayrshire Association | Prize Story. |  
Craigielinn | by F. E. Renwick. | "Aye be leal." | Edited by Vincent  
Pyke, | with an Introduction by | William Macdonald, LL.D., | Rector of  
the High School of Otago. | Dunedin: | Printed for the Ayrshire Associa-  
tion by Joseph Braithwaite. | 1884. | All rights reserved.

8vo. Pp. 4, 82.

Written in the Scotch dialect by Pyke, whose wife's maiden name was  
Renwick.

**Sala, George Augustus.** Land of the Golden Fleece. *Daily Telegraph, New*  
*Zealand Herald, Otago Daily Times.*

Describes his visit to New Zealand.

**Scott, Admiral.** A Lecture | upon the | Industrial Resources | of | New Zea-  
land, | delivered by | Admiral Scott, | before the members of the N.Z.  
Institute | on | 1st Nov. 1884. | Wellington: | "N.Z. Times" office.

It is necessary to assist our industries by some protective tariff.

Admiral Scott was a resident in Dunedin, and a partner in some iron-  
works there.

**Seaman, S.** Thoughts by the Way | A Book of Poems | By Susie Seaman | "Sic itur ad astra" | New Zealand | H. Brett, Evening Star Office, Auckland | 1884.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 223.

Many sacred; others memorial, lyrical, and descriptive.

**Spencer, Rev. F. H.** The Church of England in New Zealand and the Melanesian Islands. *Mission Life*, April, 1884.

Short history of the Melanesian mission.

**Stewart, J.** Paper read at the Auckland Institute, 27th Oct. 1884, on the Establishment of a Grand Hotel and Sanatorium in the Rotorua District, by James Stewart, M.Inst.C.E. Auckland: Wilsons & Horton. MDCCCLXXXIV.

8vo. Pp. 12.

Specialises and recommends Whakarewarewa.

**Tregear, E.** Southern Parables | by | Edward Tregear. | New Plymouth: | Thomas Avery, &c. | 1884.

12mo. Pp. 21.

New fables and morals, with apparently local reference.

\* [Tucker, H. B.] Letters from Abroad, or Scraps from New Zealand, Australia, and America. By H. B. T. Glasgow, 1884.

Sm. 8vo.

**Turner, Rev. G.** Samoa | a Hundred Years Ago | and Long Before. | Together with | Notes on the Cults and Customs of | twenty-three other Islands | in the Pacific. | By | George Turner, LL.D. | of the London Missionary Society. | With a Preface by | E. B. Tylor, F.R.S. | London: | Macmillan and Co. | 1884.

8vo. Pp. xviii, 395. A very full description, with some illustrations.

An appendix of 132 words in 59 Polynesian dialects. Many maps and ethnological notes, and mythology.

**Ward, B.** Food for Mirth | and | here for Learning | by | Benjamin Ward | a Rustic Poet. | Dunedin. | Mills, Dick & Co., printers, Stafford-St., | 1884.

8vo. Pp. 160. Photograph of author.

The Wedge; | or | private appropriation | of | accruing land value, | &c. | Auckland: | H. Brett, general printer, "Evening Star" office. | MDCCCLXXXIV.

8vo. Pp. 14.

Land should be in the hands of the people for the benefit of all. The wedge which uplifts a few but crushes many is the private holding of land and the unearned increment.



**Wilson, Capt. J. A.** The Modus Operandi | or | Judgment without Trial, | or | How I lost my Judgeship. | By | Captain John Alexander Wilson, J.P., | Late a Judge of the Native Land Court of N.Z. | &c. | Auckland : | "Free-man's Journal" office. | 1884.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 84.

The circumstances given fully. Avers that his dismissal was due to the false representations and animosity of the Chief Judge of the Court.

## 1885.

[**Aubert, Sister.**] New and Complete Manual | of | Maori Conversation : | containing | Phrases and Dialogues | on | a Variety of Useful and Interesting Topics, | together with | a few General Rules of Grammar ; | and a | Comprehensive Vocabulary : | By S. A. | Wellington, N.Z. : | Lyon and Blair, Printers, Lambton Quay. | MDCCCLXXXV.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. 197.

"S. A." is Sister Marie Joseph Aubert, formerly Mother Superior of the Roman Catholic Mission, Wanganui, now of the Home of Compassion, Island Bay, Wellington.

**Bayly, G.** Sea-Life | Sixty Years Ago | A Record of Adventures which | led up to the discovery of the relics | of the long-missing Expedition commanded by | the Comte de la Perouse | By | Captain George Bayly | London | Kegan Paul, Trench and Co., | 1885.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 224.

In 1825 the writer was mate with the notable Captain Dillon, who visited New Zealand several times in the early part of the century, and of whom a good account is given, as well as as of many chiefs at the Bay of Islands. Much old history.

**Burton, A. H.** The Maori at Home | a catalogue | of | a Series of Photographs | illustrative of the | Scenery and of Native Life | in the | Centre of the North Island of New Zealand. | Also, | Through the King Country with the Camera | A Photographer's Diary, | &c., | Burton, | Dunedin.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 24.

Accompanied by an interesting and amusing diary.

**Clayden, Arthur.** New Zealand in 1884. Proc. Roy. Col. Inst., xvi, 148-79, with discussion.

The industrial, social, and political position of the colony glowingly described. Messrs. Gisborne, Young, McLean, Captain Scott, and Sir Charles Clifford took part in the discussion.

**Codrington, Rev. Dr.** The | Melanesian Languages | By | R. H. Codrington, D.D. | of the Melanesian Mission | Fellow of Wadham College, Oxford | Oxford | at the Clarendon Press | MDCCCLXXXV.

8vo. Pp. viii, 572. Maps.

A standard work by an able scholar, and an important work of reference. Compares at length the Melanesian languages with Maori and other Polynesian dialects. Contains short grammars of the languages of 40 islands in the island groups of Banks, Torres, New Hebrides, Loyalty, Santa Cruz, Solomon, and north of Fiji.

**Copland, Rev. Dr.** The Origin | and Spiritual Nature of Man | by | James Copland, M.A., M.D., Ph.D. | &c. | Dunedin : | James Horsburgh. | MDCCCLXXXV.

8vo. Pp. 30.

In opposition to the evolutionary school of Darwin.

**Cowan, F.** Fact and Fancy in New Zealand. | The | Terraces of Rotomahana : | A | Poem | By Frank Cowan, | &c. | To which is prefixed a paper on | Geyser Eruptions and Terrace Formations | By Josiah Martin, F.G.S. | Auckland : H. Brett. | MDCCCLXXXV.

8vo. Pp. 60.

Notes on the natives and natural history.

**Crawford, J. C.** Australasian Federation. | Federation of the Empire | and | Colonial Defence. | By James Coutts Crawford. | Wellington : | Lyon & Blair. | 1885.

8vo. Pp. 13.

Considers it a most difficult question for solution.

**Cumming, C. F. Gordon.** The Wonderland of New Zealand. *Overland Monthly* (n.s.), Vol. i, January, 1885

Rotorua.

**De Zouche, Dr.** On | Inebriety | and the | Duty of the State | with regard to | Inebriates. | By Isaiah de Zouche, M.D., M.R.C.S. | (Honorary Surgeon to the Dunedin Hospital) | Price Sixpence | Dunedin : | Braithwaite. | 1885.

8vo. Pp. 23.

A physical disease is not to be treated by prisons, but by special treatments or hospitals.

**Duffus, R. D. L.** A State Bank. A Paper read before the Auckland Liberal Association on May 8, 1885, by R. D. L. Duffus.

8vo. Pp. 12.

Means safety to the public.



**Fenton, F. D.** Suggestions for a History | of the | Origin and Migrations  
| of the | Maori People. By | Francis Dart Fenton. | Late Chief Judge of  
the Native Lands Court of New Zealand, | &c. | Auckland, N.Z. | H. Brett,  
"Evening Star" office. | 1885.

8vo. Pp. iv, 132. Illustration, Tetoro, Chief of Ngapuhi.

An assemblage of facts and suggestions from numerous sources. Concludes that the ancestors of the Maori "walked with Abraham," formed a branch of the Cushite migration to southern Arabia (the Sabaïans), progressed eastward to the Indian Archipelago, Sumatra, and Java, and then peopled the Pacific. The appendix has Maning's "Legend of Maui," an ancient calendar, and a table from Wallace of 17 words in 35 languages.

**Filhol, Dr. Henri.** Mission de l'Isle Campbell.

4to. Pp. 576 (zoologie), 23 (botanique), 180 (géologie). Atlas des planches; 4to: Anatomie et zoologie, pl. lv; géologie, pl. xiii.

Forming Dr. Filhol's report to the Académie des Sciences on the zoology, botany, and geology of Campbell Island. This was part of the work undertaken by the French expedition to observe the transit of Venus on the 9th December, 1874, at that island. It forms the second part of the 3rd vol. of the collection of memoirs, reports, and documents of the expedition. The zoological part is almost confined to the anatomy of the penguins, and a description of the New Zealand and Campbell Island Crustacea, Mollusca, and Cœlenterata. The botanical section is chiefly a list of plants taken from Hooker and Kirk, and of diatoms. The geological portion discusses various New Zealand regions beyond Campbell Island. The plates are of great beauty, and the rock sections are coloured.

**Fitchett, Rev. A. R.** The | Christian Ministry | whence derived | A Sermon | preached in | St. Paul's Pro-Cathedral Church, Dunedin | March 22, 1885, | &c. | By the Rev. A. R. Fitchett, M.A. | With Supplementary Notes | Price sixpence | Dunedin : | James Horsburgh. | 1885.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 16.

Defends apostolic succession.

**Forbes, A.** Souvenirs | of | Some Continents | By | Archibald Forbes, LL.D. | London | Macmillan and Co. | 1885.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. vi (*n.p.*), 332.

At pp. 270-90 is a paper on "Doughtown scrip," describing a drive from Springfield to the West Coast, and a lecture at Hokitika. It appeared in the *English Illustrated Magazine*.

**Garton, E. S.** Lays | of | Northern Zealandia | by | Edward Skelton Garton. | Auckland | H. Brett, Evening Star Office, Shortland Street | 1885.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 174.

Many are of considerable merit.

**Ginders, Dr. A.** The | Thermal Springs, Rotorua, | New Zealand. | Hints on cases likely to benefit by treatment | thereat. | By | Alfred Ginders, M.D., | Resident Medical Officer, Rotorua. | Wellington. | By Authority: George Didsbury. | 1885.

8vo. Pp. 10.

**Grey, Sir George.** Polynesian Mythology | &c. [same title as in 1855, *q.v.*] Second Edition. English & Maori. | Auckland: | Printed by H. Brett, Evening Star Office, Shortland Street. | MDCCCLXXXV.

8vo. Pp. xxiii, 255.

Contains also a reprint of the original Maori, "Nga Mahinga," &c., 1854, of which the above is the translation; and there is a trifling alteration from the illustrations in the 1st ed. Pp. 19.

The preface reviews the changes that have occurred amongst the Maori chiefs in thirty years by wars and death; also tabulates the books in Maori which have been given to Cape Town, adds others to the list, and expresses the hope that in time these may be returned to New Zealand, perhaps in exchange for South African literature deposited in the Auckland Library.

The 12mo reprint in 1906, by Routledge and Sons, does not contain the original Maori or the illustrations.

**Griffiths, G. S.** A glacial epoch in the Southern Hemisphere. *Melbourne Review*, Oct., 403-15.

**The Growth of Colonial England: Australia and New Zealand.** *Westminster Review*, xlviii, 412-43.

**Gudgeon, T. W.** The | History and Doings | of the | Maoris, | From the year 1820 to the signing of the Treaty | of Waitangi in 1840. | By | Thomas Wayth Gudgeon, | Author of the *Reminiscences of the War in New Zealand*. Auckland: | H. Brett, "Evening Star" office. | MDCCCLXXXV.

8vo. Pp. 225.

More than half the work is a reprint of White's lectures on "Maori Customs and Superstitions." The remaining portion is chiefly devoted to the wars of Hongi, Te Wherowhero, and Te Rauparaha.

**Hall, John.** Experience | of | Thirty Years | in the Provincial | District of Wellington, | By | John Hall, | of Greytown | &c. | Price one shilling. | Wellington: | R. Burrett. | 1885.

8vo. Pp. 29.

A sad, simple recital of incessant unsuccessful struggle as a pioneer. Much history.

In 1888 wrote Part ii (pp. 8), and in 1890 published a lecture delivered at Greytown (pp. 12).

\* **Hancock Charles.** England und die Maori. Berlin: Puttkammer u. Mühlbrecht.

**Hickson, T. W.** Progress without Poverty | another solution of | the Land Question | or the Hell of Poverty and the means of rescue | from it | "From this Hell," &c. | By | Theodore William Hickson | Formerly Inspecting Surveyor in the General Survey Department of New Zealand | Price three-pence. | Auckland: Printed by H. Brett, at the Star office.

8vo. Pp. 18, 1.

Verbose and unintelligible.



**Hutton, F. W.** Sketch of the geology of New Zealand. Read before the Geological Society, Jan. 29, 1885. Abstract in *Nature*, xxxi, 305.

[**Isitt, Rev. F. W.**] Sacerdotal Pretensions; | or | Fitchett the Priest | of 1885 | answered by | Fitchett the Pastor | of 1875. | Price sixpence. | J. T. Smith and Co., Printers, Christchurch.

Svo. Pp. 28.

Contrasts Mr. Fitchett's utterances on apostolic succession. (*q.v.*) when a Wesleyan minister with those recently made by him as a minister of the Church of England.

\* **Jouan, H.** La Nouvelle Zélande et la peuplement de la Polynesie. Caen. 1885.

**Kelly, J. L.** The | South Sea Islands: | Possibilities of | Trade with New Zealand. | Notes, &c., of the Islands of | Tonga, Samoa, Rarotonga, and Tahiti, &c. | By | John L. Kelly, | Delegate of Auckland Chamber of Commerce. | Auckland: H. Brett. | MDCCCLXXXV.

Svo. Pp. 71. 8 tables.

Favourable. Discusses obstacles, and makes recommendations.

[**Kennedy, —.**] A Visit | to | Lake Rotoaira. | By K. | Napier: | "Daily Telegraph" office. | 1885.

Svo. Pp. 18.

Lively account of this little-visited lake, which is not far from Taupo.

**Leith, J.** An Answer | to | Professor Piazzi Smyth's Questions | as to | the Meaning of the Symbols of the Great | Pyramid of Egypt. | In my next pamphlet I will give you the theory and prove that the Great | Pyramid gives the mean distance of the sun at 93,500,000 miles. | John Leith. | New Zealand: | Printed by Wilsons and Horton, Queen Street, Auckland. | 1885.

Svo. Pp. 22.

A calculation to prove that the variation in thickness of the several courses of masonry in the Pyramid indicates the period requisite for a "zone of water" to travel from one hemisphere to the other—namely, 10,482 years.

**Lewis, Dr. T. H.** Medical Guide | to the | Mineral Waters of Rotorua | By | T. Hope Lewis, | M.R.C.S. Eng., L.S.A. London | (Late Government Resident Medical Officer). | Auckland: | H. Brett. | MDCCCLXXXV.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 60.

Description, analysis of twenty baths, and some medical directions.

**Malaspina, Don A.** Viaje Politico-Cientifico | Alrededor del Mundo | por las corbetas | Descubierta y Alrevida | al mando de los Capitanes de Navio | D. Alejandro Malaspina | y | Don José de Bustamante y Guerra | desde 1789 á 1794 | Publicado con una introduccion | por | Don Pedro de Novo y Colson | Teniente de Navio | Academico Correspondiente de la Real de la Historia | Segunda Edicion | Madrid | Imprenta de la Viuda é Hijos de Abienzo | Isabel la Catolica, 4 y Paz, 6 | 1885.

**Malaspina, Don A.—continued.**

Large fol. Pp. xxxi, 681, 5 (*n.p.*). Double columns. Portrait of Malaspina, track of the voyage, and illustrations.

Apparently the first complete account of this able but unfortunate seaman's voyage round the world. Cast into prison, his extensive manuscripts, ready for publication, were suppressed, and this volume must be viewed as really forming the first edition. The writer describes his unsuccessful efforts during a couple of days in February, 1792, to enter Dusky Bay. A translation of this portion is in McNab's "*Murihiku*" (pp. 49-56). *q.v.* He then bore away for Botany Bay.

This interesting circumnavigation is worthy of an English translation. The sketches, charts, and scientific details are now in the Hydrographic Office of Spain, whilst copies seem to be in private hands in Chile.

**Maning, F. E.** Maori | Traditions | by | Judge Maning. | Auckland : | "Free Lance" office | 1885.

8vo. Pp. 24. Portrait of Maning.

1. Maori Tradition of Creation. 2. The Maori Hercules. 3. A Maori Love Story. 4. The Maori Spirit Land.

Reprinted in the edition of "*Old New Zealand*," 1906.

**Mason, Rev. P.** Geography | of | New Zealand | and | Oceania. | By | Rev. Peter Mason, B.A. | Eighth Thousand. | Carefully Revised and Enlarged. | Auckland : | Upton & Co., &c. | MDCCCLXXXV.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. 58. 2 maps.

Subject condensed.

\***Montgomery, Eleanor Elizabeth.** Songs of the Singing Shepherd. Wanganui : A. D. Willis. 1885.

**Moreton, S. H.** A Scramble over the Lake Mountains. By Samuel H. Moreton, Artist. Invercargill : "Weekly Times," Feb. 7th, 1885.

8vo. Pp. 6. Double columns.

By Lake Harris, Hollyford, Greenstone Saddle, from Lake Wakatipu.

**Mosley, M.** Illustrated Guide | to | Christchurch | and | neighbourhood, | (with 64 illustrations), | by | M. Mosley. | Christchurch : | J. T. Smith & Co. | 1885.

8vo. Pp. 229, and xxx of advertisements.

Much early history, and a complete guide.

**Müller, Max.** On the Maui myth in an article on solar myths. *Nineteenth Century*, xviii, 913-15.

**Murphy, M.** Handbook | of | New Zealand Gardening | with a | Chapter on Bee-Keeping | By M. Murphy, F.L.S. | Secretary Canterbury Agricultural and Pastoral Association, and Editor of "New Zealand Country Journal." | Price 2/6 | — | Christchurch, N.Z. | Whitcombe & Tombs, Ltd.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. vii, 188. Illustrated.



**Powell, W.** Joseph Harwood, | and | other Poems. | By | Wilmot Powell. |  
Wanganui, N.Z. : | H. I. Jones. | 1885.

Square 12mo. Pp. iv, 62.  
Chiefly on New Zealand subjects.

**Pownall, R. W.** Illustrated Guide | to the | West Coast | of the North  
Island, N.Z. | &c. | By R. W. Pownall. | Accompanied by Ten Drawings on  
Stone, by W. Potts, | from Sketches by R. W. Pownall, A.V.A. | Wanganui :  
A. D. Willis.

8vo. Pp. 112. Illustrations.

The Publicans' Claim to be compensated under Local Option. By "St.  
Mungo." "Evening Star" office, Dunedin.

8vo. Pp. 16.  
Negatives the proposition.

**Rees, W. L.** Co-operation | of | Land, Labour, and Capital, | by | W. L.  
Rees. | Auckland : | Upton.

8vo. Pp. 34.  
Wealth should be more equally distributed by means of a partnership  
between employer and employed.

**Report** | of the | Scientific Results | of the | Voyage of H.M.S. Challenger |  
during the years 1873-76 | under the command of | Captain George S. Nares,  
R.N., F.R.S. | and the late | Captain Frank Tourle Thomson, R.N. | Pre-  
pared under the Superintendence of | the late | Sir C. Wyville Thomson,  
Knt., F.R.S., &c. | Regius Professor of Natural History in the University of  
Edinburgh | Director of the Civilian Scientific Staff on Board | and now of |  
John Murray | one of the Naturalists of the Expedition | Narrative | Pub-  
lished by Order of Her Majesty's Government. | Printed for Her Majesty's  
Stationery Office | and sold by | London : Longmans & Co. ; John Murray ;  
&c. | 1885.

Large 4to.  
The narrative is in 2 vols. Vol. i : pp. liv, 509 ; 1885. Vol. ii : pp. viii,  
744, 42, 29 ; 1882.

The complete work consists of 49 4to vols., the last two (the summary  
of results) appearing in 1895, and the first (zoological) in 1880. (*Vide* Spry's  
"Cruise of the 'Challenger.'")

\* **Reubank, F. (?)** Ein Ausflug nach Neuseeland. Westermann's illustr.  
Monatshefte, October, 1884, and January, 1885.

**Scottish Geographical Magazine.** Edinburgh.

The 1st vol. appeared this year, and has been continued since. Contains  
numerous papers on New Zealand, Polynesia, Fiji, the Malaysian Archipela-  
goes, &c.

**Seffern, W. H. J.** The Early Settlement of New Zealand. A few pages for a New Zealand History. By W. H. J. Seffern, of New Plymouth, from Notes collected during a period of Thirty Years.

A series of 35 chapters, published in the *Taranaki Family Friend*, compiled from many sources, but forming a good condensed story, and ending with the foundation of Canterbury.

\* A Short Sketch of Some Incidents in the Colonial Life of Mr. Thomas Hancock. Edited by William Coleman. Auckland: Wickham. 1885.

8vo. Pp. 72. Printed for private circulation only.—*Davis*.

**Simonin, L.** Le monde océanique et les progrès de l'Australie. *Revue des Deux Mondes*, 15th March.

**Sinclair, Francis.** Ballads and Poems | from the Pacific. | By | Philip Garth | ("F. S. C.," "Aopouri"). | "In ye farre londs," &c. | Old Ballad. | London: | Sampson Low, Marston, Searle, & Rivington, | Crown Buildings, 188, Fleet Street. | 1885.

8vo. Pp. viii, 264.

Our Sister Cities: No. 4.—Dunedin. *Melbourne Review*, July, 270-7.

The | Sounds, Lakes, and Rivers | of | New Zealand. | From Photographs and Sketches. | Published by the Survey Department. | Wellington. | By Authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1885.

4to. 6 pages of short descriptions of 34 very poor plates.

**Spencer, Dr. W. I.** Napier as a Health Resort for Pulmonary Invalids. By W. I. Spencer, M.R.C.S. Lond., &c. Napier: Harding. 1885.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 12.

**Stout, R.** Address delivered in the Theatre Royal, Auckland, April 14, 1885. By the Hon. Robert Stout, Premier of N.Z. Subject: "Technical Education."

8vo. Pp. 11.  
Ideals in politics. Free education.

**Stout, R.** Our waifs and strays. *Melbourne Review*, April, 109-20.

What New Zealand is doing with her neglected and criminal children.

**Stout, R.** Public Education in New Zealand: | A Speech | delivered by | The Hon. Robert Stout, | Minister of Education, | in the | House of Representatives, | July 21, 1885. | Wellington: | By Authority: George Didsbury Government Printer. | 1885.

8vo. Pp. 40.  
Educational position of the colony. Nature and standard of its University, colleges, schools, and industrial schools.



**Strong, H. A.** Western Sounds of New Zealand. *Good Words*, xxvi, 429 : July.

**Tregear, E.** The | Aryan Maori. | By | Edward Tregear, | &c. | Wellington : | George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1885.

8vo. Pp. 107. On the cover is a gilt illustration of a bull and a Maori, symbolizing the native ancient acquaintance with that animal.

Attempt to prove the Maori an Aryan, from language, tradition, and customs.

[**Verrall, John** [Miles.] The condition of New Zealand : A Challenge to Sir Julius Vogel, K.C.B., and to the Money-lending Fraternity and Lawyers. By Lieutenant Farmer, Q.C. Christchurch : Whitcombe and Tombs. 1885.

8vo. Pp. 23.

**Vincent, [Ethel Gwendoline.** Forty Thousand Miles | over | Land and Water The Journal of a Tour through the | British Empire and America | By | Mrs. Howard Vincent | With numerous Illustrations | In two Volumes — | London : | Sampson Low, &c. | — | 1885.

Cr. 8vo.

Vol. i, pp. 150-236, describes her tour through both Islands of New Zealand.

**Wills, W. R.** A Bunch of Wild Pansies. | By | W. R. Wills, | author of "Blossoms of Early Life," "Songs for the | Weary," &c. | With an Introduction | by | James Adams. | Auckland, N.Z. : | H. Brett, &c. | MDCCCLXXXV.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 246.

Chiefly a collection of lyric verses. The introduction gives a short biography of the author.

## 1886.

**Bell, J.** A Farmer's Views | on | Land Nationalisation | and the | working of the New Zealand | Land Act | By | James Bell | Palmerston North. | Manawatu, N.Z. | J. P. Leary, Printer, Palmerston North. | 1886.

12mo. Pp. 24.

Strong arguments in favour of freehold.

**Bonwick, J.** Climate and Health | in | Australasia, | to which is added | A Chapter on the Land Laws | of the Colony. | New Zealand. | Edited by | James Bonwick, F.R.G.S. | — | With Map. | London : | Street & Co., 30, Cornhill, E.C. ; | — | 1886.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. viii, 78. Maps.

**Bonwick, J.** The | British Colonies | and | their Resources. | By James Bonwick, F.R.G.S. | &c. | Australasia. | London: | Sampson Low. | 1886.

8vo. Pp. 124. Map of the British Empire.  
Short descriptions.

[Bryce v. Rusden.] In the High Court of Justice. | Queen's Bench Division. | Royal Courts of Justice, | Thursday, 4th March, 1886. | Before | Baron Huddleston | and a Special Jury. | Bryce | v. | Rusden.

8vo. Pp. 638, 2. London.

Privately printed report of the trial for libel, which lasted for eight days, resulting in a verdict for the plaintiff, with £5,000 damages. The libel was uttered in "History of New Zealand," by Mr. Rusden, who there charges Mr. Bryce with the grossest cruelty to the Maoris—"Some women and young children emerged from a pa. Lieutenant Bryce and Sergeant Maxwell dashed upon them, and cut them down gleefully and with ease"; and other similar statements. "Opinions of the London Press" are also reprinted.

This publication was issued by Mr. Bryce, or his advisers, unknown to Mr. Rusden.

**Burrows, Rev. R.** Extracts from a Diary | kept by the | Rev. R. Burrows | during | Heke's War in the North | In 1845. | Auckland: | Upton & Co. | 1886.

8vo. Pp. 58.

As a missionary, Mr. Burrows was in the midst of the disturbed district. He was present at the outbreak at Kororareka, and then at Okaihau and Ohaeawai. He was in constant contact with both sides.

**Butler, A. R.** Glimpses of Maori Land | By | Annie R. Butler | author of "Little Sufferers and Little Workers," &c. | London: | The Religious Tract Society, &c. | 1886.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. xii, 260. 10 illustrations.

Visit amongst the missionaries and natives in the Wellington, Napier, and Auckland districts.

**Cumming, Miss C. F. Gordon.** The Eruption of Mount Tarawera in 1886. *Leisure Hour*, October.

**Cundall, F.** Reminiscences | of the | Colonial and Indian Exhibition | Illustrated by Thomas Riley | designer of the Exhibition diploma | Edited by Frank Cundall | — | London | Published with the sanction of the Royal Commission | by William Clowes and Sons, Ltd. | 13, Charing Cross, S.W. | 1886.

4to. Pp. ix, 116.

Contains notes on collections in the Maori court by Dr. Buller. Engravings of kea, kiwi, and Maori storehouse, pp. 65-69.



**Cox, A.** Men of Mark | of | New Zealand | Edited by | Alfred Cox | Christchurch, N.Z. | Whitcombe & Tombs Ltd. | 1886.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xi, 237.

Short biographies of most eminent men. An introduction on the colony and its founders.

**Duffus, R. D. L.** The Financial Depression, its Cause and Remedy. By R. D. L. Duffus. Price three pence. Auckland: Kidd & Wildman. MDCCCLXXXVI.

8vo. Pp. 16.

History and causes of depressions. The State should issue a paper currency, and so relieve depressed monetary values.

**East and West Coast | and | Nelson Railway. | History of the Efforts | made by the People of Canterbury, Westland, and | Nelson, to obtain this Railway, and a Summary of Reasons for its construction. | Compiled and Published by the | Executive Committee of the Railway League, | Christchurch. | Christchurch | Printed at the office of the Lyttelton Times Co. Ltd. | 1886.**

8vo. Pp. xxvii, 408, lviii. Map of Middle Island, with proposed route.

Voluminous reasons and statistics given in its favour. Minutely indexed.

**Froude, J. A.** Oceana | or | England and her Colonies | By James Anthony Froude | “*Moribus antiquis stat res Romana virisque.*”—*Ennius* | — | London: | Longmans, Green, & Co. | 1886.

8vo. Pp. xii, 396. 9 illustrations (8 of New Zealand).

A new ed. Cr. 8vo. Pp. viii, 342. 1886.

A few weeks' visit in northern New Zealand pleasantly described, including a stay at Kawau with Sir George Grey, from whom the author gained most of his impressions of the policy and status of the country.

A bitter criticism of the work, by Edward Wakefield, M.H.R., is in the *Nineteenth Century*, xx, 171.

**Garran, Dr. A.** Picturesque Atlas | of | Australasia | Edited by | Hon. Andrew Garran, LL.D. M.L.C. | Illustrated under the Supervision of Frederic B. Schell | Assisted by leading Colonial and American Artists | With over Eight Hundred Engravings in Wood. | — | Picturesque Atlas Publishing Company, Limited | 14 Wynyard Square, Sydney; William Street, Melbourne; 6 St. Bride Street, London, E.C.; and Springfield, Mass., U.S.A. | 1886.

Imp. fol. 2 vols. Vol. i: pp. xii, 388—New South Wales, Victoria, Queensland. Vol. ii: pp. xii, 389–800—Queensland (*continued*), South Australia, Western Australia, Tasmania, and New Zealand. Maps.

A magnificent volume, with splendid illustrations and rare portraits. The New Zealand portion partakes of this general character, and is descriptive.

**Geikie, Archibald.** The recent volcanic eruption in New Zealand. *Nature*, xxxiv, 320–2; *Contemporary Review*, October, 481–92.

**Gisborne, W.** New Zealand Rulers | and Statesmen | 1840 to 1885 | By | William Gisborne, | formerly a Member of the House of Representatives, and a Responsible | Minister, | in New Zealand. | With numerous portraits. | London : | Sampson Low, & Co. | 1886.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 292. 33 portraits.

Consecutive sketches and criticisms of policy, forming a political history of the colony.

2nd ed., 1897. Revised and enlarged: 1840-97. Pp. viii, 323. 51 portraits. The frontispiece shows a copy of the bust of E. G. Wakefield, which was placed in the corridor of the Colonial Office, Downing Street.

**Gordon, H. A.** Outline History | of | the Gold, Coal, and other known Mineral | Resources of New Zealand. Wellington, Jan., 1886.

Discovery of them.

**Grant, J.** Village Settlements Scheme. Report on the various Blocks of Land in the North of Auckland, including the Taheke, Motukaraka, Manganuiowae Valley, Victoria Valley, Takahue Valley, and Fern Flat. By James Grant, President of the Auckland Trades and Labour Council and the N.Z. Trades Union Congress. Auckland: Wilsons & Horton. MDCCCLXXXVI.

8vo. Pp. 24.

Part of Mr. Ballance's scheme to open up land for selection by artisans, &c.

**Grayling, W. I.** Taranaki | and its Resources. | Written by request of the Mayor and Borough Council | of New Plymouth. | — | By | W. Irwin Grayling. | 1886. | New Plymouth: Printed at the "Taranaki Herald" office, Devon Street.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 41.

**The Great** | Volcanic Outbreak | at | Tarawera, New Zealand | 10th June 1886. | Loss of over 100 lives. | Villages overwhelmed. | The Rotomahana Terraces engulfed. | 60 Square Miles of Country | in eruption. | Napier : | R. C. Harding. | 1886.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 48.

**Greenwood, T.** Free Public Libraries, | Their Organisation, | Uses, | and Management. | By Thomas Greenwood, F.R.G.S. | — | London : | Simpkin, Marshall & Co. | Stationers' Hall Court, E.C. | 1886.

8vo. Pp. xvi, 463.

A page of reference to New Zealand.

**Haast, Sir J.** The Mineral Resources of New Zealand. *Australian Times and Anglo-New-Zealander*, 13th August. Supplement.



**Harven, E. de.** Mission commerciale | en | Nouvelle-Zélande | Rapport général | par | Emile de Harven | Bruxelles | P. Weissenbruch, Imprimeur du Roi | éditeur | 45, Rue du Poinçon, 45 | 1886.

8vo. Pp. xv, 427. Map, with routes, and many tables.

De Harven's instructions were to prepare a report on the status of New Zealand as a commercial country—its productions, trade, shipping, agriculture, and suitability for international commerce.

**Hayden, E.** The eruption in New Zealand in 1886. *Science*, viii. 68, 135; July, August.

**Hector, Dr. J.** Colonial Museum and Geological Survey of New Zealand. | Outline | of | New Zealand Geology. | By | James Hector, M.D. | Director. | 1886. | With Geological Map. | Wellington. | By Authority: George Didsbury.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 37-88.

Consists of the unused second part of the catalogue sent to the Indian and Colonial Exhibition at London, hence the pagination. General geological character of New Zealand, and detailed description of the formations, with 65 figures.

**Holgate, C. W.** An Account of | the Chief Libraries | of | New Zealand. | With | an Appendix | containing the Statutes relating to Public Libraries in | that Colony. | By | C. W. Holgate, B.A. | Member of the Library Association of the United Kingdom, &c. | Dryden Press, J. Davy & Sons, London. | 1886.

8vo. Pp. viii, 52.

Public libraries, and Sir G. Grey's promised gift. List of chief daily newspapers.

**Holgate, C. W.** The Auckland Free Public Library. In the *Library Chronicle*, July-August, pp. 115-19.

**Hübner, Baron Joseph Alexander.** Through | the | British Empire | By | Baron von Hübner | formerly Austrian Ambassador in Paris and Rome | In two Volumes | — | With a Map | London | John Murray, | Albemarle Street | 1886.

8vo.

Vol. i, pp. 169-246, describes a tour through the colony. Remarks on the natives, Government, and politics.

Indian and Colonial Exhibition, | London, 1886. | New Zealand Court. | New Zealand Geological Survey Department. | James Hector, M.D., | Director. | Detailed Catalogue and Guide to | the Geological Exhibits. | Wellington: G. Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1886.

8vo. Pp. 88. Geological map, and 65 figures of sections and fossils.

- Keltie, J. Scott.** Geographical education. — Report to the Council of the Roy. Geogr. Soc. In the Supplementary Papers, Vol. i, part 4. London. 1886.

Refers to hearing Professor Kirchoff, of Halle, lecture on New Zealand—its discovery, exceptional climate and healthiness; a typical example of the English "culture colony"; its trade, railways, towns, and methods of colonisation; and the Maoris.

- Kerry-Nicholls, J. H.** The origin, physical characteristics, and manners and customs of the Maori race, from data derived during a recent exploration of the King Country, New Zealand. Journ. of the Anthropol. Institute, xv.

A general account.

- \* **Leroy-Beaulieu, Paul.** De la Colonisation | chez les | Peuples Modernes | Par | Paul Leroy-Beaulieu | Membre de l'Institut, | Professeur au Collège de France, Directeur de L'Economiste français. | — | Troisième Edition, revue, corrigée et augmentée | Paris | Librairie Guillaumin et Cie | — | 1886.

8vo. Pp. xix, 766. (First ed., 1874.)

New Zealand in 1878. An account is given of the Wakefield system.

- \* **Leys, T. W.** Volcanic Eruption at Tarawera; with an Account of the Thermal Springs District. Auckland. 1886.

4to.

- McCarthy, F. F.** Poems. | By | F. Felix McCarthy. | J. Wilkie & Co., Printers, &c., Dunedin, 1886.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 99.

Versification with some promise. "The Old Man's Tale," and [other poems.

- [**McLean, Patrick Stirling.**] History and Policy | of the Native Land Laws | of New Zealand. | From 1840 to 1886. | Napier : | Dinwiddie, Walker, & Co. Ltd. | 1886.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 88.

A clear statement of a difficult question in quaint and vigorous language. From 1840 to 1856 the position was one of change and confusion, fraught with mischief to both races. Then a Commission of inquiry and other measures grappled with the difficulty. In 1865 and onward Native Land Courts and better legislation were instituted, and the writer points out defects in these, and suggests improvements for the future.

- \* **Die Maoribevölkerung auf Neu-Seeland, 1886.** Deutsche Rundschau f. Geogr., February.

- The Maoris' fight for life. By a New Zealander. *Chambers's Journal*, 23rd October.



**Narrative** | of the | Volcanic Eruptions | at | Tarawera, New Zealand, |  
June 10th, 1886. | Auckland : | Printed at the "Evening Bell" office, Wynd-  
ham Street. | 1886.

8vo. Pp. 26.

Gives the telegrams and detailed accounts of witnesses of the catastrophe.

**Nevill, Bishop.** A Letter addressed | to the | Most Rev. the Primate of  
New Zealand | on the | Establishment of Cathedrals | in Colonial Dioceses.  
| By the Bishop of Dunedin. | Dunedin : | Caxton Steam Printing Co. |  
MDCCLXXXVI.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 12.

The cathedral system is a most important one to found in all colonies of the British Empire.

**Newspaper Reports and Correspondence in connection with the Strike of**  
**Compositors employed on the "Otago Daily Times," May 14, 1886.**

8vo. Pp. 15.

An interesting statement connected with the development of the new Labour party, which was followed by the institution of the Conciliation and Arbitration Act. (*Vide* "Linotype Machines," &c., 1900.)

**New Zealand Industrial Exhibition, | 1885. | Prize Essays | on the | Indus-**  
**tries of New Zealand. | Published by Authority. | Wellington : George**  
**Didsbury. | 1886.**

8vo. Pp. 123.

1. Richard Winter: "New Zealand Industries—The Past, Present, and the Future." Gold medal and twenty guineas. 2. William Reeve Haselden: "The Present Condition and Future Prospects of the Industrial Resources of New Zealand, and the best Means of fostering their Development." Silver medal and ten guineas. 3. Same title as preceding: George Robert Hart. Bronze medal and five guineas.

**Northesk, Lord.** Exhibition of Jade Objects. By the Rt. Hon. the Earl of  
Northesk. Journ. Anthropol. Inst., xv.

"Mr. Evans made some remarks on the methods by which the jade implements from New Zealand appeared to have been made. Professor Fischer, of Freiburg, and Dr. A. B. Meyer, of Dresden, have treated exhaustively of jade" (p. 187).

**Parker, Professor T. J.** On the Blood-Vessels of *Mustelus Antarcticus*: a  
contribution to the Morphology of the Vascular System in the Vertebrata.  
By T. Jeffery Parker, B.Sc. Lond., C.M.Z.S., Professor of Biology in the  
University of Otago.

Paper in the Phil. Trans. Roy. Soc., Vol. clxxvii, part ii, 1886, pp. 685-732.  
4 plates.

Professor Parker was a frequent contributor, chiefly on biological subjects, to the Trans. N.Z. Inst. (*q.v.*).

**Parker, Professor T. J.** Studies in New Zealand Ichthyology. I. On the Skeleton of *Regalecus argenteus*. By T. Jeffery Parker, B.Sc. Lond., Professor of Biology in the University of Otago. New Zealand.

Paper in Trans. Zool. Soc. Lond., Vol. xii, part i, 1886, pp. 6-33, 5 plates.

**Petherick, E. A.** Catalogue | of the | York Gate Library | formed by | Mr. S. William Silver | An Index to the Literature of Geography | Maritime and Inland Discovery | Commerce and Colonisation | By | Edward Augustus Petherick | Member of the Library Association of the United Kingdom | F.L.S., F.R.G.S., etc. | Second Edition | London | John Murray, Albemarle Street | 1886.

Imp. 8vo. Pp. cxxxii, 336. Many fac-simile maps and illustrations.

Divided into an alphabetical index of countries and subjects, and an alphabetical index of authors. Part i: General geography—political, historical, mathematical, commercial and physical, including natural sciences, botany, zoology, &c. Part ii: Transactions and collections of societies and of voyages and travels. Part iii: Voyages and travels in different parts of the world—European, Asiatic and African countries and islands, Australasia and Polynesia, and America and the West Indies. Christian missions. Bibliography and catalogues. This sumptuous work numbers 6,349 items.

1st ed. Roy. 8vo. R. Clay, Sons, and Taylor, Bread Street Hill, E.C. Pp. lii, 134. Numbers 4,422 publications, of which 173 relate to New Zealand, apart from about 60 pamphlets.

Mr. Silver, who formed his splendid library at York Gate, Regent's Park, London, over a period of thirty years, was connected in trade with the Australasian colonies, and issued one or two small emigration guides (*q.v.*). Upon his death in 1905 his library was purchased by the Adelaide branch of the Australasian Geographical Society.

Mr. Petherick is well known as an accomplished bibliographer. His knowledge of Australasian literature is probably unparalleled, and this work is displayed and catalogued with great ability.

**Pyke, Vincent.** Old Identity Stories. *Tapanui Courier*, 1st December, 1886. Supplement.

The good old days; pioneering—chiefly the Tapanui district.

“**Ravensworth.**” A Freethought Ramble | in verse. | Was it to fade? | By Ravensworth. | “Was it to fade that I am here,” &c. | Auckland: | All booksellers. | 1886.

8vo. Pp. 16.

Regulations | and | Instructions | of the | Survey Department | of New Zealand. | Third Edition. | New Zealand: | By Authority, George Didsbury, Government Printer, Wellington. | 1886.

Fol. Pp. 11. Double columns. Signed “James McKerrow, Surveyor-General of New Zealand.” Several illustrations and tables.



**Report and Narrative of the Trial of Thomas Hall and Margaret Graham Houston,** charged with attempting to murder Kate Emily Hall, held at the Supreme Court, Christchurch, New Zealand, before Mr. Justice Johnston and a Special Jury. Price one shilling. "Timaru Herald" office.

8vo. Pp. 112. Double columns. Folded plate of illustrations.

Hall was sentenced to penal servitude for life; Miss Houston was acquitted. Hall was tried the following year for the murder of Captain Cain (*q.v.*).

**Schoch, G. A.** Manual of Instructions | for raising | Mulberry Trees | and | Silkworms. | By G. A. Schoch. | New Zealand. | By Authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer, Wellington. | 1886.

8vo. Pp. 19.

The white mulberry is the best.

**Scott, Admiral.** A Lecture on the Economic Defence of our Commerce and the Development of our Industrial Resources, delivered by Rear-Admiral Scott, under the auspices of the New Zealand Manufacturers' Association, May 28, 1886. Dunedin: Evening Star office.

8vo. Pp. 9. Double columns.

Political state of Europe. New Zealand lags behind in trade; Germany is pushing forward. For safety, we must federate with Australia.

**Sherrin, R. A. A.** Handbook | of the | Fishes of New Zealand | Prepared, under the instructions of the | Commissioner of Trade and Customs, | by | R. A. A. Sherrin. | Auckland: | Wilsons & Horton, &c. | MDCCCLXXXVI.

8vo. Pp. ii, 307, iv. Map of New Zealand.

A popular compilation on the then little-known subject, arranged alphabetically; followed by an account of fish acclimatised in New Zealand, fish culture, curing, and canning. Sealing and whaling, with statistics. Information on some well-known English food fishes.

**Smith, S. P.** The | Eruption of Tarawera: | a Report to the Surveyor-General | By | S. Percy Smith, F.R.G.S., | Assistant Surveyor-General, New Zealand. | By Authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer, Wellington. | 1886.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 84. 47 illustrations and maps.

The expedition extended from the 11th to the 18th June, and from the 23rd July to the 16th August. Plans of the volcanic zone, great fissure, changes in the vicinity of Lake Rotomahana and Lake Taupo. The appendix has ascent of Ruapehu, and hydrographic survey of Lake Taupo, with soundings, by Mr. Lawrence Cussen.

**Spencer, Professor W. Baldwin.** The parietal eye of Hatteria. *Nature*, xxxiv, 33.

Dr. Spencer, of Melbourne University, discovered the pineal eye in the cranial roof of this lizard (*Sphenodon*), immediately under the integument, covered with a transparent scale. With maturity the eye degenerates, and sight is lost.

**Stenhouse**, Dr. W. M. Poems, | Songs, and Sonnets. | By | Wm. M. Stenhouse, M.D. | Glasgow : | A. Stenhouse, College Gate, Hillhead. | 1886.

8vo. Pp. xiv, 247.

Much excellent verse on general subjects. A new edition forthcoming in 1908.

Dr. Stenhouse, of Dunedin, was also an occasional poetical contributor to the daily journals.

**Stout**, Sir R. New Zealand. | Memorandum | regarding the | Powers of the Legislative Council | and the | House of Representatives | in | New Zealand. | By the | Hon. Sir Robert Stout, K.C.M.G. | Wellington. | By Authority : George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1886.

8vo. Pp. 123.

**Stout**, R. Notes | on the | Progress of New Zealand | for Twenty Years, | 1864-1884. | By the | Hon. Robert Stout, | Premier of the Colony. | Wellington : | George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1886.

8vo. Pp. 39. 26 coloured statistical diagrams and maps.

Appears in the "Journal of the Statistical Society," London, Vol. xlix, and was read on the 22nd June, 1886.

Population and institutions; trade and shipping; mineral, pastoral, agricultural, and future development; manufactures and wealth.

**Suter**, Bishop. Report of the Right Rev. Andrew Burn Suter, D.D., Bishop of Nelson, to the Most Rev. the Primate of the Church of the Province of New Zealand, on his Lordship's Visit to Samoa and Fiji, undertaken at the request of the Bishops of New Zealand, &c. 1886. Christchurch: Angus Turner.

8vo. Pp. 15. Dated Nelson, 24th October, 1886.

On the establishment of episcopal functions on the islands.

\* **Tangye**, Richard. Notes of my Fourth Voyage to the Australian Colonies, including Australia, Tasmania, and New Zealand. Birmingham, 1886.

"For private circulation. The writer was one of the last visitors to Tarawera before its eruption."

**Thomson**, G. M. Acclimatization in New Zealand. *Science*, viii, 426; November.

**Thomson**, M. G. A Preliminary Page to the History of Otago. By M. G. T.

8vo. Pp. 7. Double columns.

Waikouaiti and the Otago Heads about 1840. Many inaccuracies.

**Tucker**, Rev. H. W. The English Church | in Other Lands | or | The Spiritual Expansion of England | By the | Rev. H. W. Tucker, M.A. | Prebendary of St. Paul's | Author of "Memoir of Life and Episcopate of | George Augustus Selwyn, D.D.," etc. | London | Longmans, Green, and Co. | 1886.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. xiv, 223. Epochs of Church History series.

Sketch of the history of the Church of England in New Zealand, pp. 83-95.



**Vaile, S.** The | Present Position | and Future Prospects | of the | New Zealand Railways, | with a | Proposed Entirely New Scheme of Levying | Fares and Rates. | Mr. J. P. Maxwell's Report on that Scheme, | and a Reply thereto. | By Samuel Vaile, of Auckland. | Also Extracts from a Paper, | Read before the Auckland Institute on the 21st September, 1885, | on "The Influence of the Means of Transit | on the | Social Condition of the People," | by Samuel Vaile.

8vo. Pp. 69.

Proposes to divide the railway districts into concentric zones, and to charge uniform rates in each.

**Wallace, J. H.** Manual | of | New Zealand History. | By | J. Howard Wallace, | One of the Pioneer Settlers of the Colony | (January 22, 1840). | &c. | Wellington, New Zealand: | Printed by Edwards & Green, for J. H. Wallace, Jun., Publisher, | Grey St., | &c. | 1886.

8vo. Pp. 70.

A list of 480 items of consecutive historical occurrences, from the first settlement to date. Most incomplete, and often incorrect. The writer's manuscript, from which he professed to be preparing a "history," was privately sold.

\* **A Wooden Town.** By one of its inhabitants. *Cassell's Family Magazine*, October, 1886.

## 1887.

\* **Der Ausbruch des Tarawera und Rotomahana auf Neu-Seeland.** Deutsche Rundschau für Geogr. und Statistik, ix Jahrgang, Heft 7, April, 1887, pp. 318-20. Vienna.

**Ballance, J.** A National | Land Policy | based | on the Principle of State Ownership: | with the | Regulations of the Village | Homestead System. | By the | Hon. J. Ballance. | Price Sixpence. | Wellington: Lyon & Blair. | 1887.

8vo. Pp. 26.

**Blair, W. N.** The Industries of New Zealand | by | W. N. Blair, M.Inst.C.E. | An Address | delivered to the | Industrial Association of Canterbury, | at Christchurch, | on Thursday, Feb. 24, 1887. | Price one shilling. | Christchurch: "Press" Company.

8vo. Pp. 96.

Similar to his Dunedin address in 1884, but in more general terms and with fewer figures.

**Bonwick, J.** Romance | of | the Wool Trade. | By | James Bonwick, F.R.G.S.. | Fellow of the Royal Colonial Institute, | author of "Last of the Tasmanians," &c. | London: | Griffith, Farran, Okeden, and Welsh, &c. | 1887.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. viii, 472.

Introduction of sheep into the Australian colonies and New Zealand, with some account of the woollen-factories at Mosgiel, Roslyn, &c.

**Carter, Charles Rooking.** Catalogue of Books | on or relating to | New Zealand ; | to which is added | Remarks | on | Book Purchasing and Book-sellers | in London. | By | C. R. Carter, J.P., | Formerly a Member of the New Zealand House of Representatives and the | Wellington Provincial Council. | Dedicated, by permission, | to | Sir William Fitzherbert, K.C.M.G. | London. | 1887.

8vo. Pp. 1 to 32, vi (*n.p.*), iv, 37 to 67, iv, 73 to 118, 4 (*n.p.*).

912 books are catalogued, inclusive of 80 vols. of pamphlets, and these are distributed in the above "Catalogue," 1887 ; a "Continuation," 1892 ; and a "Second Continuation," 1893. Mr. Carter presented the books to the New Zealand Institute, and a better compilation than his own is in the catalogue of the Colonial Museum Library, 2nd ed.

Mr. Carter was a successful builder, and a man of generous instincts. He died at Wellington in July, 1896, and bequeathed £10,000 to found an astronomical observatory, and also funds to found an old men's home at Carterton, in the Wairarapa.

**Cassell's | Picturesque | Australasia | Edited by E. E. Morris, M.A. Oxon., | Professor of English, &c., in Melbourne University. | With Original Illustrations. | — | Cassell & Company, Ltd. | London, Paris, New York, and Melbourne. | 1887.**

4to. Vol. i (1887) ; Vols. ii, iii (1888).

References to New Zealand are : "A Vanished Wonderland," by Professor Tucker ; "Dunedin and Christchurch," by R. E. N. Twopeny ; "West Coast Sounds," by J. Mylne ; "Wellington to Napier by Coach," by W. Waite ; and "Lake Wakatipu."

**Colonial Conference, 1887. | Proceedings | of the | Colonial Conference. | 1887. | Vol. I. | Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of Her Majesty. | July, 1887, | &c.**

Fol. Pp. xiii, 562. Vol. ii (appendix) : pp. vi, 338.

At its opening Lord Salisbury said, "The parent of a long progeniture, and distant councils of the Empire, may, in some far-off time, look back to the meeting in this room as the root from which all their greatness and all their beneficence sprang." Sir F. D. Bell, and Sir W. Fitzherbert represented New Zealand.

**Darlington, T. Edwin Bainbridge. | A Memoir. | By his old Schoolfellow, | T. Darlington, | St. John's College, Cambridge. | With Preface by Rev. W. F. Moulton, D.D. | London : Morgan & Scott, | (office of "The Christian," ) | 12, Paternoster Buildings.**

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 127. Portrait of Bainbridge and 10 illustrations of the Tarawera district before and after the volcanic eruption.

Mr. Bainbridge, the last tourist to visit the district, lost his life at Wairoa during the eruption. Most graphic and affecting account of the catastrophe, taken from the last leaves of Mr. B.'s journal, which were written but a few moments before his death.

**Davis, J. D. Contributions | towards a | Bibliography | of | New Zealand. | Collected and annotated by | James Davidson Davis. | Wellington : | Lyon and Blair, Lambton Quay. | 1887.**



**Davis, J. D.—continued.**

Cr. 8vo. Pp. iv, 77.

The first bibliography of New Zealand, numbering over 600 publications, many of which are rare. Several appended notes.

The writer was sub-editor of the Auckland *Evening Star* and died in 1886, of consumption.

**De Lautour, Dr.** Education in Relation | to Public Health. | A Paper | read before the | Waitaki Educational Institute | by | H. A. de Lautour, M.R.C.S., Eng. | on March 5, 1887. | Oamaru: | North Otago Times Office.

8vo. Pp. 8.

Hygiene should be practised and taught in schools.

**Ettingshausen, Dr. C. von.** Beiträge zur Kenntniss | der | Fossilen Flora Neuseelands. | Von | Prof. Dr. Constantin Freiherrn von Ettingshausen, | Correspondirenden mitgließe der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften. | (Mit 9 Tafeln.) | Besonders abgedruckt aus dem liii. Bande der Denkschriften der Mathematisch-Naturwissenschaftlichen classe der | Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften. | Wien. | Aus der Kaiserlich-Königlichen Hof- und Staatsdruckerei. | In commission bei Karl Gerold's Sohn, | &c. | 1887.

4to. Pp. 52.

These contributions to the knowledge of the fossil flora of New Zealand are amongst the earliest. References to the subject are also in the Trans. N.Z. Inst.

**Ferguson, D.** Essays | and | Miscellaneous Writings | in Prose and Verse | By the late R. C. Ferguson | Dunedin | Mills, Dick & Co., &c. | 1887.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. xviii, 279.

One is a prize essay, "The Future of New Zealand"; another a prize tale, "Hearts bruised for the Censer."

**Fox, Sir W.** The Political Crisis, | by | Sir William Fox. | The following series of Letters appeared in the "Rangitikei Advocate."

8vo. Pp. 30. Double columns. 13 letters.

Not due to Vogel's policy, but to depressed times, protection of industries, dissemination of socialistic ideas and land theories by present politicians. Sound statesmanship and much history.

Full Report of the Trial of Thomas Hall for the murder of Captain Cain. Before His Honor Mr. Justice Williams, at the Supreme Court, Dunedin, January, 1887, &c. Dunedin: "Otago Daily Times." MDCCCLXXXVII.

8vo. Pp. 77. Double columns.

Another report, 1887, "Timaru Herald" office. 8vo. Pp. 81. Double columns.

Condemned to death, the conviction being afterwards quashed by the Appeal Court.

- \* **Geisler, W.** Bilder aus Neu-Seeland. Deutsche Rundschau für Geogr. und Statistik, ix Jahr, Hefte 5, 6, Feb. and April 1887, pp. 199-220, 299-307. Vienna.

The articles treat of the forest scenery and of the natives of New Zealand, with illustrations.

- Gisborne, W.** Imperial Federation. | By William Gisborne, | Formerly Member of the House of Representatives and a Responsible Minister in New Zealand, &c. | London : | P. S. King & Son. | 1887.

Svo. Pp. 14.

Should be thorough federation, in which colonial representatives would take part in Imperial questions, and *vice versa*.

- [**Grey, William.**] Charity and poor law in New Zealand. *Charity Organisation Review*, August, 1887, Vol. iii, pp. 312-17. London : Longmans.

- Gudgeon, T. W.** The Defenders | of | New Zealand | being | a short Biography | of Colonists who distinguished themselves in upholding | Her Majesty's Supremacy in these Islands | By | Thos. Wayth Gudgeon | author of | "The Reminiscences of the War in New Zealand" | "The Doings of the Maoris from 1820 to the signing of the Treaty | of Waitangi in 1840," &c. &c. | Auckland | H. Brett, &c. | MDCCCLXXXVII.

Imp. Svo. Pp. 620, xxxvi. Many portraits, coloured illustrations, and plans.

A history of the war of 1859-70, so far as the colonial troops are concerned, every biography furnishing one or more incidents. This is followed by "Maori History, | being | a Native Account | of the | Pakeha-Maori Wars in New Zealand | By Lieutenant-Colonel McDonnell of the New Zealand Militia." It describes the wars from a native point of view, and is signed "Kowhai Ngutu Kaka." Colonel McDonnell then gives some "Incidents of the War," and some tales of the Maori—the native swing, exhuming the dead, Maori courtship, cruelty to prisoners, witchcraft, &c. An alphabetical list is given of holders of the New Zealand War Medal, and of officers and men killed in the war.

- Hale, Horatio.** The giant birds of New Zealand. *Popular Science Monthly*, 1887.

Account of Quatrefages's argument against Haast's view of the antiquity of the moa.

- The | Handbook | of | New Zealand Mines | (With Maps and Illustrations). Part I. | Gold, Silver, Copper, and Antimony Mining, &c. | Part II. Coal-deposits and Coal-mines. | Appendix. | Schools of Mines, Principal Forest-trees, Building Materials, | Mineral Waters, Mineral Leases, &c. | Wellington. | By Authority : George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1887.

Svo. Pp. xix, 392, v, 56, 82. Maps, illustrations, and tables.

Discovery of gold, and development of mines throughout the colony, with their names, amount of gold won, general history, and prospects; iron and copper ores, mineral oils and shales, and other economic minerals, and improved mining appliances; account of the coal industry and mines; origin and objects of schools of mines; principal forest-trees and building materials.

This publication was a new departure, initiated by Mr. Larnach, the Minister of Mines, and compiled by Mr. Patrick Galvin.



**Hoare, E. Brodie.** Notes on New Zealand. *National Review*, June.

See also the *New Zealand Times* of the 11th August, 1887.

**Hocken, Dr. T. M.** Notes on the Derelict Ship in Facile Harbour, Dusky Bay. Trans. N.Z. Inst., Vol. xx, p, 422-28, 1887. Plate.

Solves its mystery. The "Endeavour," Capt. Bampton, sailed from Port Jackson for India in 1795, and put into Dusky Bay, leaking. (*Vide* also McNab's "Murihiku.")

**Huth, A. H.** The Marriage of Near Kin considered with respect to the Law of Nations, the results of experience and the teachings of biology. London: Longmans, 1887.

2nd ed., revised.

A history of marriage from early times in savage communities, inclusive of the New-Zealanders, with pedigrees, statistics, and a list of books on marriage. Results of breeding in-and-in.

**Hutton, Professor F. W.** Report | on the | Tarawera Volcanic District. | By | Professor F. W. Hutton, F.G.S. | By Authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1887.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 20. Illustrations.

**Inglis, J.** Our New Zealand | Cousins | By | The Hon. James Inglis | ("Maori") | Minister of Public Instruction in the New South Wales Legislative Assembly; | Author of "Sport and Work on the Nepaul Frontier," | "Our Australian Cousins," &c. &c.

8vo. Pp. xii, 311. 2 appendices.

A bright description of a visit to the chief towns and places of interest in New Zealand in 1885, after more than twenty years' absence, witnessing a wonderful change. The appendices refer to the timber industry and the recent Tarawera eruption.

**Interesting Chapters** | from the | Early History of Wanganui; | and Wanganui in 1856. | Wanganui: | A. D. Willis. | 1887.

8vo. Pp. 75. 2 illustrations.

Compiled chiefly from Dr. Wilson's journal and Tyrone Power's book (*q.v.*).

Massacre of the Gilfillan family, and the native disturbance in 1847.

**Jacobs, Dean.** After the Jubilee. | A Sermon | preached in | Christchurch Cathedral, Christchurch, N.Z. | on the | 3rd Sunday after Trinity, June 26, 1887, | by the | Very Rev. Henry Jacobs, D.D., | Dean of Christchurch, N.Z. | &c. | Price fourpence. | Christchurch: | Alfred White. | 1887.

8vo. Pp. 8. 1 Sam. ii, 10.

**Joest, W.** Tätowiren | Narbenzeichnen und Körperbemalen. | Ein Beitrag zur vergleichenden ethnologie | Von | Wilhelm Joest. | Mit 11 Tafeln in Farbendruck, 1 Lichtdrucktafel und 30 Zinkätzungen nach | original-zeichnungen von O. Finsch, Cl. Joest, J. Kubary und P. Preissler | nebst original-mittheilungen von O. Finsch und J. Kubary. | Berlin, verlag A. Asher & Co. | 1887.

Large fol. Pp. viii, 128. 12 plates and many figures.

An extensive treatise on tatuing and flesh-colouring, showing that the practice is widely spread and belongs to all ages. Much reference to New Zealand, and Polynesia generally, its method, and examples; also of carving in wood.

**Kelly, John Liddell.** Tarawera | or | The Curse of Tubotu | A Poem | By John L. Kelly | Auckland, N.Z. : | Printed by H. Brett, at the Star office, Shortland Street. | MDCCCLXXXVII.

Pp. 8.

The Kermadecs. *Chambers's Journal*, May 2.

Descriptive of the islands and their successive inhabitants.

\* **Kerry-Nicholls, J. H.** The volcanic eruptions in New Zealand in 1886. Paper read before the Society of Arts, London, 28th January, 1887.

**Lang, A.** Myth, Ritual, and | Religion. | By | Andrew Lang. | — | London : | Longmans, Green, and Co. | 1887.

Cr. 8vo. 2 vols.

Vol. ii, pp. 27-32, discusses Maori metaphysics and myths, which are also discussed in his article on mythology, *Encyc. Brit.*, xvii, 149, translated as "La Mythologie," Paris, 1886; and in Bastian, "Die heilige Sage der Polynesier." The Maui myth is no sun myth, but a myth of the origin of death (*Encyc. Brit.*, xvii, 149). "In the Maori hymns there are metaphysical ideas and processes which remind one more of Heraclitus than of Hesiod, and perhaps more of Hegel than of either" (Lang, ii, 28).

**McDonnell, Lieut.-Colonel.** Incidents of the War | Tales | of | Maori Character and Customs | &c. &c. &c. | By | Lieutenant-Colonel McDonnell | of the New Zealand Militia. | Auckland : | H. Brett, Printer and Publisher, Shortland Street.

Imp. 8vo. Pp. 559-620 in Gudgeon's "Defenders of New Zealand." Plan of Taurangaika pa.

Anecdotes and occurrences; trial of Kereopa; Von Tempsky; the Atua; courtship; instances of Maori cruelty; witchcraft; cannibalism; &c.

**McDonnell, Lieut.-Colonel.** Maori History | being | a Native Account | of the Pakeha-Maori Wars in New Zealand | By | Lieutenant-Colonel McDonnell | of the New Zealand Militia | Auckland : | H. Brett, Printer and Publisher, Shortland Street.

Imp. 8vo. Pp. 493-556 in Gudgeon's "Defenders of New Zealand."

Derived from conversations with a Maori chief, who describes, from his point of view, the arrival of the missionaries, the pakehas, Treaty of Waitangi, Heke's war, and that of Taranaki and the Waikato.



**Mackay, J.** Our Dealings with | Maori Lands ; | or | Comments on European Dealings for the Purchase | and Lease of Native Lands, and the | Legislation thereon. | By James Mackay, | Late Civil Commissioner for the Colony of New Zealand, | &c. &c. &c. | All rights reserved. | Auckland : Kidd and Wildman. | MDCCCLXXXVII.

8vo. Pp. 60. Double columns.

Treats of Maori tenure, early and recent dealings with Europeans, nature of legislation, and improvements suggested.

**Mackay, T.** Crown Lands Department. | A Manual | of the | Grasses and Forage-plants | useful to | New Zealand. | Part I. | By | Thomas Mackay. | Published by Command. | Wellington : | By Authority : George Didsbury. | 1887.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. vii, 164. 47 coloured plates.

Details their relative values and history.

**Maskell, W. M.** An Account | of the | Insects noxious to Agriculture and Plants | in | New Zealand. | The Scale-Insects | (Coccididæ). | By W. M. Maskell, F.R.M.S., | Registrar of the University of New Zealand. | Wellington : | By Authority : Geo. Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1887.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 2, 116. 23 coloured plates.

Introductory information and explanation of terms, scientific division, and description of 67 species. List of plants, with the special attacking coccid.

Mr. Maskell was the authority on this subject ; many of his contributions are in the Trans. N.Z. Inst. and the N.Z. Journ. Science.

**Menteath, A. A. S.** Self-Help | *versus* | State Help : | an Address | to the Electors of Inangahua | and | Te Aro. | By | A. A. Stuart Menteath, | Barrister-at-Law, of the Middle Temple. | Wellington : | Lyon & Blair. | 1887.

8vo. Pp. 42.

Condemns the Stout-Vogel policy as deceptive and ruinous, as is also the policy of protection.

**Mivart, St. George.** Notes on colonial zoology. *Contemporary Review*, May, 1887, pp. 668-80.

*Hatteria*, pp. 673-7.

**Morgan, F. G.** Agricola and Mercator. By F. G. Morgan. Invercargill : "Southland Times" office.

12mo. Pp. 15.

Suggestions for more settlement in the country than in the towns.

**Morley, Rev. W.** The | Doctrinal and Ecclesiastical | Position | of the | Methodist Church. | A lecture | delivered by the | Rev. W. Morley | at the | New Zealand | Wesleyan Methodist Conference | held in Auckland, January, 1887. | Published by request. | Christchurch : | J. T. Smith & Co., Printers, Hereford Street. | 1887.

8vo. Pp. 40.

A very able exposition.

The | New Zealand | Medical Journal. | Published Quarterly. | Subscription :  
Ten Shillings per annum. | Dunedin | J. Wilkie and Co., Printers and  
Stationers, Princes St.

8vo. Pp. 64.

Vol. i, No. 1, September, 1887. Continued until Vol. ix, No. 3, July,  
1896, when it amalgamated with the *Australian Medical Gazette* until 1900,  
and then recommenced as the organ of the New Zealand Branch of the British  
Medical Association.

**Noake, M.** To the Taxpayers of New Zealand. How we may save £50,000  
a year by Re-organisation of our Forces. By Maillard Noake, Fernside,  
Bull's, Rangitikei. Wanganui: "Herald" Co.

8vo. Pp. 15.

Train our own colonists, and follow no elaborate outside recommenda-  
tions.

**Pearson, W. H.** The | Financial Position | of the | Colony of New Zealand :  
| its extrication by the sale or leasing of | its railways. | By Mr. Walter H.  
Pearson, | Late Commissioner of Crown Lands, Southland. | Dunedin : |  
G. R. Smith "Otago Daily Times." | MDCCCLXXXVII.

8vo. Pp. 23. Double columns.

Vivacious recital of New Zealand's semi-bankrupt state; to be cured  
by selling the railways to a private company.

**Pennefather, F. W.** On the natives of New Zealand. Journ. Anthropol.  
Inst., xvi, 211-16.

**Pope, J. H.** The State : | the Rudiments of New Zealand | Sociology | For  
the Use of Beginners | By | James H. Pope, | Inspector of Native Schools. |  
New Zealand : | By Authority : George Didsbury, Government Printer,  
Wellington. | 1887.

8vo. Pp. viii, 327.

Ably and simply written, with constant references and examples de-  
rived from the conditions obtaining in New Zealand.

**Purdie, A.** Colonial Museum and Geological Survey Department. | Studies  
in Biology | for | New Zealand Students. | No. 3. | The Anatomy of the  
Common Mussels (*Mytilus | latus, edulis, and Magellanicus.* | By | Alex.  
Purdie, M.A., | Science Master, Wellington Training College. | By Authority :  
George Didsbury, Government Printer, Wellington. | 1887.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 45. 10 plates of 44 figures.

A demonstration and dissection.

**Pyke, V.** History | of the | Early Gold Discoveries | in Otago. | By Vincent  
Pyke, M.H.R., | Late Warden and Otago Goldfields Secretary. | Dunedin,  
N.Z. : | Otago Daily Times, &c. | 1887.

8vo. Pp. vii, 151. 7 illustrations.

Collected material from 1862; ends in 1864. A bald, uninteresting ac-  
count, and incomplete.



**Quatrefages**, A. de. *Les Pygmées*. Paris: Germer Baillière et fils. 1887.

Traces Negritos to New Zealand, where they preceded the Maoris.

**Reed**, G. M. *Calamo currente* | or | *Casual Sketches on Things in General* | including | the Finding of Noah's Ark, | &c. | By G. M. Reed, B.A. | (Pollex). | &c. | Auckland: Evening Bell office. | 1887.

8vo. Pp. 119.

"The Finding of Noah's Ark had the high distinction of appearing, within six months, in nearly every journal of standing throughout the English-speaking world: the most travelled, if not the most successful, hoax of the world."

**Ross**, Rev. C. S. *The Story of the Otago Church* | and Settlement. | By the Rev. C. Stuart Ross, | formerly of Otago, and now Minister of | Skipton, Victoria | Dunedin: | Wise, Caffin, & Co., &c. | 1887.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. x, 449. Frontispiece and other illustrations.

Good consecutive history of the development of the Presbyterian Church throughout Otago, its ministers, ramifications, and members.

**Smith**, S. P. *The* | *Kermadec Islands*: | *their Capabilities and Extent*. | By | S. Percy Smith | Assistant Surveyor-General. | Wellington: | By Authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1887.

8vo. Pp. 29. Map and 14 illustrations.

Interesting and complete history. The Kermadecs were annexed to New Zealand 17th August, 1886.

**Steward**, W. J. *True* | *Parliamentary Representation* | *What is it?* | *How to obtain it?* | *Being a short enquiry into the Electoral* | *System of New Zealand*, | *and some suggestions for its improvement*. | By W. J. S. | Published by Upton and Co., Queen St., Auckland, | *To whose care all communications upon the subject may be addressed*. | 1887..

8vo. Pp. 31.

The present system is an imposition, and is inherently bad. A modification of Hare's system recommended.

**Stout**, Sir R. *The Premier at Marton*. 11th March, 1887.

Sketches the transactions of his Government.

**Stuart**, Bishop. *The Bible in Schools*: | *A Sermon* | by the Right Rev. E. C. Stuart, D.D. | Bishop of Waiapu. | In St. John's Pro-Cathedral Church, Napier, | July 19, 1885. | Nelson: | Bond, Finney, & Co. | 1887.

12mo. Pp. 16.

**Sutter**, A. *Per Mare, per Terras* | being | *a Visit to New Zealand by Australia* | for the Examination of Certain Lands there | during 1883-84, & America in 1885 | By | Archibald Sutter, C.E. Edin. | Inspector H.M. Land Office; | Member of the Institution of Civil Engineers | — | London: T. Fisher Unwin | 26 Paternoster Square | 1887.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. xvi, 281. Maps and illustrations.

A visit to the Auckland Province.

"Taken in"; | being | a Sketch of New Zealand Life. | By | "Hopeful." | London: | W. H. Allen & Co. | 13, Waterloo Place, S.W. | 1887.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. xii, 208.

The lady writer describes her short but sordid experiences in New Zealand, a country which she fortunately left to its fate.

**White, J.** The | Ancient History of the Maori, | his | Mythology and Traditions. | Horo-uta or Taki-tumu Migration. | By | John White. | Volume I. | Wellington: | By Authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1887.

8vo. Pp. xiii, 181, 164. 3 illustrations. The English translation is followed by the Maori original in all the volumes, and they are separately paged.

The first of the 6 vols. published.

Vol. i has 12 chapters—the *whare-kura*, schools of agriculture and of astronomy; mythology of Creation; Tane and rebellion of spirits; division of heaven and earth; death of Wahie-roa; attempt to murder Ta-whaki; Ta-whaki ascends to heaven; creation of woman; the god Tane; creation of man and woman; the Deluge.

Vol. ii. Pp. ix, 194, 177. Illustrations. Continues the Taki-tumu migration. 11 chapters—The god Io; Rona; Tama-nui-a-raki and Matarora; Niwa-reka, Hapopo, and Paoa; Maui; Maui and Mahu-i-ka; Iraruaru and Hina-uri; Tini-rau and Hine-te-iwaiwa; Hine-i-te-puwaha; original canoes.

Vol. iii. Pp. x, 316, 126. Illustrations. Taki-tumu migration. 14 chapters—Uenuku and Whena; Uenuku; Pou-heni and Hine-kau-i-rangi; Tama-tea and Rogno-kako; Rongo-i-tua and Kahui-tupua; Tara-ki-uta and Tara-ki-tai; Nga-ti-ira; Rau-rika; Kui, Tutu-mai-ao, and Turehu; Pa o Nga-toko-ono (the pa of the six); the acts of Te-wera; last migration from Ha-taitai; Tama-i-hara-nui; Nga-ti-mamoe and South Island history. In this volume are large extracts from Colenso, Stack, Locke, and Mackay.

Vol. iv. 1888. Pp. x, 245, 236. Illustrations. The Tai-nui migration. 13 chapters—Introduction of the kumara; Hape-ki-tu-a-rangi; Tai-nui; war of Mango; Pahau and Karewa; Ponga and Puhui-huia; Heke-maru; Tara-ao and Karewa; Hotonui; Paoa.

Vol. v. 1888. Pp. ix, 272, 174. Illustrations. Tai-nui continued. 16 chapters—The ancient canoes, and Tai-nui; Hotu-maewa; journey of Tara to Katikati; Motai; exploits of Te-ngako; the forts of Tu-raunga-tao taken; battles fought previous to those of Mau-inaina and the Totara; the Nga-ti-maru answer by song; account of an ancient (European) navigator called Rongo-tuti; the war between Nga-ti-maru and Nga-ti-whananga; the war of Nga-ti-awa on Hau-raki; attack of Kohi-rangatira and Te-kanawa on Nga-puhi; murders by the Nga-puhi on the Hau-raki tribes; how Nga-i-te-rangi got possession of Tauranga; pa at Maketu taken; the Nga-ti-maru reside in Horo-tiu.

Vol. vi. 1890. Pp. x, 264, 70. Illustrations. Tai-nui continued. 16 chapters—Expeditions of the Waikato against the Nga-ti-awa and other southern tribes; Rauparaha and Rangi-hae-ata; Maori wars; attack on Kai-a-poi; Maori relic; wars of Rauparaha; death of Europeans at Wairau; various genealogies.

A review appears in the *Saturday Review* of the 17th November, 1888, bound in with Vols. iii and iv.

In 1891 a volume of illustrations to the work was issued (*q.v.*).

The author of this work arrived at Hokianga with his father in 1835, as a boy of six years old. His knowledge of native habits and customs, and mode of thought, was most profound, and for many years he was engaged in the preparation of this work, very much of which yet remains in manuscript. He died at Auckland in 1891, æt. 70.



**Whitworth, R. P.** Hine-Ra, | or | The Maori Scout : | a Romance of the New Zealand War. | With glossary. | By Robt. P. Whitworth. | Portrait of author and five illustrations | by Herbert J. Woodhouse. | Melbourne : W. H. Williams. | 1887.

Svo. Pp. 132.

Contains a Maori glossary of 6 pages.

**Wright, Dr. A.** Te Aroha, New Zealand : | a Guide for Invalids and Visitors to the Thermal Springs and Baths. | By | Dr. Alfred Wright, | Physician to the Thermal Springs Domain ; | &c. | Te Aroha : | Published by the Hot Springs Domain Board. | 1887.

Sm. Svo. Pp. 34, xii. View of the domain.

Perhaps the first guide, as "Te Aroha was five years ago a *terra incognita*."

## 1888.

**Abercromby, Hon. R.** Seas and skies in many latitudes. London.

Maps and illustrations.

**Australasian Colonies.** | New Zealand Handbook. | With Map. | Issued by the | Emigrants' Information Office, | 31, Broadway, Westminster, S.W. | — | London : | Printed for Her Majesty's Stationery Office | — | April, 1888.

Svo. Pp. 33. Map.

**Australian Poets** | 1788-1888 | Being a selection of poems upon all subjects | written in Australia and New Zealand | during the first century of the British Colonization | with brief notes on their authors and | an introduction by Patchett Martin | Edited by | Douglas B. W. Sladen, B.A. Oxon. | B.A., LL.B., Melbourne, Australia | Author of | "Australian Lyrics," "A Poetry of Exiles," &c., &c. | London : | Griffith, Farran, Okeden, and Welsh, | West Corner of St. Paul's Churchyard, | and Sydney, N.S.W. | 1888.

Svo. Pp. xlv, 612.

Poems on New Zealand subjects are by Mrs. J. G. Wilson, C. Watkins, A. Bathgate, T. Bracken, A. Domett, J. L. Kelly, Catherine Richardson, and Eleanor E. Montgomery.

Mr. Sladen also selected and edited "Australian Ballads and | other Poems, &c. | Walter Scott, Limited | Paternoster Square. | New York : 3 East Fourteenth Street." [1888 ?] Svo. Pp. xxxiv, 301. Of this there are at least three editions. Also, "A Century of | Australian Song, &c. | London : Walter Scott, Ltd. | Paternoster Square." [1888 ?] Svo. Pp. xvi, 583.

**Ballou, M. M.** Under | the Southern Cross | or Travels in | Australia, Tasmania, New Zealand, Samoa, | and other Pacific Islands | by | Maturin M. Ballou | — | Boston | Ticknor and Company | 211 Tremont Street | 1888.

Cr. Svo. Pp. xi, 405.

Contains description of a tour from the Bluff to Auckland and the Hot Lakes.

**Barlow, P. W.** Kaipara | or | Experiences of a Settler in | North New Zealand | Written and Illustrated | by | P. W. Barlow | London | Sampson Low, &c. | 1888.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. xii, 219.

Brightly told incidents in the north, with excellent illustrations—sport, gum-digging, kauri forests, the Maoris, and a little of the natural history.

**Berggren, Dr. Sven, and Nordstedt, Otto.** Fresh-water Algæ | collected by | Dr. S. Berggren in New Zealand and Australia. | By | Otto Nordstedt. | With 7 Plates. | Communicated to the Royal Swedish Academy of Science, 1887, June 8. | Stockholm, 1888. | Kongl. Boktryckeriet. | P. A. Norstedt & Söner.

4to. Pp. 98. 7 plates. From "Kongl. Svenska Vetenskaps-Akademiens Handlingar," Bandet 22, No. 8. Latin and English.

Translated from the Swedish. An introduction given to the study, with bibliographic references, and a list of localities. Between 300 and 400 species described. Diatoms are not noticed.

Dr. Berggren visited New Zealand under the auspices of the Lund University in 1873, and collected cryptogamic plants chiefly.

**Bradshaw, J.** New Zealand | of To-day | (1884–1887) | by | John Bradshaw | London | Sampson Low, &c. | 1888.

8vo. Pp. xii, 402. 2 maps.

General account of its history and progress, settlements, trade, policy, railways, education, farming, frozen-meat industry, the natives, and statistics.

**Brown, Professor J. M.** New Zealand. By John Macmillan Brown, Professor of English Literature, Canterbury College, Christchurch. *American Cyclopædia*. New York: Appleton & Co. 1888.

**Brown, Professor M.** The | Wealth and Annual Production | of New Zealand. | A Paper | read before the Otago Branch of the New Zealand Institute. | By Prof. Mainwaring Brown. | Dunedin: | "Otago Daily Times" office.

8vo. Pp. 8. Issued also in 12mo: pp. 24.

The writer was Professor of Political Economy in the University of Otago, and was lost whilst exploring Lake Manapouri, 10th December, 1888.

**Buller, Sir W. L.** A History | of the | Birds of New Zealand. | By Sir Walter Lawry Buller, K.C.M.G., | D.Sc., F.R.S., | F.L.S., F.G.S., F.R.G.S., F.R.C.I., Hon. F.S.Sc.; | "Officier de l'Instruction Publique" de la France; | Galileian Medallist of the Faculty of Natural Sciences, Royal University, Florence; | Corresponding Member of the Zoological Society of London, of the American Ornithologists' Union, and of the Ornithological Society of Vienna; | Member of the British Ornithologists' Union, of the Permanent International Committee on Ornithology, of the Anthropological Institute of Great Britain, | and of the New-Zealand Institute. | Second Edition. | London: | Published (for the subscribers) by | the Author, | 8, Victoria Chambers, Victoria St., Westminster, S.W. | 1888.



**Buller, Sir W. L.—continued.**

Imp. 4to. 2 vols. Coloured plates. Vol. i: pp. lxxxiv, 250; plates i to xxiv. Vol. ii: pp. xv, 359; plates xxv to l. Depicting 96 birds and leg of *Dinornis*, by J. G. Keulemans. Also many woodcuts.

Considerable alterations and additions to the first edition; the classification and nomenclature have been revised, and a far more complete history given. The introduction has a full account of the extinct avifauna (*Dinornis*, &c.), and discusses the existing avifauna, introduced birds, and migrants. A synopsis of classification and superficial characters of the genera, with woodcuts. The descriptive letterpress, as in the 1st ed., is complete, and has much additional interesting matter. Altogether a monumental work.

**Catalogue** | of the | Auckland | Public Library | including | Sir George Grey's Collection. | H. Brett, General Printer, Short and Fort Streets, Auckland. | MDCCCLXXXVIII.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. xxv, 343, 25, 240, and index (47).

A large list of books and pamphlets on New Zealand, curios, publications in Maori, documents, Proclamations, notices, &c.

**Chapman, R. H.** *Mihawhenua.* | The Adventures of a Party of Tourists | amongst a Tribe of Maoris discovered | in Western Otago, New Zealand. | Recorded by R. W. Brook, M.A., LL.B. | Edited by R. H. Chapman. | (Being a manuscript addressed to the Editor, found | attached to a Maori kite on Mount Alta, near Lake Wanaka, and forwarded to him by the finder.) | Dunedin, N.Z.: | J. Wilkie & Co. | 1888.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 197.

A well-written piece of romance.

**Colenso, W.** *Fifty Years Ago* | in New Zealand. | A Commemoration: A Jubilee Paper: | a Retrospect: | a Plain and True Story, | &c., | By William Colenso, | F.R.S., F.L.S., &c. | Napier: | Printed by R. C. Harding.

8vo. Pp. 49. 2 illustrations, *Paihia* and *Waitangl*.

The writer came to New Zealand in 1834, as printer to the Church Missionary Society, and here gives an account of the introduction of printing, issuing the first portion of the New Testament, with remarks on the characters or alphabet used in the edition and on the New Zealand language generally, with various details of early days.

**Cooper, A.** *The Colonies* | of the | United Kingdom. | A Descriptive and Statistical Work of Reference, | &c. | Written by Augustus Cooper, Esq., | Vice-Chairman and Hon. Treasurer of | the Brighton Emigration Society, | &c. | Brighton: | Printed at the "Brighton Gazette" Office. | Reprinted from 1887, revised and enlarged.

8vo. Pp. viii, 182.

A mass of facts relating to all the colonies. Well indexed.

**Cowie, Bishop W. G.** *Our Last Year* | in New Zealand | 1887 | By | William Garden Cowie, D.D. | Bishop of Auckland | London | Kegan Paul, &c. | 1888.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii (*n.p.*), 403.

A year's journal prior to joining the Lambeth Conference, pleasantly describing the tour, with Mrs. Cowie, throughout his extensive Auckland diocese. Full of pieces of information which are, or will become, history.

**D'Avigdor, E. H.** Antipodean Notes | collected on a Nine Months' Tour | round the World | By | Wanderer | author of "Fair Diana," &c. | London. | Sampson Low, &c. | 1888.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 256.

Sheep-farming and frozen mutton. Fears the trend of democracy will ruin the country.

The author was several months in the Middle Island.

**Dougall, William.** Far South, Stewart Island, the Snares, Auckland, Campbell, Antipodes, and Bounty Islands. Notes by Dougall, Photo. Invercargill: William Dougall, Photographer, 1888. Price Sixpence. Southland Times print.

8vo. Pp. 22.

Mr. Dougall accompanied the C.G.S. "Stella," Capt. Fairchild, to these islands, and took a series of 51 views, of which this is the descriptive letterpress.

**[Duffus, R. D. L.]** Hard Times | and | Land Monopoly: | An Appeal to the Electors | to stamp out Poverty and abolish all Taxation upon Industry | by Nationalising the future unearned increase | in Land Value. | By | "A Voice from the People." | — | Auckland: | N. G. Lennox.

8vo. Pp. vii, 170.

A well-written demand for the nationalisation of land. The colonies are peculiarly fitted for dealing with the great social problems of the day.

**Duncan, A. H.** The | Wakatipians: | or | Early Days in New Zealand. | By | Alfred H. Duncan, | Author of "Six Months' Kangaroo Hunting," | &c. | London: Simpkin, Marshall & Co., | &c. | 1888.

Sq. 12mo. Pp. viii, 111. Plan of Wakatipu Lake, &c.

All interesting old history.

The writer was one of the pioneers of the Wakatipu district in 1860, and a cadet of Mr. W. G. Rees, who discovered the lake in February, 1860. Mr. Duncan afterwards settled in Colombo.

**The Dunedin and Suburban Reserves Conservation Society's Reports.** Dunedin.

Cr. 8vo.

This society was founded in 1888, by Mr. Alexander Bathgate. Yearly reports thereafter contain summaries of work and useful hints on the beautifying of waste spots.

**Featherman, A.** Social History | of the | Races of Mankind. | Second Division: | Oceano-Melanesians. | By | A. Featherman. | London: | Trübner & Co., Ludgate Hill. | 1888.

8vo. Pp. xxxii, 420.

A general account of the Maoris is given in pp. 160-229, derived mainly from Taylor.



**Gisborne, W.** The | Colony of New Zealand | Its History, Vicissitudes, and Progress | By | William Gisborne | author of "New Zealand Rulers & Statesmen," | and of "Official Handbook of New Zealand, 1883-84" | Formerly a Member of the House of Representatives, and a Responsible | Minister, in New Zealand | London | E. A. Petherick and Co., 33, Paternoster Row, E.C. | 1888.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xii, 360. Map and 2 plans of volcanic eruption.

Reissued in 1891, with further statistics.

Much is adapted from the author's "Official Handbook" of 1883-84, to which his name was not attached. Account of the Taranaki War and its policy. An excellent *précis* of history, colonial policy, industries, and land regulations.

\* **Gunn, J.** The Kermadec Islands. *Scottish Geographical Magazine*, November, pp. 599-604.

**Günther, Archdeacon.** The | Church of England | in Australia | from 1788 to 1829. | A Lecture | by | W. J. Günther, M.A. | Incumbent of St. John's, Parramatta; Archdeacon | of Camden, &c. | Parramatta: | Fuller. | 1888.

8vo. Pp. 23.

Much early history, especially of Samuel Marsden.

[**Hastings, D. H.**] A Plea | for | Protection: | together with | an Account of the Industries | of the South Island. | Dunedin: | Fergusson & Mitchell. | 1888.

8vo. Pp. 155.

Description of nearly 150 firms and factories.

**Hazell, Walter, M.P., and Hodgkin, Howard.** Report on the Australasian Colonies during a visit to Australia, Tasmania, and New Zealand in 1886-87.

8vo. Pp. 90.

**Hetley, Mrs. C.** The | Native Flowers | of | New Zealand | Illustrated in Colours | in the best style of modern Chromo-litho Art, from Drawings | coloured to Nature | By | Mrs. Charles Hetley | London: | Sampson Low, &c. | 1888.

Fol. Pp. 9. 37 plates, depicting 46 plants, preceded by 3 plates of dissections and names of the parts.

The introduction gives an account of the lady's travels in pursuance of her object.

**Hitiri te Paerata.** Description | of the | Battle of Orakau, | as given by the Native Chief | Hitiri te Paerata | of the | Ngatiraukawa Tribe, | at the Parliamentary Buildings, 4th August, 1888. | Interpreter—Capt. Gilbert Mair. | Wellington. | By Authority: G. Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1888.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 14, 1. Genealogical table of Hitiri's descent.

A stirring recital, embellished with native proverbs.

**Hodgkinson, Dr. S.** Some Suggestions | on | Reform of Local Government  
| and | Decentralisation of Parliament. | By | Samuel Hodgkinson, M.H.R.  
for Wallace. | Invercargill: "Southland Times." | MDCCCLXXXVIII.

8vo. Pp. 8. Double columns.

Considers the form of government of the Canadian Dominion most  
suitable for New Zealand.

**Information** | relating to | the Dairy-farming Industry, | Report of Select  
Committee of the Legislative Council, | together with | Extracts from the  
most recent works and reports on | the subject. | Wellington: | George  
Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1888.

8vo. Pp. 52.

Written with a view to the successful exportation of dairy-products.

**Knox, T. W.** The Boy Travellers in Australasia. Adventures of Two  
Youths in a Journey to the Sandwich, Marquesas, Society, Samoan, and  
Feejee Islands, and through the Colonies of New Zealand, New South Wales,  
Queensland, Victoria, Tasmania, and South Australia. By Thomas W.  
Knox. New York: Harper & Brothers. 1888.

Sq. 8vo. Pp. xvi, 538. Maps and illustrations.

\* **Lerdenfeld, Dr. R. von.** Der charakter der Neuseeländischen Alpen.  
*Globus*, liii, 353-8. Illustrations.

**McCallum, R. M.** Report | on | Dairy Factories in New Zealand, | by  
Mr. R. M. McCallum: | together with | Other Papers on the subject. | — |  
Wellington: George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1888.

8vo. Pp. 44.

Suitable directions given for exporters.

[**McLean, —.**] Hot Lakes, | Volcanoes, and Geysers | of | New Zealand, |  
with Legends. | Napier: | Dinwiddie, Walker, & Co. | 1888.

8vo. Pp. 81. Illustrations and plan of Joshua's Spa, near Te Huka  
Falls.

Excellent description.

**In Her Majesty's Privy Council.** | Between Airini Donnelly, Maud Donnelly,  
Iraia | Karauria, Mehikore Hirani, and Te Ata, | Turanga Karauria, Pani  
Karauria, and Erena Karauria, Appellants. | And | William Muhunga  
Broughton, Respondent. | Case on Appeal to Her Majesty in Council | from  
the Court of Appeal of New Zealand. | Carlile & McLean, | Solicitors for  
the Appellants | Hastings, N.Z. | W. A. Coates, Solicitor for the Respondent,  
Napier, N.Z.

4to. Pp. 235, 179.

The celebrated case of *Donnelly v. Broughton*, and *Broughton v. Donnelly*, a native will case, involving a large amount of property in the Napier district.



- \* **Mission Life among the Maories.** *Frank Leslie's Sunday Magazine*, August. New York.

**The | Monthly Review.** | (With which is incorporated "Hestia.") | Edited by J. R. Blair. | — | Wellington: | Lyon & Blair, Lambton Quay. | 1890.

Roy. 8vo. 1st number, November, 1888; the last in December, 1890.

Of wide range and excellent character; social and political. Many articles on the history, customs, and manners of the Maori (*Nga tangata Maori*), by W. E. Gudgeon; H. B. Sterndale and the South Sea Islands; incidents of the Maori war; Polynesian poetry; party Government; general literature.

- \* **Mortimer, J.** Robert Browning's "Waring." *Manchester Quarterly*, January.

**Moss, E. G. B.** Native lands and their incidents. By E. G. B. Moss, Barrister, Tauranga.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 7. Double columns.

Native customs, private purchases and dealings, and suggestions.

**Moss, F. J.** Federation from a New Zealand Standpoint. *The Centennial Magazine*.

Nature of federation, and reasons why New Zealand should not federate with Australia at present.

**Murray, Rev. A. W.** The | Bible | in the Pacific. | By the | Rev. A. W. Murray, | author of "Missions in Western Polynesia," "Forty Years' Mission in Polynesia and New Guinea," &c. | London: | James Nisbet & Co. | MDCCCLXXXVIII.

8vo. Pp. vii, 296.

Information extends from 1797 to date, and refers also to mission-work throughout the islands. 20 pages relate to New Zealand, but are very imperfect and inaccurate.

**New Zealand Court.** | Catalogue. | Centennial International Exhibition, | Melbourne, 1888, | &c. | Melbourne: | Mason, Firth & McCutcheon. | MDCCCLXXXVIII.

8vo. Pp. xxxiv, 100.

**New Zealand | Dairy Produce and the Markets | of Great Britain and Australia.** | With the compliments of | the New Zealand Loan and Mercantile Agency | Company, Ltd. | Dunedin: | "Otago Daily Times." | MDCCCLXXXVIII.

8vo. Pp. 8.

Important directions as to the newly developing industry of importing dairy-produce.

**Nylander, Dr. W.** Lichenes Novæ Zelandiæ; conscripsit William Nylander, Med. Dr. Accedit tabula lithographica figuris sporarum. Parisiis E typis Paul Schmidt. 1888.

8vo. Pp. 156. 1 plate. In Latin.

An interesting historical preface, and a description of 354 species of lichens.

**Payton, E. W.** Round about New Zealand | Being | Notes from a Journal of Three Years' | Wanderings in the Antipodes. | By | E. W. Payton. | With Twenty Original Illustrations by the Author. | London | — | 1888.

8vo. Pp. xii, 368. Map, and portrait of Rewi.

A tour through the colony, with chapters on labour, sport, the natives, and social life.

**Petrel.** In Southern Seas. | A Trip to the Antipodes. | By | "Petrel" | With original illustrations drawn by "Twain." | Edinburgh: | R. Grant & Son. | London: Simpkin, Marshall, & Co. | 1888.

Sm. 4to. Pp. vi, 173. Illustrations.

Some New Zealand cities; Maoriland; the Hot Lakes.

**Pompallier, Bishop.** Early History | of | The Catholic Church | in | Oceania | By the | Rt. Rev. Jean Baptiste François Pompallier | Vicar Apostolic of Western Oceania. | With Introduction | by the | Rt. Rev. John Edmund Luck, O.S.B., | Bishop of Auckland. | Auckland, N.Z.: | H. Brett, Star office. | MDCCCLXXXVIII.

Large 8vo. Pp. 84. Portrait of Bishop Pompallier.

Bishop Pompallier left Lyons on the 24th December, 1836, established various Oceanic missions, and landed at Hokianga on the 10th January, 1838, with Father Servant, the first priest. Their dangers and difficulties; Captain Cécile and the "Héroïne"; the natives described; residence at Kororareka; colonisation; account of signing the Treaty of Waitangi, journeys throughout New Zealand, the French at Akaroa, Dumont D'Urville, and Bishop Viard. Left New Zealand April, 1846. Statistics of the Church, 1838-88.

**[Preshaw, G. O.]** Banking under Difficulties | or | Life on the Goldfields | of | Victoria, New South Wales, and New Zealand. | By a Bank Official. | Edwards, Dunlop & Co., | Melbourne, &c. | 1888.

8vo. Pp. xii, 179.

Spirited account of life and adventure on the West Coast and Nelson: discomforts and dangers, bushrangers, and notabilities.

The writer came to Australia in the wild days of 1852, and to Hokitika in 1863.

**The | Primary Education System | of | New Zealand. | Debate on the Education Vote | in the | House of Representatives, Dec. 19, 1887. | Wellington: | By Authority: George Didsbury. | 1888.**

8vo. Pp. 60. Double columns.



- \* **Robjohns, H. T.** Bible-work and floods in New Zealand. *Christian World*, London, 6th and 13th September.

Account of a journey from Nelson to Hokianga.

- [**Rusden, G. W.**] Tragedies in New Zealand | in 1868 and 1881, | Discussed in England in 1886 and 1887. | Printed privately | by Richard Clay & Sons, Limited, | London and Bungay. | 1888.

8vo. Pp. vii, 284.

Mr. Rusden's rejoinder after the trial of Bryce v. Rusden. Reprint of Baron Huddleston's summing-up, with critical notes. Application for a new trial, and appendices of speeches of counsel, &c.

- Rusden, G. W.** Aureretanga; | Groans of the Maoris; | edited by | G. W. Rusden, | Fellow of the Royal Asiatic Society, | &c. | London: | William Ridgway, 169 Piccadilly. | MDCCCLXXXVIII | Price three shillings.

8vo. Pp. v, 178.

A long list of unredressed and unheeded wrongs, and often cruelty, inflicted upon the Maori since his first contact with the white man. An appeal to the author's countrymen.

- Salmond, Rev. Dr.** The | Reign of Grace. | A discussion | on the question of the possibility of Salvation | for all men in this life, or, | in the life to come. | By William Salmond, D.D., | Professor of Mental and Moral Philosophy, University | of Otago, New Zealand, | &c. | Dunedin: | James Horsburgh. | MDCCCLXXXVIII.

Pp. 64.

Several reprints.

A brilliant and eloquent argument for the free and full salvation of all, as opposed to narrow Calvinism. Death is but a stage in human existence, and brings nothing irrevocable.

- Seffern, W. H. J.** The Early Settlement of New Zealand. A few pages for a New Zealand History. By W. H. J. Seffern, of New Plymouth, from Notes collected during a period of Thirty Years.

From the *Family Friend*, a weekly paper published at New Plymouth. 1888 (?). 34 chapters. Double columns.

Compiled from various sources, and brings down the history to the granting of representative institutions in 1852.

- \* **Sladen, Douglas.** Australian Ballads and Rhymes. Poems inspired by life and scenery in Australia and New Zealand, selected from over forty authors. Newcastle-on-Tyne, 1888.

12mo.

- Thomas, Professor A. P. W.** Report | on the | Eruption of Tarawera | and | Rotomahana, N.Z. | By | A. P. W. Thomas, M.A., F.L.S., | Professor of Geology and Biology, University College, Auckland: late Burdett-Coutts Geological Scholar, University of Oxford. | By Authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer, Wellington. | 1888.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 74. Maps and illustrations.

**Tregear, E.** The Maori and the Moa. Journal of the Anthropological Inst., xvii, 292-304.

**Wilkins, W.** Australasia: | a descriptive and pictorial account | of the | Australian and New Zealand colonies, | Tasmania, and the adjacent lands. | By W. Wilkins, | Late Under-Secretary for Public Instruction in New South Wales, | author of "Geography of New South Wales." | London: | Blackie & Son, 49 & 50 Old Bailey, E.C. | Glasgow, Edinburgh, and Dublin.

Svo. Pp. xii, 252. Illustrations.

An excellent reading-book for advanced classes. General sketch of the history and features of New Zealand.

### 1889.

**Barlow, P. W.** Kaipara | or | Experiences of a Settler in | North New Zealand | Written and Illustrated | by | P. W. Barlow | Second Edition. | London | Sampson Low, & Co. | 1889.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. xii, 219. Several illustrations.

Auckland; life; auctions; wild pigs; live-stock; balls; forests; fish and shooting; gum-digging; sports; Government; County Councils; Maoris; and education.

**Barton, G. B.** History | of | New South Wales | from the Records | By | G. B. Barton | of the Middle Temple, Barrister-at-Law. | Vol. I.—Governor Phillip | 1783-1789 | — | By Authority | Sydney: Charles Potter, Government Printer | 1889.

8vo. 2 vols. Vol. i: pp. lxxxv, 625. Vol. ii (1894): pp. ix, 354. Many portraits, plates, maps, and reproductions.

Vol. ii: "Phillip and Grose | 1789-1794 | By | Alexander Britton | Edited by | F. M. Bladen | Barrister-at-Law."

Vol. i has a bibliography of Terra Australis, New Holland, and New South Wales, to 1820, and the administration of the colonies in 1787; Secretaries of State who administered the affairs of the colonies between 1768 and 1795, with a list of Pitt's Ministry.

The plan upon which this inestimable work was conducted was changed whilst the 2nd vol. was in progress, and the ensuing volumes appeared under an altered name and character (*vide* "Bladen," 1893). Many important references to New Zealand appear throughout the volumes.

**Bathgate, A.** Far South Fancies | By | Alexander Bathgate | Griffith, Farran, Okeden, and Welsh | Newbery House | Charing Cross Road, London | and at Sydney.

Sq. 12mo. Pp. 158.

Poems, chiefly on New Zealand subjects, by an Otago colonist. Explanatory notes of names and allusions.



**Beal, L. O.** Guide | for | Gold-mining Investors | by | L. O. Beal, Jun., C.E., | Mining Surveyor, &c. | Copyright. | Price 5/- | Dunedin : Fergusson & Mitchell.

8vo. Pp. 7. With sketches.  
On the best mode of developing quartz claims.

**Blair, J.** Lays | of the | Old Identities ; | and other Pieces | suitable for recitations and readings. | By John Blair, | Abbotsford, Otago, New Zealand. | Price 1s. 6d. each. | Dunedin : | Published by R. T. Wheeler, Stafford St. | 1889.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. iv (*n.p.*), 112.  
The writer was a schoolmaster under the Education Board.

**Burton, A. H.** Wintering on Lakes Te Anau and Manapouri. A Photographer's Diary, by Alfred H. Burton. F.R.G.S. Dunedin : "Otago-Daily Times."

8vo. Pp. 16. Double columns.  
Descriptive, with list of 120 photographic views.

**Canterbury (New Zealand), its Resources and Progress, 1889.** Prepared by the Canterbury Committee for Free Distribution at the New Zealand and South Seas Exhibition.

8vo. Pp. 53. View of School of Agriculture.  
Contains a catalogue of the Canterbury exhibits at the Exhibition.

**Colenso, W.** Ancient Tide-Lore | and | Tales of the Sea, | from the two ends of the world. | Also | some highly curious | ancient and legendary little-known | East Coast Maori Stories. | Translated, with explanatory notes on the same, | by | William Colenso, | F.R.S., F.L.S., etc. | — | Napier : | Printed by R. C. Harding, Hastings Street. | 1889.

8vo. Pp. 48.  
Parallels many of the old classical notions of the sea and tides with those of the Maori. Many stories and legends of the spirits of the deep recited, with incantations. Numerous meanings of the word "*ika*," a general term for fish.

**Colenso, W.** A few brief historical | Notes and Remarks | concerning the early | Christian Church | at Ahuriri (Napier) : | in a Letter to the | editor of the "Daily Telegraph." | By W. Colenso. | — | Napier : | Printed at the "Daily Telegraph" office, Tennyson Street. | 1889.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 14.  
Controverts some statements of the Rev. W. Marshall, formerly a clergyman at Napier, and gives much history of the district in 1850.

[Collier, J.] The Literature | relating to | New Zealand : | a Bibliography.  
| — | Wellington : | By Authority: George Didsbury, Government.  
Printer. | 1889.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. v (*n.p.*), 236.

The production of a former accomplished Librarian of the General Assembly Library, at Wellington. Has comparatively few errors, though many deficiencies. The work is very rich in notices from periodical literature, especially German.

Cook County: New Zealand. Its History, Progress, Commerce, Climate, and Resources. New Zealand and South Seas Exhibition, Dunedin, 1889. Gisborne: "Herald" office. 1889.

8vo. Pp. 16.

Account of the petroleum and of an illuminating-gas at Te Ahi-o-te-Atua.

Curteis, Canon G. H. Bishop Selwyn | of New Zealand and of Lichfield | A Sketch of his Life and Work | With some further gleanings from | his Letters, Sermons, and Speeches | By | G. H. Curteis, M.A. | Canon of Lichfield Cathedral, Examining Chaplain to the Bishop of Lichfield | Professor of New Testament Exegesis at King's College, London | and formerly for many years Principal of Lichfield Theological College | London | Kegan Paul, &c. | 1889.

8vo. Pp. xiv, 498. Portrait.

Contains much less regarding the New Zealand, and much more of the Lichfield, diocese than Mr. Tucker's standard memoir. Further material, however, has been availed of — incidents of leaving the Waimate for Auckland; the Canterbury settlement; St. John's College under Mr. Abraham; criticism on the four sermons on "Christ in the World"; final departure from Auckland.

An excellent account of Bishop Selwyn is in the *Southern Cross* of the 21st October, 1868.

Davidson, W. Stories | of | New Zealand Life | including | "The Two Detectives," &c. | By | William Davidson. | Dunedin : | James Horsburgh. | 1889.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. iii, 84.

Short stories of early gold-digging times.

Fairburn, Edwin. The | Ships of the Future | by | E. Fairburn | being | an Epilogue | to | The Ships of Tarshish | By "Mohao." | Sold by | Upton & Co., booksellers, Auckland, N.Z. | and by Wildman, bookseller, Auckland, N.Z. | Price sixpence. [1889.]

8vo. Pp. 27, 4 (*n.p.*). 4 drawings showing "The Ships of the Future."

In 1867 the author wrote "The | Ships of Tarshish : | a sequel to Sue's 'Wandering Jew.' | By 'Mohao.' | London : | Hall & Co., 25, Paternoster Row." 8vo. Pp. (preface *n.p.*), 104. Picture of the author's battleships on the cover. A clever story, culminating in a catastrophe resulting from England's unpreparedness for war. Entirely new lines are suggested for the construction of battleships which curiously foreshadow those on which modern ironclads are built. This book, though printed, was not published until 1884, when it was issued with a Prologue of 32 pp., wherein the author's ideas of seventeen years previous are amplified and otherwise modified. In the Epilogue above they are still further modified. Mr. Fairburn was a son of one of the earliest New Zealand missionaries.



**Featon, Mr. and Mrs.** The | Art Album | of New Zealand Flora; | being | a Systematic and Popular Description | of the Native Flowering Plants of New Zealand and the | Adjacent Islands. | By | Mr. and Mrs. E. H. Featon. | Volume I. | Authors' Edition. | — | Wellington, N.Z.: | Printed and Published at the office of Messrs Bock and Cousins, | Brandon Street. | Trübner and Co., Ludgate Hill, London, E.C. | 1889.

Roy. 4to. Pp. xviii. 40 plates, of 91 figures.

"Of a popular character, based on scientific and systematic principles." Brief account of the characters and descriptions of the orders and genera as far as *Myrtaceæ*. Brilliantly coloured. The 2nd and 3rd vols, which cover the phonogams as far as *Orchideæ*, still remain unpublished, and are in Mr. Featon's hands.

**Grey, Sir G.** German | Colonization. | A Review of | Recent Anglo-German Negotiations | and the | Samoan Situation. | By Sir George Grey, K.C.B., D.C.L. | (Formerly Governor of New Zealand and of Cape Colony). | Auckland: | H. Brett. | 1889.

8vo. Pp. 26.

A review of recent Anglo-German negotiations. Severely reprobates England's action and indifference.

**Harris, E. F.** A few short Views | of the | Native Land Laws, | as they principally affect the Native race, | being | the subject of a Letter | to | James Carroll, M.H.R., | for the | Electoral District, | by | E. F. Harris. | Gisborne: | "Herald" office. | 1889.

8vo. Pp. 14.

Though generally excellent, these laws have drawbacks which should be remedied.

**Hart, G. R.** Published under the auspices of the | Canterbury Caledonian | Society. | Stray Leaves | from the | Early History of Canterbury. | By George R. Hart. | Christchurch: | "The Press" office.

8vo. Pp. 52. 3 illustrations.

Incidents in the early history of Canterbury. Account of its first press.

**Hattaway, R.** Reminiscences | of the | Northern War. | By Robert Hattaway, | Colour and Pay Sergeant, H.M. 58th Regiment. | Auckland: Wilsons & Horton, "Herald."

8vo. Pp. 18. Double columns.

Reprinted from the *New Zealand Herald*.

The writer landed in Auckland in March, 1845, and was present throughout the war, of which many new incidents are given.

**Hector, Sir J.** Phormium Tenax, &c.

2nd ed. Large 8vo. Pp. xx, 95.

Additional tables of fibres, prices, and quantity manufactured. (*Vide* 1872.)

**Jacobs, Dean.** Colonial Church Histories. | New Zealand. | Containing the Dioceses of Auckland, Christchurch, | Dunedin, Nelson, Waiapu, Wellington, and Melanesia. | By | The Very Rev. Henry Jacobs, D.D. | Dean of Christchurch, New Zealand. | Published under the direction of the Tract Committee. | London : | S.P.C.K., &c.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xvi, 480, 4. Map, and frontispiece of the New Zealand Bishops.

Divided into "The Missionary Period," "The Period of Organisation," "The Period of Subsequent Growth and Development," and a short history of "The Seven Dioceses."

**Johnson, C.** Snow Flakes from Egmont. | Poems, | by Charles Johnson. | To | Sir Robert Stout, K.C.M.G., | as a slight token, &c. | New Plymouth : | T. Avery, printer and stationer, Devon Street, | 1889.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 68.

Mostly relating to the surroundings of New Plymouth ; is of considerable merit.

The Journal | of the New Zealand Institute | of Surveyors, | treating of Engineering, Surveying, and other cognate subjects. | Wellington, N.Z., August, 1889. | Wellington : | Printed by Wakefield & Roydhouse, Lambton Quay. | MDCCCLXXXIX.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 24.

Issued quarterly to the present time ; first number as above.

**Kirk, T.** The | Forest Flora | of | New Zealand. | By | T. Kirk, F.L.S., | Late Chief Conservator of State Forests to the Government of New Zealand. Lecturer on | Natural Science at Wellington College and the School of Agriculture, Lincoln. | Wellington. | By Authority : George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1889.

Fcp. fol. Pp. xv, 345. 142 plates.

Descriptive account of the economic trees and shrubs of New Zealand, giving historical information of each plant, properties and uses, value, mode of working ; native, ordinary, and systematic name and order, with non-technical description of flower, fruit, and other parts ; and a full reference to the plates.

Appendix has a catalogue apportioning the special suitability of the plants, a synopsis of orders and genera, and a glossary.

**Lane-Poole, S.** Thirty Years | of | Colonial Government | A selection from | the Despatches and | Letters of the Right Hon. | Sir George Ferguson Bowen, G.C.M.G. | Hon. D.C.L. Oxon., Hon. LL.D. Cantab. | Governor successively of | Queensland, New Zealand, Victoria, Mauritius, and Hong Kong | Edited by | Stanley Lane-Poole | With Portrait | Two Volumes | London | Longmans, Green, and Co. | &c. | 1889.

8vo. Vol. i : pp. viii, 460. Vol. ii : pp. vii, 467.

Account of Sir G. Bowen's Governorship in New Zealand, from 1868-73, during the close of the Maori war, and the visit of the Duke of Edinburgh.



**Long, Professor J.** Reports on | the Relation | of | Dairy-produce of New Zealand | to the | English Market, | together with | Practical Hints on Cheese-making. | Wellington. | George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1889.

Svo. Pp. 108.

Written by Professor Long, of the Royal Agricultural College, Cirencester. Quite a treatise.

**Mackay, Jessie.** The Spirit of the Rangatira | and | other Ballads | By Jessie Mackay | Melbourne | George Robertson and Company. | 1889.

Svo. Pp. vii, 112.

**Martin, A. P.** Australia | and | the Empire | By | A. Patchett Martin, F.R.G.S. | Edinburgh : | David Douglas | 1889.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xxvi, 285.

Includes also New Zealand's relations to the Empire. An eloquent exposition on the binding-together of Great Britain and her dependencies into one mighty confederacy. Much reference to Robert Lowe, Dr. Hearn (the Australian philosopher), Home Rule, and the State schoolmaster.

**Mason, E.** An Address to the Members of New Zealand Friendly Societies by Edmund Mason, Esq., Registrar. Delivered July 8, 1889, in the Exchange Hall, Wellington. Dunedin : "Evening Star" office. MDCCCLXXXIX.

Svo. Pp. 8. Double columns.

A similar address was given at Dunedin on the 7th March, 1890. Pp. 8. Double columns.

**Moss, F. J.** School History | of | New Zealand | By Frederick J. Moss, M.H.R. | — | Auckland, N.Z. : | H. Brett. | MDCCCLXXXIX.

Svo. Pp. viii, 276.

Full, concise, accurate, and suitable for any learner. Well indexed.

**New Zealand | and | South Seas Exhibition.** | Dunedin, 1889-90. | Opened November 26, 1889. | Official Catalogue | of the | Exhibits, | Preceded by Historical Introduction and Statistics | by the Editor. | Dunedin : | "Evening Star" and by G. R. Smith. | MDCCCLXXXIX.

Svo. Pp. xli, 298, and advertisements (42).

In 1891 another edition was published : "Official Record | of the | New Zealand and South Seas | Exhibition. | Held at Dunedin, 1889-90. | New Zealand : | By Authority, George Didsbury, Government Printer, Wellington. | 1891." Svo. Pp. 378. Report of the Exhibition Mining Conference, pp. 117, with plans.

**Owen, J. A.** 'After Shipwreck. | By J. A. Owen, | Author of "Candalaria," &c. | &c. | London : | Authors' Co-operative Publishing Co., Ltd. | 20 & 22, St. Bride St., E.C.

Interesting personal reminiscences of Von Tempsky and his death, and of Father Roland.

**Parker, Professor T. J.** Colonial Museum and Geological Survey Department | Studies in Biology | for | New Zealand Students. | No. 4. | The Skeleton of the New Zealand Crayfishes | (*Palinurus* and *Paranephrops*). | By | T. Jeffery Parker, B.Sc., F.R.S. | Professor of Biology in the University of Otago. | Wellington : | George Didsbury, Government Printing Office. | | Trübner & Co., London.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 25.

Skeleton described in great detail, introducing five new terms for descriptive purposes. Six figures in the letterpress.

**Paulin, R.** The Wild West Coast | of | New Zealand. | A Summer Cruise in the "Rosa." | By | Robert Paulin. | With a frontispiece from a photograph by the author. | London : | Thoburn & Co, 136, Salisbury Square. 1889.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 121.

Good account of Stewart Island and the Sounds.

**Reischek, A.** The Story | of | a Wonderful Dog | with | Some Notes on the Training of Dogs | and Horses. | Also, some hints on camping, bush and mountain exploration | in New Zealand. | By A. Reischek, F.L.S., Naturalist. | Auckland : Star office. | MDCCCLXXXIX.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 57. Portrait of "Caesar."

Reischek was an ardent naturalist, and spent some years in New Zealand exploring in mountain and forest, accompanied by his dog. He could imitate any bird's cry. (*Vide* his articles in N.Z. Trans., Vols. xvii-xxi.)

**Report** | of the | First Meeting | of the | Australasian Association | for the | Advancement of Science, | held at | Sydney, | New South Wales. | In August and September, 1888. | Edited by | A. Liversedge, M.A., F.R.S. | Robt. Etheridge, Junr. | Published by the Association. | Permanent office of the Association : | Royal Society's House, 5 Elizabeth St., | Sydney.

8vo. Pp. xxxvi, 659, vi (index), xviii (list of members). 49 plates.

"The Association has been founded upon the same lines as the British Association, and its rules are practically the same." The succeeding meetings were held at the following dates and places, each issuing its report : 2nd January, 1890, Melbourne ; 3rd January, 1891, Christchurch ; 4th January, 1892, Hobart ; 5th September, 1893, Adelaide ; 6th January, 1895, Brisbane ; 7th January, 1898, Sydney ; 8th January, 1900, Melbourne ; 9th January, 1902, Hobart ; 10th January, 1904, Dunedin ; 11th September, 1906, Adelaide.

These volumes contain much of the original scientific work of the colonies, and have also many articles on exploration, myths, &c., reports of research committees, and lectures.

**Ross, M.** A complete | Guide to the Lakes | of | Central Otago : | the | Switzerland of Australasia. | By Malcolm Ross. | Illustrated with Sketches by L. W. Wilson, | &c. | George Didsbury, Government Printer, Wellington.

8vo. Pp. 112.

Excellent description.



**Russell, G. W.** Canterbury Industrial Association. | The New Zealand Railways. | Effects on Trade and Progress, | &c. | Paper read by Mr. G. W. Russell on May 20.

8vo. Pp. 12. Double columns.

The railways are managed rather with an eye to revenue than to public benefit.

**Skey, W.** The Pirate Chief, | and | the Mummy's Complaint, | with various | Zealandian Poems, | by | William Skey. | New Zealand: | Printed by Haggett & Percy, Lambton Quay, Wellington

8vo. Pp. viii, 208.

The writer was a better Analyst to the Geological Survey than a poet. The "forthcoming work" promised in the preface was not published.

The Sweating System in Dunedin. Articles from the "Otago Daily Times," commencing 29th January, 1889.

8vo. Pp. 24. Double columns.

**Thomson, J. W.** Catlins in 1863. Three Papers in Clutha Leader of Oct. and Nov., 1889, by J. W. Thomson, M.H.R.

8vo. Pp. 14. Double columns.

Sketch from 1835 to date. Catlin was an ancient whaler, and gave his name to the district here described.

A Trip for Tourists. From West Coast to Nelson and Marlborough, by the Valleys of the Buller and the Rai. Nelson: R. Lucas.

8vo. Pp. 28. Double columns.

**Vogel, Sir J.** Anno Domini 2000; | or, | Woman's Destiny. | By | Sir Julius Vogel, K.C.M.G. | Colonial Edition. | London: | Hutchinson & Co., &c. | 1889.

8vo. Pp. viii, 331. Portrait of the author. Dedicated to the Earl of Carnarvon.

A poorly written novel, sketching the condition of affairs in the far future, with woman at the helm. The scenes are apparently laid in New Zealand.

**Wakefield, Edward.** New Zealand | after Fifty Years | By | Edward Wakefield | Cassell & Co., Ltd., London, Paris, and Melbourne.

Large 8vo. Pp. ix, 236. Map and 27 illustrations. Frontispiece: a rare portrait of E. G. Wakefield, from a miniature.

A sketchy account of the colony's present position.

The author, an able writer and journalist, was the youngest son of Felix Wakefield, the youngest of the five well-known brothers—Edward Gibbon, William, Daniel, Arthur, and Felix.

**Williams, G. P., and Reeves, W. P.** Colonial | Couplets: | being | Poems in Partnership. | By | George Phipps Williams and W. P. Reeves. | Christchurch: | Simpson and Williams. | 1889.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 65.

Clever, and often sarcastic; mostly on New Zealand subjects.

**Wilson, Rev. J. A.** Missionary Life and Work | in | New Zealand, | 1833 to 1862. | Being the private journal of the late Rev. John Alexander Wilson. | Edited by C. J. Wilson. | Printed for private circulation only. | Auckland: | Star office. | MDCCCLXXXIX.

8vo. Pp. 114. Portrait.

Excellent record of early native history and custom; one of the few missionaries who took the trouble to study and record them.

The writer was stationed at Tauranga, Opotiki, &c. He was born in 1809, and died in 1887.

**Zealandia: A Monthly Magazine of General New Zealand Literature**, by New Zealand authors. Edited by William Freeman. Pro patria populoque. Published by the "Zealandia" Publishing Company (Ltd.), Dunedin, N.Z. J. Wilkie & Co., Printers, Dunedin.

8vo. Pp. 65, generally. First number issued July, 1889. Price 6d. Short articles, essays, &c., chiefly relative to New Zealand.

## 1890.

**Australasian Commercial Conference**, | 1890. | At Dunedin, New Zealand. | Report of Proceedings | of a | Conference | of | Chambers of Commerce, | &c. | 28th Jan., 1890. | President's Address, and Ten Papers on Commercial Questions | with discussion thereon. | Dunedin: | "Evening Star."

8vo. Pp. 60; and appendix, pp. 56.

**Bathgate, A.** Picturesque Dunedin | or | Dunedin and its Neighbourhood | in 1890 | With a Short Historical Account of the City and its | Principal Institutions | Edited by | Alex. Bathgate | With illustrations | Dunedin | Mills, Dick and Co., &c. | 1890.

8vo. Pp. 300. 12 illustrations.

Written for the Dunedin Exhibition year—1889-90. Good historical sketch of rise and growth, natural history of neighbourhood, architecture, education, institutions, walks and drives, and meteorology.

**Besant, W.** Captain Cook | By | Walter Besant | London | Macmillan and Co. | and New York | 1890.

8vo. Pp. vi, 191. Portrait of Cook, after Dance.

In English Men of Action series.

A vivid, picturesque, and concise sketch, especially of Cook's earlier life. Many extra details from the unpublished journal of Gilbert, master of the "Endeavour" and of the "Resolution," particularly the account of Cook's death. A small genealogical table, and reference to many of Cook's companions.



**Bracken, T.** Musings in Maoriland | By | Thomas Bracken | With an Historical Sketch | by | Sir Robert Stout, K.C.M.G. | and Preface | by | Sir George Grey, K.C.B. | Illustrated by New Zealand and English Artists | Arthur T. Keirle | Dunedin, Wellington (New Zealand) | Sydney (Australia) | 1890.

4to. Pp. viii, 359. Dedicated to Lord Tennyson.

Some excellent descriptive poetry, much of it relative to New Zealand. The author was an Otago journalist, and an extensive writer of verse.

**Buller, Sir W. L.** Reviews | and | other Notices | of | Sir Walter Buller's | "Birds of New Zealand." | First Edition, 1872-73 | Octavo Manual, 1882. | Second Edition, 1887-88. | "Aquila non captat muscas." | London : | Printed by Taylor & Francis, &c. | 1890.

8vo. Pp. 64.

Contains the dicta of many scientific men on the avifauna of New Zealand.

**Colenso, W.** The | Authentic and Genuine History | of the | Signing of the Treaty of Waitangi, | New Zealand, February 5 and 6, 1840 : | being a faithful and circumstantial, though brief, | narration of events which happened on that | memorable occasion ; with copies of the Treaty | in English and Maori, and of the three early | Proclamations respecting the founding of the colony. | By | W. Colenso, F.R.S., F.L.S. (Lond.), etc. | — | Wellington. | By Authority : George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1890.

8vo. Pp. 42. Map of locality.

Gives many particulars in connection with the signing of the Treaty—the arrival of Captain Hobson, speeches of the chiefs and Bishop Pompallier, and Colenso's own remarks.

**Dilke, Sir C. W.** Problems of Greater Britain | By the Right Hon. | Sir Charles Wentworth Dilke, Bart. | Author of "Greater Britain," &c. | With maps | London | Macmillan and Co. | and New York | 1890.

8vo. Pp. xii, 736.

A survey of the special features of colonial development, and the relation between the colonies and the Mother-country. Much reference to New Zealand. There is a 2nd edition.

**Edge-Partington, J., and Heape, C.** An Album | of the Weapons, Tools, Ornaments, Articles of Dress, &c., | of the | Natives of the Pacific Islands | Drawn and Described | from examples in public & private collections in England | by | James Edge-Partington | Issued for Private Circulation by James Edge-Partington and Charles Heape. | Lithographed by | J. C. Norbury | Manchester | MDCCCXC.

Narrow oblong folio, in sheets, unbound, and protected in a box.

Sketch-maps of the various Oceanic divisions, and many hundreds of figures, executed with remarkable fidelity.

A further and second series was issued about 1893.

In 1897-98 Mr. Edge-Partington made a tour through Australia, New Zealand, Fiji, the Hawaiian Islands, Canada, and the United States, and col-

**Edge-Partington, J., and Heape, C.—continued.**

lected a large quantity of new material, which was published in a third series in 1898, of 225 leaves.

The whole collection is valuable for reference, and every figure is described.

Mr. Edge-Partington is on the staff of the British Museum.

**Farnall, H. W.** The Industrial Depression in New Zealand: its Cause and its only Cure. Address delivered by Mr. H. W. Farnall to the Auckland Knights of Labour, Jan. 8, 1890. Price Threepence. Auckland: "Star" office. MDCCCXC.

Svo. Pp. 16.

Recounts and praises Sir Geo. Grey's efforts in Liberalism. The people must carry them on.

**Field, H. C.** The Ferns of New Zealand | and its immediate Dependencies. | with Directions for | their Collection and Cultivation | by | H. C. Field, C.E., Member of New Zealand Institute. | Griffith, Farran, Okeden, and Welsh, | Newbery House, Charing Cross Road, London; and Sydney, N.S.W. | New Zealand: | A. D. Willis, Wanganui. | MDCCCXC.

4to. Pp. 164. 29 plates.

A popular account, without any scientific pretensions or a sufficient key to classification. The descriptions, however, are good, and the illustrations excellent.

**Firth, J. C.** Nation Making | A Story of New Zealand | Savagism v. Civilization | By | J. C. Firth | Author of "Our Kin across the Sea" | London | Longmans, Green & Co., &c. | 1890.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 402. Frontispiece.

Like so many of the early colonists, the writer had a warm regard for the Maoris, and here gives much information regarding their vigour, humour, valour, and sentiments, obtained during his prolonged dealings with them.

**Fox, W.** Compensation: | A Memorandum on the question whether it is due to the Publican on the refusal to renew his License. | By William Fox. | Auckland: Wilsons & Horton. | MDCCCXC.

8vo. Pp. 11.

Compensation is not justly due.

**Fox, Sir W.** How New Zealand got its | Constitution. | By Sir William Fox. | Wilsons & Horton, Auckland.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 13. Double columns.

Six sections: First colonies under the Stuarts; New South Wales; systematic colonisation under Wakefield, who "wrote in great part at least Lord Durham's report"; Lord Stanley's proposal; Lord Grey's Constitution and its suspension; struggles for it and with it. Full of old history.

\* **Harris, Emily C.** New Zealand Berries—New Zealand Ferns—New Zealand Flowers. Nelson.

4to. 36 plates, with descriptive notes.



**Hood, A.** Dickey Barrett : | with | his Ancient Mariners and much more | ancient cannon ! | at the | siege of Moturoa : | being a | realistic story of the rough old times in New Zealand, among the | turbulent Maoris, and the adventurous whalers, | ere settlement took place. | "Hurly-burly mixey-max," | 'Twixt Maori duns and Sailor Jacks ! | By A. Hood. | New Zealand | Printed at the "Taranaki Herald" office, New Plymouth. | 1890.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 109.

**Ironside, Rev. Samuel.** Missionary Reminiscences in New Zealand. By Rev. S. Ironside.

A series of 27 articles in the *New Zealand Methodist*. Account of early Wellington settlement, the earthquakes, Wairau massacre, &c.

Mr. Ironside was a New Zealand Missionary from 1839 to 1858.

**Joubert, J.** Shavings | and Scrapes | from many parts | By | Jules Joubert | ——— | Dunedin | J. Wilkie and Co. | Princes Street | 1890.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. v (*n.p.*), 231.

The author's autobiography. Visited the Bay of Islands in the French corvette "Héroïne" in 1839; refers to Baron de Thierry, Pompallier, and the corvette "L'Aube" at Akaroa.

M. Joubert was General Manager of the New Zealand and South Seas Exhibition at Dunedin, 1889-90.

**Macgregor, Rev. Dr.** Blown in the Wind or growing by the River ? | Presbyterians | on Trial by their Principles. | By | the Rev. James Macgregor, D.D., Oamaru, | &c. | Dunedin : N.Z. Bible, Tract, & Book Society. | MDCCCXC.

8vo. Pp. 40.

The "Shorter Catechism" defended, and not to be tampered with. A thoroughgoing Calvinist.

**The | Maungatapu Mountain | Murders. | Being a Narrative of the | Murder of Five Men | between the | Wakamarina River and Nelson, | by | Burgess, Levy, Kelly & Sullivan, | in 1866. | With an Account of their | Capture, Trial, Conviction, and Execution ; | also some particulars as to | their Lives and Careers in New Zealand. | Price : One Shilling. | Printed by R. Lucas & Son, "Evening Mail" office, | for the publisher, H. D. Jackson, Trafalgar St., Nelson.**

8vo. Pp. 128.

Reprint of the original of 1866, which had portraits of the murderers, and plans and sections of the road.

**Moore, Dr. J. Murray.** New Zealand for the Emigrant, Invalid, and Tourist. London : 1890.

12mo. 4 maps, and a view of Auckland.

The climate, natives, hot springs, social life, and professional experiences.

Dr. Moore practised in Auckland, which he calls "the Naples of New Zealand."

**New Zealand's Jubilee.** | 1840-1890. | The | First Fifty Years | of our History. | The Varied Fortunes of the Colony. | A Wonderful Record. | Reprinted from "The New Zealand Herald." | Auckland: | Wilsons & Horton. | MDCCCXC.

8vo. Pp. 96. Frontispiece of Governor Hobson, and 11 woodcuts of celebrities.

Account, also, of the jubilee celebrations.

**New Zealand and South Seas Exhibition, Dunedin, 1889-90.** Catalogue of the Exhibits of the New South Wales Court. Sydney: Charles Potter, Government Printer. 1890.

8vo. Pp. ii, 159, 154. Folded map of New South Wales, with insets.

First part descriptive of New South Wales; second part, classification of exhibits.

**New Zealand and South Seas Exhibition, Dunedin. 1889-90.** Sketch of the Public Works of New Zealand, and Catalogue of Exhibits by the Public Works Department. Wellington: George Didsbury, Government Printer. 1890.

8vo. Pp. 44.

**New Zealand and South Seas Exhibition, 1889-90.** Education and Science Court. Exhibits of the School Board for London. London: Alexander & Shephard, Chancery Lane.

8vo. Pp. 15.

Buildings, furniture, books and apparatus, specimens of school-work, &c.

[**Pitt, Albert.**] The Truth | about | the Primacy. | Nelson: | R. Lucas & Son, "Evening Mail." | 1890. | Distributed gratis.

Sub-title: "The Bishop of Nelson | and the | Primacy Dispute. | A Few Facts and Comments."

8vo. Pp. 12.

States that when Bishop Harper resigned the Primacy in 1889 the office should have devolved on Bishop Suter, as senior Bishop. and that it was wrongfully conferred on Bishop Hadfield.

[**Reeves, William Pember.**] Some Historical Articles | on | Communism | and | Socialism. | Their dreams, | their experiments, | their aims, | their influence. | By Pharos. | [Price 6d.] | Christchurch: | "Lyttelton Times" office. | MDCCCXC.

8vo. Pp. 49. Double columns.

Most able sketch and defence: The Utopias, examples of communism and of socialism.

**Roberts, W. H. S.** The | History of Oamaru | and North Otago, | New Zealand, | from 1853 to the end of 1889. | By | W. H. S. Roberts. | Oamaru: | Andrew Fraser. | 1890.

8vo. Pp. 483.

Copied extensively from *Gazettes* and newspapers, with a contribution for 1860-61 from Mr. W. Falconer, of Waiareka. A faithful and laborious work.



**Ross, Rev. C. S.** Education | and | Educationists | in Otago. | By the Rev. C. Stuart Ross, | author of "The Story of the Otago Church and Settlement." | Dunedin: | Wise, Caffin & Co., Publishers, Princes St. | 1890.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xi, 255. Portrait of Rev. Dr. Stuart.

Earliest provisions for education made in the Otago scheme, with their development into High Schools and a University, and an account of the promoters. Also an account of the Mechanics' Institute, and the Press.

**Sherrin, R. A. A., and Wallace, J. H.** Brett's Historical Series. | Early History | of | New Zealand. | From Earliest Times to 1840, by R. A. A. Sherrin. | From 1840 to 1845, by J. H. Wallace. | Edited by Thomson W. Leys. | New Zealand: | H. Brett, Printer and Publisher, Auckland. | MDCCCXC.

Large 4to. Pp. v, 728, xliii. 210 illustrations.

A valuable work, compiled from various sources, commencing with Tasman, Captain Cook, the founding of New South Wales, and the trade in flax, potatoes, timber, and whaling; and proceeding to the early missions, New Zealand Company, the French claims, settlement in Wellington and Auckland, Governors Hobson and Fitzroy, and Heke's War, where it ends. A list of visitors, whalers, traders, and early residents, with dates of occurrences and names of vessels.

**Spawn, A. F.** Fruit-growing, and what it will do for N.Z. A Lecture delivered by Mr. Spawn, of Melbourne, at the Exchange Hall, Wellington, Feb. 3, 1890, under the auspices of the Wellington Horticultural and Florists' Society, &c. Wellington: G. Didsbury.

8vo. Pp. 16.

New Zealand ought to become a splendid fruit-growing country.

**Stead, G. G.** Paper read at the Conference of N.Z. Chamber of Commerce, held at Dunedin, 28th Jan., 1890, on Immigration and New Zealand's Progress. By Geo. G. Stead.

8vo. Pp. 11. Tables.

**Stout, Sir R.** Secondary Education in New Zealand. By Sir Robert Stout, K.C.M.G. Education Report, 1890-91. Extracted from the U.S.A. "Reports on Education."

8vo. Pp. 45-94.

The higher education in New Zealand, with detailed lists of the various establishments.

**Triggs, W. H.** The Maori Mecca and its Prophet. *The Centennial Magazine*, February.

An excellent account of Te Whiti and Parihaka, with illustrations and much history.

- \* **Watson, H. B. Marriott.** Web of the spider : a tale of adventure. London.  
Sm. 8vo. Pp. x, 377.  
A tale of the Maori war of 1864.

- \* **Weston, Jessie.** Ko Meri ; or, "A Cycle of Cathay" : a story of New Zealand life. London.  
Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 394.

## 1891.

- Bolt, W. M.** An Open Letter | to | Richard Laishley, LL.D., Ph.D., M.A. | Being a | Reply to his Pamphlet | on | "The Causes of and the Cure for | the Exodus : | The Land Tax and other Labour Delusions exposed," | &c. | By W. M. Bolt, | Secretary National Liberal Association, Dunedin. | Dunedin : | Fergusson & Mitchell.

8vo. Pp. 8.

The tyranny of the modern monopolist.

The writer was one of the earliest labour representatives in the New Zealand Parliament. He died in April, 1907.

- Burke, Sir B.** A | Genealogical and Heraldic | History | of the | Colonial Gentry | By | Sir Bernard Burke, C.B., LL.D., | Ulster King of Arms, | Author of "The Dictionary of the Peerage and Baronetage," &c. | London : | Harrison & Sons, 59, Pall Mall, London, S.W. | &c. | 1891.

4to. 2 vols. Vol. i: pp. xv, 400. Vol. ii: pp. xxiii, 401-876. A few plates, displaying coats-of-arms.

"The colonies form such an important portion of our Empire that a history of the leading families, and their connection with the Mother-country, cannot fail to be of interest."

- Burn, D. W. M.** Cantilenosae Nugae, | Being Vol. I. | of | The Poetical Works | of | David Will. M. Burn, M.A. | Copyright. | Oamaru, N.Z. : | David Will. M. Burn. | London : | Eden, Remington & Co., Publishers, | King St., Covent Garden. | 1891.

8vo. Pp. viii, 199.

Vol. ii, "Eggs and Olives," has not yet appeared.

- [**Chamier, D.**] Philosopher Dick. Adventures and contemplations of a New Zealand shepherd. London.

8vo. Pp. iv, 569.

Pastoral life in Canterbury.

- Clark, Mrs.** A | Southern Cross | Fairy Tale | By | Kate McCosh Clark | With illustrations by R. Atkinson and the Author. | London | Sampson Low, Marston, Searle, & Rivington | Limited | St. Dunstan's House | Fetter Lane, Fleet Street, E.C. | 1891.

4to. Pp. x, 2 (*n.p.*), 56. Natural-history notes.

A Christmas story, beautifully woven, of New Zealand children, gnomes, sprites, and animal-life. The notes are chiefly by A. Reischek.



**Codrington, Rev. Dr.** The Melanesians | Studies in their | Anthropology and Folk-lore | By | R. H. Codrington, D.D. | Late of the Melanesian Mission | Sometime Fellow of Wadham College, Oxford | Author of "The Melanesian Languages." | With Illustrations | Oxford | at the Clarendon Press | 1891.

8vo. Pp. xv, 419.

Social regulations; property; societies and mysteries; religion and sacrifices; prayers; spirits; sacred places and things; magic; ghosts; birth, marriage, and death; arts of life; dances; music; games; and stories. A standard work.

The Constitution | of | New Zealand. | Despatch from Sir George Grey | to the | Right Hon. Earl Grey. | Auckland : | H. Brett. | 1891.

8vo. Pp. 40.

"Colonial federation having again come to the front, it has been thought desirable to republish a despatch written more than forty years ago upon this question." Dated Wellington, 30th August, 1851. Suggests a form of Constitution.

**Don, Rev. A.** Chinese Mission Work | in | Otago. | Annual Up-country Tour, 1890-91. | Rev. A. Don. | (Reprinted from New Zealand Presbyterian.)

12mo. Pp. 22. Map of interior Otago.

Issued annually since. Highly interesting account of travel and work amongst the Chinese under the wing of the Presbyterian Church. The volumes now contain 50 pp., and are well illustrated.

**Ginders, Dr. A.** Extracts from a Report | on the | Hanmer Plains Sanatorium | By | A. Ginders, Esq., M.D., of Rotorua.

8vo. Pp. 8. 7 illustrations.

\* **Henty, G. A.** Maori and settler; a story of the New Zealand war. London.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 352.

**Hodder, E.** George Fife Angas | Father and Founder of South | Australia. | By | Edwin Hodder, | Author of "The Life and Work of the Seventh Earl of Shaftesbury," &c. | With etched portrait by H. Manesse. | London : | Hodder & Stoughton. | MDCCCXCI.

8vo. Pp. xii, 440.

Chapter viii tells how New Zealand became a British colony, detailing a remarkable episode in its earliest history, wherein Mr. Angas played a most important part, in connection with the Baron de Thierry and the French claims to the country.

Illustrations | prepared for | White's Ancient History | of | the Maori. | Wellington : | By Authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1891.

Sm. 8vo. 123 plates.

Poorly executed. Many taken from Angas and other sources. Others show bird-snaring, rat-catching, taiaha drill, fish-spearing, kaka decoys, and various implements. No letterpress.

**Index** | to the | Appendices to the Journals | of the | Legislative Council and House of Representatives | of | New Zealand. | 1854 to 1890. | Being Index 1854 to 1885 enlarged and revised, and extended to 1890. | — | compiled by H. Otterson, Clerk-Assistant, House of Representatives, N.Z. | Wellington. | 1891.

Fcp. fol. Pp. 155.

A complete index to the titles of all papers contained in the Appendices. Of inestimable value for reference. Includes also the "Index to Appendices," 1860 to 1866. A later index, to 1903, issued in 1908.

**Ironside, Rev. S.** A Biography of James Watkin, a Pioneer Missionary in the Friendly Islands and in New Zealand, Ex-President of the Australian Conference. By his oldest friend, Samuel Ironside.

An article of 8 pages in the *Wesleyan Methodist Magazine* for October, 1891.

The Rev. Mr. Watkin was an eminent Wesleyan missionary in New Zealand from 1840. Mount Watkin, near Waikouaiti, is called after him.

**Laishley, Dr.** "Pocimur." | The Causes of, and the Cure for, | the Exodus. | The Land Tax, and Other Labour | Delusions, exposed. | By | Richard Laishley, LL.D., Ph.D., M.A., | &c. | Auckland: Wilsons & Horton. | 1891.

8vo. Pp. 12.

The present democratic Government is frightening away capital by its conceited chatter about land. Persons of education should be returned to Parliament, not the usual ignorant mob.

**Mackay, J.** The Sitter on the Rail: | and other Poems. | By Jessie Mackay. | Christchurch: | Simpson and Williams. | 1891.

8vo. Pp. vi, 78.

**Mannering, G. E.** With Axe and Rope | in | the New Zealand Alps | By | George Edward Mannering | Member of the N.Z. Alpine Club | M.R.G.S. of Australasia | Mem. Phil. Inst. Canterbury. | With Illustrations | London: | Longmans, Green & Co., &c. | Melbourne: E. A. Petherick & Co. | 1891.

Large 8vo. Pp. xi, 139. 18 illustrations, and map of Mount Cook glaciers.

The story of five seasons' climbing and exploring in the New Zealand Alps, forming a good guide. Nature of glaciers, and a glossary of alpine terms. Canoeing on New Zealand rivers and lakes.

The writer was the second, with Mr. Dixon, to conquer Mount Cook.

**March, J. E.** Farm Homestead Associations and Village Homesteads. Paper read at Christchurch, June 12, 1891. By J. E. March, Superintendent of Village Settlements. Christchurch: "Lyttelton Times." 1891.

8vo. Pp. 11. Double columns.

Written to encourage *bonâ fide* settlement.

[**Melland, Edward.**] The Case against | Party Government | in | New Zealand. | Dunedin : | Wise, Caffin. | 1891.

8vo. Pp. 31.

Shows how party Government blocks the way, and praises the Swiss Constitution.

**Nevill, Bishop.** Sermon | preached before | "The Australasian Association for the | Advancement of Science," | First Meeting in New Zealand, | Christchurch Cathedral, Jan. 18, 1891, | by the Rt. Rev. the Bishop of Dunedin, | &c. | Christchurch : | Smith, Anthony, Sellars & Co. | 1891.

8vo. Pp. 8. Double columns.

The harmony between religion and science. An able address.

**Parker, Professor T. J.** Observations on the Anatomy and Development of the Apteryx. By T. Jeffery Parker, B.Sc., F.R.S., Professor of Biology, University of Otago. Phil. Trans. Roy. Soc., Vol. 182, B.

Pp. 25-134. 17 plates.

Additional observations, &c., are in Vol. 183, B, pp. 73-84, and 2 plates.

**Perceval, W. B.** Land in Sight : | Being a little about | the Land Acts, | Land Settlement Conditions, | and the | New Land Regulations. | By | W. B. Perceval, M.H.R. | &c. | Price 6d. | Christchurch : E. Norton Taylor.

8vo. Pp. 64.

It is distressing to see people leaving the colony because of the insane policy regarding land.

**Robertson, Rev. T. F.** Patriotic Church Union | and Co-operation. | An Address with Notes | by | Rev. T. F. Robertson, | St. Stephen's Presbyterian Church, Auckland. | — | Price Sixpence. | Auckland, N.Z. : | H. Brett, Church and General Printer, Shortland Street. | 1891.

8vo. Pp. 16.

Progress of the question; proposed Church Council; the desirability of union.

**Sawers, J.** The | Dairy Industry | of | New Zealand. | A Report | on the result of the season's work. | By | John Sawers, Esq., | Chief Dairy Instructor to the New Zealand Government. | — | Wellington | George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1891.

8vo. Pp. 30.

Showing the progress made since the impulse given to this newly developed industry.

**Stack, Rev. J. W.** Notes on "Maori Literature." Trans. Aust. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Vol. iii; 1891.

Native method of instructing youth in ancient times; Maori mythology, traditions, poetry, and proverbs, with examples; a comparison, in parallel columns, between Mangaian, Hawaiian, and Maori traditions.



The Taxation Muddle. The Treasurer v. The Commissioner. Who is the more ignorant, the Author of the Land and Income Tax Assessment Act or the Administrator? &c. Christchurch: "Press" Company. 1891.

Svo. Pp. Pp. 32.

Mr. Ballance does not understand his own taxation proposals, so unevenly are they imposed.

**Thomson, G. M.** Introductory | Class-book of Botany, | for use in | New Zealand Schools. | By | George M. Thomson, F.L.S. | Science Master in the Dunedin High Schools. | Part I.—Structural. | Part II.—Systematic. | Wellington: | George Didsbury, Government Printing Office. | 1891.

Svo. Pp. vi, 162. 227 figures.

Excellent manual. Illustrations taken from native plants as far as possible. Synopsis of orders and principles of classification.

2nd ed. in 1906, unaltered.

**Tregear, E.** The | Maori-Polynesian | Comparative Dictionary | By | Edward Tregear | F.R.G.S.; F.R.Hist.S.; &c. &c. | "Manus manum lavat." | Wellington, N.Z.: | Lyon & Blair, Lambton Quay | 1891.

Large 8vo. Pp. xxiv, 675. Double columns.

Preface gives works consulted—about 160. Introduction of 12 pages gives letter-changes taking place in 11 Polynesian languages. Dictionary proper compares with Samoan, Tahitian, Hawaiian, Tongan, Rarotongan, Marquesan, Mangarevan, Paumotan, Moriori, and extra-Polynesia, such as Fijian, Malay, and Malagasy. Gives examples of a word's use, and contains much mythological reference. At the end is a partial Anglo-Maori vocabulary. A work of great research and labour, though the philological conclusions are not always trustworthy or justified.

**Tregear, E.** New Zealand Readers. | Fairy Tales | and | Folk-lore of New Zealand | and the South Seas. | By E. Tregear, F.R.G.S., F.R.Hist.S. | Wellington, N.Z.: | Lyon & Blair, Lambton Quay. | 1891.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 165.

From New Zealand, Hawaii, Mangaia, Fiji, New Guinea, &c.

**Ullathorne, Archbishop.** The Autobiography | of | Archbishop Ullathorne | with | Selections from his Letters. | Second Edition. | London: Burns & Oates, &c.

Archbishop Ullathorne sailed for Sydney in 1832. Full Australian reminiscences. A fortnight's visit, in 1840, to the Bay of Islands and the French mission there.

**Verschuur, G.** At the Antipodes | Travels in Australia, New Zealand, Fiji Islands, the New Hebrides | New Caledonia, and South America | 1888-1889 | By | G. Verschuur | Translated by Mary Daniels | Numerous Illustrations | London | Sampson Low, &c. | 1891.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. ix, 330.

Descriptive of a tour through New Zealand.

- \* **Wallace**, *Professor Robert*. Rural Economy and Agriculture of Australia and New Zealand.

Roy. 8vo. 10 maps, 90 plates, and 24 text illustrations.

- Williams**, G. P., and **Reeves**, W. P. In Double | Harness : | Poems in Partnership, | by | George Phipps Williams and W. P. Reeves | (Joint Authors of "Colonial Couplets.") | "Alternate rhyme the ready champions chose," &c. | Christchurch : | Published by the "Lyttelton Times" Publishing Co., Ltd. | 1891.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vi, 80.

## 1892.

- Adams**, C. W. Abstract of Lecture | on | "The Great Sutherland Waterfall of New Zealand, with Notes by the Way." | Delivered before | the Australasian Association for the | Advancement of Science, | at Hobart, Tasmania, | Jan. 11th, 1892.

8vo. Pp. 15.

The highest waterfall in the world — 1,904 ft. Journey overland to Milford Sound.

- The | **Alpine Journal** : | A Record of | Mountain Exploration and Adventure. | By Members of the | New Zealand Alpine Club. | Edited by G. E. Mannering, A.C. | Christchurch : | Whitecombe & Tombs, Ltd. | 1892.

8vo. Issued twice a year; usually 62 pages each number. Editors, various : Mannering, Meeson, Ross, Pasco. Price, 2s. 6d. Last number, May, 1896 (No. 9). Occasional illustrations and plans.

Very full on the subject of mountain-climbing and exploration in New Zealand.

- Berry**, *Rev. J.* Woman in the State : Her Rights and Duties. Sermon by Rev. J. Berry, Auckland, March, 1892. Published by the Franchise Dept. of the W.C.T.U. Auckland : Wilsons & Horton.

8vo. Pp. 4. Double columns.

"A good day when candidates have to run the gauntlet of a woman's criticism. Agitate."

- Broad**, L. The | Jubilee | History of Nelson. | From 1842 to 1892. | By his Honor | Lowther Broad, Esq., | District Judge, Nelson. | Written and Published at the request and under the authority of the Jubilee Committee. | Printers & Publishers : | Bond, Finney & Co., "Colonist" Office, Nelson. | 1892.

8vo. Pp. viii (*n.p.*), 205. 20 photographic illustrations.

Little more than a string of events ; not worthy of the occasion.

- Brookes, E. S.** *Frontier Life*: | Taranaki, | New Zealand. | By | Edwin Stanley Brookes, J.P. | Formerly Government Staff Surveyor, Taranaki, &c. | With Maps and Sketches. | By E. S. B. | Auckland: | H. Brett. | 1892.

Svo. Pp. viii, 203.

The tent life and adventures of an observant surveyor in the Taranaki bush and outposts from 1874 to 1882. Full of information.

- Carrick, Roderic.** *New Zealand's Lone Lands*: being brief notes of a visit to the Outlying Islands of the Colony. By Ro. Carrick. Wellington: George Didsbury. 1892.

Svo. Pp. vi, 71. Sketch of islands lying south of New Zealand, and Bounty Island. 4 illustrations.

- Chapman, F. R.** *The Working of Greenstone* | by the Maoris. | A Paper read before the Otago Institute | by | Fredk. R. Chapman, | &c. | Wellington: | George Didsbury. | 1892.

Svo. Pp. 63. Plate of "Pirori, or Maori Drill."

Exhaustive account of the subject. Myths and history; varieties; localities; implements; modes of working; description of objects fashioned from it; analysis.

- Christie, John.** *Poems* | and *Prose*. | By John Christie. | Auckland: | Printed and published by Bowring and Lusher, High Street. | 1892.

Sm. Svo. Pp. 219.

A dreary volume.

- Collins, W. W.** *Prohibition: A Plea for Liberty*. An Address delivered at the Tuam St. Hall, July 11, 1892. By W. W. Collins. Christchurch: Press Office.

Svo. Pp. 8. Double columns.

- Evison, Joseph** & Spence. *Political Portraits*, sketched by "Phiz." Christchurch.

Pp. 53. No title-page.

Reprinted from the *Press*.

Character sketches of members of the House of Representatives, with portraits.

- Hamilton, John.** *The Lay* | of the | Bogle Stone, | an Erratic Poem, and Other Pieces, | By | John Hamilton. | (Late of Greenock, now of Dunedin.) | Parts First and Second. | Dunedin: | Printed at the "Otago Workman" office. | MDCCCLXXXII.

Sm. Svo. Pp. xiii, 76, viii. Portrait.

A previous edition appeared at Home, as gathered from the preface.

Some pieces with New Zealand references. Poor stuff. The Bogle Stone is a granite boulder near Port Glasgow, with hieroglyphics or mysterious marks upon it.



**Hislop, Dr.** History of Knox Church | Dunedin | By | John Hislop, LL.D., F.R.S.E. | One of the Elders of the Church | Prepared by request of the office-bearers. | With an Introduction by | the Rev. D. M. Stuart, D.D. | First Minister of the Church | Dunedin | J. Wilkie & Co. | 1892.

8vo. Pp. 18, 160, 23. 6 illustrations.

Foundation-stone laid 3rd November, 1859; Rev. D. M. Stuart arrived 27th January, 1860; continued history; list of elders, deacons, and first communicants, and official reports.

**Hocken, Dr. T. M., and Fenwick, G.** A Holiday Trip | to the | Catlins District | (*via* Willsher Bay), | being a reprint of Articles contributed to the Otago Daily Times | By T. M. Hocken and G. Fenwick | (two of the party). | Dunedin: "Otago Daily Times." | MDCCCXCII.

8vo. Pp. 16. Double columns.

Contains early history of the district, and account of old local whalers.

**Hudson, G. V.** An Elementary | Manual | of | New Zealand Entomology. | Being | an Introduction to the Study | of | our Native Insects. | With 21 coloured plates. | By | G. V. Hudson, F.E.S., | Wellington, New Zealand. | London: | West, Newman, & Co., 54 Hatton Garden. | 1892.

8vo. Pp. v, 128.

General observations, collecting insects. A popular account, with no effort at scientific description.

\* **Jenkyns, Catherine Carlyon.** Hard life in the colonies, and other experiences by sea and land. London.

Sm. 8vo.

Full of error and misstatement.

**Journal** | of the | Polynesian Society | containing | the Transactions and Proceedings | of the Society. | Wellington | Printed for the Society by Lyon and Blair, Lambton Quay. | 1892.

Roy. 8vo. Published every three months. First number, April, 1892. Edited chiefly by Mr. S. Percy Smith, late Surveyor-General.

An invaluable publication, treating on every phase of Polynesian history, life, and custom, especially of the Maori, by accomplished writers—Percy Smith, Elsdon Best, Colonel Gudgeon, Tregear, and many others. Genealogies; origin and migrations; songs; incantations; Easter Island inscriptions; vocabularies. Occasional illustrations.

**Kelly, Thomas.** Narrative | of a | Journey through the Upper | Waitara Valley | and | across the Tangarakau Country | to the Wanganui River; | and a | Canoe Voyage down the River. | New Plymouth: | "Taranaki Herald" office. | 1892.

8vo. Pp. 21. Double columns.

**King, Hon. P. G.** Comments on Cook's Log | (H.M.S. Endeavour, 1770) | With Extracts, Charts, and Sketches, | by | the Honourable Philip G. King, M.L.C. | April, 1891. | Published by Authority. | Sydney: Charles Potter, Government Printer. | 1892.

4to. Pp. 30. Charts and illustrations.

Brings to light important nautical incidents as recorded in Cook's log, and as distinguished from those of the journal. Confined to the coasts of New South Wales.

**McHutcheson, W.** Camp-life in Fiordland, | New Zealand: | a Tale of the Sutherland Falls. | By | William McHutcheson. | Author of "The New Zealander Abroad," "The Jubilee Colonist," &c. | Wellington. | George Didsbury. | 1892.

Svo. Pp. ix, 184. Map of lakes and sounds, and 15 photographs.  
A poor description, with a thread of poor story.

**Malfroy, C.** Geyser-action at Rotorua, | New Zealand. | A Paper read before the Auckland Institute | by | Camille Malfroy, C.E., J.P., | Chevalier de la Legion d'Honneur, | &c. | Wellington: | George Didsbury. | 1892.

8vo. Pp. 579-590. Illustrations.

**Mason, Rev. G. E.** Round the Round World on a Church Mission. S.P.C.K. London.

12mo. Illustrations.  
The visit was to New Zealand.

**Mennell, P.** The Dictionary of | Australasian Biography. | Comprising | notices of Eminent Colonists | from the inauguration of Responsible Government | down to the present time. | [1855-1892.] | By | Philip Mennell, F.R.G.S. | London: | Hutchinson & Co., | 25, Paternoster Square. | 1892.

8vo. Pp. viii, 542. Double columns.  
Contains nearly 2,000 biographies, and forms the best work of reference to Australian and Zealand "men of the time."

**Napier, W. J.** The Mission of the New Zealand Democracy. A Speech delivered to the Auckland Liberal Association, June 21st, 1892, by W. J. Napier, Barrister-at-Law, N.Z.; Commissioner Supreme Court, Fiji; &c.

Democracy will bring the best results to the race.

**Perceval, W. B.** Farming and Labour | in | New Zealand. | Compiled by | Westby Brook Perceval, | Agent-General for New Zealand. | Price Sixpence. | London: | Lake & Sison.

8vo. Pp. 59. Map of New Zealand.

**Perceval, W. B.** New Zealand | By Westby Brook Perceval | A Paper read before the Royal Colonial Institute | May 10, 1892. | London: | Spottiswoode & Son.

Svo. Pp. 40.

New Zealand is most suitable for the safe investment of British capital, also for providing homes, and is unsurpassed as a land of wonder and beauty.

**Perceval, W. B.** Statement | of | the | Productions of New Zealand. | Compiled by | Westby Brook Perceval, | for the United Empire Trade League | London: | William Clowes & Son.

Svo. Pp. 23. Many statistical tables.

**Property.** Moral and Immoral. The case against Landlordism as stated by Mr. E. Withy in a recent series of six letters to the "New Zealand Herald," &c. Published by the Auckland Anti-Poverty Society. Price 3d. Auckland: Patterson & Co.

Svo. Pp. 26.

**Rees, W. L. and L.** The | Life and Times | of | Sir George Grey, K.C.B. | By William Lee Rees and Lily Rees. | New Zealand: | Printed and published by H. Brett, of Lake Takapuna, at his | general printing office, Shortland & Fort Streets, | Auckland. | 1892.

Svo. Pp. 496.

Written by two warm admirers, who had the advantage of an intimate friendship with Sir George Grey, and thus of gaining direct information. His birth and early years; Governorship of South Australia, New Zealand, and Cape Colony; engagement in Home politics; and after-life in New Zealand.

**\*Reeves, Edward.** Homeward bound after thirty years: a colonists' impressions of New Zealand, Australia, Tangier, and Spain. London.

Cr. Svo. Pp. xii, 337.

**Ross, M.** Aorangi; | or, | the Heart of the Southern Alps, | New Zealand. | By Malcolm Ross, | Vice-President N.Z. Alpine Club, | &c. | First Edition | Wellington: | George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1892.

Svo. Pp. 64. Maps of the glaciers, and illustrations.

Scenic attractions of Mount Cook district; survey-work on the Southern Alps; glacial phenomena; early explorers and their work.

**Russell, C. J.** Rays of Light | in | Regions of Darkness. | Composed and written | during a period of great suffering and affliction. | Christchurch, N.Z.: | Published by Messrs. Simpson and Williams. | 1892.

Sm. Svo Pp. viii, 43.



**A Short Statement of the Present Circumstances and Needs of the New Zealand Mission.**

12mo. Pp. 8.

The Church Missionary Society being desirous of withdrawing from New Zealand, colonial assistance is urgently needed. Refers to difficulties from war, Hauhauism, &c.

**Spackman, W. H.** Trout in New Zealand: | where to go and how to catch them. | By | W. H. Spackman, B.A., | Barrister at Law. | President of the Canterbury Anglers' Society and Counsel to the | Canterbury Acclimatisation Society. | Wellington. | George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1892.

8vo. Pp. ii, 99. Map and plan of Acclimatisation Society's ponds at Masterton.

History of acclimatisation of trout, which originated in Otago in 1867; why salmon have not succeeded; growth of trout in New Zealand rivers; hints of all kinds.

**Swanton, W. E.** Notes on New Zealand. London.

12mo. Pp. iv, 257.

A general, and often inaccurate, account of the productions of New Zealand, of its industries, politics, and society.

**Thompson, R. S.** The West Coast Settlement Reserves Act, 1892. By R. Studholme Thompson, a Trustee for a Minor Owner in the Reserves. 1892. "Star" office, Hawera.

8vo. Pp. 13.

Asserts that the lessees' interests are guarded, rather than those of the unfortunate native owners.

**Von Dadelszen, E. J.** The | New Zealand | Official Handbook | 1892 | Prepared under instructions from the | Honourable J. Ballance, | Premier | By | E. J. von Dadelszen, | Registrar-General. | Wellington. | By authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1892.

8vo. Pp. viii, 361. Map of New Zealand.

Published yearly since as the "Official Year-book." Contains a large amount of information regarding the colony, table of successive Governments, statistics, and a long list of principal events from Tasman's discovery, with occasional special valuable articles, such as Elsdon Best's Neolithic Maori, Kirk on forest and timber, &c.

**Wardon, R.** Macpherson's | Gully: | A Tale of New Zealand Life. | By | Reve Wardon. | Christchurch: | Simpson & Williams. | 1892.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. 56. Dedicated to Sir George Grey.

"Containing some views of the social outlook from the proletarian standpoint."

**Young, N.** The Labour Party in New Zealand. A Letter to "The National Review," July, 1892, by Norwood Young, of Wellington. Reprinted by Lyon & Blair, Wellington.

8vo. Pp. 8.

Their success at the recent elections will increase.

## 1893.

**Atkinson, Arthur S.** Notes | on | the Maori-Polynesian | Comparative Dictionary, | of Mr. E. Tregear, F.R.G.S., &c. | By | A. S. Atkinson. | Being | a Paper read before the Nelson Phil. Soc., | April, May, & Dec., 1892. | Nelson | Bond, Finney & Co., "Colonist" office | 1893.

8vo. Pp. 69.

A severe, cynical, and accomplished criticism.

**Bentley, G. E.** The | Story of the Old | Windmill | &c. | George Everard Bentley. | Auckland : | A. Spencer, Printer, Albert Street. 1893(?).

8vo. Pp. 24.

Story of an old Auckland landmark, which is in danger of disappearing.

[**Bladen, F. M.**] Historical Records | of | New South Wales. | Vol. I. Part I.—Cook. | 1762–1780. | By Authority. | Sydney : | Charles Potter, Government Printer. | 1893.

Pp. xliii, 526. Portrait of Cook, and fac-simile autographs.

The 1st vol. under the new arrangement, whereby the official documents will first be printed consecutively in full, and then followed by the historical portion based upon them; exclusive of the two which appeared under the old arrangement. 7 vols. have been issued so far, the last in 1901, coming down to Bligh and Macquarie, 1809–10–11, and published under the editorship of Mr. F. M. Bladen, whose name first appears on the title-page of Vol. ii.

This invaluable work has many fac-similes, portraits, illustrations, and reproductions, with numerous paragraphs relative to New Zealand, the natives, whaling, trade, Rev. S. Marsden and the missionaries, shipping, &c. (*Vide* "Barton, G. B.," 1889.)

**Chapman, F. R.** Notes on the Depletion of the Fur-Seal in the Southern Seas. By Frederick Revans Chapman.

8vo. Pp. 446–459.

Reprinted from the "Canadian Record of Science," October, 1893.

Incessant and reckless slaughter has caused their disappearance. Short account of the seal islands and the seal trade.

**Collins, W. W.** An Address on the Injustice of Prohibition, at the Garrison Hall, Dunedin, Aug. 15, 1893. By W. W. Collins.

8vo. Pp. 8. Double columns.

**Craig, J. J.** Historical Record | of | Jubilee Re-union | of | Old Colonists | including | Roll of Pioneer Settlers who arrived prior to 1843. | Compiled by J. J. Craig, at Auckland, in 1892. | Price One Shilling. | Auckland : | Wilsons and Horton, &c. | MDCCCXCIII.

Large 8vo. Pp. 35. Double columns.

Account of the Cornwallis Settlement; episodes of early life; earliest vessels; and a complete list of early Auckland settlers, with their ages, dates of arrival, &c. Extracted from *New Zealand Herald*, 10th and 11th October, 1892.

**Fergusson, D.** Bush Life | in | Australia and New Zealand. | By Dugald Fergusson | (an old colonist). | Cheap Edition. | London | Swan, Sonnenschein & Co., &c. | 1893.

Imp. 8vo. Pp. iv, 366.  
A story of bush life.

**FitzGerald, J. E.** Unpublished | Thoughts | in Verse. | By | James Edward FitzGerald. | Wellington : | Lyon & Blair, Printers, Lambton Quay. | 1893.

8vo. Pp. 33.  
Philosophical thoughts on man's "existence, futurity, and faith in Christ," contained in 109 verses, of 11 cantos.

**Garland, Rev. C. H.** The Bearing of Higher Criticism | on | Leading Evangelical | Doctrines : | Conference Lecture | delivered by the | Rev. C. H. Garland | At the Wesleyan Conference, Dunedin, New Zealand, | March, 1893. | Dunedin : | James Horsburgh.

8vo. Pp. 16. Double columns.  
A scholarly defence and praise of such research.

**Gillies, Rev. W.** High Churchianity | a Superstition | not | New Testament Christianity. | Dedicated to the Rev. R. Coffey, Wellington, | by | the Rev. Wm. Gillies, Timaru. | Price Sixpence : | N.Z. Bible & Tract Society. | 1893.

8vo. Pp. 35.  
Severely criticizes an article in *St. Mark's Magazine* which defends "apostolic succession" and denies the validity of other Nonconformist orders of the ministry.

**Hastie, J.** Paper | on the | "Management of Large Schools | in Scotland." | Read to the Members of the Auckland Branch | of the | New Zealand Educational Institute, | June 30, 1893. | Auckland : | Wilsons & Horton. | MDCCCXCIII.

8vo. Pp. 17.

**Hector, Sir J.** The Mineral Waters of New Zealand and the Rotorua Sanatorium. By Sir James Hector, K.C.M.G., M.D. Wellington : Samuel Costall, Government Printer.

8vo. Pp. 32.  
Analyses and medical suggestions.

**Hoben, E. D.** In Memoriam. | John Ballance, | Premier of New Zealand. | Born at Glenavy, Antrim, March 27, 1839; died Wellington, N.Z., April 27, 1893. | — | The story of his illness, death, | and burial. | By | Ernest D. Hoben.

8vo. Pp. 22.  
A tribute to New Zealand's first democratic Premier.



**Jacobs, Rev. Dean.** A Lay of the Southern Cross | and Other Poems. | By | The Very Rev. Henry Jacobs, D.D., | Dean of Christ Church, New Zealand, | formerly Michel Fellow of Queen's College, Oxford. | Author of "Colonial Church Histories—New Zealand. S.P.C.K." | Skeffington & Son, Piccadilly, London, &c. | A. White, Bookseller, Victoria St., Christchurch. | 1893.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. x, 147.

Portrays, in prolonged verse, the history of the New Zealand mission from its introduction by Marsden to the coming of Selwyn; sonnets of the old pilgrim days; contributions towards a "New Zealand Christian Year"; a cantata—"Pentecost"; and occasional poems.

**Jacobson, H. C.** Tales of Banks Peninsula. | Second Edition. | Akaroa: | Printed by H. C. Jacobson, "Mail" Office. | 1893.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 307.

Much information, dating from the Maori history written by the Rev. J. W. Stack, of the early whalers, French settlers, Hempleman's purchase, the various bays, old settlers, legends, reminiscences, &c. Has additional matter to that of the 1st ed., of 1884 (pp. vii, 200).

**Journal of the Department of Labour.** A digest of the state of the labour-market, both European and Colonial; Conciliation and Arbitration Court awards; legal decisions; Imperial and Colonial notes; and a general bird's-eye view of events, legislative, commercial, &c., &c., in relation to the labour movement.

8vo. Published monthly. Now (1908) divided into two parts, the awards, &c., being published separately.

**Jubilee Memorial Volume,** | or | Fifty Years | of | Primitive Methodism | in New Zealand. | A Series of Historical and Biographical Sketches, | from the Establishment of Primitive Methodism in this | Colony to its Jubilee Year, 1893-4. | Compiled by Instruction of the Conference. | New Zealand: | Published for the Primitive Methodist Book Depot, | Wellington. | MDCCCXCIII.

Illustrations and portraits.

Short description of New Zealand. Origin of Primitive Methodism, and its development in the various provinces.

**McGregor, J.** Popular | Maori Songs. | As written by the Maoris of Waikato, | February, 1864. | Collected and arranged by | John McGregor. | Auckland: | John Henry Field, &c. | MDCCCXCIII.

Second title-page: "Ko nga | Waiata Maori. | Na te Maori o Waikato e tuhituhi, | Pepuere, 1864. | Na Hone Makareka, | e Whakarite. | Akarana: | Na Hone Henare Piira, i ta. | 1893."

8vo. Pp. 140.

A Supplement No. 1 appeared in 1898, published by Champtaloup and Cooper, Auckland, containing about sixty additional songs. 8vo. Pp. 32.

Supplement No. 2 appeared in 1903, by the same publishers, with sixty further songs and many proverbs. 8vo. Pp. 33-64, iii (index).

The editor was one of the guard over the Maoris of Waikato when prisoners of war on the hulk "Marion." He did the good service of inducing them to write these songs—about 420 in number. A few had previously been published by Sir George Grey and Mr. C. O. Davis.

**Mackenzie**, *Lieutenant F. W.* Overland | from | Auckland to Wellington | in 1853. | Being Notes of Travel | by | Lieutenant F. W. Mackenzie, | 8th Regiment Bombay Native Infantry. | Afterwards Capt. F. W. Mackenzie, of Glenkenich, | Pomahaka, Otago. | Dunedin : | J. Wilkie & Co. | 1893.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. 82.

Twenty-two days' journey ; then proceeded to Nelson and Christchurch, and back to Wellington. Full of hardship and adventure.

The writer was a well-known Otago settler and a member of the Provincial Council.

**A National Currency** | or | State Bank of Issue. | To | The People. | By Nomos, | &c. | Wellington : | Bock & Co.

8vo. Pp. 32.

Written during the monetary panic and bank failures in Australia.

**New Zealand Department of Agriculture.** | John D. Ritchie, Secretary. The | First Report | of the | Department of Agriculture. | 1893. | Wellington, N.Z. | By Authority : Samuel Costall, Government Printer. | 1893.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 76.

From this date the Department has issued annual reports of great value, containing extensive information in connection with the agricultural and pastoral industries, and including the biological report, papers on noxious weeds and insects, butter, cheese, dairying, fruit, viticulture, tree-planting, veterinary reports, soils and manures, diseases, horses, sheep, cattle, and bees, with numerous illustrations. Written by the accomplished scientific officials of the Department. The volume for 1907 numbers 450 pages.

**Ngata**, A. T. The Past and Future | of the | Maori. | By Apirana Turupa Ngata. | Christchurch : | Christchurch Press Co. Ld. | 1893.

8vo. Pp. 9. Double columns.

Interesting, as the production of a Maori student at Te Aute College. It forms a mournful history and outlook.

**Onslow**, *Earl of.* State Socialism and Labour Government in Antipodean Britain.

8vo. Pp. 27.

Paper read by the Earl of Onslow, on the 14th November, at the Royal Colonial Institute. Vol. xxv, 1893-94.

Sketches the "strike" of 1891 and subsequent events.

**Pamphlets** | issued by the | New South Wales Commissioners | for the World's Columbian Exposition, | Chicago, 1893, | for the | Information of Visitors to that Exhibition, the American Public, and others interested. | — | Sydney : Charles Potter, Government Printer. | 1893.

8vo. 2 vols.

Pamphlets on different subjects connected with New South Wales. Some reference to New Zealand. Vol. ii has "An Account of the Coins, Coinages, and Currency of Australasia," by Coleman P. Hyman, giving a list of 55 New Zealand tokens ; "The Drama and Music in New South Wales," by F. C. Brewer, from 1836, and indirectly connected with New Zealand ; and on "The Aborigines of New South Wales," by John Fraser, B.A., LL.D.

**Pennefather, Dr. F. W.** A | Handbook for Travellers | in | New Zealand. | Auckland, the Hot Lake District, Napier, Wanganui, | Wellington, Nelson, the Buller, the West Coast Road, | Christchurch, Mount Cook, Dunedin, Otago, the Southern Lakes, the Sounds, &c. | By | F. W. Pennefather, LL.D. | With numerous Maps and Plans. | London : | John Murray, Albemarle Street. | 1893.

Post 8vo. Pp. viii, 172.  
One of Murray's handbooks.

**Potter, A.** A | State Bank, | or converting the | "Post Office Savings Bank" | into a | "State Bank," | with an issue by Government | of | "State Bank Notes," | without affecting the Status of present Banking | Institutions of the Colony. | Auckland : | Star & Graphic office. | 1893.

8vo. Pp. 12.  
The establishment of a State bank would prevent panic and ruin.

**Purnell, C. W.** The Intelligence | of Animals. | By Charles William Purnell, | Barrister-at-Law, | Christchurch and Dunedin, N.Z. | Whitcombe & Tombs, Ltd. | 1893.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 175.

An accomplished essay, written to excite interest in the subject and to induce New Zealand colonists to realise the importance of preserving their indigenous animals. Many examples to point the author's remarks are from New Zealand sources.

**Pyke, V.** The | Land-Laws | of | New Zealand | as enacted by | "The Land Act, 1892," &c. | Compiled by Vincent Pyke. | Wellington. | By Authority : Samuel Costall, Acting Government Printer. | 1893.

8vo. Pp. 30.  
Shows their excellence. Every man under his own vine and fig-tree.

**Randle, Mrs.** Lilts and Lyrics | of New Zealand. | By Marie R. Randle | ("Wych Elm"). | Reprinted from Otago Witness. | Dunedin : | James Horsburgh, George Street. | MDCCCXCIII.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xii, 140. Portrait.  
Chiefly verses of the country.

**Schaw, General.** The | Metamorphosis | of | Maoriland ; | or, | How Colonization became possible in | New Zealand. | By Major-General H. Schaw, C.B. | — | Wellington : | Lyon & Blair.

8vo. Pp. 22.  
Brief history of missionary effort, which prepared the way. Numerous dates given.

\* **Seventy years of life in the Victorian era.** Travels in Australia and New Zealand. By a Physician.

Carter.



**Stack, Rev. J. W.** Kaiapohia | The Story of a Siege | By | The Rev. Jas. West Stack | Late of the Anglican Maori Mission | Late Government Interpreter and Inspector of Native Schools | in the South Island, &c. &c. | Fortiorum fortia facta | Christchurch & Dunedin : | Whitcombe & Tombs, Ltd. | 1893.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 94. Portraits of Te Rauparaha and Taiaroa, and illustrations.

Three months' siege of the chief pa of the Ngaitahu by Rauparaha, about 1833. Spiritedly told.

Reprinted in 1906, together with Travers's "Life and Times of Te Rauparaha" (*q.v.*).

**Stout, Sir R.** An Experiment in Federation, and its Lessons.

An article by Sir Robert Stout in the *Nineteenth Century* for February.

A history of New Zealand's former system of Provincial Government, with an attempt to draw and apply conclusions therefrom useful to the proposed Australian States Federation and Home Rule for Ireland.

**Stout, Sir R.** A Trip to Samoa. By Sir Robert Stout, Auckland : Wilsons & Horton.

8vo. Pp. 24.

Pleasant description, with some political reference. New Zealand should be the commercial, missionary, and educational centre of the whole of the Pacific.

**Stringer, H. G.** The Effects of Prohibition | in the | Prohibited States of America. | By | H. Gilbert Stringer, | official shorthand writer to the Tasmanian Parliament. | Wellington : | New Zealand Times office. | 1893.

8vo. Pp. 29.

The New Zealand Victuallers' Association arranged with Mr. Stringer to inquire, with the result that he reported prohibition to be a failure.

**Tregear, Edward.** Tregear's | System of Voting | for | Minority Representation. | Wellington : Bock & Co. | 1893.

Pp. 4, with example.

Voters should vote for their local candidate, as heretofore, and also for such outside candidate as accords with their views.

**Walker, Miss K., and Wilkinson, J. R.** Notes on | Dress Reform | and | what it implies : | by | Miss K. Walker and | J. R. Wilkinson, M.A. | With introductory notes by Mrs. Isabel May and | D. W. M. Burn, M.A. | &c. | Simpson and Williams, | Publishers, High Street, Christchurch. | 1893 ?]

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 35.

Contents for the knicker costume for women and the abolition of skirts. Some interest was taken in New Zealand at this time on the question of woman's dress.

**Wharton, Captain W. J. L.** Captain Cook's Journal, &c.

(*Vide* "Cook's First Voyage," 1773.)

**Withy, E.** Ground Rent | the true source of | Public Revenue : | how to secure it for this purpose | by means of | the Single Tax. | By Edward Withy | (formerly M.H.R. for Newton), | &c. | Auckland : | D. J. Wright. | July, 1893.

8vo. Pp. 82, and appendix of 13 pages.

Published by the Anti-Poverty Society, which was under the presidency of Sir George Grey.

## 1894.

**Bather, F. A.** Some | Colonial Museums. | By F. A. Bather, M.A. | Reprinted from "The Report of the Museums Association for 1894."

8vo. Pp. 193-240.

Describes favourably and at some length the chief New Zealand museums, concluding with valuable suggestions.

**Blake, L.** In the Rough | by | Louisa Blake | I look for that time when every worker will be a | thinker, and every ruler will be a worker ; so make no | mere apology for publishing my few versified thoughts. | Christchurch, N.Z. | L. B. | Wellington, N.Z. : | Edwards, Russell, and Co., Ltd., 11 Brandon Street. | 1894.

**Blake, L.** Supper Flies | and other Pieces. | A Christmas Booklet of Original Verse | by | Louisa Blake, | authoress of "In the Rough," &c. | Christchurch, N.Z. | L. B. | Price one shilling. | Wellington, N.Z. : | Edwards, Russell, & Co., Ltd., 11 Brandon Street. | 1894.

8vo. Pp. 48.

**Blouët, L. Paul** ["Max O'Rell"]. John Bull & Co. | The Great Colonial Branches of the Firm : | Canada, Australia, New Zealand | and South Africa | By the Author of "John Bull and his Island," &c. | London | Frederick Warne and Co. | Bedford Street, Strand | 1894.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. xx, 322.

Descriptive of the writer's lecturing tours through the colonies, with much good-humoured and sharp satire. "New Zealand the prettiest country in the world."

**Campbell, Rob.]** Reminiscences | of | a Long Life | in | Scotland, New Zealand, | &c. | For Private Circulation. | Dunedin : | J. Wilkie & Co. | 1894.

8vo. Pp. 27-39.

The writer was an Otago old identity.

Journal of his voyage in the "Ajax" to Port Chalmers in 1848, and the early struggles of a pioneer.

**Colborne-Veel, M. C.** The Fairest of the Angels | and other Verse. | By | Mary Colborne-Veel | London : | Published by Horace Cox, Windsor House, | Bream's Buildings, E.C. | 1894.

**Dowsing, St. George A.** "He," | By St. Geo. A. Dowsing. | "Satire's my weapon, but," &c. Pope. | Price one shilling. [1894 ?]

8vo. Pp. 48. Printed by Bond, Finney, and Co., Nelson.

The quaint yarns of an old miner, whose name and history were unknown to the writer.

**Grix, J. J. D.** The | Defence of New Zealand : | a Paper written for the | Naval and Military Institute, Wellington. | By | Julian J. D. Grix. | Wellington. | By Authority : Samuel Costall, Government Printer. | 1894.

8vo. Pp. 24. Tables showing distribution of available men.

A thoughtful sketch, with suggestions. There should be no delay in organizing.

[**Gudgeon, Judge W. E.**] Judgment of the Native Land Court in the Kopururuwai and Koukourahi Blocks.

8vo. Pp. 15. Printed at the Thames Star Office, Albert Street.

Decides the question of ownership of the lands east of the Piako River, has an important bearing over the lands to the west of that river, and is in favour of the Waitaha as against the Ngatimaru.

**Heywood's Guide to Invercargill.** Smith, Anthony, Sellars & Co. MDCCCXCIV.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 96.

History of the Ngatimamoe, sealers and whalers, and the outlying islands.

**Keay, W.** Cabbage Tree Jack | and other Colonial Tales. | By Walter Keay, | Author of "A Mad Maiden," &c. | Dunedin : | T. Walker, Printer, St. Andrew Street. | 1894.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 104.

Short stirring stories of diggers and the diggings.

**Luckie, D. M.** The Raid | of the | Russian cruiser "Kaskowski" | an old story of Auckland. | With an | introduction and appendix on Colonial Defence, | &c. | By | D. M. Luckie, | &c. | Wellington : | N.Z. Times. | 1894.

8vo. Pp. xiv, 39.

An old story retold of a war scare in Auckland, with lessons therefrom.

[**Main, G. M.**] History of Old St. Andrew's. The "mother church" of Auckland Presbyterianism.

8vo. Pp. 8. Double columns.

Reprinted from the *New Zealand Herald*, April, 1894.

The first Presbyterian services in Auckland were commenced in 1843, by the Rev. Wm. Comrie, in the Supreme Court House.



New Zealand | in the | Next Great War | A note of warning | by | Artemidorus, | &c. | Nelson. 1894.

8vo. Pp. 25.

All colonists should drill.

**Nolan, P. E.** Rewi Maniopototo | The Last of the Glengarrys | To Mother Earth | and Other Poems. | By P. E. Nolan. | Dunedin : | Printed by Cherrie & McIndoe, Jetty Street. | 1894.

4to. Pp. 46.

Recites Rewi's splendid defence of Orakau. Glengarry died at the Provincial Hotel, Dunedin, on the 2nd June, 1862.

**Ross, Rev. C. S.** Life and Times | of | D. M. Stuart, D.D. | A Unique Colonial Pastorate. | By | Rev. C. Stuart Ross, | Author of "Story of Otago Church and Settlement," &c. | With portrait and 3 page illustrations. | Dunedin, N.Z. : J. Wilkie & Co., &c. | 1894.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xvi, 311.

Interesting memoir of the first minister of Knox Church, Dunedin.

The | Secret of Mount Cook : | a Myth of South Westland, New Zealand. | By Ajor. | Dunedin : | Otago Daily Times. | MDCXCIV.

8vo. Pp. 34.

A wild nightmare story of escapees of the French Revolution found frozen with their wealth at Mount Cook ; they are thawed back to life, and the young lady of 118 years marries one of her rescuers.

**Shaw, Miss F. L.** The Australian Outlook.

Paper read by Miss Flora L. Shaw at the Royal Colonial Institute, on the 9th January, 1894.

A picturesque and sensible estimate. Population much wanted.

Miss Shaw visited the colonies as a special commissioner for the London *Times* to write up Australasian questions of a social and political kind, amongst them being black labour in connection with sugar-growing. She afterwards had charge of the colonial department of *The Times*.

\* **Sutherland, A. and G.** History of Australia and New Zealand from 1606 to 1890. London.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vi, 248. Illustrations.

Taranaki, | or | All Round Mount Egmont : | A Holiday Guide Book, | &c. | also | full directions for Ascent of Mount Egmont | by four | different routes. | Compiled by the Taranaki Scenery Preservation Society. | Wellington : | By Authority : Samuel Costall. | 1894.

8vo. Pp. 17. Folding map and illustrations.

**Temple-Nugent-Brydges-Chandos-Grenville**, Alice A. (Duchess of Buckingham and Chandos). Glimpses of four continents; letters written during a tour in Australia, New Zealand, and North America in 1893. London.

Sm. 8vo. Illustrations.

A seven weeks' scamper through New Zealand. Chiefly personal gossip.

Utū: | a story of love, hatred and revenge | By | Tua-o-rangi. | Auckland: | H. Brett, publisher, Shortland Street. | 1894.

8vo. Pp. 191. Illustrations by Kenneth Watkin.

Illustrates the dominant Maori passion for *utu*—retributive justice, the *lex talionis*.

**Wilson**, Alexander. The Georgian Novelists: a Lecture delivered to Students of the Otago University and to the Otago Educational Institute, in 1894, by A. Wilson, M.A., Rector of the Girls' High School, Dunedin. Dunedin: James Horsburgh, 1894.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 30.

Able treatment of the subject by an accomplished writer of English.

**Wilson**, J. A. Sketches | of | Ancient Maori Life and History | by | John Alexander Wilson | lately a Judge of the Native Land Court of N.Z., author | of "Story of Te Waharoa." | [All rights reserved.] | Reprinted from the "Auckland Star." | Auckland: | H. Brett, &c. | 1894.

8vo. Pp. 39. Double columns.

Account of the pre-Maori natives, or autochthons; Hawaiki Maori immigration; the Tauranga, Ngaeterangi, and other Maui-Maori tribes. Ancient history collected by the writer and his father, the Rev. J. A. Wilson, from the early thirties.

**Wilson**, Mrs. R. In the Land of the Tui. | My journal in New Zealand. | By | Mrs. Robert Wilson. | — | With Map and Illustrations. | London: Sampson Low, &c. | 1894.

8vo. Pp. xviii, 322.

A visit to the Sounds, cold lakes, and other spots for the tourist, chiefly in the South Island.

## 1895.

Christchurch | Art and Industrial | 1895 | Exhibition | Held under the Auspices of the Industrial | Association of Canterbury. | Catalogue of Exhibits, &c. | Price 6d. | Christchurch: | "Lyttelton Times" Co. Ltd. | 1895.

8vo. Pp. 96. Photograph of the exhibition buildings and portrait of Mr. Justice Richmond.

**The Citizen** | **The Journal of the Forward Movement.** | — | Wellington, N.Z. : | Edwards, Russell & Co., Ltd., Printers, Brandon Street. | 1895.

Sm. 8vo. A monthly magazine. First number, 8th September, 1895; last, April, 1896.

Aims at creating efficient citizenship, on the basis of true Christianity, not the present misrepresentation of it. Articles on civic duty, the social ideal, the new woman, bimetalism, free-trade and protection, Carlyle, and the liquor traffic. Sir R. Stout, A. R. Atkinson, Dr. Findlay, Lilian Edger, and similar writers were contributors.

**Curnin, John.** Index | to the | **Laws of New Zealand,** | General, Local, and Provincial. | Ninth Edition | Brought down to the close of the Session of 1894. | By | John Curnin, B.A., | of the Inner Temple. | Wellington : | Whitecombe and Tombs, &c. | 1895.

8vo. Pp. viii, 221.

A most valuable and frequently issued book of reference, with information as to boundaries, various divisions of the colony, and Imperial Acts in force and obsolete. The latest ed. is the 16th, in 1909.

**Grace, A. A.** **Maoriland Stories** | by | Alfred A. Grace | Nelson, N.Z. | Alfred G. Betts | 1895.

8vo. Pp. 206.

Of little interest. Mr. Grace was a son of the well-known Taupo missionary.

**The Hanmer Hot Springs and how to get there.** A Sanatorium for Invalids and Resort for the Holidays. Wellington : Samuel Costall, Government Printer.

8vo. Pp. 16. Map and illustrations.

**Haselden, W. R.** **The** | **New Zealand** | **Justice of the Peace.** | Founded upon the third edition of | the late Mr. Justice Johnston's work. | By | William Reeve Haselden, | Barrister-at-Law. | New Zealand : | Samuel Costall, Government Printer, Wellington. | London : | Eyre and Spottiswoode, Fleet Street, E.C. | 1895.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. ix, 346, xxx.

2nd ed., 1902. Pp. xxv, 402, with addition on title-page of "Stipendiary Magistrate at Wellington," after "Barrister-at-law."

**Houghton, John.** **Memories of the Life** | of J. F. H. Wohlers, | Missionary at Ruapuke, New Zealand. | An Autobiography. Translated from the German by | John Houghton. "Such men are the strong nails that keep the | world together." The Little Minister. | Dunedin : | Otago Daily Times & Witness Co., Ltd. | MDCCCXCV.

8vo. Pp. vii, 216. Portrait.

Addendum has "Translator's visit to Ruapuke," "Obituary Notice," &c. An excellent translation. (*Vide* "Wohlers," 1888.)



**King, Rev. J.** Ten Decades | The Australian Centenary Story | of the | London Missionary Society. | By the | Rev. Joseph King | the Society's Organising Agent for Australasia | London | London Missionary Society, &c.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 207. Several portraits and views.

Excellent account of the mission in the various Pacific Islands; also the beginning of the New Zealand mission, with much reference to Mr. Marsden.

**M., J.** Wreck of the Wairarapa. | A Poem of 300 lines. | By J. M., Gisborne. | A funeral march, &c. | Gisborne, N.Z. : | Printed at the Herald Office, Gladstone Road. | 1895.

8vo. Pp. 12.

Wrecked, 28th October, 1894.

**MacGregor, J.** "Money Bills," | and | the powers of the Legislative Council | relative thereto. | Reprinted from the "Evening Post" of September 14th and 21st, 1895. | By the Hon. J. MacGregor. | Wellington : | Printed at Evening Post General Printing Office, Willis Street. | [1895.]

Sm. 4to. Pp. 8. Double columns.

A short history of parliamentary money votes or supply from the fifteenth century, with an application to New Zealand finance Bills.

**Moran, Cardinal P. F.** History | of the | Catholic Church | in Australasia. | From Authentic Sources. | Containing many Original and Official Documents in connection with the Church in Australasia, besides others | from the Archives of Rome, Westminster, and Dublin, | which are here presented to the public for the first time. | By | Patrick Francis Cardinal Moran, | Archbishop of Sydney, New South Wales. | Profusely illustrated. | The Oceanic Publishing Co. Ltd. | 146, Clarence St., Sydney, Australia. | Woodward St., Wellington, New Zealand.

4to. Pp. xix, 1003.

Founded at Hokianga in 1838 by Bishop Pompallier and Father Petit. Dr. Viard was consecrated Roman Catholic Bishop of Wellington in 1860. Account of the Marist Fathers. Rev. F. Redwood became Bishop of Wellington on the death of Dr. Viard.

**The | New Zealand Reader.** | Prepared for use in the Fifth and Sixth Standard Classes. | Under the direction of the | Hon. William Pember Reeves, | Minister of Education. | Wellington. | By Authority: Samuel Costall, Government Printer. | 1895.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vi, 289. 13 illustrations.

Well-selected extracts from the best New Zealand authors. Tasman's voyage and New Zealand portion of his log, translated by Mr. Basil Stocker. Notes on Maori pronunciation are specially good.

**Parker, Professor T. J.** On the Cranial Osteology, Classification and Phylogeny of Dinornithidæ. By T. Jeffery Parker, D.Sc., F.R.S., Professor of Biology in the University of Otago, Dunedin, New Zealand.

A paper in the Trans. Zool. Soc. Lond., Vol. xiii, part xi, October, 1895, pp. 373-428; 7 plates. Read 14th February, 1893.

This, with Professor Hutton's papers in the Trans. N.Z. Inst., form the most complete recent contributions.

**Pictorial | New Zealand |** With Preface by | Sir W. B. Perceval, K.C.M.G. | Agent-General for New Zealand | Illustrated | Cassell and Company, Limited | London, Paris & Melbourne | 1895.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. xvi, 301.

Travel throughout New Zealand. Well and profusely illustrated. The descriptions by various well-known contributors.

**Report of the Southland Pioneer Settlers' Association's First Annual Picnic,** held at Maitara, March 27, 1895. Invercargill: Ward, Wilson & Co.

8vo. Pp. 15. 3 portraits.

**Roberts, W. H. S.** Southland in 1856-57; | with | a Journey | from Nelson to Southland | in 1856. | By | W. H. Sherwood Roberts. | Invercargill: | "Southland Times" Co. | 1895.

8vo. Pp. 93. Double columns.

A previous, but incomplete, copy appeared in 1894, "Overland from Nelson to Southland." Weather tables.

Travelling for eight months. Interesting old history and incident.

The writer arrived in New Zealand in 1855, finally settling in Oamaru.

**Southland Frozen Meat Co. versus Nelson Brothers.** Tried at Dunedin before His Honor Mr. Justice Williams and a Special Jury. Dunedin: Otago Daily Times office.

8vo. Pp. 86. Double columns.

A famous breach-of-contract case.

**Tregear, E.** Hedged with Divinities | By | Edward Tregear. | "A short time ago I received an angry letter from a correspondent in Iowa, full of curious bluster about 'doing without | the men altogether.' Apparently this lady really imagined that the | human race could be recruited from gooseberry bushes." | Grant Allen, in the *Fortnightly Review*, | 1st October, 1889, p. 453 (note). | Wellington, New Zealand | R. Coupland Harding, Ballance Street | 1895.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 142.

A skit on the women's rights movement.

**Twisleton, H. L.** Poems | by | H. L. Twisleton | Wellington, N.Z.: | Whitcombe & Tombs, Ltd., Printers, Lambton Quay | 1895.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 48.

## 1896.

**[Barry, Rev. David Thomas.]** Church Missionary Society. | Register of Missionaries | (Clerical, Lay, and Female) | and | Native Clergy, | From 1804 to 1894. | With Indices. | [Printed for Private Circulation.]

8vo. Pp. viii, 370.

Valuable and interesting list, containing 2,206 names, with details of every individual's connection with the society.

**Best, E.** "Kohikohia nga maramara o mataatua." | In Ancient Maori Land. | Being | Notes collected from the Descendants of the Aboriginal People of | the Rangitaika Valley and the Ure-wera Country and from the | Mataatua Tribes. | By | Elsdon Best. | Given by members of the Ngati-Manawa, Ngati-Whare, Tuhoe, Ngati-Apa, | Ngati-Awa, Ngati-Hamua and Patuheuheu Tribes. | (All rights reserved.) | Reprinted from the "Hot Lakes Chronicle." | Rotorua : | F. F. Watt, Hot Lakes Chronicle Office, Hinemoa St. | 1896.

Svo. Pp. 45. Double columns.

The earliest native history and traditions, gathered by the author, who has contributed most valuable articles and information to the "Polynesian Journal" (*q.v.*).

**Clark, K. McC.** Maori | Tales and Legends | collected and retold by | Kate McCosh Clark | author of "A Southern Cross Fairy Tale," "Persephone and other Poems," etc. | With illustrations by | Robert Atkinson | "O hand of mine," &c. | London | David Nutt, 270-271, Strand | 1896.

Sm. 4to. Pp. xiii, 186.

A few of the favourite and best-known native legends pleasantly retold and excellently illustrated — Hinemoa, the Woman in the Moon, Maui, the Lizard God, and others.

**The Colonial Bank Liquidation.** Motion to sanction sale of assets. The J. G. Ward Farmers' Association, June 5th. Dunedin: Otago Daily Times office.

Svo. Pp. 116.

Examination of the Hon. Geo. McLean, 2nd August, pp. 38.

A notorious case.

**The | Constitution and Government | of New Zealand : | being | a compilation of Acts and instruments | relating to the General Assembly and the office of Governor | of the colony. | Together with | an appendix | containing | parliamentary papers on various constitutional questions. | Published by authority. | Wellington : | Samuel Costall, Government Printer. | 1896.**

Roy. 8vo. Pp. xv, 225.

Has important footnotes.

**The Consecration | of the | Right Reverend | George Michael Lenihan, D.D., | to the | Bishopric of Auckland. | Ceremonies, Sermons, Presentation of Addresses, | Conversazione, Trip to the North, | Press Comments, &c. | Auckland. | Scott Printing Co., High Street and Vulcan Lane. | 1896.**

Svo. Pp. 53. Portraits of the New Zealand Roman Catholic Bishops, and other illustrations.

Contains a little early history of the Romish Church in New Zealand.



**Dutton, Dr. W. H.** The Bird of Paradise. | A Romance, | &c. | William Henry Dutton, M.A. | Master in Surgery, Doctor of Medicine, &c. | Dunedin, N.Z. : | Printed by S. N. Brown & Co., Manse Street. | 1896.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vii, 518.

A remarkable production, full of thrilling episode and adventure. The author disclaims "any allusions to characters or parallel cases connected with the Australasian Colonies."

**FitzGerald, E. A.** Climbs in the | New Zealand Alps | Being an Account of | Travel and Discovery | By | E. A. FitzGerald, F.R.G.S. | And with contributions by | Sir Martin Conway, Professor T. G. Bonney, D.Sc., F.R.S. | C. L. Barlow, F.R.G.S., F.Z.S. | With many Illustrations from original | drawings by Joseph Pennell, H. G. Willink, | A. D. McCormick, Photographs by the | Author together with a new Map. | London | T. Fisher Unwin | 1896.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. xvi, 363. Large map (in pocket) of the Southern Alps, showing the glaciers. 5 appendices.

A splendid record of alpine climbing and exploration during 1895, in company of the guide Zurbriegen. The appendices have notes on rock-specimens, the flora, birds, trout, and equipment for mountaineering.

**Guppy, Dr. H. B.** The Polynesians and their Plant Names.

Paper read at the Victoria Institute, on the 2nd March, 1896, and published in their Transactions. (*Vide* also "Polynesian Journal," Vol. vi.)

8vo. Pp. 36.

May give a clue to Polynesian origins, &c. Comparative list of nearly 50 names.

**Hamilton, A.** New Zealand Institute. | The Art Workmanship | of the Maori Race in New Zealand : | a Series of Illustrations from specially taken Photographs, | with Descriptive Notes and Essays on the | Canoes, Habitations, Weapons, Ornaments, and Dress | of the Maoris, | together with | Lists of the Words in the Maori Language used | in relation to the Subjects. | By | Augustus Hamilton, | Registrar of the University of Otago, | Dunedin. | 1896. | Printed and published for the Board of Governors | by | Fergusson and Mitchell, Printers and Manufacturing Stationers, Princes Street, Dunedin, N.Z.

Large 4to. Pp. 438, vii. 65 plates, containing numerous figures; and numerous illustrations throughout the text. In 5 parts.

By far the most complete and authoritative work on the subject. The 5th part was issued in 1900. Part i: Canoes, details and construction, canoe-words, history of the Maori migration to New Zealand with the historical canoes. Part ii: Habitations, construction, rafter-patterns, sections of fortified pas, and words relating to the subjects. Part iii: Weapons, implements of agriculture and handicraft, snares, &c., used in hunting rats and birds for food, with a list of words relative. Part iv: Dress, personal ornaments, &c., and words relative. Part v: Musical instruments, games and amusements, social institutions, and words relative.

The descriptions and illustrations are very full, and include much more than is contained in the above list. The description of the rafter-patterns

**Hamilton, A.**—*continued.*

was chiefly supplied by the Rev. H. W. Williams, of Gisborne. Owing to a fire, Part v was reprinted, hence some of the figures of this part vary from those of the original printing. (*Vide* List of certain Papers relating to the Maori Race, in *Trans. N.Z. Inst.*, Vol. xxxiii (1900), pp. 515-37, by A. Hamilton.)

**Harper, A. P.** Pioneer Work in the Alps of New Zealand | a Record of the First Exploration of the Chief Glaciers and Ranges of the Southern Alps | By Arthur P. Harper, B.A. | Member of the Alpine Club, Vice-President of the New Zealand Alpine Club | With Maps and Illustrations | London | T. Fisher Unwin | Paternoster Square | MDCCCXCVI.

8vo. Pp. xvi, 336.

Extending from 1889 to 1895, in the Tasman district of the Southern Alps, with the valleys and glaciers of the West Coast. Full of observation, adventure, and advice as to the best means of contending with the exigencies of such exploration.

Mr. Harper shared in the first explorations of these parts.

**Haweis, Rev. H. R.** Travel and Talk. My Hundred Thousand Miles of Travel through America, Canada, Australia, New Zealand, Tasmania, Ceylon, Paradises of the Pacific.

12mo. 2 vols.

The writer was the grandson of the Rev. Dr. Haweis, one of the founders of the London Missionary Society in 1796.

**Hooker, Sir J. D.** Journal of the Right Hon. Sir Joseph Banks | Bart, K.B., P.R.S. | during Captain Cook's First Voyage in H.M.S. Endeavour in 1768-71 to Terra del Fuego, | Otahite, New Zealand, Australia, | the Dutch East Indies, | etc. | Edited by Sir Joseph D. Hooker | With Portraits and Charts | London | Macmillan & Co., Ltd. | New York: The Macmillan Co. | 1896.

8vo. Pp. li, 466. Portraits of Banks and Solander, and 5 charts.

Publication for the first time of Banks's complete journal, with the exception of extracts from the log and other details not worth reproduction, in the editor's opinion. Altered, and welded with the journals of Cook and Solander, it appeared in Hawkesworth's edition of "Cook's Voyages" in 1773. In the preface a brief history is given of the journal, and of its narrow escape from loss; also biographical sketches of Banks, Solander, and other naturalists and voyagers mentioned in the journal. List of the "Endeavour's" officers and of Banks's staff.

**Keeling, Miss A.** What he did for Convicts | and Cannibals. | Some Account of the Life and Work | of the Rev. Samuel Leigh, | the First Wesleyan Missionary to New South Wales and New Zealand. | By | Anne E. Keeling, | Author of "William Dawson the Yorkshire Farmer," &c. | London: | Charles H. Kelly, &c. | 1896.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xvii, 216. Portrait and several illustrations of scenes in New Zealand.

Concise account of missionary trials and adventures in New Zealand. References to Sir George Grey, Bishop Selwyn, Revs. Walter Lawry, Waterhouse, and others.



**McLennan, J. F.** Studies | in | Ancient History | The Second Series  
| Comprising an inquiry into the | origin of Exogamy | By the late  
| John Ferguson McLennan | Edited by his widow and Arthur Platt  
| London | Macmillan and Co., Ltd. | New York: Macmillan & Co. |  
1896.

8vo. Pp. xiv, 605.

These researches relate to the marriage laws of the natives of the Pacific Islands, Australia, America, and Africa; kinship, totemism, genealogies, infanticide, and similar matters. Sketches the structure of native society in New Zealand, and considers that the marriage custom there has always been exogamous.

**Monfat, Le P. A.** Les | Origines de la Foi Catholique | dans la Nouvelle-Zélande | Les Maoris | Etude historique, avec vues, portraits et cartes | Par | Le P. A. Monfat | de la Société de Marie | — | Lyon | Librairie Générale Catholique et Classique | Emmanuel Vitte, Directeur | Imprimeur-Libraire de l'Archevêché et des Facultés Catholiques de Lyon | 3, place Belle-cour, et rue de la Quarantaine, 18. | 1896.

8vo. Pp. 410.

General account of the natives, and history of the Romish Church in New Zealand from the arrival of Mgr. Pompallier, with portions of concurrent history.

**O'Regan, C.** Poems | by | Cornelius O'Regan | Edited, with a Prefatory Notice, | by | John Christie | Wellington, &c. | Whitcombe & Tombs Ltd. | 1896.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 52.

Imbued with the spirit of poetry.

The writer was a schoolmaster, and died at Inangahua, æt. 21.

**Park, Professor J.** Laboratory Instructions | in | Assaying | and | Practical Chemistry. | Second Edition | (Revised and Enlarged). | By | James Park | Fellow of the Geological Society of London; &c. | Authorised Text-book for New Zealand Government School of Mines. | Wilsons and Horton, "N.Z. Herald," Auckland, New Zealand. | 1896.

8vo. Pp. vi, 203.

Prominence is given to the assaying of gold and silver.

**Ratzel, Professor F.** The | History of Mankind | By | Professor Friedrich Ratzel | Translated from the second German edition | by | A. J. Butler, M.A. | With introduction by E. B. Tylor, D.C.L., F.R.S. | With coloured plates, maps, and illustrations | — | London | Macmillan and Co., Ltd. | New York: The Macmillan Co. | 1896.

Roy. 8vo. 3 vols. Vol. i: pp. xxiv, 486. Vol. ii: pp. xv, 562. Vol. iii: pp. xiii, 599.

An admirable book for ethnological reference. The 2nd vol. is devoted to the Oceanic races, with considerable reference to and illustrations of the Maoris, and an account of their migrations.



**Reed, G. M.** The Angel Isafrel : | A Story of Prohibition in New Zealand.  
| By | G. M. Reed, B.A., | author of "The Great Experiment," &c. | Pub-  
lished by | Upton & Co., Auckland. | 1896.

8vo. Pp. 100.

**Robley, General.** Moko ; or | Maori Tattooing | By | Major-General Robley |  
With 180 illustrations from drawings by the | author and from photo-  
graphs | London : Chapman and Hall, Ltd. | 1896.

Large 4to. Pp. xxi, 216. 180 illustrations.

Major Robley served in the New Zealand war in 1864-66, and, being an accomplished artist, he commenced to depict these representations of a now neglected art. A full history and the methods of tatu are given, with scores of patterns as examples.

It is probable that a 2nd ed. will be issued in 1909, with very considerable additions.

**Saunders, A.** History of New Zealand | from the arrival of Tasman in  
Golden | Bay in 1642, to the second arrival | of Sir George Grey in 1861. |  
By | Alfred Saunders | Christchurch : | Whitcombe & Tombs, Ltd.

8vo. Pp. ix, 467. Portraits of author and others. This forms the  
1st vol., though not so indicated on the title-page.

Vol. ii appeared in 1899, and continues the history from 1861 "to the  
deaths of the Hon. John Ballance and Sir William Fox in 1893." Pp. vii, 558.

A heterogeneous assemblage of incident, tediously described and with-  
out historic intuition.

**Seffern, W. H. J.** Chronicles | of the | Garden of New Zealand, | known  
as | Taranaki. | By | William H. J. Seffern, | Author of | "The Early Settle-  
ment of New Zealand," | &c. | With numerous Illustrations. | New Plymouth :  
| "Taranaki Herald" office. | 1896.

Sm. 4to. Pp. 222. Double columns. Portrait and 19 illustrations.

The earliest history, chiefly from 1830 to 1868, from diaries of the  
pioneer settlers. The wreck of the "Harriet." The land question and the  
Waikato war treated at length.

The writer was a journalist, and died in October, 1900, æt. 71.

\*[**Tichborne, Herbert.**] Noqu Talenoa. Stories from the South Seas, by  
"Sundowner."

12mo. 1896.

Includes stor es of New Zealand.

**Verses** | written by | A Nelson Lady | In her early girlhood. | Price : One  
shilling. | Nelson, N.Z. | Alfred G. Betts, Printer, Hardy Street. | 1896.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 31.

**Wright, D. McK.** Aorangi | and other Verses. | By David McKee Wright |  
Dunedin : | Mills, Dick, & Co., | Printers and Publishers, | The Octagon.

8vo. Pp. 20.

## 1897.

**Adams, R. N.** The | Counterfeit Seal : | a Tale of | Otago's First Settlers. | By | R. N. Adams. | Dunedin : | Otago Daily Times and Witness Co. Ltd. &c. | MDCCCXCVII.

Svo. Pp. 298.

The writer has also written largely on the fanciful subject of Anglo-Israelitism.

**Barry, W. J.** Past and Present, | and | Men of the Times. | Captain W. Jackson Barry, | Veteran Pioneer of Australasia. | With portrait of the author and other Illustrations. | Wellington, N.Z. : | McKee and Gamble, &c. | 1897.

Svo. Pp. 255.

Autobiography of a restless wanderer, from his arrival in Sydney in 1829, when ten years old. Many incidents of olden days in various colonies—New Zealand the last. Appendix has sketches and portraits of a few New Zealanders he had known.

The writer died in April, 1907.

**Best, E.** Department of Lands and Survey, N.Z. | Waikare-Moana, | the Sea of the Rippling Waters : | the Lake ; the Land ; the Legends. | With | a Tramp through Tuhoe Land. | By | Elsdon Best, | &c. | Wellington : | John Mackay, Government Printer. | 1897.

Svo. Pp. iv, 66. 11 illustrations, plan, and map.

The ancient history of the second most beautiful lake in New Zealand—Manapouri being first—with that of the neighbouring tribes.

**Tom Bracken's** | Annual, No. 2. | 1897. | Dunedin : | Jolly, Connor, General Printers, Octagon.

Svo. Pp. 58.

Short stories and verses, chiefly by Bracken.

**Brown, J. K.** Federation ! | Should New Zealand federate | with the | Australian Colonies ? | To which the answer is an emphatic | Yes ! | J. Kennedy Brown. | Whitecombe and Tombs Ltd., Wellington, Christchurch, and Dunedin.

Svo. Pp. 22.

**Catalogue** | of the | General Assembly Library | of New Zealand. | Compiled chiefly by | Basil E. Seymour Stocker, M.A., | and | Edward Samuel. | Superintended, revised, edited throughout, and | in part rewritten by | Herbert Louis James, B.A., | Acting Librarian, | assisted by | Charles H. Stretton, M.A. | In Two Volumes. | — | New Zealand. | By Authority : John Mackay, Government Printer, Wellington. | 1897.

4to. 2 vols. Double columns. Vol. i: pp. xi, 504, A-K. Vol. ii: pp. iii (*n.p.*), 505-992, 37 (appendix), L-Z; 1899. A supplement issued; 4to.

An admirably compiled catalogue of many thousand volumes.

The | *Cyclopedia* | of | New Zealand. | Industrial, | Descriptive, Historical, Biographical. | Facts. | Figures. | Illustrations. | Wellington, N.Z. : | Published by the *Cyclopedia* Company, Limited, | Colonial Mutual Buildings, Harbour Street. | 1897.

4to. 6 vols. The last issued in 1907. Vol. i : Wellington ; pp. xxvii, 1527. Vol. ii : Auckland ; pp. xxxii, 1025. Vol. iii : Canterbury ; pp. xxxi, 1119. Vol. iv : Otago and Southland ; pp. xxxii, 1115. Vol. v : Nelson, Marlborough, and Westland ; pp. xxvi, 615. Vol. vi, Taranaki and Hawke's Bay ; pp. xxvi, 767.

A valuable pictorial, biographical, and historical record. The illustrations are by the hundred, and include portraits of settlers — celebrated, notorious, and neither.

**Egerton, H. E.** A Short History of | British Colonial | Policy | By | Hugh Edward Egerton, M.A. | Barrister-at-Law | — | Methuen & Co. | 36 Essex St., W.C. | London | 1897.

8vo. Pp. xv, 503.

Traces it from the sixteenth century ; thence to the period of trade ascendancy, of systematic colonisation and Responsible Government, and of growing indifference between the Mother-country and the colonies ; and thence to the present sentiment of Greater Britain and Imperialism. Has an excellent bibliography of works relative to the subject, and a list of Secretaries of State for the Colonies from 1702.

**Ferguson, D.** Poems | of the Heart. | By | Dugald Ferguson, | Author of | " Job " and other Sacred Poems, " Bush Life," &c. | Dunedin : | James Horsburgh, Publisher, George St. | MDCCCXCVII.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vii, 232. Illustrations and portrait. Descriptive, heroic, humorous, ballad, and elegiac.

**Hocken, Dr. T. M.** Old Maori Drawings by Tui (Tooi) and Teeterree (Titiri).

An account of these and of the chiefs themselves, who visited England in 1818, is given in the *New Zealand Herald*, Auckland, 10th April, 1897. The drawings are now deposited in the Free Public Library, Auckland. Small oil portraits of these chiefs were painted by Mr. Charles Barry, of London, in 1818, for the Church Missionary Society, and were presented to the New Zealand Government by the committee in November, 1906. For three-quarters of a century these remained at the Church Missionary House unidentified.

**Jose, A. W.** The | Growth of the Empire | A Handbook to the History of Greater | Britain | By Arthur W. Jose | Formerly Scholar of Balliol College, Oxford | — | Sydney | Angus & Robertson | 1897.

8vo. Pp. x, 444.

Condensed history of the British possessions, with a chapter on the beginnings of colonisation.

Papers and Addresses | read before the | First Conference | of the | Te Aute College Students Association | February, 1897. | Whakatangata ! Kia Kaha ! | Gisborne : | Herald office. | 1897.



*Papers and Addresses—continued.*

8vo. Pp. 57.

Fourteen papers, written chiefly by the Maori students, on subjects of social importance to the native race. At the second conference, held in December, 1897, a further series of nine papers (pp. 31) was read on a similar class of subjects. Amongst them are many by Mr. A. T. Ngata. None have been published since.

**Park, Professor J.** The Geology and Veins | of the | Hauraki Goldfields | New Zealand. | By James Park, F.G.S. | Read on August 9th, 1897. | With coloured maps and plates. | Auckland : | — | Printed by H. Brett. | 1897.

8vo. Pp. 105. 15 plates. Published by the New Zealand Institute of Mining Engineers.

Geological features; early history of the goldfields; the rocks and microscopic characters. Maps of the various goldfield districts on the Hauraki Peninsula, including Great Barrier Island.

**Park, Professor J.** Instructions | for the | Determination of Meridian | Latitude and Time | with a 5 in. or 6 in. Transit-Theodolite. | Second Edition | (Enlarged and Revised). | By James Park, | Fellow of the Geological Society of London; Late Director of the | Thames School of Mines, &c. | Authorised for use in Schools of Mines. | Auckland, N.Z.: | Champkaloup and Cooper, Queen Street. | 1897.

8vo. Pp. 33.

[**Philips, P. A.**] First Series. | Memories of the Past. | Auckland, from 1847. | By | An Old Hand.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. 52.

Old landmarks; roughing it; the natives; old identities and reminiscences.

Mr. Philips was Town Clerk of Auckland.

**Porter, Lieut.-Colonel.** Major Ropata Wahawaha, | N.Z.C., M.L.C. | The Story | of | his Life and Times | Related by Lieut.-Colonel Porter. | Reprinted from the Poverty Bay Herald. | Gisborne : | Poverty Bay Herald office. | 1897.

8vo. Pp. 43. Portrait.

Major Wahawaha was the celebrated Ngatiporou warrior (1814-97), who fought for the Queen during the Hauhau rebellion and received the New Zealand Cross.

**Shaw, Flora L.** The Story of Australia. London : Horace Marshall and Son.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 150. In the Story of the Empire series. Short account of the rise and growth of New Zealand.

**Sinclair, M. A.** The Huia's Homeland, | and other Verses | by | Roslyn. | London : | Elliot Stock, 62, Paternoster Row, E.C. | 1897.

8vo. Pp. x, 214.

[**Smith, Miss Lucy.**] Poems | by | a New Zealander | London | Kegan Paul, &c. | 1897.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 146.

Written in a superior, if grave, strain by a resident of Dunedin. Translations from Dante, &c.

**Smith, S. P.** Regulations | for | conducting the Survey of Land | in | New Zealand ; | together with | Land Transfer Survey Regulations. | Index and appendix. | Issued under the authority of | S. Percy Smith, Esq., F.R.G.S., | Surveyor-General. | Wellington. | By authority: John Mackay, Government Printer. | 1897.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. v, 6-54, and numerous unpagcd directions and tables. Maps and plans.

\* **Walker, Henry de R.** Australasian Democracy.

8vo. 1897.

Treats of the land policy of New Zealand.

**Wright, D. McK.** Station | Ballads | and | Other Verses | By David McKee Wright. | With an Introduction by Rev. R. Waddell, D.D. | J. G. Sawell | Princes Street, | Dunedin, N.Z. | 1897.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vii, 140.

Country scenes and life.

## 1898.

**Auckland** | Industrial and Mining Exhibition | Opened December 1st, 1898. | Official Handbook | and | Catalogue. | Auckland : | Geddis and Blomfield, Printers, Wyndham Street. | 1898.

8vo. Pp. lxxxiii, 200. Numerous illustrations.

Preliminary account of the rise and growth of Auckland.

**Berggren, Dr. Sven.** On | New Zealand Hepaticæ | By S. Berggren | I. | Lund, 1898 | Printed by E. Malström.

4to. Pp. 48. Latin and English. 32 figures.

Describes many new species. Excellent illustrations.

**Bonwick, J.** Australia's | First Preacher ; | the | Rev. Richard Johnson, | First Chaplain of New South Wales. | By | James Bonwick, F.R.G.S. | Author of "Last of the Tasmanians," &c. | London : | Sampson Low, &c.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vi, 264.

Earliest New South Wales. Has much side reference to the Rev. S. Marsden. The account given of the later years of Mr. Johnson's life is quite incorrect.

**Chisholm, Rev. J.** Fifty Years Syne. | A Jubilee Memorial of the Presbyterian | Church of Otago. | By Rev. James Chisholm. | 1848-1898. | Dunedin : | J. Wilkie & Co., &c. | New Zealand Bible and Tract Society. | 1898.

Svo. Pp. vi, 242. 80 illustrations—portraits, churches, and manses. Chiefly confined to the first twenty years of the settlement.

**Colenso. Rev. W.** A | Maori-English Lexicon : | being a | Comprehensive Dictionary | of the | New Zealand Tongue ; | including | mythical, mythological, "taboo" or sacred, genealogical, proverbial, poetical, | tropological, sacerdotal, incantatory, natural-history, idiomatical, abbreviated, | tribal, and other names and terms of and allusions to persons, | things, acts, and places in ancient times ; | also, | showing their affinities with cognate Polynesian dialects and foreign languages ; | with copious pure Maori examples. | Part I.—Maori-English. | By the | Rev. W. Colenso, F.R.S., and F.L.S. ; &c. | Wellington. | By Authority : | John Mackay, Government Printer, | 1898.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. xi, 111 ; English-Maori (Part ii), and addendum, pp. 21. Proceeds as far as the word "Angutu." The English-Maori part gives less than 100 disconnected examples. This specimen was the sole one issued, excepting a few pages in G.-6, Vol. ii, of the Appendix to the House of Representatives, 1880, and again in G.-2, Vol. ii, 1882.

The work was commenced in 1865, under Government auspices, but was resultless, perhaps owing to the ponderous method adopted, which evidently it was impossible to carry out. Hence there was no progress, but much strife, of which the preface and addendum give some account.

**Garnett, Dr. Richard.** Edward Gibbon | Wakefield | the Colonization of South Australia | and New Zealand | By | R. Garnett, C.B., LL.D. | With Photogravure Frontispiece and Maps | London | T. Fisher Unwin | Paternoster Square | MDCCCXCVIII.

8vo. Pp. xxvii, 386.

A fairly complete biography of a genius, great Empire-builder, and coloniser on a system of his own devising and known by his name.

Wakefield, who was born in 1796, died at Wellington on the 16th May, 1862, in chagrin, ill health, and solitude, after a life of conspicuous activity.

**Hocken, Dr. T. M.** Contributions | to | the Early History | of | New Zealand | [Settlement of Otago] | By | Thomas Morland Hocken, M.R.C.S. Eng., F.L.S., | Member of the Otago University Council. | — | With Portraits and other Illustrations | London | Sampson Low, Marston & Co. | &c. | 1898.

8vo. Pp. xv, 342. 7 appendices.

Some preliminary and concurrent history of the New Zealand Company from 1839, and a sketch of the Middle Island, with its old whalers, and first missionary, Mr. Watkin ; struggles of early settlement. Brings the history down to the time when gold-discoveries and an influx of population changed the old life. The diary and journal of Mr. Tuckett and of Dr. (Sir David) Monro in 1844 ; official correspondence of Colonel Wakefield and the New Zealand Company in 1844 ; list of vessels and emigrants from 1847 to 1850 ; and a *précis* of principal events from 1840 to 1897. Portraits of principal leaders of the settlement, and several very early views.



**Hudson, G. V.** New Zealand | Moths and Butterflies | (Macro-Lepidoptera). | By | G. V. Hudson, F.E.S., | Author of "An Elementary Manual of New Zealand Entomology." | With 12 Plates. | London : | West, Newman & Co., 54, Hatton Garden, E.C. | 1898.

4to. Pp. xix, 144.

The introduction treats of the metamorphosis, anatomy, origin, classification, and distribution of the New Zealand order. Full descriptions given. Appendix gives a brief descriptive list of the plants which supply the food of these insects.

**McDonnell, Lieut.-Colonel, and Hinemoa.** Tregurtha Abbey | and | New Zealand Tales. | By | "Hinemoa" | and | Lieut.-Col. McDonnell, N.Z.C. | Wanganui, N.Z. : | Printed by A. D. Willis, &c. | 1898.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 179.

Toenga Pou, the Wizard Priest ; the Bishop among the Whalers ; and other tales, which are recitals of old history, well told.

**Morris, Professor E. E.** Austral English | a Dictionary of | Australasian Words | Phrases and Usages | With those Aboriginal-Australian and Maori Words which | have become incorporated in the language and the | commoner Scientific Words that have had | their origin in Australasia | By | Edward E. Morris | M.A., Oxon. | Professor of English, French, and German Languages and Literatures | in the University of Melbourne | London | Macmillan and Co. Ltd. | New York : The Macmillan Company | 1898.

8vo. Pp. xxiv, 525. Double columns.

By no means a dictionary of slang, but a description of the new words and the new uses of old words developed amongst colonists, whose surroundings are new. Gives their origin and derivation, accompanied by examples taken from well-known writers. Many such words and phrases are peculiar to New Zealand.

**The Official Record** | of | the Otago | Jubilee Industrial | Exhibition. | Held in Dunedin, New Zealand, | from March 22nd to June 4th, 1898, | to Celebrate the Completion of the First Fifty | Years of the Province of Otago. | Dunedin : | Mills, Dick & Co., General Printers, Octagon. | 1898.

8vo. Pp. 180. Photographic portraits and views.

The Exhibition was also connected with the foundation of the Otago Agricultural and Pastoral Society's large hall.

**Reeves, W. P.** The Long White | Cloud Ao Tea Roa | By William Pember Reeves | Agent-General in London for New Zealand | London : Horace Marshall & Son | Temple House, Temple Avenue. | 1898.

8vo. Pp. xv, 421. 2 maps and 24 illustrations.

A charmingly written digest from many sources, forming the best handbook of New Zealand history extant. A chapter on the new democratic movement, of which the author was a chief promoter. An excellent *précis* of New Zealand literature is given at the end.

**Reeves, W. P.** New Zealand. | By | William Pember Reeves. | London :  
| Horace Marshall & Son, | Temple House; | E.C.

12mo. Pp. 13. One of the Story of the Empire ser es.

A sketch of its history, being the precursor of the writer's "Ao Tea Roa, or the Long White Cloud." A chapter on the new policy of organized labour which originated in 1890.

**Reeves, W. P.** New Zealand | and other Poems | By | W. P. Reeves |  
Grant Richards | 9, Henrietta Street | London | 1898.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. vi, 98.

A collection of clever lyrics, mostly descriptive of New Zealand, by the present High Commissioner.

**Rowan, Mrs. E.** A Flower-hunter | in Queensland and | New Zealand |  
By | Mrs. Rowan | With Map and Illustrations | London | John Murray,  
50 Albemarle Street | 1898.

8vo. Pp. xv, 265. A picture of the Queensland cotton-tree.

A bright account of difficult travel, from Auckland to the Bluff.

Mrs. Rowan was an accomplished flower-painter.

A | Short Report | of | Church Work | among the | Maories | during the year |  
1897. | Gisborne : | Printed by H. W. Williams, at the Te Rau Press. | 1898.

8vo. Pp. 19.

Issued yearly since, with increased size. Interesting details of work in the various dioceses. Lists of European and native clergy ministering to the Maoris. Income and expenditure.

**Smith, S. P.** Hawaiki : | the Whence of the Maori ; | with a Sketch of Poly-  
nesian History ; | being an Introduction to the Native | History of Rarotonga.  
| He ahunga mai, &c. | By S. Percy Smith, F.R.G.S. | (From the Journal of  
the Polynesian Society.) | Whitcombe & Tombs Ltd. | &c. | 1898.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 128.

A scholarly examination of the question, with an account of the author's researches at Rarotonga, his conclusion being that the last Maori migration (nearly 600 years ago) was from Tahiti, with a prolonged interval by the way at Rarotonga. There were previous migrations, and it seems probable that earlier still the Polynesian race originated in the Gangetic basin, at intervals migrating eastward.

2nd ed. in 1904 (*q.v.*).

Published originally in Vols. vii and viii of the "Polynesian Journal."

**Smith, S. P.** The Peopling of the North : | Notes on the | Ancient Maori  
History of the Northern Peninsula | and Sketches of | the History of the  
Ngati-whatua Tribe of | Kaipara, New Zealand : | "Heru-Hapainga." | By  
S. Percy Smith, F.R.G.S. | Supplement to the Journal of the Polynesian  
Society. | Whitcombe & Tombs Ltd. | Wellington, &c. | 1898.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 108.

The north of New Zealand was first peopled by the Polynesian, but of this migration little is known. Many traditions and much interesting old history are given.

**Stack, Canon J. W.** South Island Maoris | A Sketch of their History | and Legendary Lore. | By | Canon Stack. | Christchurch, &c. : | Whitcombe & Tombs Ltd.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 136. 9 illustrations.

Goes back to about 1550. Reliable traditions, legends, and poetry are introduced.

**Tourist Guide** | to the | Lakes, Mountains, and Fiords | of | Otago and Southland, and to Stewart Island. | Wellington : | John Mackay, Government Printer. | 1898.

12mo. Pp. 88, and 30 of advertisements. 55 photographic illustrations, and 40 sectional maps, with routes marked.

A complete guide, with notes on fishing, shooting, deer-stalking, and the flora and fauna.

## 1899.

**Adams, A. H.** Maoriland : | and other Verses | by | Arthur H. Adams | For Australia | Sydney | The Bulletin Newspaper Co., Ltd. | MDCCCXCIX.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vii, 159. Portrait of author.

Some excellent verses by this young poet, a few relating to New Zealand subjects.

**Bell, J.** In the Shadow | of the Bush | A New Zealand Romance | By | John Bell | London : Sands and Co. | MDCCCXCIX.

8vo. Pp. 320.

Full of mild incident.

**Bullen, F. T.** The Change in the Starboard | Watch. | A Reminiscence of Port | Chalmers | By Frank T. Bullen, F.R.G.S. | Author of "The Cruise of the Cachalot," &c. | Dunedin : | Evening Star Co. | 1899.

12mo. Pp. 20. Illustrations and portrait.

Account of the writer's religious conversion at Port Chalmers; and a plea for the Sailors' Rest, by A. R. Falconer, its superintendent.

**Dickson, Rev. J.** History of | the Presbyterian Church | of New Zealand. | By | Rev. John Dickson, M.A. | Temuka. | Author of "Helps to Right Living," "Protestantism versus Romanism," &c. | Dunedin : | J. Wilkie & Co., Printers and Publishers, Princes Street. | N.Z. Bible, Tract, and Book Society, George Street. | 1899.

8vo. Pp. xviii, 533. Numerous illustrations.

From the earliest settlement in 1840. Very complete and interesting.

**Grace, Dr. M. S.** A Sketch of the | New Zealand | War | By Morgan S. Grace, C.M.G. | Count of the Holy Roman Empire | Member of the Legislative Coun- | cil of New Zealand | London | Horace Marshall & Son | Temple Avenue | 1899.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 171. 6 portraits, war map, and view of storehouse.

Disconnected incidents of the war, told in fervid, lively style, investing the Maori with as much honour and glory as his pakeha adversary.



**How, F. D.** Bishop John Selwyn | A Memoir | By | F. D. How | Author of | "Bishop Walsham How: a Memoir" | etc. | London | Isbister & Co. Ltd., &c. | 1899.

8vo. Pp. x, 268. Portrait.

Life at Norfolk Island and amongst the islands; visit to England and return to duties in the islands; missionary duties there.

John Selwyn was the younger son of Bishop G. A. Selwyn, and was born at the Waimate, Bay of Islands, in May, 1844. He devoted himself in 1873 to the Melanesian mission, and was consecrated Bishop of Melanesia in 1877 at Nelson. He subsequently paid a visit to England, returning after some time to his duties amongst the islands, but, his health breaking down, he was again compelled to return home. He was appointed master of Selwyn College in 1893, and died at Pau in February, 1898, æt. 53.

**Kinross, A.** My Life and Lays | by | Andrew Kinross. | Invercargill: | Printed by John Ward & Co., Esk Street. | MDCCCXCIX.

8vo. Pp. iv, 122. Frontispiece of the author.

**Kirk, T.** The | Student's | Flora of New Zealand | and | the Outlying Islands. | By Thomas Kirk, F.L.S., | Wellington, N.Z.: | By Authority: John Mackay, Government Printer. | London: | Eyre and Spottiswoode, Fleet Street, E.C.

Sm. 4to. Pp. vi, 408.

Extends from *Ranunculaceæ* to *Compositæ*. Glossary, synopsis of orders, native and popular names. "Through the kindness of the Trustees of the British Museum, who sent out complete sets of the plants collected by Sir Joseph Banks and Dr. Solander, the great advantage was gained of an examination of the specimens actually collected by these botanists." The work was interrupted by the author's death, and was recommenced by Mr. Cheeseman (*q.v.*).

**MacGregor, J.** Liberalism True and False | by | J. MacGregor, M.A. | "Victrix causa Diis placuit," &c. | Dunedin: | The Otago Daily Times and Witness Company, Ltd. | MDCCCXCIX.

8vo. Pp. 26. Double columns.

Contents that the current system of government in New Zealand is debased, and contains no true Liberalism. The writer here amplifies his previous essay, "The Degeneration of Liberalism in New Zealand. By a Citizen. Wellington, 1897."

**Milne, J.** "Sir George Grey's career is a romance"—J. A. Froude | The Romance of a | Pro-Consul | Being the Personal Life and Memoirs of | The Right Hon. Sir George Grey, K.C.B. | By | James Milne | Special Edition | For sale only in India and the British Colonies | London | Chatto & Windus | 1899.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. ix, 214. With portrait.

A paean of praise, with a thread of history running through it, by an enthusiastic admirer.

**The New Zealand Illustrated Magazine.** Printed and Published by Arthur Cleave & Co., of Auckland, for the New Zealand Illustrated Magazine Co.

Roy. 8vo. First number issued October, 1899; the last, September, 1905. Price 1s., reduced to 9d., and then to 6d.

Articles and illustrations devoted chiefly to the light literature of New Zealand subjects.

**Stock, Rev. E.** The | History | of the | Church Missionary Society | its Environment, its Men | and its Work | By | Eugene Stock | Editorial Secretary. | In three volumes | — | London | Church Missionary Society | Salisbury Square, E.C. | 1899.

8vo. Vol. i: pp. xxxi, 504. Vol. ii: pp. ii, 659. Vol. iii: pp. xii, 912. Many portraits and maps.

Much reference to New Zealand—Marsden, missionaries, printing, Heke's war, and colonisation.

**The Tui.** | Te Aute College Magazine. | Printed by H. W. Williams, at the Te Rau Press, Gisborne.

Long 8vo. No. 1, May, 1899; pp. 20. No. 2, December, 1899; pp. 26. No. 3, December, 1900; pp. 31. Three numbers only issued. Illustration of the tui bird on the title-page.

Events of the school and some account of old Maori scholars.

**Vaile, S.** Social Problems. | By Samuel Vaile, | original inventor of the system of | administering railways by stages or zones. | Illustrated with diagrams. | Upton & Co., Publishers, Auckland, N.Z. | Auckland | Wilson and Horton, General Printers and Engravers, "Herald" Works, | Queen and Wyndham Streets | MDCCCXCIX.

8vo. Pp. 94. Portrait.

Views on the management of railways, on what the author calls "the single-tax scheme of robbery," and on socialists and single-taxers.

## 1900.

**Alpers, O. T. J.** The | Jubilee Book | of | Canterbury Rhymes | Edited with an Introduction and | Notes Biographical and Explanatory | By O. T. J. Alpers. | Subscription Edition. | Christchurch, Wellington, Dunedin, and London | Whitcombe and Tombs Limited | 1900.

8vo. Pp. xxiii, 158.

Written by various writers, chiefly those of Canterbury, from 1850 to 1900, with names appended. At the end are notes explanatory and biographical.

**Armstrong, E. S.** The History of the | Melanesian Mission | By E. S. Armstrong | Author of "Our Lord's Life on Earth," &c. | London | Isbister and Co. Ltd. | 15 & 16 Tavistock St. | 1900.

**Armstrong, E. S.**—*continued.*

8vo. Pp. xxviii, 372. Portraits, illustrations, and maps.

Bishop Selwyn in New Zealand; his cruise in the "Undine," with the successful founding of the mission, whose headquarters were near Auckland, but were afterwards removed to Norfolk Island. Bishops Patteson, John Selwyn, and Cecil Wilson, and an account of their labours.

**Arnold, T.** Passages in a | Wandering Life | By | Thomas Arnold, M.A.  
| of Univ. Coll., Oxford: Fellow of the Royal University of Ireland |  
London | Edward Arnold | 37, Bedford St. | 1900.

8vo. Pp. ix, 268. Portrait.

Reminiscences of Domett, Weld, Dillon Bell, Major Richmond, Colonel Wakefield, and the early life of the colonists.

The writer was a son of Dr. Arnold, of Rugby, who was a New Zealand land purchaser. He came to Otago in the "John Wickliffe" with the first of the Scotch settlement in 1848, and describes his fellow-passengers. He remained eighteen months in the colony, chiefly at Wellington and Nelson. He finally settled in Tasmania.

**Banks, Sir Joseph, and Solander, Dr. Daniel.** Illustrations | of the |  
Botany | of | Captain Cook's Voyage Round | the World | in H.M.S.  
Endeavour in 1768-71 | By | The Right Hon. Sir Joseph Banks, Bart., K.B.,  
P.R.S., | and | Dr. Daniel Solander, F.R.S. | With Determinations by James  
Britten, F.L.S., | Senior Assistant, Department of Botany, British Museum.  
| Part I.—Australian Plants. | London: | Printed by Order of the Trustees  
of the British Museum. | Sold by | Longmans & Co., 39, Paternoster Row:  
B. Quaritch, 15, Piccadilly; Dulau & Co., 37, Soho Square, W.; | Kegan  
Paul, Trench, Trübner, & Co., Paternoster House, Charing Cross Road; |  
and at the | British Museum (Natural History), Cromwell Road, S.W.  
| 1900.

Elephant fol. Pp. 31 (Latin description of the plates). 100 plates.

Part ii: Same title-page, but: "Australian Plants—Part II. 1901."  
Pp. 35-75. Plates 101-243.

Part iii: 1905. Pp. 6 (*n.p.*, introduction), 77-102. Plates 244-318, also 45A and 122, previously omitted. 3 maps of the Australian coast and New Zealand, as reproduced from Captain Wharton's "Captain Cook's Journal," of 1893. An inset directs the binder as to arrangement of the final title-page, introduction, &c. The printer has blundered over the pagination.

These volumes contain the reproductions made, by order of the Trustees of the British Museum, from the plates, engraved at Sir Joseph Banks's expense, of the beautiful drawings of plants made during Cook's First Voyage. The descriptions are printed verbatim from the original manuscripts, and to them Mr. Britten has added such notes and an introduction as add to the value and interest of this important work, and bring it up to the requirements of present botanical knowledge.

**Blacke, S. E.** Flights | from | the Land | of the | Bell-bird | and Rata. | By  
S. E. Blacke. | A collection of short | stories | illustrative of life in | New  
Zealand. | Published by Wildman and Lyell, Victoria Arcade, Auckland. |  
Printed by the Brett Printing Co., Shortland St., Auckland. | 1900.

8vo. Pp. 102. Dedicated to the Countess of Ranfurly.



**Buick, T. L.** Old | Marlborough. | Or | the Story of a Province. | By | T. Lindsay Buick, J.P. | M.H.R. for Wairau 1890-96. | Palmerston North: | Hart & Keeling. | 1900.

Pp. xii (*n.p.*), 478. 77 photographic illustrations.

Condenses its early history from the time of Cook. The ancient pit-dwellers, Blenkinsopp's purchase from the natives, and the Wairau massacre form the principal interesting incidents.

**Canterbury** | Old and New | 1850-1900. | A\* Souvenir of the Jubilee. | Whitecombe & Tombs, Ltd.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 215. Numerous illustrations.

Contents by various writers, descriptive of facts and incidents in the early history of Canterbury. The illustrations are as interesting as the letterpress.

**Hamilton, A.** A Hand-list of certain Papers relating more or less directly to the Maori Race, and published in various publications.

Trans. N.Z. Inst., 1900, Vol. xxxiii, p. 515.

A very complete and valuable list, numbering nearly 500 items.

**Hector, Sir J.** Catalogue | of the | Colonial Museum Library. | (Second Edition.) | Published by Command. | New Zealand: | By Authority: John Mackay, Government Printer, Wellington. | 1900.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. iii, 156.

1st ed. Fep. 8vo. Pp. x, 237. With plans.

Divided into sections—physical, natural, and applied science, and general. The last section includes a list of the books presented to the New Zealand Institute by Mr. C. R. Carter, and the previous section a list of the books belonging to the New Zealand Institute, Geological Survey, Colonial Museum, Patent Office, and the Wellington Philosophical Society.

**The History** | of the | Inauguration | of the | Volunteer Rifle Corps | of Auckland. | Auckland: | Wilson and Horton, &c. | 1900.

8vo. Pp. 15.

Dating from 1856.

**Linotype Machines.** | Dispute as to Wages, &c., | between the | Wellington Typographical Union | and | "The New Zealand Times" Company and | Blundell Bros., Limited. | Before the Conciliation Board.

8vo. Pp. 84.

Gives an excellent idea of the working of the new Conciliation and Arbitration Act.

**Lloyd, H. D.** A Country | without Strikes | a Visit to the Compulsory | Arbitration Court of New Zealand | By Henry Demarest Lloyd | With Introduction by William Pember Reeves | Ex-Minister of Labour in New Zealand | and Author of the Compulsory Arbitration Law | New York | Doubleday, Page & Co. | 1900.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. xiv, 183.

A glowing account of the system, formed during a visit to New Zealand in 1899. Considers that the problem of "strikes" is solved.

**Macmorran, G.** Some Schools | and Schoolmasters | of | Early Wellington : | with an Account of the Provision made | for Education in Later Times. | By | George Macmorran. | — | Wellington, N.Z. : | Printed by Fredk. G. Routh, Featherston St. | Published by S. & W. Mackay, Lambton Quay. | 1900.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 178.

Tells "the story of education in Wellington since 1840." References to many old names.

**Morley, Rev. Dr.** The | History of Methodism | in | New Zealand. | By the | Rev. William Morley, D.D., | Connexional Secretary of the Wesleyan Methodist Church in | New Zealand, and Ex-President of the General Conference of | the Australasian Wesleyan Methodist Church. | Wellington : | McKee & Co., Publishers, 1900.

4to. / Pp. xvi, 510. Many hundred illustrations and portraits.

From the foundation of the mission at Whangaroa in 1822 by the Rev. Samuel Leigh to the present development of the Church. Full of old history and illustrations many of which appear for the first time.

**Morris, J. G.** The | Westland | Minstrel. | Original Songs & Poems | by | J. G. Morris. | "Guardian" Steam Printing Works, Hokitika | [1900 ?]

8vo. Pp. iv, 100.

\* **Murgatroyd, Annie.** Poems. Christchurch. 1900.

Semi-private circulation.

**Nalder, Marshall.** Battle-smoke | Ballads | or | Rhymes of the Transvaal War | by | Marshall Nalder ("Pakeha") | Winner of gold medal for jubilee prize competition | With introduction | by | H. M. Reeves | (Editor Christchurch Star). | Christchurch | Printed by Lyttelton Times Co., Limited, Gloucester Street. | [1900 ?]

8vo. Pp. 39, 1 (*n.p.*).

The | New Zealand | Stud Book, | containing | Pedigrees of | Race Horses | from the earliest accounts to the year 1899 | (inclusive). | Issued under the Authority of | the New Zealand Racing Conference. | Vol. I. | Christchurch | Press Company.

8vo. Pp. xlix, 264.

Vol. ii, 1903 ; Vol. iii, 1906.

**Pennefather, Dr. F. W.** Notes | on the Management of Pauper | and Criminal Children | in Great Britain and in New | Zealand. | By | F. W. Pennefather, LL.D. | Dunedin : | Otago Daily Times Co. | MCM.

12mo. Pp. iv, 48.

The great want is proper classification—pauper children, actual criminals, and potential criminals are now herded together, or not sufficiently separated.

- \* **Ritter**, Sidney. *Jingo Jingles* by Sidney Ritter. Printed by Turnbull & Palmer, Printers, Jervois Quay, Wellington. [1900 ?]

Pp. 15. No title-page.

- Satchell**, W. *Patriotic and other Poems*. By William Satchell. Auckland, N.Z.: Brett Printing and Publishing Company.

- Skey**, W. *Patriotic Rhymes* | Dedicated by kind permission to | the Right Honourable R. J. Seddon, D.C.L., P.C., | on the occasion of the departure of | the Rough Riders Contingent | for South Africa | Price one shilling | Proceeds from the sale of these poems to be devoted | to the "More Men Fund." | Wellington, Christchurch, and Dunedin. | Whitcombe & Tombs, Ltd.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 31.

Twelve patriotic productions. We must give to the Old Country—  
young men of their strength, old men of their wisdom, the wealthy of their wealth.

- Tilly**, O. *The Battle Angel*. By Olive Tilly. Auckland: J. B. Berry. 1900.

Verse.

- Torrens**, J. M. *A Song of Auckland* | and | other Verses | by | J. M. Torrens. | Price one shilling. | Published by the author, | Auckland. | [1900 ?]

8vo. Pp. 39. Two illustrations of Auckland scenery.

- Wall**, A. *Blank Verse Lyrics and other Poems* by a Colonial Professor. London: David Nutt. 1900.

## 1901.

- Berry**, Rev. J. *New Zealand* | at the Beginning of the Century. | By | the Rev. Joseph Berry. | Extracted from the "Review of Reviews for Australasia" of 15th January, 1901.

4to. Pp. 73-104. Many illustrations.

The wonderful progress of New Zealand, which must continue. The political trend is not Australian, but towards the Mother-land and island federation.

- Buller**, Sir W. L. *The Development of the South Pacific*. By Sir Walter L. Buller, K.C.M.G., F.R.S. *British Empire Review*, 1st January, 1901.

Regrets Great Britain's former supineness as regards island annexation; points out the consequent losses; and insists on a scheme of political federation for the Pacific.



Conference | of | New Zealand Fruit-growers | and | Horticulturists, | held at |  
Odd Fellows' Hall, Dunedin, | June, 1901. | Wellington : | By authority :  
John Mackay, Government Printer. | 1901.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 199, iv.  
Contains papers on fruit growing, packing, and storing, orchard pests,  
horticulture, &c.

**Cowan, J.** Lake Taupo | and the | Volcanoes | Scenes from Lake and  
Mountain | and Tales from Maori Folk-lore | By | James Cowan | Illustrated  
by | Thos. Ryan | Auckland : | Printed by Geddis & Blomfield at the Observer  
Office, Wyndham Street. | 1901.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 88.  
Contains much Maori history and legend relating to the Taupo district.

**Cowan, J.** Maori Biographies. | Sketches | of | Old New Zealand. | Com-  
piled by James Cowan. | Descriptive catalogue | of Maori portraits | painted  
by | Herr G. Lindauer. | Printed for H. E. Partridge, Auckland, | by the  
Brett Printing and Publishing Company, Ltd., Shortland Street. | 1901.

8vo. Pp. 68.  
Descriptive of 40 notable Maoris, amongst whom are Waka Nene,  
Patuone, Wahanui, Renata, Hapuku, and Wi Kingi. An excellent account  
of *tapu*.

**Falconer, A. R.** On the | Fo'e-s'le Head. | A Series of | Short Testimonies  
by Seamen to the Work of Christ | carried on in connection with the | Sailors'  
Rests at Dunedin and Port Chalmers, | &c. | By A. R. Falconer. | Also  
"The Dawn" | From "With Christ at Sea," | By Frank T. Bullen, F.R.G.S.  
| Fergusson & Mitchell, Dunedin. | 1901.

12mo. Pp. 69. Portrait of Mr. Bullen, and illustrations.

**Fawcett, Mrs.** Life of the Right Hon. | Sir William Molesworth, | Bart.,  
M.P., F.R.S., by Mrs. | Fawcett, LL.D. | London | Macmillan and Co., Li-  
mited | New York : The Macmillan Company | 1901.

8vo. Pp. vii, 352. Portraits and other illustrations.  
Has considerable reference to the New Zealand Company (of which Sir  
William was an active promoter), colonial reform, and E. G. Wakefield.

**Giglioli, Professor E. H.** Materiali | per lo | Studio della "Età della  
Pietra" | dai tempi preistorici all' epoca attuale | Origine e sviluppo della  
mia collezione | Per | Enrico Hillyer Giglioli | Professore ordinario di Zoo-  
logia nei R. Istituto di Studi Superiori, Firenze, | &c. | Firenze | Tipo-  
grafia di Salvatore Landi | 12—Via Santa Caterina—12 | 1901.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 248. 57 illustrations.  
From the Supplement to Vol. xxx of "Archivio per l'Antropologia  
e l'Etnologia."

Full material for the study of the Stone Age throughout the world,  
specially illustrated from the author's collection. 7 pages devoted to New  
Zealand, with drawings of types of *heitiki*.

**Glenny, J.** A Book of Verses. By James Glenny [Austral]. London: Elliot Stock. 1901.

**Gorton, Lieut.-Colonel E.** Some Home Truths | re | the Maori War 1863 to 1869 | on the West Coast of New Zealand | By | Lieut.-Col. Edward Gorton | New Zealand Militia | Late Captain H.M. 29th and 57th Regiments. | London | Greening & Co., Ltd. | 20, Cecil Court, Charing Cross Road | 1901.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 127.

Records many facts, never before published, of great importance. Lays a serious indictment against Governor Grey, who was to blame for the prolonged war, and his interference with the Imperial troops. There was great lack of discipline in the colonial troops. Shows the difficulties General Cameron had to contend with.

**Grace, A. A.** Tales of | a Dying Race | By | Alfred A. Grace | London | Chatto & Windus | 1901.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. x, 250. Glossary.

Short stories of the Maori, with occasional historic incident.

**Izett, J.** The Blood | that makes | for Empire | A Series of Patriotic Songs: | By | James Izett, | Wellington, New Zealand. | Wellington, N.Z.: | Wright & Carman, Printers, 37 Featherston Street. | 1901.

Pp. 23.

**Kemp, H. T.** Revised Narrative | of | Incidents and Events | in the Early Colonizing History | of | New Zealand, | from 1840 to 1880. | By | Henry Tacy Kemp, J.P., | Ex-Civil Commissioner and | Itinerant Magistrate. | Price One Shilling. | Auckland: | Wilsons & Horton. | 1901.

8vo. Pp. 15. Double columns.

Incidents in the early days of the colony, from 1840 to 1880: Treaty of Waitangi; Heke's war; land-purchases and the Natives; potting birds; Sir W. Martin; &c.

**Macdonald, E.** A Reasonable Survey: Essays on Love, Law, and Religion. By Evelyn Macdonald. Wellington, N.Z.: Alexander Ferguson. 1901.

**MacGregor, J.** Industrial Arbitration in New Zealand | Is it a success ? | By J. MacGregor, M.A., | Barrister-at-law. | "A sophism is more dangerous to a community than a crime." | —U. Proal. | (Reprinted from the Otago Daily Times.) | Dunedin: | The Otago Daily Times and Witness Newspapers Company, Ltd. | MCMI.

8vo. Pp. 22. Double columns.

A failure, because the system is not what it professes to be, and is not carried out in accordance with the original propositions.

**Munro, W.** Some Rhyming Ware. By Walter Munro. London: R. A. Everett and Co. 1901.

Contains a few poems on New Zealand.

**Nevill, Bishop S. T.** The Claims | of the | "Holy Catholic Apostolic"  
| Church examined. | By | the Bishop of Dunedin. | Dunedin: | Published  
by J. Braithwaite, &c. | 1901.

8vo. Pp. 56.

Written to arrest some slight movement in the bishop's diocese towards Irvingism.

**Wills, W. R.** God's Splendid Son, and other Poems. By W. R. Wills. Auckland: H. Brett. 1901.

**Wilson, Mrs. J. G.** A Book of Verses | By | Mrs. James Glenny Wilson | N.Z.  
| Author of "Themes and Variations," &c. | London | Elliot Stock. | 1901.

8vo. Pp. viii, 76.

Some are descriptive of New Zealand views.

**Young, J.** The | Life of John Plimmer | "Father of Wellington" | With  
Selections from his writings | By John Young | (Private circulation only) |  
Wellington, N.Z.: | Printed for the Author by the New Zealand Times Co.,  
Ltd. | 1901.

8vo. Pp. 248. Portraits.

John Plimmer arrived in Wellington (of which a slight account is given) in 1841. This book contains letters written by him to the local papers on various current topics; some efforts, also, in verse.

## 1902.

**Adams, Arthur Henry.** The Nazarene | A Study of a Man | by | Arthur H. Adams | author of "Maoriland and other Verses" | "Is not this the Carpenter's Son?" | London | Philip Wellby | Henrietta Street, Covent Garden | MDCCCCH.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 78, 6.

A poem.

**Baeyertz, C. N.** Guide to New Zealand | The most wonderful Scenic  
Paradise | in the World. The Home of the Maori | He pukapuka, hei whaka-  
atu, &c. | Unequalled Fjords | Awe-inspiring Geysers | Forests filled with  
Deer | Unrivalled Alpine Scenery | Unparalleled Lake Country | Boiling  
Lakes in the North | Ice Cold Lakes in the South | Hundreds of Trout  
Streams, &c. | By C. N. Baeyertz | (Authorised by the New Zealand |  
Government) | Dunedin, June, 1902.

8vo. Pp. 134. Full of photographic illustrations.

A good short guide-book.



**Cowper**, *Dean W. M.* The Autobiography | and Reminiscences | of | William Macquarie Cowper | Dean of Sydney | Sydney | Angus & Robertson, &c. | 1902.

8vo. Pp. xii (*n.p.*), 258.

References to the Rev. Samuel Marsden.

**Fairclough**, *Rev. P. W.* The | Early History of Missions | in Otago. | By the Rev. P. W. Fairclough. | — | Price Sixpence. | Dunedin : | N.Z. Bible, Tract, and Book Society. | MCMII.

8vo. Pp. 32. Contents on title-page.

Outcome of a discussion in the *Otago Daily Times* with Bishop Nevill. From the Rev. J. Watkin's arrival in 1840, with an account of Tamihana te Rauparaha. Extracts from Bishop Selwyn. Baptismal-register epitome.

**Gravelius**, *Professor Dr. H. F. von Bellingshausen's* | Forschungsfahrten | im Südlichen Eismeer | 1819–1821. | Auf Grund des russischen Originalwerks | herausgegeben vom | Verein für Erdkunde zu Dresden. | Leipzig | Verlag von S. Hirzel | 1902.

8vo. Pp. viii, 203.

This is an abridged translation into German by Professor Dr. H. Gravelius from the Russian of Bellingshausen's Voyage to the South Frozen Sea in 1819–21. The original was published at St. Petersburg in 1831, in 2 vols. 4to, and is as rare as it is important. After a stay at Sydney, the expedition left on the 8th May, 1820, for New Zealand, entering Queen Charlotte's Sound *via* the west coast, where they remained for nearly a fortnight, thence sailing for Tahiti. Returning to Sydney, they proceeded south on the 31st October, sighting Macquarie Island on the 17th November, remaining there three days making scientific observations and collections. Sailing still south, they advanced to the ice-wall and discovered land, their furthest latitude being 69° S. Interesting references to Sydney, the Rev. S. Marsden, the stay at New Zealand, and a good account of Macquarie Island and the fisheries. A translation of the last into English is in McNab's "Murihuku," p. 190, *q.v.*, 1907. A translation of the whole of Gravelius's abridgment is in preparation.

**Hadfield**, *Bishop.* Maoris of By- | gone Days. | By the Most Rev. Octavius Hadfield. | Printed by H. W. Williams, Te Rau Press, Gisborne, 1902.

8vo. Pp. 24.

Sketches of Matenga te Matia, Te Rauparaha, Te Ruru, Rev. Riwai te Ahu; building of Otaki Church; meeting of natives at Otaki, &c.

**Hassall**, *Rev. J. S.* In Old Australia. | Records and Reminiscences | from 1794. | By the | Reverend James S. Hassall. | Brisbane : | R. S. Hews & Co. | 1902.

8vo. Pp. xv, 204.

Much information regarding the writer's maternal grandfather, the Rev. S. Marsden, and the visits of the latter to New Zealand.

**Irvine, R. F., and Alpers, O. T. J.** The Progress | of New Zealand | in the Century | By | R. F. Irvine, M.A., and O. T. J. Alpers, M.A. | The Linscott Publishing Company | Toronto and Philadelphia | W. & R. Chambers, Limited | London and Edinburgh | 1902.

8vo. Pp. xvii, 460. The Nineteenth Century series.

Traces the history from the landing of the Maoris, through colonisation, the romance of early settlement, and the wars between the two races, to 1870, when the public-works policy effected a marvellous change in the progress of the country. An excellent account of the great legislative changes, the new democracy, labour laws, widespread education, and other measures of advancement.

**Kelly, J. L.** Heather and Fern : | Songs of Scotland and Maoriland. | By John Liddell Kelly. | "All the soul in," &c. | Longfellow. | Wellington, N.Z. : | Printed for the author by the New Zealand Times Company, Ltd. | 1902.

8vo. Pp. xvi, 288.

**Loughnan, R. A.** Royalty in | New Zealand : | the Visit of their Royal Highnesses | the Duke and Duchess of Cornwall and York | to New Zealand, | 10th to 27th June, 1901. | A descriptive narrative. | By | R. A. Loughnan, | Official Historian of the Tour; Author of "Notes on New Zealand." | By Authority : John Mackay, Government Printer, Wellington, New Zealand. | 1902.

4to. Pp. xii, 391. Profusely illustrated. Map.

A daily journal of the Royal progress, brightly told, not an incident apparently being omitted. The appendix recites the addresses presented; the troops in attendance; the names of the native tribes represented, with their songs, hakas, &c.; and an account of former Royal visits.

**McKay, A.** Report of Recent Seismic Disturbances, Cheviot County, New Zealand. 1902.

**Mann, Tom.** Conditions of Labour in New Zealand. *Nineteenth Century*, cccvii; September.

They are better than at Home, but there is great room for improvement. The Conciliation and Arbitration Act is not satisfactory.

**Reeves, W. P.** State Experiments | in | Australia and New Zealand | By | William Pember Reeves | Author of "The Long White Cloud" | In two volumes | With two maps | London | Grant Richards | 1902.

8vo. Vol. i: pp. xii, 391. Vol. ii: pp. vi, 367.

A dispassionate recital of the democratic progress of the previous twenty-five years, given in a lucid and spirited style, with lists of authorities. A portion previously appeared in various magazines and other publications. Women's franchise; federation; land and labour questions; old-age pensions; liquor laws; the exclusion of aliens; and the general progressive movement. A valuable compendium on the subject.

**Stout, Sir R., and Sim, W. A.** The | Practice | of the | Supreme Court and Court of | Appeal of New Zealand: | by | Sir Robert Stout, K.C.M.G., | Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of New Zealand, | and | William Alexander Sim, | Barrister and Solicitor of the Supreme Court of | New Zealand. | The Second Edition | by | William Alexander Sim. | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin, N.Z.: | Whitcombe and Tombs Limited | 1902.

8vo. Pp. xlix, 398.

1st ed., 1892. A new edition (3rd) is now in the press.

The introduction sketches the history of the Supreme Court. Table of cases.

**Wallace, Sir D. M.** The Web of Empire: | a Diary of the Im- | perial Tour of their | Royal Highnesses the | Duke and Duchess of Corn- | wall and York in 1901: | by Sir Donald Mackenzie Wal- | lace, K.C.E., K.C.V.O., Assistant | Private Secretary | to His Royal | Highness during the Tour. | With illustrations by the | Chevalier de Martino, M.V.O., | etc., Marine Painter in Or- | dinary to H.M. the King, | and Sydney P. Hall, M.V.O. | London: Macmillan and Company, Ltd. | New York: The Macmillan Company. | MCMII.

8vo. Pp. xiv, 504.

A felicitous description of the tour, with a considerable reference to New Zealand and the natives. Illustrations very artistic.

**Whitmore, Major-General Sir G. S.** The Last Maori War | in New Zealand | under the Self-Reliant Policy | By | Major-General Sir George S. Whitmore | (N.Z. Militia) K.C.M.G. M.L.C. | (Late Colonial Secretary and afterwards Commandant of the Colonial Forces | in New Zealand) With a Preface | by | R. A. Loughnan, Esq. | of Wellington | London | Sampson Low, | &c. | 1902.

8vo. Pp. xxxix, 198. 16 portraits, 6 maps, and plans.

The success of the policy, which showed the Maori the uselessness of struggling against British supremacy. The Uriwera campaign; Te Kooti; the East Coast; Ngatapa; the reverse at Moturoa.

**Woon, J. G.** Wanganui | Old Settlers, | (illustrated.) | By | James Garland Woon, | Late Collector H.M. Customs, &c., &c., Wanganui, | Greymouth and Hokitika. | Price 1/- | Wanganui | H. I. Jones, &c. | 1902.

8vo. Pp. 82. 14 photographs.

Short biographical sketches of settlers before 1861.

## 1903.

**Allen, J.** New Zealand's | Possessions | in the | South Seas | Notes of the Parliamentary Cruise, | 1903. | By James Allen, M.H.R. | (Reprinted from "The Press," Christchurch.) | Christchurch, N.Z.: | Printed by the Christchurch Press Company, Limited, Cashel Street.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 32.

Ably sets forth trade-development and other points involved in the relationship between New Zealand and its annexed islands, with suggestions.



**Andersen, J. C.** Songs Unsung | By | Johannes Carl Andersen, | Christchurch, &c. | Whitcombe & Tombs Ltd.

8vo. Pp. ix, 167. Portrait, and introduction by Professor J. Macmillan Brown, of Christchurch, under whom the author had been a student.

Chiefly lyric poetry, much of which had previously appeared in various papers under the pen-name of "Ahau" (meaning "I").

**Baeyertz, Charles N.** The | Triad | A Monthly Magazine of Music, Science, and Art. | Edited by C. N. Baeyertz.

Sm. 4to. Pp. 16. Double columns. Printed and published by Stone, Son, and Co., Crawford Street, Dunedin. 2 portraits. First number, 15th April, 1903. Later enlarged to 48 pp.: well illustrated; printed by Mills, Dick, and Co.

Well written, occasionally indulging in severe criticism on art, so called.

**Barry, W. J.** Glimpses of the | Australian Colonies | and | New Zealand. | A Thrilling Narrative of the Early | Days: | embodying the Life-history of | Captain William Jackson Barry, | who arrived in New South | Wales in 1829. | By Captain Barry. | Auckland: | The Brett Printing & Publishing Co. Ltd., &c. | 1903.

4to. Pp. 211. Numerous portraits and trifling descriptions.

**Baughan, Miss B. E.** Reuben, and other Poems. By B. E. Baughan. Westminster: A. Constable and Co. 1903.

**Buick, T. L.** Old | Manawatu, | or | the Wild Days of the West. | By | T. Lindsay Buick, J.P., | Author of "Old Marlborough." | Palmerston North: | Buick & Young, | Printers, Cuba Street. | 1903.

8vo. Pp. 12 (*n.p.*), 407. Frontispiece of Dr. Featherston, and 46 illustrations.

The early Maori legends of this historic district; account of the Manawatu-Rangitikei purchase and the growth of Palmerston North.

**Carrick, Roderick.** Historical Records | New Zealand South | Prior to 1840. | Compiled and Edited by | Ro. Carrick. | Dunedin: | The Otago Daily Times and Witness Newspapers Co., Ltd. | MCMIII.

8vo. Pp. 206.

The writer visited Sydney, Hobart, Melbourne, &c., and from archives there compiled these records. They are heterogeneously mixed, and many of the names are misspelt. Index full.

**Chambers, W. F.** The New Churn, and other Verses. By W. Francis Chambers. London: M. and L. Griffiths. 1903.

**Chapple, Dr. W. A.** The Fertility of the Unfit | By W. A. Chapple, M.D., Ch.B., M.R.C.S., D.P.H. | With preface by Rutherford Waddell, M.A., D.D. | Melbourne: Christchurch, Wellington, Dunedin, N.Z., and London | Whitcombe & Tombs Limited.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 127.

Treats of a grave problem, which, of course, includes New Zealand.

**Clarke, Rev. G.** Notes | on | Early Life in New Zealand. | By | George Clarke. | Printed for Private Circulation. | Hobart: | J. Walch and Sons, Printers, 42 Macquarie St. | 1903.

8vo. Pp. 106. Portrait of author and 4 photos of native warriors.

The writer, a son of George Clarke, the New Zealand missionary who was appointed in 1840 Chief Protector of Aborigines, was born at Parramatta on the 29th June, 1823, and became Sub-Protector under his father. He assisted, in 1844, in the purchase of the Otago Block, and was present throughout Heke's war and during the beginning of the Taranaki war. In 1853 he left for Hobart, and was ordained minister in charge of the Independents. He is Chancellor of the University of Tasmania.

**Fifty Years' Retrospect of Church Life in Wanganui.**

8vo. Pp. 45. Numerous portraits and illustrations. Wanganui Herald Newspaper Company, Limited, printers.

Relates to the Presbyterian Church, and is contained in the annual report of St. Paul's Presbyterian Church, 30th June, 1903.

**Hamilton, Augustus.** A List of Papers and Notices on Botanical Subjects.

Trans. N.Z. Inst., Vol. xxxvi, 1903.

A valuable list of many hundred items, with authors' names appended.

**Keane, Hilda.** Mr. Seddon and Mr. Chamberlain. *Empire Review*, No. 31; August.

Favours Mr. Chamberlain's policy. "Not a question of free-trade against protection, but of patriotism, country, Constitution, flag."

**Kendall, H. C.** Poems of Henry | Clarence Kendall | With Memoir by Frederick C. | Kendall | Revised and | enlarged Edition | George Robertson and Co., &c. | Melbourne | 1903.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xiv, 380.

Henry Clarence Kendall was the grandson of the Rev. Thomas Kendall, one of the three pioneer New Zealand missionaries of 1814.

**King, H. B.** Bill's Philosophy | and | other Verses, | by | H. B. King. | Nelson, N.Z. | Alfred G. Betts, Printer, Hardy Street.

8vo. Pp. v, 33.

**Lawson, Will.** The | Red West Road | and other Verses. | By "Quilp N." | To Duncan Menzies. | — | Wellington, N.Z.: | Turnbull, Hickson, and Gooder, Printers, 1 Jervois Quay. | 1903.

8vo. Pp. ii, 56. Frontispiece.

**Molesworth, Sir W.** Selected Speeches of | Sir William Molesworth, | Bart., P.C., M.P., | on Questions relating to Colonial Policy. | Edited, with an Introduction, by | Hugh Edward Egerton, M.A., | author of "A Short History of British Colonial Policy"; | and "Sir Stamford Raffles." | London : | John Murray, Albemarle St., W. | 1903.

8vo. Pp. xxvii, 520. Portrait.

Important speeches connected with the foundation, progress, and requirements of the Australasian colonies.

Sir William took a life-long interest in colonial reform and the new democratic school of politicians. He was a friend and fellow-worker with E. G. Wakefield, Buller, and others, and aided the colonisation of New Zealand and the granting of self-government to the colonies. He died October 22nd, 1855.

**Norton, Lord.** Imperial Fellowship | of | Self-governed British | Colonies | By | Lord Norton | Rivingtons | 34 King Street, Covent Garden | London | 1903.

8vo. Pp. 67. Dedicated to the Right Hon. Joseph Chamberlain.

Written in a fine spirit of Imperialism, pointing out the advantages and necessity of patriotic union throughout the Empire. Gives much colonising history and an account of the Society for the Reform of Colonial Government, of which, as Mr. Adderley, the writer was secretary.

Lord Norton was one of the principal promoters of New Zealand colonisation, and died in March, 1905, æt. 90.

**Richmond, M. E.** Poems | by | Mary E. Richmond | London | Elkin Mathews, Vigo Street | 1903.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 164.

**Sinclair, M.** "Tena Koe" | By Mary Sinclair | "Howe'er it be," &c. | Tennyson. | London | T. Fisher Unwin | Auckland, New Zealand | Champtoulp & Cooper | 1903.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xiv, 146.

Verse.

**Steward, W. J.** The | Rhyme of the "Mapourika." | Being some account of the | parliamentary trip | to the | South Sea Islands. | By William J. Steward. | Wellington : | John Mackay, Government Printer. | 1903.

8vo. Pp. 25.

**Waddell, Rev. Dr.** Behold the Lamb | of God! A series | of discourses tracing through | Scripture the evolution and coro- | nation of the Lamb. | By Rutherford | Waddell, M.A., D.D., Dunedin, New Zealand | Second Edition | London : Hodder and Stoughton | Paternoster Row | 1903.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xvi, 299.

Twenty-one eloquent sermons by this eminent Presbyterian clergyman.



## 1904.

**Broome, Lady.** Colonial | Memories | By | Lady Broome | London | Smith, Elder & Co., | &c. | 1904.

8vo. Pp. xxii, 301.

Three chatty chapters on New Zealand, where, as Lady Barker, she spent some years in Canterbury, and was afterwards married to Sir F. N. Broome.

**Burn, D. W. M.** Ode for Peace Day. | David Will. M. Burn. | Dunedin : | R. J. Stack & Co. | 1904.

12mo. Pp. 20.

**Cradock, Lieut.-Colonel M.** Sport in New Zealand | By | Lieut.-Col. Montagu Cradock, C.B. | Illustrated | London | Anthony Treherne & Co. Ltd. | &c. | 1904.

8vo. Pp. ix, 283.

Agreeable recital of stalking, fishing, shooting, and racing, with general hints and advice.

Colonel Cradock served in the Boer war.

**Hamilton, G. D.** Trout-Fishing | and | Sport | in | Maoriland. | By | G. D. Hamilton, | Late Captain of Scouts and Maori Contingent, &c.; President of the | Hawke's Bay Angling and Shooting Club; &c. | Wellington, N.Z. : | Printed at the Government Printing Office. | 1904.

8vo. Pp. xix, 428. Maps and 26 illustrations.

A complete handbook of equipment and methods, with list of streams and their special features. Two chapters on deer-stalking, pig-hunting, cattle-shooting, and winged game.

**Hay, P. S.** Report on New Zealand Water-powers. By Peter Seton Hay. 1904.

**Hudson, G. V.** New Zealand Neuroptera | a popular introduction to the | life-histories and habits of | May-flies, dragon-flies, caddis- | flies and allied insects inhabit- | ing New Zealand | including notes on their relation | to angling | With eleven coloured plates | By | G. V. Hudson, F.E.S. | Author of "An Elementary Manual of New Zealand | Entomology" and "New Zealand Moths | and Butterflies." | London : | West, Newman & Co., | 54, Hatton Garden. | 1904.

8vo. Pp. viii, 102.

Excellent descriptions. Appendix gives a statement of the contents of 60 trout-stomachs.

**Hutton, Capt. F. W.** Index | Faunæ Novæ Zealandiæ. | Edited by | Captain F. W. Hutton, F.R.S. | Published for the | Philosophical Institute of Canterbury, | New Zealand. | London : | Dulau & Co., 37 Soho Square. | 1904

**Hutton, Capt. F. W.**—*continued.*

8vo. Pp. viii, 372.

A complete list, with references, but no description, from *Chordata* to *Protozoa*. A list of naturalised animals added, with English names. Valuable preface, introduction, and bibliography, containing history of discovery and geographical relations of the fauna from the Kermadecs to Macquarie Island. Captain Hutton's last work.

**Hutton, Capt. F. W., and Drummond, J.** The | Animals of New Zealand | An Account of the Colony's Air-breathing | Vertebrates | By | Captain F. W. Hutton, F.R.S., | President of the New Zealand Institute | and | James Drummond. | — | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin, N.Z. ; | Melbourne and London : | Whitecombe and Tombs Ltd. | 1904.

8vo. Pp. xiv, 381. Portrait of T. H. Potts, the naturalist, and 147 illustrations.

An able combination of popular with purely scientific information, thus useful to both naturalists and the public, interspersed with stories of quaint habits and other characteristics. Good keys and descriptions, with list of Maori and common names.

**Izett, J.** Maori Lore. | The Traditions of the Maori People. | with the | more important of their Legends. | Compiled for the Government of New Zealand, | by | James Izett. | Wellington, N.Z. | By Authority: John Mackay, Government Printer. | 1904.

8vo. Pp. vii, 451. Illustrations.

The writer has dressed up the ancient native traditions in the garb of modern fiction, with imaginary conversations—often in very common vernacular—descriptive passages, and reflections. The opening chapter, on the Wharekura, varied from John White's description, is the best. There are four hitherto-unpublished legends collected by Mr. Jury, of Greytown.

**Lancaster, G. B.** [a pen-name]. Sons o' Men | By | G. B. Lancaster | London : | Andrew Melrose | 16 Pilgrim Street, E.C. [1904.]

8vo. Pp. 4 (*n.p.*), 299.

A coarsely told story—locality, New Zealand.

**McMurran, C. W.** From New York to New Zealand ; or, the New Century Trip. | By | C. W. McMurran, New York City. | Introduction by | His Honour Sir Robert Stout, K.C.M.G., Chief Justice of the Supreme | Court of New Zealand. | Edited by C. O. Montrose. | Wellington. | Printed by John Mackay, at the Government Printing Office. | 1904.

Large 8vo. Pp. vii, 150. Map and illustrations.

General description of New Zealand, and a general appeal for visits from the American traveller.

**Parsons, Dr. F.** The Story of New Zealand | A history of New Zealand | from the earliest times to the present | with special reference to the | political, industrial, and social | development of the Island Commonwealth ; | including the industrial evolution dating from 1870, the political | revolution of 1890, the causes and consequences, and the general movement of events | through-

**Parsons, Dr. F.**—*continued.*

out the four periods of | New Zealand history. | By | Prof. Frank Parsons, Ph.D. | of the American Academy of Political and Social Science; &c. | Edited and published by C. F. Taylor | Equity Series | 1520 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia | 1904.

Large 8vo. Pp. xxiv, 836. Illustrations.

Very little early history; chiefly confined to recent political and social developments.

**Q., W. A.** The Story of Hawera. By W. A. Q. In Commemoration of the Hawera Industrial Exhibition. Hawera: C. O. Ekdahl.

8vo. Pp. 74. 3 portraits.

Slight sketch of Taranaki; the growth of Hawera, and its dairying industry.

**Rata.** Cornwall Park | (Maungakiekie) | A Princely Gift to the | People of New Zealand | by | Sir John Logan Campbell | A Retrospect | and | Glimpse into the Future | By "Rata" | Brett Printing Co., | Auckland, N.Z.

Pp. 32. Many illustrations.

Sketch of the surroundings when Dr. Campbell arrived in New Zealand in 1840, and a comparison with those of sixty-five years later, followed by a prediction regarding the twenty-first century.

**Ross, D. M.** The After-glow. By David M. Ross. Auckland: Wilson and Horton. 1904.

Verse.

**Siegfried, A.** Edward Gibbon Wakefield | et sa Doctrine | de la | Colonisation Systématique | Thèse | présentée a la Faculté des Lettres | de l'Université de Paris | par | André Siegfried | Licencié ès lettres, | &c. | Paris | Librairie Armand Colin | 5, Rue de Mezières, 5 | 1904.

8vo. Pp. 417.

A just conception of and agreement with Wakefield's doctrine, of which a full account is given, accompanied by numerous notes, and followed with an excellent bibliography. An important addition to the literature of the subject.

**Sinclair, M. A.** Echoing Oars: | or "Waitemata" | and other Poems | By "Roslyn" | author of | "The Huia's Homeland." | Printed at Star Office, Auckland. [1904.]

**Sladen, D. B. W.** A Century of | Australian Song | Edited by Douglas B. W. Sladen, | B.A., Oxon; B.A., LL.B., Melbourne, Australia | London: Walter Scott, Ltd. | Paternoster Square.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xvi, 583. An enlarged edition of "Australian Ballads and Rhymes."

Contains examples from eleven New Zealand poets. An appendix gives material for a bibliography of Australasian poetry.



**Smith, S. P.** Hawaiki: | the Original Home of the Maori: | with a Sketch of Polynesian History. | By S. Percy Smith, F.R.G.S., | Hon. Cor. Member Società Italiana d'Anthropologia, a Governor of the | New Zealand Institute, Hon. Secretary of the Polynesian | Society, &c. &c. &c. | Second Edition. Enlarged and Mostly Re-written. | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin, N.Z.: | &c. | Whitcombe and Tombs, Ltd. | 1904.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 223. Map and illustrations.

Considerable additions to the edition of 1898 (*q.v.*), forming the most complete contribution to the literature of the subject.

**Smith, S. P.** Wars | of the Northern against the Southern | Tribes of New Zealand in the | Nineteenth Century | By S. Percy Smith, F.R.G.S. | (From the Journal of the Polynesian Society) | Wellington, N.Z. | Whitcombe & Tombs, Ltd. | 1904.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 245.

Valuable contribution to old native history, commencing about 1795, with wars on the borderland between Nga-puhi and Ngati-whatua, down to 1836. Extensive extracts are made from the *Missionary Register*, which refer to the massacre of the "Boyd," the Rev. S. Marsden, Hongi, Patuone, and other celebrated warriors.

**Stone, H.** The | Timbers of Commerce | and their Identification | By | Herbert Stone, F.L.S., F.R.C.I. | Illustrated with 186 photo-micrographs | prepared by | Arthur Deane | London | William Rider & Son, Ltd. | Manchester House, 164 Aldersgate St., &c. | 1904.

8vo. Pp. xxxviii, 310.

Includes description of many New Zealand timbers—*Plagianthus*, *Horheria* (now *Gaya*), *Elæocarpus*, *Sophora*, *kamahī*, *rata*, *maire*, *puriri*, *birch*, *beech*, and the various pines. Gives the physical characters, uses, authorities, botanical and native names, and microscopic appearances of the various woods. A valuable book of reference.

**Terry, L.** The Shadow. | By | Lionel Terry. | (Author's Copyright.) | A Prayer. | When the Great God advancing, &c. | Auckland. | Wilson and Horton, Printers, Queen and Wyndham Streets. | 1904.

8vo. Pp. 30. Black-edged wrapper, with design of a ferocious Tartar face, and uplifted arm brandishing a scimitar, emerging from a black cloud, and threatening Great Britain, as typified by a portion of St. Paul's. Dedicated "To my Brother Britons."

A fierce, stirring invective, in prose and verse, against the degeneracy of the British policy, as evidenced by avarice, capitalism, selfishness, and alien labour, with a prophecy of results. The writer, a monomaniac, was afterwards tried for shooting and killing an unoffending Chinaman, and was committed to a lunatic asylum.

**Tregear, E.** The Maori Race. | By | Edward Tregear, | Author of "The Maori-Polynesian Comparative Dictionary," "A Dictionary of the Paumotu," &c. | Wanganui, N.Z. | A. D. Willis, &c. | 1904.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xviii, 592. Portrait of the author, and many illustrations.

An admirably condensed and comprehensive account of native customs and characteristics, implements, weapons, food, dress, witchcraft, and cosmogony, brought together from numerous sources, and supplying a much-felt want. The native names are everywhere given.

**Wilkie, H. C.** Diagrams | of the | Foot of the Horse. | With Keys and Explanatory Notes | by | Henry C. Wilkie, F.R.C.V.S., | Veterinary Division, Department of Agriculture, New Zealand. | Wellington. | By Authority: John Mackay, Government Printer. | 1904.

Oblong fol. Pp. 11. Coloured plate and 5 figures. A full description. The author also published in the same year "The | Skeleton of the Horse," with plate and 3 pages of description; "Diagrams | of the | Udder of the Cow, of the Mare, and of the Ewe," with 4 plates and 9 pages of description; and "Anatomical Diagrams of the Ewe," with 4 plates and 8 pages of description. All oblong fol.

**Williams, George Phipps.** A New Chum's | Letter Home | and | Divers Verses, | Dry and Diverse. | By | G. P. Williams. | Illustrated by W. A. Bowring | Subscription Edition | (Limited to 350 copies). | Christchurch, N.Z. : | Printed by the Christchurch Press Company Limited. | 1904.

8vo. Pp. 8, 142.

The Young Man's Magazine, a journal devoted to the spiritual, mental, and physical interests of young men. Printed and published at the "Otago Daily Times" Office, Dunedin.

Cr. 4to. Pp. 40. Issued monthly.

Organ of the New Zealand Young Men's Presbyterian Bible Class Union. Was commenced in 1904.

## 1905.

[**Bathgate, Alexander.**] The Legend | of the | Wandering Lake. | Told by | He Kete. | Reprinted from "Otago Witness." | Dunedin: | R. J. Stark and Co., Publishers and Stationers, 56 Princes Street. | MCMV.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 52.

Tells in verse the last battle between the Ngatimamoe and Ngaitahu Tribes, on the wild west coast, and the prophecy of the white man's coming.

**Buller, Sir W. L.** Supplement | to the | "Birds of New Zealand." | By Sir Walter Lawry Buller, K.C.M.G., | F.R.S., F.L.S., C.M.Z.S., | Hon. Sc.D. (Cambridge and Tübingen); | &c. | Vol. I. | London: | Published (for the subscribers) by | the Author, | 62, London Wall, E.C. | 1905.

Imp. 4to. 2 vols. Vol. i: pp. l, 200. Vol. ii: pp. i, 178. Portrait of author. 12 coloured plates and 43 text illustrations.

Introduction treats upon the variation of the *Apterygidae*, disappearance of the avifauna, and destruction of forests. The text describes the few new additions to the avifauna, the numerous wanderers or stragglers, and other general information on the subject.

The author died in London, in September, 1906.

**Church, H.** Poems | by | Hubert Church | Wellington, Christchurch, and Dunedin, N.Z. | Melbourne and London: | Whitecombe and Tombs, Limited. [1905 ?]

8vo Pp. viii, 112.

**Drummond, J., and Hutton, Capt. F. W.** Nature in New Zealand | Compiled by | James Drummond | and | edited by | Captain F. W. Hutton, F.R.S. | President of the Australasian Association for the Advancement of Science | Director of the Christchurch Museum, &c. | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin | Whitecombe and Tombs, Ltd.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 188. Public School series.

For the interest and instruction of boys and girls. Amplified articles from the *Lyttelton Times* on "Rambles in a Museum." A most useful book, with excellent illustrations.

**Labour Laws of New Zealand**, containing the following Acts: Employers' Liability, Factory, Inspection of Machinery, Shipping and Seamen, Shops and Shop-assistants, Trade-unions, Wages, Workers' Compensation for Accidents; also sections from other Acts dealing with labour. Wellington. By authority: John Mackay, Government Printer. 1905.

**The | Maori Record** | a Journal devoted to | the Advancement of the | Maori People. | Normanby, N.Z.: | Printed for the proprietor [Robert Studholme Thompson] by W. A. Parkinson, at the "Hawera Star" General Printing Office. | 1905.

4to. Triple columns. Issued monthly. Price 3d. Generally pp. 8. No. 1, July, 1905; No. 24, June, 1907—the last. The first number was entitled, "Te Puke ki Hikurangi and Maori Record."

Deals ably with the history and social necessities of the native race. Mr. Thompson was a native interpreter.

**Marshall, Dr. P.** The Geography of New | Zealand. | Historical, Physical, Political, and Commercial. | By | P. Marshall, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S. | With Contributions by | Professor J. W. Gregory, D.Sc., F.R.S., | A. Hamilton, and G. Hogben, M.A. | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin, N.Z.: | Melbourne & London: | Whitecombe and Tombs Ltd.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xii, 401. Numerous illustrations, maps, and plans. An admirable compendium of the subjects treated.

**Matthews, H. J.** Tree Culture | in | New Zealand. | By Henry J. Matthews, Chief Forester. | Wellington. | By Authority: John Mackay, Government Printer. | 1905.

8vo. Pp. x, 126. 63 plates.

Plantations generally; sea-coast and street planting; hedges; most suitable trees for various purposes, with lists; works on forestry.

**Mulgan, E. K.** The New Zealand Nature Study Book. 1905.

**My New Zealand Garden** | By | a Suffolk Lady | 'The monarch oak,' &c. | With illustrations | London | Elliot Stock, 62, Paternoster Row, E.C. | 1905.

Sq. 8vo. Pp. 114.

A mass of information derived from personal experience, and agreeably written.



**The Red Funnel.** Dunedin: J. Wilkie & Co., Ltd. A monthly illustrated magazine.

8vo. Double columns.

General literature, short stories, descriptions of places of interest. / Originally issued under the auspices of the Union Steamship Company of New Zealand.

**Robertson, D.** Early History | of the | New Zealand Post Office. | Compiled by D. Robertson. | By Authority of the Postmaster-General. | Wellington, N.Z. | John Mackay, Government Printer. | 1905.

8vo. Pp. 66. Reproductions of old envelopes and illustrations.

Traces the postal development from 1831, from Mr. Powditch, of Hokianga, to that of the provinces, in 1858; with statistics. In July, 1855, New Zealand postage-stamps were first issued. Full of history.

**Satchell, W.** The | Toll of the Bush | By | William Satchell | London | Macmillan & Co. Ltd. | 1905.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 422.

Excellent descriptive novel of the life of settlers and traders in the Hokianga district about 1900.

**Scott, Capt. R. F.** The | Voyage of | the "Discovery." | By Cap. Robert F. Scott | C.V.O., R.N. | With Illustrations and Maps | In Two Vols. | London: | Macmillan & Co., Ltd. | 1905.

Cr. 8vo. Vol. i: pp. xv, 410. Vol. ii: pp. ix, 387.

Frequent slight references to New Zealand.

**Smith, W. S.** Outlines of the Women's | Franchise Movement in | New Zealand. | By | W. Sidney Smith. | Christchurch, Dunedin, Wellington, N.Z. | Melbourne and London: | Whitecombe and Tombs, Limited. | MCMV.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vii, 103. 5 portraits of pioneers.

The history of the movement from Messrs. Saunders and W. Fox in 1843 to its completion on the 19th September, 1893. Mrs. Mary Moeller was the pioneer worker (*vide* "Moeller," 1869).

**Sollas, Prof., F.R.S.** The | Rocks of Cape Colville Peninsula, | Auckland, New Zealand, | by | Professor Sollas, F.R.S.; | with an | Introduction and Descriptive Notes | by | Alexander McKay, F.G.S., | Government Geologist, N.Z. | Vol. I. | Wellington. | By Authority: John Mackay, Government Printer. | 1905.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. viii, 289.

Vol. ii: pp. vi, 215; 1906. Illustrations of remarkable beauty.

Specimens of 600 rocks were sent by the New Zealand Government to Professor Sollas, the authority on igneous rocks, and the work was then collaborated.

**Thomson, Rev. J. M.** The | Bush Boys of New Zealand | or | Dinkums and Mac. | By | the Rev. J. Millar Thomson, | Lincoln, Canterbury, | New Zealand. | London : | J. Tamblyn, 116, Ladbroke Grove, W. | 1905.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. 193.

Adventures of two typical juveniles in the North Island, told to their English cousins in genial, wholesome style.

**Wilcox, D.** Verses from | Maoriland | by | Dora Wilcox | London : George Allen | 156 Charing Cross Road | 1905.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. x, 76.

**Zillmann, Rev. Dr.** Recollections | and | Reflections | in Rhyme & Verse, | by | Rev. J. H. L. Zillmann, Ph.D. | Author of "Two Worlds," "Past and Present of Australian | Life," "A Chaplain's Experience of New York | Prisons," etc., etc. | Christchurch, N.Z. | Henry & Co., Printers, 146, Cashel Street [1905 ?]

8vo. Pp. 36.

## 1906.

**Adams, A. H.** London Streets | By | Arthur H. Adams | author of "Tussock Land," etc. | T. N. Foulis | London and Edinburgh | 1906.

8vo. Pp. 44. In verse.

**Adams, J. A. D.** The Church | as revealed in Scripture | By | Jno. A. D. Adams | Dunedin, New Zealand. | Dayton, Ohio, U.S.A. | John J. Scruby, Printer and Publisher. | Price Twenty-five Cents.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 112.

How to reach the masses; how to remedy the leading of the Church by so many unspiritual ministers.

**Alexander, W. F., and Currie, A. E.** New Zealand Verse. | Collected by W. F. | Alexander and A. E. Currie. | The Walter Scott Publishing Co., Ltd., | London and Felling-on-Tyne. | New York : 3 East 14th Street. | 1906.

12mo. Pp. xxxii, 271.

Well-selected specimens from nearly all those aspiring to the title of poet, and numbering sixty names. Good notes and an index of authors, with bibliographical reference.

**B., J. Y.** Pictures and Dreams : | Verses | by | J. Y. B. | 1906. | Invercargill, N.Z. | Craig & Co., Printers and Publishers, Tay Street.

8vo. Pp. vi, 65.

**Bell, Dr. J. M., Director.** Department of Mines. | New Zealand Geological Survey. | (J. M. Bell, Director.) | Bulletin No. 1 (New Series). | The Geology of the Hokitika Sheet, | North-western Quadrangle, | with which has been included a small portion of the Upper | Wilberforce Valley, in the Waimakariri Quadrangle. | By | James Mackintosh Bell, M.A., Ph.D., F.R.G.S., | assisted by Colin Fraser, M.Sc. | New Zealand. | By authority : John Mackay, Government Printer, Wellington. | 1906.

4to. Pp. xi, 101. 13 maps and sectional plans and 42 plates.

The first of the geological reports under the new Director of the Department. (*Vide* "Hector," 1860).

Bulletin No. 2, Alexandra Sheet, Central Otago Division, by James Park. 1906.

Bulletin No. 3, Parapara Subdivision, by J. M. Bell, E. J. H. Webb, and E. de C. Clarke. 1907.

Bulletin No. 4, Coromandel Subdivision, by C. Fraser and J. H. Adams. 1907.

Bulletin No. 5, Cromwell Subdivision, by J. Park. 1908.

Bulletin No. 6, Mokonui Subdivision, North Westland, by P. G. Morgan. 1908.

Bulletin No. 7, Queenstown Subdivision, Western Otago, by J. Park. 1908.

All with numerous maps, plates, figures, sections, and rock-sections.

**Cheeseman, T. F.** Manual | of the | New Zealand Flora. | By | T. F. Cheeseman, F.L.S., F.Z.S., | Curator of the Auckland Museum. | Published under the Authority of the Government of New Zealand. | New Zealand : | John Mackay, Government Printer, Wellington. | 1906.

8vo. Pp. xxxvi, 1199.

The standard work on New Zealand botany, following on the general plan adopted in Sir J. L. Hooker's "Handbook," which it supersedes. Includes the outlying islands. History of botanical discovery; a synoptical key of the orders; list of plants naturalised, arranged in their natural orders; list of Maori names; and glossary. A work of faithful and extensive labour.

**Clark, Dr. V. S.** The Labour Movement | in Australasia | A Study in Social-Democracy | By | Victor S. Clark, Ph.D. | Westminster | Archibald Constable & Co., Ltd. | 1906.

8vo. Pp. x, 327. Ma.

The author visited Australia and New Zealand under a commission from the United States, and writes from the standpoint of an agnostic in social creeds. He parallels the movement in the two countries, apparently pronouncing in favour of that in Australia.

**Drummond, J.** The Life and Work | of | Richard John Seddon, | Premier of New Zealand, 1893-1906. | With a History of the Liberal Party in New Zealand. | By | James Drummond, | With an Introduction by the Hon. Sir Joseph Ward, K.C.M.G., Prime Minister | of New Zealand. | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin, N.Z. | Whitcombe and Tombs, Ltd. | 1906.

8vo. Pp. xii, 392. Many illustrations.

Mr. Seddon's connection with the rise and progress of the New Zealand Liberal party from his entrance into Parliament in 1879, together with concurrent history.



**Elkington, E. W.** Adrift in New Zealand | By | E. Way Elkington, F.R.G.S. | Author of "The Lucky Shot," &c. | London | John Murray, Albemarle Street, W. | 1906.

8vo. Pp. xii, 276. Illustrations.

Seven years of a somewhat rough life in "the fairest islands of the Pacific." A poor production.

**Gibbs, P.** The Romance of Empire | By | Philip Gibbs | author of "Facts and Ideas," &c. | With illustrations | London | Edward Arnold, 41 & 43 Maddox Street, Bond Street, W. | 1906.

8vo.

The making of the British Empire, from Raleigh to South Africa. A part devoted to New Zealand.

**Gordon, H. A.** Mining and Engineering; and Miners' Guide. By H. A. Gordon, M.I.C.E., Inspecting Engineer. Wellington: By authority: John Mackay, Government Printer. 1906.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 615.

**Green, J. G.** Green's New Zealand Road Book. Giving Mileage and Concise Details of Main Roads, Popular Tours, and Short Trips in New Zealand. Compiled by J. G. Green. Printed and published by Alex. Wildey, Victoria Square, Christchurch.

Sq. 12mo. Pp. 106.

Gives, in columns, the distances, class of country, nature of roads, and accommodation.

[**Hamilton, Augustus.**] New Zealand. | Colonial Museum. | (A. Hamilton, Director.) | Bulletin No. 1. | 1905. | Wellington. | By Authority: | John Mackay, Government Printer. | 1906.

4to. Pp. 71. Numerous figures.

Gives a history of the Geological Survey of New Zealand under the Directorship of Sir J. Hector, from 1869 to 1903, when it was remodelled and its many functions readjusted, with a list of old officers and publications; of the New Zealand Institute and its Transactions; present status of the Colonial Museum; a list of the marine Mollusca of New Zealand, with short notices of the contributors; an account of New Zealand tokens; and photographs of some fine Maori carvings.

**Horn, W. A.** Notes by a Nomad | An Olla-podrida | By | W. A. Horn | With forty-nine illustrations from photographs | by the author and others | Melville & Muller | London and Melbourne | 1906.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. viii, 185.

Tales of travel through Australia and New Zealand.

**Inwood, Rev. F. R.** The Christian Year | Beneath the Southern Cross. | By the Rev. F. R. Inwood, | Vicar of New Brighton. | Christchurch: | Printed by the Lyttelton Times Company, Limited. | MCMVI.

8vo. Pp. vi, 130.

Descriptive and religious.

**Laing, R. M., and Blackwell, E. W.** Plants of New Zealand | By | R. M. Laing, B.Sc. | and | E. W. Blackwell, | With 160 original photographs by E. W. & F. B. Blackwell, | &c. | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin, N.Z. ; | Melbourne and London : | Whitcombe & Tombs Ltd. | 1906.

8vo. Pp. xii, 456. About 160 illustrations.

An account of native plants, with a few technical terms, intelligible to all. Many fresh facts, and information brought together from various sources. A glossary appended.

**Lawson, W.** Between the Lights | and | Other Verses | By Will Lawson | (Quilp N.) | Author of "The Red West Road." | Wellington, N.Z. : | Ferguson and Hicks, &c. | 1906.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 114.

Full of rhythm and swing.

**Moore, J. G. H.** With the | Fourth New Zealand Rough Riders. | By James G. Harle Moore. | Dunedin : | Otago Daily Times Co. | MCMVI.

8vo. Pp. 200. Illustrations.

Bright account of service during the Boer war.

**Ngata, A. T.** Complete Manual | of | Maori Grammar | and | Conversation | with Vocabulary. | Revised and enlarged edition. | Edited by | A. T. Ngata, M.A., LL.B. | (Barrister-at-Law) | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin : | Whitcombe and Tombs, Ltd.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 166.

A special chapter added on New Zealand and the Maoris.

**Official Catalogue | and Souvenir | of the | New Zealand International Exhibition | 1906-1907 | Christchurch, N.Z. : | Published by Authority by the Christchurch Press Co. Ltd.**

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 303.

Contains, in addition to list of exhibits, a sketch of New Zealand history and productions; tables of statistics; and many photographic portraits and illustrations.

**Park, Professor J.** A Text-book of | Mining Geology | for the use of Mining Students and Miners. | By | James Park, | Professor of Mining and Mining Geology ; | Director of Otago University School of Mines ; | &c. | With 78 Illustrations and 3 Plates. | London : | Charles Griffin & Co., &c. | 1906.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. ix, 219.

Enlarged and revised lectures, issued in bulletin form in 1902. Classifies mineral deposits; theories of formation and dynamics; examination and valuation of ores and mines, with economic considerations. Includes previous contributions of the author.

**Park, Professor J.** The Cyanide Process | of | Gold Extraction : | a Text-book for the use of Mining Students, | Metallurgists, and Cyanide Operators. | By | James Park, | Professor of Mining and Director of Otago University School of Mines, | &c. | Fourth English Edition, &c. | With Frontispiece, Plates, and Illustrations. | Authorized Text-book, Australian Schools of Mines. | London : | Charles Griffin & Company, Ltd. | Exeter Street, Strand. | 1906.

8vo. Pp. xvi, 239.

The standard work on the subject.

**Reid, S. J.** Life and Letters | of the First Earl | of Durham | 1792-1840 | By | Stuart J. Reid | Author of "The Life and Times of Sydney Smith" | "Lord John Russell," etc. | "Le jour viendra" | Motto of the Lambtons | In two volumes | Longmans, Green, and Co. | 39 Paternoster Row, London | New York and Bombay | 1906.

8vo. Vol. i: pp. xix, 409. Vol. ii: pp. xi, 409. Several portraits and illustrations.

Lord Durham was associated with the early fortunes of the New Zealand Company, was its first governor, and was thus in close communication with E. G. Wakefield upon its affairs, as well as those of Canada. He died in July, 1840. (*Vide* "Durham," 1839).

**Roberts, W. H. S.** North Otago | from the Earliest Days. | By W. H. S. Roberts. | (Reprinted from the Oamaru Mail.)

8vo. Pp. 20. Double columns.

Sketch of early pioneers, runholders, residents, and life, with anecdotes.

**Smith, S. P., and Penn, W. J.** Taranaki | the Garden | of | New Zealand. | Short History and General Description | By S. Percy Smith, F.R.G.S. | With a | Tourists' Guide to Taranaki | as an Appendix, by W. J. Penn. | New Plymouth : | Printed by Joseph Hooker & Co., &c. | and Published by W. G. Malone, Chairman Taranaki | Provincial Committee. | A.D. 1906.

8vo. Pp. 44. Photographic illustrations.

Short sketch and description.

**Stead, D. G.** Fishes of Australia : | A Popular and Systematic Guide | to the Study of the Wealth | within our Waters. | By David G. Stead, Naturalist to the Board of Fisheries for New South Wales. | With Ten Full-page Plates and Eighty-eight | Illustrations in the Text. | Sydney : | William Brooks and Co., Limited. | 1906.

8vo. Pp. xii, 278.

A valuable introductory chapter, followed by interesting descriptions of fishes, many of which are common to New Zealand seas.

**Stephen, Miss C. E.** The Right Honourable | Sir James Stephen | K.C.B., LL.D. | Permanent Under-Secretary for the Colonies | Professor of Modern History in the University of Cambridge | Author of "Essays in Ecclesiastical Biography" | and "Lectures on the History of France" | Letters | with biographical notes | by his daughter | Caroline Emelia Stephen | Printed for private circulation only | 1906.



**Stephen, Miss C. E.—continued.**

8vo. Pp. x, 298; 4 (*n.p.*), note. Portrait.

Whilst these epistolary fragments throw some light on Mr. Stephen's personality as the all-powerful Under-Secretary, they throw none on his attitude towards the New Zealand Company, which was that of a bitter and uncompromising adversary. He was Under-Secretary from 1836 to 1847, and died in 1859.

**Stevens, B.** An Anthology | of | Australian Verse | Edited by | Bertram Stevens | Sydney | Angus and Robertson | 89 Castlereagh Street | 1906.

Sm. Svo. Pp. xxix, 300. Short biographical notes at the end.

162 pieces, extracted from sixty-six writers, of whom fifteen are from New Zealand.

**Waratah.** Under "Aorangi," | New Zealand. | Tales of the Golden West. | By "Waratah." | Being Reminiscences of Westland from its Settlement | by Gold-seekers and Traders. | Nineteen of these Tales, by the courtesy of the Editor, originally appeared in the columns | of the *Grey River Argus* during the year 1905. | Christchurch, Wellington, Dunedin, Melbourne, London: | Whitcombe and Tombs, Limited. | 1906.

Sm. Svo. Pp. 217.

Full of historic incident relative to the West Coast from the earliest digging-days, by an "old-timer."

**Williams, Rev. H. W.** Maori Matter at the Cape of Good Hope. | Some Notes on the Grey Collection in the | Capetown Library.

Article in *Journal of the Polynesian Society* for September, 1906, detailing the result of the author's examination of the valuable Maori literature in this gift, and following the notation in Dr. Bleek's catalogue (*vide* "Bleek," 1858).

## 1907.

**Andersen, J. C.** Maori Life in Ao-tea. | By | Johannes C. Andersen. | Author of | "Songs Unsung," "Sighurd and Brynhild," etc. | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin, N.Z.; | Melbourne and London: | Whitcombe and Tombs Limited.

8vo. Pp. xvi, 675. Illustrations.

An excellent compendium, from the best sources, of the every-day life and customs, traditions, and superstitions of the old Maori. Native terms are largely given, and full indexes of proper names and natural objects, with numerous side references.

**Bevan-Brown, C. E.** Plato and Christianity. | Being also a | short introduction to Plato | for English readers | By C. E. Bevan-Brown, M.A., | Formerly Scholar of Lincoln College, Oxford: Headmaster of the Christchurch | Boys' High School. | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin, N.Z.; | Melbourne and London: | Whitcombe and Tombs Limited. | [1907.]

Sm. 8vo. Pp. iv (*n.p.*), 48.

Comparison between Platonism and Christianity, and a concise statement of Plato's theories.

**Brown**, *Professor J. M.* Maori and Polynesian | their origin, history | and culture | By | J. Maomillan Brown | London : Hutchinson & Co. | Pater-noster Row | 1907.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xxxi, 300. List of books consulted.

Ably argues that the Polynesian originated from the neolithic mari-time Caucasian of Europe. The volume is specially valuable as a conspectus of modern literature and ideas on the subject. The contents are well summarised, and there is a full index.

**Burt**, *J.* Reminiscences | re | George Augustus Selwyn, D.D. | Bishop | of | New Zealand. | By | James Burt. | Auckland : | The Brett Printing and Publishing Company, Ltd., Shortland & Fort Streets. | 1907.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 13. Portrait.

Short sketch, and incidents told by the writer, *as* one of the Bishop's old friends, on the occasion of the Church of New Zealand jubilee.

**Cowan**, *J.* New Zealand | or | Ao-teā-Roa | (The Long Bright World) : | its | Wealth and Resources, Scenery, | Travel-routes, Spas, and Sport. | By | James Cowan. | Published by the New Zealand Government Department of Tourist | and Health Resorts. | Wellington, N.Z. | By authority : John Mackay, Government Printer. | 1907.

8vo. Pp. ii, 220.

Excellent description, well and profusely illustrated. A short account of New Zealand's South Sea possessions, and an appendix on climate and trade.

**Davis**, *Rev. J. King*, and **Purchas**. *Rev. H. T., M.A.* Jubilee Leaflets.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 28 (*n.p.*). Printed by the Lyttelton Times Company, Christchurch.

A series of seven numbers, written for the jubilee of the constitution of the Anglican Church of New Zealand, reciting some chief incidents in the history of the Church from 1814 to 1907.

**Dittmer**, *W.* Te Tohunga | The Ancient Legends & Traditions | of the Maoris | Orally collected & pictured | by | W. Dittmer | — | London George Routledge & Sons Limited | New York E. P. Dutton | Co. | 1907.

Roy. 4to. Pp. xviii, 119.

Many are retold, and it has been sought to give them a pictorial interpretation by means of weird, fantastic illustrations.

**Fletcher**, *Rev. H. J.* Hinemoa | With Notes and Vocabulary. | By *Rev. H. J. Fletcher.* | Christchurch, &c. | Whitecombe & Tombs, Ltd.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 28.

Extracts and sentences in Maori copied without acknowledgment from Sir George Grey's "Ko nga Mahinga a nga Tupuna Maori," &c., but differently punctuated; notes and a vocabulary: the whole forming a textbook for learners.

The writer is a Presbyterian minister at Taupo.

**Gipps, H. L.** *Outward Bound.* By H. L. Gipps. Nelson, N.Z. 1907.

Verse.

**Grace, A. A.** Folk-tales | of the | Maori. | By | A. A. Grace, | Author of  
"Maoriland Stories," | "Tales of a Dying Race," "Artareta," etc. | Wel-  
lington, N.Z. : | Gordon & Gotch, Proprietary, Ltd., | and at Christchurch,  
Melbourne, Sydney, London, &c. | 1907.

8vo. Pp. 6 (*n.p.*), 257.

Aboriginal tales and folk-lore of great antiquity, collected by the author  
with the assistance of old Karepa te Whetu, of the Ngatikoata Tribe. Ap-  
peared originally in the pages of the Christchurch *Weekly Press* as the "Tales  
of a Stone-age People."

**Handbook of the Land Transfer Act and its Amendments.** Third edition.  
Wellington. By authority : John Mackay, Government Printer. 1907.

8vo. Pp. 105.

**Henderson, Professor G. C.** Sir George Grey | Pioneer of Empire in |  
Southern Lands | By | Geo. C. Henderson, M.A. | Professor of History  
at Adelaide University | Sometime Scholar of Balliol College, Oxford |  
MCMVII | London : J. M. Dent & Co. | New York : E. P. Dutton &  
Co.

Sm. 4to. Pp. xxiv, 315. Portraits, maps, and illustrations.

An ably written sketch and appreciation of Sir George Grey's career  
as a colonial Governor, a politician, and an active democrat.

**Hight, J.** The English | as a | Colonising Nation. | By J. Hight, M.A., |  
Lecturer on Political Economy and Constitutional | History, Canterbury  
University College. | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin, N.Z. ; |  
Melbourne and London : | Whitcombe and Tombs Limited. | [1907 ?]

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 307. Illustrations and map.

Written apparently for the public-school course.

**Kitson, Arthur.** Captain James Cook | R.N., F.R.S. | "The Circumnavi-  
gator" | By Arthur Kitson | With Map and Illustrations | London |  
John Murray, Albemarle Street | 1907.

8vo. Pp. xvi, 525.

The author finds this account of Cook's life and voyages upon his  
recent researches into the Admiralty and other records, introducing some new  
matter, and avoiding as untrustworthy the hitherto accepted classical accounts  
by Kippis, Hawkesworth, and others.

**Lancaster, G. B.** [a pen-name]. The Tracks We Tread | By | G. B. Lan-  
caster | Author of "Sons o' Men" and "The Spur" | New York | Double-  
day, Page & Company | 1907.

8vo. Pp. iv (*n.p.*), 302.

A coarsely told story—locality, New Zealand.



**Lowth**, Alys. *Emerald Hours in* | New Zealand. | By | Alys Lowth. | Author of "A Daughter of the Transvaal." | Christchurch, &c. | Whitcombe & Tombs Ltd.

Sm. 4to. Pp. xv, 128. Over 100 illustrations.

Illustrated journal of travel from Auckland to the Bluff, by an English tourist.

**Lux**. *Nemesis* | and other Stories | By Lux | Author of "A Secret of the Sea." | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin, N.Z. : | Melbourne and London. | Whitcombe and Tombs Limited.

8vo. Pp. 243. Illustrations.

**McNab**, R. *Murihiku* | and | the Southern Islands. | A history of | the West Coast Sounds, Foveaux Strait, | Stewart Island, the Snares, Bounty, | Antipodes, Auckland, Campbell | and Macquarie Islands, | from 1770 to 1829 | By | Robert McNab, M.A., LL.B., | Member of the House of Representatives, | and | Minister of Lands and Agriculture, | New Zealand. | Invercargill, N.Z. : | William Smith, Printer, Esk Street, | 1907.

8vo. Pp. xiii, 377. Maps, &c.

A mass of old history, unearthed from early whaling and other logs and New South Wales newspaper records.

**Manning**, *Captain W.* *Below and Above* | the Water-line | by | Seafarer. | Illustrated. | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin, N.Z. : | Melbourne and London : | Whitcombe and Tombs Limited. [1907 ?]

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vi (*n.p.*), 139.

Cleverly written and interesting description of the lives and work of all classes engaged in the mercantile marine, from the fireman to the shipowner. The writer is a master in the Union Steamship Company's service.

**New Zealand Nautical Almanac and Tide Tables**; also Information, with Plans, about the Principal Ports of New Zealand, and Supplementary Information to date relating to the "New Zealand Pilot," edition 1901. Published by direction of the Hon. the Minister of Marine, Wellington, N.Z. By authority: John Mackay, Government Printer, Wellington. 1907.

8vo. Pp. 380. A most complete and valuable work. 24 folded plans of New Zealand harbours and wharves; 3 coloured maps of New Zealand, illustrating the different kinds of coast lighthouses, and railway and steamer communication; inset with international signal code flags and diagrams of semaphore and flag signals; information regarding fires on ships, prevention of collisions, and courses given for distant sailing. Issued annually since the first number, in 1902. Since the edition of 1905 the azimuth tables have been enlarged and issued separately.

**Ogston**, *Dr. F.* Department of Public Health. | The Hon. Geo. Fowlds, Minister. | Medical Inspection of School- | children : | Hints for Teachers. | By | Frank Ogston, M.D. and C.M., | Lecturer on Public Health to the

**Ogston, Dr. F.**—*continued.*

University of Otago, and District Health Officer for | the Otago-Southland District, New Zealand. | Published by the Department of Public Health. | J. M. Mason, M.D., Chief Health Officer. | Wellington. | By authority: John Mackay, Government Printer. | 1907.

8vo. Pp. 27.

Valuable suggestions for observant teachers in assessing a child's progress or decline.

**Pearce, T. D., and Fulton, Dr.** Otago High School | Old Boys' Register. | Edited by Two Old Boys of the School. | T. D. Pearce, Esq., M.A., N.Z., | Rector of the Southland Boys' High School, | and | Robert V. Fulton, M.D., Edin. | Dunedin: | Otago Daily Times and Witness Newspapers Company, Ltd. | MCMVII.

8vo. Pp. (*n.p.*), about 250.

Early history of the school and of contemporary private ones. List of boys (3,524) and their after-careers. Appendices recite their prowess in the Boer war, in various games, and as special scholars. List and particulars of the staff, and various other details.

**Price-list** | of | Public Acts | and | Official Publications | on sale at the | Government Stationery Office, | Wellington, N.Z. | Wellington. | By authority: John Mackay, Government Printer. | 1907.

8vo. Pp. 32.

Such of the official publications which appeared to be of special interest and importance have been noted throughout this bibliography at length. Others which are chiefly of a purely governmental character have not always been noted: such are the volumes of Statistics, Statutes, Parliamentary Debates, Parliamentary Papers, various Acts, regulations, and rules, and others of a similar class, all of which will be found in the above list. It should be mentioned that the Statistics of the colony first appeared in 1858, in a volume for the years 1853 to 1856. Previous partial ones are noted in this bibliography. The Parliamentary Debates from 1854 to 1866 were compiled by Mr. Maurice FitzGerald, who gathered them from newspapers and original sources, and they were published in 1885-87. The Blue-books, or Appendices to the Votes and Proceedings of the House of Representatives and to the Legislative Council, have been published from the first session in 1854.

[**Robin,** John.] A Trip to Maoriland, by "Pakeha Maori." Lake Placid, N.Y.: Office of "The Lake Placid News." [1907.]

8vo. Pp. ii, 57. Frontispiece and plates.

Descriptive of the Maoris and of travel through New Zealand.

**Rodgers, J. D.** A Historical Geography of the British Colonies. Vol. VI. —Australasia. Oxford: Clarendon Press. London: Henry Frowde. 1907.

12mo. Pp. vii, 440.

A masterly record of the history, government, and development of Australia and New Zealand. Criticizes unfavourably E. G. Wakefield's schemes, asserting them to have originated from other sources.

**Ross, C. S.** Early Otago | and | Some of its Notable Men. | By | C. Stuart Ross | Author of | "Life and Times of Dr. Stuart," &c., &c. | J. Wilkie & Co., Ltd. | Publishers and Printers, | Dunedin, N.Z. | 1907.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. ix (*n.p.*), 199, 2 (*n.p.*).

Chatty account of persons and places in the "sixties."

**Scott, W.** The | Industrial Conciliation and Arbitration Act. | Its Past, Present, & Future. | An Address | delivered at the Annual Conference of | the New Zealand Employers' Federation. | By | Mr. William Scott, | Secretary Otago Employers' Association, | on Wednesday, August 28th, 1907. | Wellington, N.Z. | Turnbull, Hickson, and Gooder, Printers, Jervois Quay. | 1907.

8vo. Pp. 16.

Points out its defects and failure and how it may be improved, and reviews the present industrial position.

**Stirling, Capt. J.** The Colonials in | South Africa | 1899-1902 | Their Record, based on the Despatches | By | John Stirling | Captain, 7th Volunteer Battalion, the Royal Scots | William Blackwood and Sons | Edinburgh and London | MCMVII.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. xii, 497.

Account of the colonial corps and their special services. New Zealand, pp. 337-371.

[**Thornton, John.**] In Memoriam. | Samuel Williams. | 1822-1907. | Gisborne : | Printed at the Te Rau Press. | 1907.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 45. Portrait.

A brief sketch of the life of Archdeacon Williams, of Te Aute, Napier. At the end are two Maori hymns sung at his funeral. A fuller sketch is contained in the Appendices of the Journals of the House of Representatives for 1906 (G.-5), which also contains a history of the Te Aute School. The author is preparing a much more complete account.

**Tregear, E., and Smith, S. P.** A | Vocabulary and Grammar | of the Niué Dialect | of the | Polynesian Language, | &c.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. 179.

**Wilson, J. A.** The Story of | Waharoa | A Chapter in Early New Zealand History | together with | Sketches of Ancient Maori Life | and History | By | John Alexander Wilson | Lately a Judge of the Native Land Court of New Zealand. | Christchurch, &c.: Whitcombe and Tombs, Ltd.

8vo. Pp. xvi, 255. 19 illustrations.

A reprint of the author's previous publications (*q.v.*), illustrated, with an historical preface.



## 1908.

**Andersen, J. C.** *The Lamp of Psyche.* By Johannes Carl Andersen. Melbourne: T. C. Lothian. 1908.

Verse.

By Authority | **Army List** | of the | Defence Forces | of the | Dominion of New Zealand | corrected to | 31st July, 1908. | With an index. | Wellington, 1st August, 1908. | Wellington. | By Authority: John Mackay, Government Printer. | 1908.

8vo. Pp. xvii; double columns, 167.

Gives list of war services prior to and subsequent to 1895, retired list, and other information. The list has been published somewhat irregularly.

[**Atkin, Capt. P. H.**] Report | by the | British Commissioner | for the | New Zealand | International Exhibition, | Christchurch, | on the British Government Exhibit. | 1906-7.

Sm. 4to. Pp. 31. A sketch-plan.

Some account of the exhibits, and also of the Maori pa, which was a distinctive feature in the exhibition.

**Baughan, Miss B. E.** *Shingle-short* | and other Verses. | By B. E. Baughan | Author of "Verses," "Reuben," etc. | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin, N.Z.: | Melbourne and London. | Whitcombe and Tombs Limited.

8vo. Pp. 205. Illustrations.

Verses relating chiefly to New Zealand.

**Bedford, H. D.** *Political Fingerposts.* | An inquiry into what labour should do | and should not do. | By H. D. Bedford, M.A., LL.B. | Barrister-at-Law, | Lecturer on Political Economy, Otago University, | Formerly Member for Dunedin in the | Parliament of New Zealand. | The Evening Star Co., Ltd., | Bond, Crawford, and Police Streets, Dunedin. | 1908.

8vo. Pp. 147.

Excellent statement of fundamental principles in political economy and of the illusory theories upon which much of the so-called socialistic reform of the present day is founded. Single tax is most unjust.

**Broadhead, H.** *State Regulation of Labour and Labour* | Disputes in New Zealand. | A description and a criticism. | By | Henry Broadhead, | Secretary to the Canterbury Employers' Association, Christchurch, N.Z., and for some | years Member of the Canterbury Conciliation Board. | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin, N.Z.; | Melbourne and London: | Whitcombe and Tombs Limited. | 1908.

8vo. Pp. iii (*n.p.*), 230.

Represents fairly and temperately the demands of labour and the defects and failure of the Conciliation and Arbitration Act. Excellent work of reference.

**Chisholm, Rev. J.** Memorials | of | J. A. Torrance | Agent for thirty years | of the | Patients' and Prisoners' Aid Society | (With portrait). | Edited with biographical sketch | by | the Rev. James Chisholm. | Dunedin : | Published for the Patients' and Prisoners' Aid Society | by | the N.Z. Bible, Tract, and Book Society, 48 Princes Street, and | Messrs. R. J. Stark & Co., 56 Princes Street | MCMVIII.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 158.

For forty years Mr. Torrance, a man of great breadth and sympathy, was chaplain to the above society. He died in 1908.

**Colonial** | Everyday Cookery. | Revised and Enlarged Edition. | (50th thousand.) | Illustrated. | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin, N.Z. ; | Melbourne and London : | Whitcombe and Tombs Limited. | [1908.]

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 391.

**Dash, G.** No-License | Handbook. | Edited by Geo. Dash. | Published by Authority of | New Zealand Alliance. | Auckland | Louis P. Christie, Strand Arcade, Queen Street. | 1908.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xiv, 122. Folded table of local-option-poll returns from 1896 to 1905. Portrait of A. S. Adams, president of the Alliance.

An account of the movement in New Zealand. The subject divided under numerous headings, which are well indexed. The Alliance was instituted in 1886.

**Drummond, J.** John Rutherford | the White Chief. | A Story of Adventure in New Zealand. | Edited by | James Drummond, F.L.S., F.Z.S. | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin, N.Z. ; | Melbourne and London : | Whitcombe and Tombs Limited. | [1908.]

8vo. Pp. 234. Illustrated.

A reprint, with trifling alterations and different illustrations, of the story of John Rutherford, taken from Craik's "New Zealanders," 1830. (*Vide* p. 46).

Footnotes; and an introduction, which discusses Rutherford's reliability.

**Findlay, Hon. Dr. J. G.** Humbugs and Homilies | By | J. G. Findlay, K.C., LL.D. | Attorney-General of New Zealand. | Omne tulit punctum qui miscuit utile dulci. | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin, N.Z. : | Melbourne and London : | Whitcombe and Tombs, Limited. | 1908.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. iv (*n.p.*), 303.

Clever disquisitions on various subjects. Filled with humour and wide learning, and forming quite a departure in New Zealand literature.

**Findlay, Hon. Dr. J. G.** Labour | and the | Arbitration Act. | Speech | by the | Hon. Dr. Findlay, K.C., LL.D., | Attorney-General. | Delivered at a meeting of the | Wellington Liberal and Labour | Federation held in Wellington | on 17th June, 1908. | Wellington : | Printed by the New Zealand Times Company, Ltd. | 1908.

8vo. Pp. 16. Double columns.

An able review and criticism of the subject, with suggestions. Reprinted from the *New Zealand Times*, 18th June.

**Giles, Dr. J.** Poems | by | J. Giles, M.R.C.S., L.S.A., | Late Fellow of the University of New Zealand and Resident | Magistrate for the City of Auckland. | Whitcombe and Tombs Limited. | 1908.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 166.

Many are reprinted from the *Southern Monthly Magazine*, of which Dr. Giles was editor.

**Gordon, F. E. A., and Merrett, J. B.** Utility | Poultry Farming | for Australasia. | A Book | for the Man with 6 Birds or 6,000. | By F. E. A. Gordon | Revised and edited by | J. B. Merrett | Editor of the "New Zealand Poultry Journal." | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin, N.Z.; | Melbourne and London: | Whitcombe and Tombs Limited.

8vo. Pp. 503. Numerous illustrations.

A very comprehensive book on the subject.

**Gorst, Rt. Hon. Sir J. E.** New Zealand Revisited | Recollections of the Days of my Youth | by | The Rt. Hon. Sir John Eldon Gorst | Once Commissioner of the Waikato District, New Zealand. | London: | Sir Isaac Pitman & Sons, Ltd., | Amen Corner, E.C. | 1908.

8vo. Pp. 348. 16 illustrations.

Account of the author's visit to New Zealand in 1906 as British Commissioner to the New Zealand Exhibition held in Christchurch. He recapitulates much of his first visit in 1860-63, during the Waikato war. (*Vide* "Gorst," 1864).

**H., R. T.** Under the Shadow | of Dread | A Drama | By | R. T. H. | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin, N.Z.; | Melbourne and London: | Whitcombe and Tombs Limited. | [1908 ?]

8vo. Pp. 103.

A poetic drama, laid in the times of Alfred the Great.

**Hobart, J. B.** Dominion | Banking | What it is | and | what it does | By J. B. Hobart. | All rights strictly reserved. | Wellington: | Watkins, Tyer, and Tolan, Ltd., General Printers and Publishers, | 191-193 Cuba Street. | 1908.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 93. Portrait of author.

**Hobbs, R.** Fragments from the | Journal of the | Rev. John Hobbs | who first came to New Zealand | in 1823, with the Rev. Samuel Marsden, | Rev. H. Williams, and | Nathaniel Turner. | Compiled by Richard Hobbs | Auckland. | Auckland: | Printed by the Brett Printing and Publishing Company, Ltd., Shortland Street. | 1908.

8vo. Pp. 21. Portrait of Rev. J. Hobbs.

A few incidents in the early history of the Wesleyan Mission in New Zealand.



**Horsley, R.** Romance of Empire | New Zealand | by | Reginald Horsley | Author of "In the Grip of the Hawk," "Stonewall's Scout," &c. | With twelve reproductions in colour from drawings by | A. D. McCormick, R.I. | London: T. C. & E. C. Jack | 16 Henrietta Street, W.C., and Edinburgh | 1908.

Svo. Pp. xiii, 331.

Short florid sketches of a few incidents in New Zealand history.

**Hudson, F.** The Song of the | Manly Men | and other Verses | By | Frank Hudson | London | David Nutt, 57-59 Long Acre | 1908.

Svo. Pp. vi, 60.

Full of life and swing. Mostly Australian verse; one descriptive of Richard Seddon—"A Statesman's Passing."

**Hyde, D. D.** Poultry and Eggs | for | Market and Export. | By D. D. Hyde, Government Poultry Expert. | Wellington. | By authority: John Mackay, Government Printer. | 1908.

Svo. Pp. 51. Illustrations.

**Johns, F.** Johns's Notable Australians | and | Who is Who in Australasia. | A Dictionary of Biography | containing records of the careers of men and women of distinction in the Commonwealth of Australia and the Dominion of New Zealand. | Published at Adelaide, in the Commonwealth of Australia, by Fred Johns, author of the work. | 1908.

Svo.

2nd ed. in course of publication.

A very complete and painstaking work.

**Lawson, W.** Stokin' | and other Verses | By | Will Lawson | 1908 | Gordon and Gotch | Auckland, Christchurch, Dunedin, Melbourne, | Sydney, Brisbane, Perth | London.

Sm. Svo. Pp. 124.

**Loughnan, Hon. R. A.** New Zealand | at Home | By the | Hon. R. A. Loughnan, M.L.C. | Author of "Royalty in New Zealand." | London | George Newnes, Limited | Southampton St., Strand, W.C.

Sm. Svo. Pp. iv (*n.p.*), 226. Illustrations.

Descriptive, chiefly from a social point of view.

**McNab, R.** Historical Records | of | New Zealand. | Vol. I. | Edited by | Robert McNab, | Minister of Lands and Agriculture. | Wellington. | By authority: John Mackay, Government Printer. | 1908.

Svo. Pp. xvi, 779.

The first of what will evidently be a valuable series of records, and framed on the lines of the "Historical Records of New South Wales" (*vide* "Bladen," 1893). Begins with a letter, dated 1770, from Cook after his discovery of New Zealand, and ends with the correspondence of August, 1839, regarding Captain Hobson's appointment as Consul of New Zealand. Much has been properly taken from the New South Wales Records, as being common to both countries. Numerous excellent footnotes.

**Marriner, G. R.** The Kea : | a New Zealand Problem. | Including | a full description of this very interesting bird, its habitat | and ways, together with a discussion of the | theories advanced to explain its | sheep-killing propensities. | By | George R. Marriner, F.R.M.S. | Member of the Ornithological Union | Assistant in Biology, Canterbury College, | Christchurch, New Zealand. | — | Marriner & Spencer, Printers and Publishers. | Christchurch, New Zealand. | 1908.

Svo. Pp. 300. 50 illustrations.

Mr. T. H. Potts first described the acquired habits of this remarkable mountain-parrot (*vide* his "Out in the Open" 1882, which gives reference to several articles; *vide* also a paper in the Trans. N.Z. Inst., Vol. xxxix, 1906).

**Mason, Dr. J. M.** Sidelights on the Work of a Health Officer.

Pp. 16.

**Métin, A.** République Française | Ministère | du Commerce, de l'Industrie, des Postes et des Télégraphes | Office du Travail | Legislation | ouvrière et sociale | en | Australie et Nouvelle-Zélande | Mission | de M. Albert Métin | Agrégé de l'Université | Paris | Imprimerie nationale | 1908.

Large Svo. Pp. vii, 200.

An admirable conspectus of Australasian legislation relative to land settlement and labour questions, made during a mission to the colonies in 1899 under the auspices of the French Government.

**Morton, F.** Laughter and Tears. | Verses of a journalist. | By | Frank Morton.

**Moss, E. G. B.** Beautiful Shells of New Zealand. An illustrated work for Amateur Collectors of New Zealand Marine Shells, with directions for collecting and cleaning them. By E. G. B. Moss, Barrister, Auckland. Photographs by C. Spencer, Auckland. Auckland: Collins Brothers and Co., Limited.

The | New Zealand Index | of | every place in New Zealand | for | 1908. | Contains interesting particulars and references to all places | and localities in New Zealand; how and where situated; | how to get there; industries, works, manufactures, or | productions of each place; particulars of shooting and | fishing; scenery; places to visit and cost of going; | coach times and routes; cycling routes and state of | roads; origin and meaning of names and places; distance from doctor; and other miscellaneous information. | — | Dunedin: | H. Wise & Co., A.M.P. Buildings, Princes Street. | 1908.

Sm. Svo. Pp. vii, 514.

First number issued in 1899, and annually since.

**Ross, D. M.** The Promise of the Star. A Poem. By David M. Ross. London: Jarrold and Sons. 1908.

**Satchell, W.** The Land of the Lost: a tale of the New Zealand gum country.

[**Scholefield**, Guy H., and **Schwabe**, E.] Who's Who | in | New Zealand  
| and the Western Pacific, | 1908. | Wellington, N.Z. : | Gordon & Gotch  
Proprietary, Limited. | 1908.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xii, 202. Double columns.

Very complete dictionary of contemporary biography. An extended biography of the late James Edward FitzGerald. Prefaced with Official and Army Lists.

**Shaw**, H. Handbook | to | Early Printed Books and Manuscripts | in the |  
Grey Collection | of the | Auckland Public Library. | By Henry Shaw.  
| Published under the authority of the Auckland City Council by Henry  
Brett, "Auckland Star" Office, Auckland. | 1908.

8vo. Pp. 70.

Descriptive, after the method of the British Museum, of the principal mediæval books and manuscripts from the eleventh century onwards, and inclusive of letters and papers relating to Captain Cook and Mr. (Sir Joseph) Banks.

**Smith**. Rev. J. G. The Christ of the | Cross | or | the Death of Jesus Christ  
in its Relation to Forgiveness and Judgment | By J. Gibson Smith | St.  
Andrew's Church, Wellington, New Zealand | Gordon and Gotch Pty., Ltd.  
| Auckland, Christchurch, and Dunedin; | Melbourne, Sydney, Brisbane,  
and Perth | London : | Gordon and Gotch. | 1908.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 303.

Shows the usually accepted theory of the atonement to be unscriptural and immoral. The book produced great religious ferment and controversy throughout New Zealand.

**Souvenir** | of | Maori Congress | July, 1908. | Scenes from the Past | with |  
Maori Versions | of | Popular English Songs | By Messrs. Hone Heke and  
A. T. Ngata, M.P.'s. | Wellington, Christchurch, Dunedin, N.Z. | Melbourne  
and London | Whitcombe & Tombs Limited | 1908.

8vo. Pp. 29. Portraits of Messrs. Hone Heke and Ngata.

Description of the old Maori *haka* and *poi* dance, with Maori translation of 13 English songs. A *ruri aroha*, or love-ditty.

**Spielmann**, Sir I. Report | upon the | Art Section | of the | British  
Government Exhibit at the | New Zealand International Exhibition, |  
Christchurch, 1906-7. | By | Sir Isidore Spielmann, F.S.A., | Director for  
Art.

Sm. 4to. Pp. 37.

History of the art exhibit from its inception to the disposal of the pictures.

**Stewart**, Mrs. A. B. My Simple Life in New Zealand. By Adela B. Stewart,  
London : Robert Banks and Son.

12mo. Pp. v, 201.

An enthusiastic description of the advantages and beauties of New Zealand, where Mrs. Stewart resided for twenty-eight years. Her husband was the founder of the Stewart Special Settlement, near Tauranga.



**Wakefield, E. J.** Adventure | in | New Zealand, | From 1839 to 1844, |  
&c. | Whitecombe and Tombs, Ltd., Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin,  
N.Z.

8vo. In 2 parts. Pp. xxix, 735.

A reprint of the original of 1845 (*q.v.*). Edited by Sir Robert Stout, K.C.M.G., and illustrated by a series of engravings taken from the original illustrations to Wakefield's "Adventure in New Zealand." Portraits of Edward Jerningham Wakefield, Edward Gibbon Wakefield, and Captain Hobson. This important work has yet to be competently edited.

**Webster, J.** Reminiscences | of an Old Settler in | Australia and New  
Zealand | By | John Webster, J.P., | Opononi, Hokianga. | Christchurch,  
Wellington and Dunedin, N.Z. ; | Melbourne and London : | Whitecombe and  
Tombs Limited. | 1908.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vi, 294. Portrait and illustrations.

The New Zealand reminiscences extend from 1841 to the end of Heke's war in 1846. Preface written by Dr. Hocken.

**Wright, F. and W., and Reeves, Hon. W. P.** New Zealand | painted  
by | F. and W. Wright | described by Hon. William Pember Reeves | High  
Commissioner for New Zealand | Ultima regna canam fluido contermina  
mundo | London | Adam and Charles Black | 1908.

Sm. 4to. Pp. ix, 241. Map and 75 coloured illustrations.

Descriptive of the cities, country life, sport and athletics, the forest, fire and water, alp, fiord, and sanctuary, outlying islands, and a word to the tourist.

## 1909.

**Childe-Pemberton, W. S.** Life of Lord Norton (Right Hon. Sir Charles  
Bowyer Adderley, K.C.M.G., M.P.). 1814-1905. Statesman and Philan-  
thropist. By William S. Childe-Pemberton.

8vo. Murray : London.

Mr. Adderley was closely connected with colonial reform, the New Zealand Company, Wakefield and Godley, and the Canterbury Settlement.

**Cleary, Rev Dr. H. W.** An Impeached Nation. | Being a Study of Irish  
Outrages. | By | Henry W. Cleary, D.D., | Editor of the "New Zealand  
Tablet." | Dunedin, N.Z. : | The New Zealand Tablet Printing and Pub-  
lishing Company, Ltd. | 1909.

8vo. Pp. viii, 417.

Defends the Irish people from the charges under which they lie, and contends that the "outrages" paraded in the newspapers are not only exaggerated, but are the inevitable outcome of injustice and oppression.

**Collier, J.** Sir George Grey | Governor, High Commissioner, and Premier |  
An historical biography | By | James Collier, | formerly Assistant to Herbert  
Spencer ; | Joint-Author of "Descriptive Sociology"—English and French ;

**Collier, J.—continued.**

| and author of "The Literature relating to New Zealand: a Bibliography." | Christchurch, Wellington, and Dunedin, N.Z.; | Melbourne and London: | Whitcombe and Tombs, Limited. | 1909.

8vo. Pp. xvi, 233. Portraits of Grey, Henry Williams, Selwyn, Domett, and Weld.

A critical narrative of the chief episodes in Governor Grey's career, concluding with a lofty tribute to his qualities as a ruler and maker of Australasia, despite the grievous defects in his character, which the author plainly and dramatically sets forth.

**McNab, R.** Murihiku: Second edition.

**Marshall, Professor P.** The Geology of New Zealand. | Written for the Mining Schools of New Zealand. | By | P. Marshall, M.A., D.Sc., F.G.S. | Lecturer on General Geology, School of Mines, University of Otago. | By authority: John Mackay, Government Printer, Wellington. | 1909.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 300. Illustrations and rock-sections.

Chiefly economic and physiographic, with a full list of minerals.

**Purchas, Rev. H. T.** Bishop Harper | and the | Canterbury Settlement. | Second edition. Revised and enlarged. | By | H. T. Purchas, M.A., | Vicar of New Brighton; | Examining Chaplain to the Bishop of Christchurch; | . . . | Christchurch, &c. | Whitcombe and Tombs, Ltd. | 1909.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 253. Portrait of Bishop Harper, and illustrations.

A memoir, with large extracts from the Bishop's journals of his episcopal work, with some preliminary history of the Canterbury settlement.

1st ed. in 1903. Pp. 241.

Report of the Subantarctic Expedition, in 1908, to the Outlying Islands of New Zealand.

**Thompson, H.** Ballads about | Business and Back- | block Life | By | Hamilton Thompson | Dunedin: | Otago Daily Times and Witness Newspapers Company, Ltd. | MCMIX.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 119.

Chiefly humorous, and with good swing.

**Thomson, G. M.** A New Zealand | Naturalist's Calendar | and | Notes by the Wayside. | By | George M. Thomson, | F.L.S., F.C.S. Dunedin: | Published by R. J. Stark & Co. | 1909.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. iii, 224. 27 illustrations.

A reprint of numerous articles on natural history in the *Otago Daily Times*, with extensive additions. Its pleasant style is reminiscent of Gilbert White.

## Not dated.

**Grossman, Mrs. E. S.** Life of Helen Macmillan Brown. By Edith Searle Grossman. Christchurch : Whitcombe & Tombs, Ltd.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 92. Illustrated.

**Rae, Richardson.** Pencillings by Land and Sea.

Westland, New Zealand.

**Saunders, A.** The Perfect Draught Horse. By Alfred Saunders. Christchurch : Whitcombe & Tombs, Ltd.

8vo. Pp. 32.

**Thorpe, Archdeacon.** Short Sermons for Lay Readers. Christchurch : Whitcombe & Tombs, Ltd.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 139.

## In Preparation.

**Cowan, J.** A Collection of Maori Songs and Chants, with Translation. By James Cowan.

**Cowan, J.** Official Record | of the | New Zealand International Exhibition | of | Arts and Industries, | held at Christchurch, 1906-7. | A Descriptive and Historical Account. | By | J. Cowan. | Published by Authority of the Right Hon. Sir Joseph G. Ward, P.C., K.C.M.G., | Prime Minister of New Zealand. | Wellington. | By Authority : John Mackay, Government Printer. | 1909.

Crown 4to. Illustrated.

**Cowan, J.** The Life and Adventures of Kimble Bent, the Pakeha-Maori. With a History of Titokowaru's War in Taranaki, 1867-69 (from the Maori side). By James Cowan.

**Hocken, Dr. T. M.** The | Life and Journals | of the | Rev. Samuel Marsden, | Principal Chaplain of New South Wales, | with special relation to the Mission at | New Zealand. | By | Thomas Morland Hocken, M.R.C.S. Eng., F.L.S., F.R.G.S., &c. | Member of the Council of the University of Otago.

Portraits, illustrations, and map of routes.

**Smith, S. P.** History and Traditions of the Taranaki Coast. By S. Percy Smith. New Plymouth : Thomas Avery.



**Smith, S. P.—continued.**

Numerous maps and illustrations.

The west coast of the North Island, extending from Kawhia to Wellington, a distance of 300 miles.

This important contribution to New Zealand history and Maori traditions originally appeared in the *Journal of the Polynesian Society*, and began with the number for September, 1907.

**Stewart, W. D., and Le Rossignol, Professor J. E.** *State Socialism in New Zealand*, by William Downie Stewart, LL.B., of Dunedin, and Dr. Le Rossignol, Professor of Economics in the Denver University, author of "Orthodox Socialism," &c.

Treats upon wages and the cost of living, wealth and its distribution, rating on unimproved values, the labour movement, the land question, municipal enterprise, State fire insurance, and compulsory arbitration.

---

## ADDENDA.

[1796.]

**Grasset Saint-Sauveur, M. J.** Mœurs, | Loix et Costumes | des Sauvages.  
| de la Nouvelle Zélande, et de la Baye D'Hudson, | accompagnées de six  
figures dessinées caractéristique- | ment représentant les Costumes gravées  
avec soin | & peintes dans les couleurs adoptées par chaque | Nation, toutes  
ornées de filets d'or, &c. | Par M. J. Grasset Saint-Sauveur, ci-devant Vice  
Consul de France | en | Hongroie, & auteur des Costumes civils actuels de  
tous les Peuples con- | nus, &c., dont la première édition vient d'être ter-  
minée. | La partie littéraire est rédigée, par M. Jean Francois | Cornu, Homme  
de Loi. | Se trouve chez les principaux Libraires | du Royaume.

4to. Pp. 10, 6. No date [1796 ?]. 6 plates.

The first part deals with New Zealand, being mainly extracts from  
Cook's Voyages, with 4 plates; the second part deals with Hudson's Bay.  
Probably a fragment of his large work in 5 vols. 4to—"Encyclopédie des  
voyages . . . Paris, 1796."

1805.

\* **Donovan, E.** An Epitome of the Natural History of the Insects of New Hol-  
land, New Zealand, &c. London.

4to.

1823.

**Pearson, J.** The Life | of | William Hey, Esq. F.R.S. | Member of the Royal  
College of Surgeons in London; | &c. | By | John Pearson, F.R.S. F.L.S. |  
Member of the Royal College of Surgeons in London; | &c. | *Magnus plane  
vir*, &c. | In Two Volumes. | Second Edition. | London: | Printed for Hurst,  
Robinson, & Co. | Archibald Constable and Co., Edinburgh; and Robinson  
and Hernaman, Leeds. | 1823.

12mo. Vol. i: pp. xciv, 200. Vol. ii: viii, 296. Portrait.

Contains references to the Rev. Samuel Marsden and many of his friends;  
also to the New-Zealander, Matara, who visited England in 1807.

1834.

**McDonnell, Lieut.** Extracts | from | Mr. McDonnell's MS. Journal, | con-  
taining | Observations | on New Zealand. | London: | Printed by | James  
Moyes, Castle Street, | Leicester Square. | M.DCCC.XXXIV.

**McDonnell, Lieut.—continued.**

8vo. Pp. 24.

Originally read before the Royal Geographical Society, 10th March, 1834.

Lieut. McDonnell was a settler on the Hokianga, and was appointed Assistant-Resident at New Zealand under Mr. Busby. He published a very incorrect chart of that river, now of great rarity, whereby one or two vessels were wrecked.

**1842.**

**Halse, William and Henry.** Letter | from | William and Henry Halse, | dated on board the "Amelia Thompson," | off the coast of | New Zealand, 15th July, 1841. | London : | Printed by T. Brettell, Rupert Street, Haymarket. | 1842.

8vo. Pp. 30.

A journal of the voyage, kept by two well-known New Plymouth settlers.

**1846.**

[**Dix, William D.**] Wreck of the Glide | with an Account of | Life and Manners | at the | Fiji Islands. | Boston : | William D. Ticknor & Co. | No. 135 Washington Street. | 1846.

12mo. Pp. 122.

The "Glide" was owned by Joseph Peabody, and the captain was Henry Archer. Sailing from Salem, she touched at the Cape of Good Hope, and reached the Bay of Islands on the 17th September, 1829. She remained there a week and shipped six Maoris, then sailing for the Friendly Islands, Fiji, Manila, Samoa, &c., and meeting Captain Morrell, of the "Antarctic," at the Sandwich Islands.

**1852.**

[**Kennedy, A.**] Notes | of a | Short Tour into the Interior | of the | Northern Colony of New Zealand, | in March and April, 1851. | Auckland : | Printed by Williamson and Wilson, | 1852.

8vo. Pp. 30.

An interesting canoe journey up the Waikato and Waipa Rivers as far as Otawhao, and returning by the Horotiu to Waiuku and Onehunga.

[**Martin, W., C.J., and Chapman, H. S., J.**] Supreme Court Procedure Commission. | First Report | of the | Commissioners | appointed by | His Excellency the Governor-in-Chief, | &c. &c. &c. | to inquire into and report upon | a System of Procedure | suited to | the Supreme Court of New Zealand. | Ordered by His Excellency to be printed | 19th January, 1852. | New Zealand : | Printed by R. Stokes, at the office of the "New Zealand | Spectator," Wellington. | 1852.

8vo. Pp. iv, 139, and *errata* (p. 1). Two appendices.

An important document, recommending certain forms of pleading and procedure for the New Zealand Supreme Court.



## 1856.

- McLeod, Donald.** *Spiritual Poems by Dugald Buchanan. Translated from the Gaelic, with a memoir of the author.* Auckland : Williamson & Wilson. 1856.

## 1860.

- Bonnetty, A.** *La force des idées innées, étudiée chez l'homme sauvage, dans la Nouvelle-Zélande.*

8vo.  
Ethnological.

## 1867.

- Gray, Dr. J. E.** *The Lizards of Australia and New Zealand in the British Museum.*

- Steward, William Jukes.** *Carmina Varia : being Miscellaneous Poems.* Dunedin : Fergusson & Mitchell. [1867 ?]

## 1868.

- Duffus, Rev. John, M.A.** *Verses occasioned by the Expected Visit of His Royal Highness, the Duke of Edinburgh, to New Zealand and by the Outrage by which it was prevented.* Auckland : Daily Southern Cross Office. 1868.

**Statement of the History** | of the | **Dunedin Bishopric,** | from the year 1861 to September, 1868. | Compiled from the Annual Reports and Minutes | of Proceedings of the Rural Deanery Board, | and from other published documents. | Published by order of the Rural Deanery Board, for the | information of members of the General Synod, at | its next session in October, 1868. | Dunedin : | Henry Wise, Printer, Princes and Rattray Streets. | 1868.

8vo. Pp. 31.

The first pamphlet in a remarkable ecclesiastical controversy that raged from 1868 to 1875 regarding the appointment and consecration of the Rev. Dr. H. L. Jenner as the first Bishop of Dunedin. Other pamphlets were :—

The Bishopric of Dunedin. | A statement | presented to the | Diocesan Synod of Christchurch | . . . | London : | Printed by Charles Cull, Houghton St., Strand, W.C. | 1868.—8vo. Pp. 7.

The Case | of the | Right. Rev. H. L. Jenner, D.D., | consecrated for the | See of Dunedin, | New Zealand. | . . . | London : | Charles Cull | &c. [1871.]—8vo. Pp. 16. A memorial to the Archbishop of Canterbury in Convocation.

The See of Dunedin, N.Z. : | the Title | of | the Right Rev. H. L. Jenner, D.D., | to be accounted the first Bishop, | briefly indicated. | . . . | London : | J. T. Hayes, Lyall Place, Eaton Square . . . [1872.]—8vo. Pp. 27. Written by Bishop Jenner, with some remarks by Bishop Hadfield.

A Letter | to the Archbishops and Bishops | in Communion with | the Church of England | By | Henry John Chitty Harper, D.D., | Bishop of Christchurch and | Primate of New Zealand | Christchurch, N.Z. | Printed by G. Tombs and Co., Worcester Street | MDCCCLXXIII.—8vo. Pp. 22.

**Statement of the History of the Dunedin Bishopric—continued.**

A Letter | to the Right Rev. H. L. Jenner, D.D., | in reply to his pamphlet, entitled "The See of Dunedin" . . . | By the Very Rev. Henry Jacobs, M.A., Dean of Christchurch . . . | Christchurch: | Printed by the "Press" Company . . . | 1874.—8vo. Pp. 32, xi.

There were other pamphlets and letters by Bishop Abraham, Mr. Henry Sewell, and newspaper correspondents, all indicative of the wide interest taken in the unusual episode.

Though Dr. Jenner's claim to be the first bishop was undoubtedly good, yet his right was denied, and he was succeeded by Bishop Nevill.

**1869.**

**Hoare, Benjamin.** *The Maori: a New Australian Poem.* Adelaide: Platts & Co. 1869.

**Hoare, Benjamin.** *Figures of Fancy: a Volume of New Poems—The Maori, the Ambush, and Occasional Pieces.* Adelaide: J. Howell. 1869.

**1870.**

**The Tomahawk.** | *A Saturday Journal of Criticism, Commentary, and Satire.* | "Of all the ways . . ." | Vol. I.—No. 1. Hokitika, Saturday, March 5, 1870. Price Sixpence.

Imprint: "Printed by George Tilbrook and Joseph Ivess, at their Westland General Printing Office, Weld Street, Hokitika, for the proprietor, Edward Harris, Revell Street, North Hokitika. Saturday, March 5, 1870."

4to. Pp. 12 (usually). Double columns.

Last number (No. 15), 11th June, 1870. Imprint soon changed to ". . . by the proprietor, Henry Cohen Pirani." Good folded illustrations by Mr. William Armson, the well-known architect. Very clever satirical journal.

**The Lantern.** | "Lux in tenebris." | Vol. I.—No. 1. Hokitika, Saturday, July 9, 1870

Imprint, the same as in the 1st number of *The Tomahawk*.

4to. Pp. 12. Double columns. Folded illustrations. Last number (No. 12), 4th September, 1870.

Apparently a continuation of *The Tomahawk*.

**1873.**

**Cross, John.** *Florizel the Exile, a Tale of the Ocean. The Poet's Dream, a Prophecy. Royal and Vice-Regal Addresses.* Hokitika: W. Riley. 1873.  
Verse.

**1876.**

**Peacocke, Georgiana.** *Rays from the Southern Cross.* London: H. S. King & Co. 1876.

The preface is dated from Howick, New Zealand.

**Wilson, Rev. James P.** From the "City of the Plains" to the "City of the Grey." Christchurch : Office of the "Press" Co. Ltd. 1876.

Descriptive of journey.

### 1877.

**Domett, A.** Flotsam and Jetsam : | Rhymes Old and New. | By | Alfred Domett, author of "Ranolf and Amohia." | London : | Smith, Elder, & Co., 15 Waterloo Place. | 1877.

Sm. 4to. Pp. viii, 167.

The former and older portion of these poems was written prior to 1841, when Mr. Domett left for New Zealand ; the latter after his departure, in 1871. He died in 1887, æt. 76.

### 1880.

**Marten, W. B.** Christ weeping over Jerusalem. A Poem. Wellington : Edwards & Green. 1880.

### 1881.

**"Leumas."** The Wreck of s.s. "Tararua." Christchurch, N.Z. : J. T. Smith & Co. 1881.

Verse.

### 1882.

**Hoos, C.** The New Zealand Practical Agriculturist.

Pp. xiv, 390.

**Stuart, Alexander.** Sir George Grey, his Friends and Foes. A political satire. Christchurch : "Lyttelton Times" Office. 1882.

### 1883.

**Edge-Partington, J.** Random Rot. | A Journal | of | Three Years' Wanderings about | the World. | By | James Edge-Partington. | "Why, then, the world's mine oyster, | Which I with" pen "will open." | (For private circulation only.) | Altringham : | Printed at the Guardian Office. | 1883.

Svo. Pp. iv, 626, and 1 leaf of corrections.

The author was in New Zealand from February to May, 1881, working at his Album (*q.v.*, p. 403).

### 1884.

**Lohse, Miss J.** Mistaken Views | on the | Education of Girls | By | Johanne Lohse, | Principal of a private school for the higher education of girls, | Christchurch, N.Z. . . . | Christchurch, N.Z. : | Whitecombe & Tombs (Limited). | 1884.



**Lohse, Miss J.**—*continued.*

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vi, 136.

Points out grave errors in the present system of education, and the consequent drifting-away from true progress. The writer had great experience in teaching, gained on the Continent, in England, and in the colonies.

**McNeill, Minnie.** The Legend of the Everlasting, and other Poems. Wanganui, N.Z. : H. I. Jones. 1884.

### 1885.

**Kelly, John Liddell.** Tahiti, the Land of Love and Beauty. Auckland : H. Brett. 1885.

Verse.

**Kelly, John Liddell.** Pomare; or, Love in Topsy-turvey-dom.

Verse.

[**Montgomery, Eleanor Elizabeth.**] Hinemoa, a Poem. (Sketches by G. S.) Wanganui, N.Z. : A. D. Willis. [1885 ?]

[**Montgomery, Eleanor Elizabeth.**] The "Pilgrim of Eternity." In memory of Alfred Tennyson, Laureate. Wanganui, N.Z. : Wanganui Herald Co. print. [1885 ?]

Verse.

**Pennefather and Brown.** Code of Civil Procedure of the Supreme Court of New Zealand.

**Yorick.** Elgiva, and other Verses. Wanganui, N.Z. : A. D. Willis. 1885.

### 1886.

**Bracken, Thomas.** Paddy Murphy's Annual. A Record of Political and Social Events in New Zealand. Dunedin : Fergusson & Mitchell. 1886.

**Leith, J.** The Zone of Water, or the Reason why the Bulk of the Ocean is retained in the Southern Hemisphere. By John Leith. Christchurch : Whitcombe & Tombs, Ltd. 1886.

8vo. Pp. 46.

### 1887.

**Bracken, Thomas.** A Sheaf from the Sanctum. Dunedin : James Horsburgh. 1887.

Verse.

**Petherick, E. A.** The | Colonial Book Circular | and | Bibliographical Record. | . . . | Compiled and published by | Edward Augustus Petherick | at the | Colonial Booksellers' Agency. | 33, Paternoster Row | London.

Large 8vo. Pp. [4], 36. Double columns. No. 1, Vol. i, September, 1887. Issued quarterly. With the 2nd number the title was altered to "The | Torch | and | Colonial Book Circular" | . . .

Gives a most exhaustive list of all recent colonial publications and books relating to the British colonies. With No. 3 is given the first instalment of a bibliography of Australasia—a most complete production.

### 1888.

**Buller, Sir W. L.** Classified List of Mr. S. W. Silver's Collection of New Zealand Birds. 1888.

**Morrison, Andrew Napier.** Jonathan Roberts, the New Zealand Jack Sheppard. Timaru, N.Z.: "The Mail" Office. 1888.

### 1889.

**Eversley, Arthur.** New Zealand Voices, and other Poems. Dunedin: James Horsburgh. 1889.

### 1890.

**Bilbrough, E. E.** Brett's Handy Guide to New Zealand.

Pp. 555.

**Kelly, John Liddell.** Zealandia's Jubilee, an Ode. Auckland: Kelly & Baulf. 1890.

### 1891.

**Direy, Louis.** William Shakespeare Son Poeme, Les Sonnets traduit [sic] par Louis Direy. Poverty Bay: 1891.

**G., R.** Poems. Christchurch: Lyttelton Times Co. 1891.

**Goalen, Laura.** Olla Podrida. Wellington: Brown, Thomson & Co. 1891. Verse.

**Vaggioli, D. F.** Storia | della | Nuova Zelanda | e | dei suoi abitatori | Per | D. Felice Vaggioli | Abate Benedettino Visitatore della Congreg. Cassinese | della primitiva osservanza | già missionario alla Nuova Zelanda | Volume primo | Fornito di 68 incisioni in 35 tarole | e carta geografica | Parma | Tipografia Vesc. Fiaccadori | 1891.

8vo. 2 vols. Vol. i: pp. xvi, 713. Vol. ii: . . . Fornito di 14 incisioni | 1896; pp. xi, 548; map.

A comprehensive history, largely derived from the extensive literature of the subject and from the author's observations during eight years' residence in New Zealand as a Roman Catholic priest.

## 1893.

**Bracken, Thomas.** Lays and Lyrics. Wellington: Brown, Thomson & Co. 1893.

**Sykes, J.** Song of the "Mariposa" as sung by "Higherwater." London: The Leadenhall Press. [1893.]

**W., J. T.** At the Cross Roads. Wellington: Arthur Gyles. 1893.

Verse.

## 1894.

**Wills, Rev. T. J.** The Church and the Liquor Traffic.

Pp. xi, 179.

## 1895.

[**Buller, Sir W. L.**] Sir Walter Buller | at the Bar of the House; | and the | History of the | Horowhenua Block. | Wellington, N.Z.: | Printed at Evening Post General Printing Office, Willis Street. | MDCCCXCV.

8vo. Pp. iv, 27. \*

An interesting and complicated native-land case in which Sir Walter Buller was involved. He was summoned before the bar of the House, a Royal Commission was set up, lasting for many weeks, and there was much newspaper discussion. Sir Walter published in 1896 his address to the Commission as counsel for Major Kemp (Te Rangihwinui) and the Muaupoko Tribe in an 8vo pamphlet of 33 pages, followed by another containing his "Objections to the Report of the Commission." An opposite statement of the case is given at great length in the *Manawatu Farmer and Horowhenua County Chronicle* of the 4th March, 1896, stated to be written by Sir William Fox.

**Pittar, Arthur.** The Last Voyage of the "Wairarapa": a Poem. 1895.

## 1896.

**Bracken, Thomas.** Tom Bracken's Annual. Wellington: McKee and Gamble. 1896.

**Hodgson, William.** Poems. — Nelson, N.Z.: Alfred G. Betts. 1896.

Privately printed.

**Pennell, J.** The Rare Justice of Woman: an Election Episode in 1896. By John Pennell. Christchurch: [Whitcombe & Tombs, Ltd.] 1896.

Cr. 8vo. Pp. 47.

## 1897.

**Bickerton, Professor.** The Calling of St. Matthew. Christchurch: H. A. Cooper. 1897.

Verse.



**Cuming, R. C. W.** Southern Cross Recitations & Songs. Christchurch : R. C. W. Cuming. 1897.

**Dillon, John Henry.** Echoes from the War, and other Poems. Palmerston North : Wm. Hart, Caxton Printing Works. 1897.

#### New Zealand Mines Record.

Demy 4to. Usually 48 pages. Illustrated.

Issued monthly, under the direction of the Hon. the Minister of Mines. Contains official reports, and notes on mining, geology, &c., in New Zealand ; also special contributions and papers pertaining to the progress of mining and metallurgical processes in all parts of the world. Editor, Mr. P. Galvin, Secretary, Mining Bureau.

#### 1898.

**Cuming, Richard Charles White.** Tour of Two New Zealanders through South Devon. Christchurch : R. C. W. Cuming. 1898.

Verse.

**Jeffreys, Francis J.** Immanuel : and other Poems. Nelson, N.Z. : R. Lucas & Son. 1898.

**Richmond, Mary E.** Roundels, Sonnets, and other Verses. Edinburgh : R. & R. Clark. (Privately printed.) 1898.

#### 1899.

**Allen, J.** New Zealand | and | Federation | The Financial Aspect | By James Allen, M.H.R. | Reprinted from "The Press," Christchurch, October 14th, 1899.

Large 8vo. Pp. 4. Double columns.

This largely circulated pamphlet adduced cogent financial reasons why New Zealand should not join the proposed Australasian Commonwealth, and had considerable weight in determining the result.

**Edwards's Australasian Catalogue** | Catalogue of Books | relating to | Australasia | Malaysia, Polynesia, the Pacific | Coast of America and the South Seas | . . . | Francis Edwards | 83 High St., Marylebone | London, W. | 1899.

8vo. Pp. 220, xxvii.

A valuable catalogue, containing the titles of over 3,000 different publications. Compiled chiefly by Mr. E. A. Petherick, the well-known bibliographer.

**Torrens, J. M.** New Poems on Varied Topics. By a new author. Rotorua, N.Z. : Auckland Star Office. 1899.

#### 1900.

**C., E. L. and E.** Songs and Ballads of the Transvaal War. Nelson, N.Z. : Brett Printing Co., Auckland. 1900.

**Wright, David McKee.** Wisps of Tussock. Oamaru. 1900.

Verse.

**Wright, David McKee.** New Zealand Chimes. Wellington: W. J. Lankshear. 1900.

Verse.

### 1901.

**O'Regan, C. J.** Voices of Wave and Tree. Greymouth, N.Z.: Evening Star Office. 1901.

Verse.

### 1904.

**Adams, A. H.** Tussock Land | A Romance of New Zealand | and the Commonwealth | By | Arthur H. Adams | Author of | "Maoriland, and other Verses." | London | T. Fisher Unwin | MCMIV.

8vo. Pp. 311.

**Church, Hubert.** Poems. Wellington: Whitcombe & Tombs, Ltd. 1904.

### 1905.

[**Thompson, T. H.**] The | Australasian Accountant | and Business Man's Journal. | Volume 1. | Dunedin: | The Otago Daily Times and Witness Newspapers Company, Limited. | MCMV.

8vo. Pp. 7, 453. Occasional illustrations. Published monthly.

The first number appeared in October, 1904, but it was discontinued in April, 1906, from lack of advertisements.

**Wilson, Rathmell.** Hinemoa and Tutanekai, a Maori Legend. With other stories and some verses. London: Elkin Mathews. 1905.

2nd ed., 1907.

### 1906.

**Thompson, T. H., and Macassey, P. S. K.** The New Zealand | Manual of Accountancy | and | Commercial Law. | A treatise on practical and theoretical book-keeping | by | single entry, single entry converted quarterly into double entry, | and double entry on the simplest and most advanced methods, | . . . | notes on auditing . . . | and | all the important New Zealand statutes affecting commercial men . . . | together with | a short but comprehensive dictionary of commercial terms, | . . . | By | T. H. Thompson | (Fellow and Member of the Council of the N.Z. Accountants' and | Auditors' Association), | Public Accountant, Dunedin, N.Z., | and | P. S. K. Macassey | (of the firm of Reid and Macassey, solicitors, Dunedin, N.Z.) | . . . | Dunedin: | The Otago Daily Times and Witness Newspapers Co., Ltd. | 1906.

8vo. Pp. viii, 551.

This is the 4th edition.

Apparently a most comprehensive work.

## 1907.

**MacLennan, James.** Neptune's Toll. Christchurch : Whitcombe & Tomb  
1907.

Verse.

**School Journal.**

8vo. Part i for Classes i and ii, pp. 16; Part ii, for Classes iii and iv, pp. 16; Part iii, for Classes v and vi, pp. 32.

First number, May, 1907. Monthly, except December and January. Issued by the Government of New Zealand for free distribution among the pupils of the public schools.

## 1908.

**Cleary, Rev. H. W.** Catholic Marriages : | the Decree of August 2, 1907 ; | a popular explanation of the | Decree ; | the text of a controversy on the | Decree | in the Christchurch " Press," March 3 to April 2, | 1908 (with notes and comments) ; and | an exposition of the Catholic | teaching in regard to impediments | invalidating marriage, | by | Rev. Henry W. Cleary, | Editor of the " New Zealand Tablet." | 4th edition. | Dunedin, N.Z. : | The New Zealand Tablet Printing and Publishing Co., Ltd. | 1908.

8vo.



# MAORI BIBLIOGRAPHY.

GREAT difficulty attends the classification and bibliography of the Maori section.

Many publications were issued without title, date, or imprint; leaflets of different size and date and on diverse subjects were often bound together, and sometimes even those on the same subject were printed in parts and at distant intervals.

The best method of grouping seems to the author to begin with Scripture translation and religious matter generally, as being the first in point of time; and then to follow with educational issues, general literature, and much that is difficult to define. Overlap is unavoidable, and must often necessitate the student's scrutiny.

A method of identification resorted to in the case of many tiresome publications is the use of millimetric measurement ( $\mu$ ). This is applied solely to the area of the printed matter—the perpendicular measure including the page-number, and the horizontal a complete-line length.

As also of some assistance, the author suggests the perusal of his paper on "Some Account of the Beginnings of Literature in New Zealand" (Trans. N.Z. Inst., Vol. xxxiii, p. 472), and also a paper by him presented to the Maori Congress in July, 1908 (and printed in their Proceedings), on "The Maori Newspaper Literature of New Zealand."

From the first, and especially after the date of colonisation, earnest efforts were made to cultivate in the native a taste for reading and knowledge.

For the advantage of those unacquainted with the Maori tongue English translations are appended to most of the original titles.

A list likely to be useful is given of the Maorified names, with their English equivalents, of places of publication.

|                                      |    |    |    |    |                                   |
|--------------------------------------|----|----|----|----|-----------------------------------|
| Ahuriri                              | .. | .. | .. | .. | Port Napier, also Napier.         |
| Akarana                              | .. | .. | .. | .. | Auckland.                         |
| Heretaunga                           | .. | .. | .. | .. | The flat land inland from Napier. |
| Hirini                               | .. | .. | .. | .. | Sydney.                           |
| Hopataone                            | .. | .. | .. | .. | Hobart Town.                      |
| Ingarani                             | .. | .. | .. | .. | England.                          |
| Khipane                              | .. | .. | .. | .. | Gisborne.                         |
| Nepia                                | .. | .. | .. | .. | Napier.                           |
| Nu, or Niu, or Nui Tirani, or Tireni | .. | .. | .. | .. | New Zealand.                      |
| Poneke                               | .. | .. | .. | .. | Port Nicholson, or Wellington.    |

Purewa is at the head of St. John's College Creek, and less than a mile below the college (Te Kareti). In 1846, when Bishop Selwyn removed his press and a number of scholars from the Waimate, and during the erection of the college, he fixed his temporary quarters at Purewa, where supplies were readily landed at high water, and where much of his early printing was done.

|                          |    |    |    |    |                                   |
|--------------------------|----|----|----|----|-----------------------------------|
| Ranana                   | .. | .. | .. | .. | London.                           |
| Rione                    | .. | .. | .. | .. | Lyons.                            |
| Te Kareti                | .. | .. | .. | .. | The College (St. John's College). |
| Werengitana, or Weretana | .. | .. | .. | .. | Wellington.                       |

Hiperu = Hebrew; Kariki = Greek.

## SCRIPTURAL AND RELIGIOUS.

[The first six books mentioned hereunder were printed at Sydney before the introduction of the Church Mission press to New Zealand, on the 30th December, 1834.]

1815.

**Kendall, T.** A Korao no New Zealand; | or, the | New Zealander's First Book, &c.

(*Vide* Kendall, p. 36.)

[1827.]

**Kenehihi** [1st, 2nd, and 3rd chapters of Genesis]; Ioani [1st chapter of St. John]; Ekoro'ha [20th chapter of Exodus]; Mataio [30 verses of the 5th chapter of St. Matthew]; [The Lord's Prayer]; Himene vii [7 hymns].

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 31.  $\mu$  135 x 80. Neither date nor title-page. Put through the press at Sydney by Mr. Richard Davis in August, 1827. Imprint: "G. Eagar, Printer, King-st., Sydney."

400 copies were printed, at a cost of £41. (*Vide Missionary Register*, April, 1828, p. 214, and Coleman's "Memoir of Rev. R. Davis," p. 96.)

The first translation of Scripture into Maori.

[1830.]

**Kenehi** [1st, 2nd, and 3rd chapters of Genesis]; Matiu [first 9 chapters of St. Matthew]; Hoani [first 4 chapters of St. John]; Koriniti I [first 6 chapters of Corinthians 1st]; ko te Inoinga i te Ata [Morning Prayer]; ko te Inoinga i te Ahiahi [Evening Prayer]; ko nga Ture o te Atua [the Ten Commandments]; ko te Katikihama I [the 1st Catechism]; ko te Katikihama II [the 2nd Catechism]; ko nga Himene [hymns, 19 in number].

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 117.  $\mu$  150 x 75. Sydney: Printed by R. Mansfield for the executors of R. Howe. Scripture portion in double columns.

Put through the press by the Rev. William Yate, who was six months in Sydney for the purpose. 550 copies were printed (*vide Missionary Register*, January, 1831, p. 67). No date and no title-page. Translations from the Scriptures, &c. (1830: July.)

Forms the second translated portion of the Scriptures.

Mr. Yate brought back with him a small press, on which he printed one or two leaflets or slips containing a few hymns and a small catechism, the only specimen of which known to the author is in the possession of the Church Missionary Society in London.

1833.

**Ko te Tahī Wahi o | Te Kawenata hou | o Ihu Karaiti te Ariki, | to tatou Kai Wakaora. | Me nga upoko e waru | o te Pukapuka o Kenehi. | Ka oti nei te wakamaori ki te reo o | Nu Tirani. | — | Hirini: | Kua oti te ta e te Tipene raua ko te Toki. | — | 1833.**

Sm. 4to. Pp. 170. Double columns.  $\mu$  163 x 120.

Contains the first 8 chapters of Genesis, the Gospels of St. Matthew and St. John, Acts of the Apostles, Romans, and the 1st Epistle to the Corinthians.

The Rev. William Yate superintended the printing of this at Sydney in 1833, as well as the Liturgy, 27 hymns, and catechisms, &c. (*Vide* Yate's "New Zealand," p. 231; *Missionary Register* for 1833, p. 471; and Carleton's "Life of Williams," Vol. i, p. 138, and Appendix D, p. x.)

This formed the third translation of Scripture into Maori.

Ko te | Pukapuka Inoinga | me nga karakia | Hakarameta, | me era Ritenga hoki o te Hahi o | Ingarani. | — | Hirini : | Kua oti te ta e te Tipene raua ko te Toki. | — | 1833.

Sm. 4to. Pp. 88.  $\mu$  163 x 120. Double columns.

Contains Morning and Evening Service shortened and adapted; sacrament of the Lord's Supper; infant and adult baptism; marriage, churching, and burial services; 4 catechisms; and 27 hymns.

Seen through the press by Rev. William Yate at the same time as those portions of Scripture noted above. The two publications consisted of 3,300 copies, and cost £500.

Ko nga | Katikihama | ewa; | ka oti nei te wakamaori | ki te reo o | Nu Tirani | — | Hirini : | Kua oti te ta e te Tipene raua ko te Toki | 1833.

12mo. Pp. 55.  $\mu$  118 x 58.

4 catechisms. Printed at Sydney by Stephens and Stokes (Tipene e Toki), under Mr. Yate's supervision, as above.

### 1835.

Ko nga pukapuka | o Paora te Apotoro | ki te hungao | Epeha, o Piripai. | — | Paihia : | He mea ta i te perehi o nga mihanere o te | Hahi o Ingarani. | 1835.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 16.  $\mu$  147 x 90. Double columns. On title-page a woodcut of Christ healing the blind.

The Epistles to the Ephesians and to the Philippians.

The first-fruits of the Church Missionary press which was landed at Paihia on the 30th December, 1834. Printed by William Colenso, who came out as the Church Missionary Society's printer and in charge of this press. William Richard Wade came out at the same time as superintendent of the press, but speedily relinquished his duties for those of a catechist. Adopting Baptist views he left for Hobart in 1842, assuming charge of the Baptist Church there. (*Vide* Wade, p. 107.) In 1842 John Telford was sent out as printer, superseding Colenso, who was ordained deacon in 1844.

Ko te | rongo pai | i | tuihuhia | e | Ruka. | — | Paihia : | He mea ta i te perehi o nga mihanere o te | Hahi o Ingarani. | 1835.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 67.  $\mu$  147 x 90. Double columns. On title-page a woodcut of Christ in the temple. Upoko 2, 46.

The Gospel of St. Luke.

Colenso completed printing this in December, and bound it in with the Epistles above.

### 1837.

Ko te | Kawenata Hou | o | to tatou Ariki te Kai Wakaora | a Ihu Karaiti. | — | He mea wakamaori i te reo Kariki. | — | Paihia : | He mea ta i te perehi o nga Mihanere o te Hahi | o Ingarani. | — | 1837.

Demy 8vo. Pp. 356.  $\mu$  186 x 114. Double columns.

The first complete New Testament; 5,000 copies printed. Translated by the Rev. William Williams, afterwards the first Bishop of Waiapu, his chief helpers being Messrs. Puckey and Shepherd. The letter "w" is non-aspirated, as was always the case with the earliest publications.

In 1841 an edition was printed in London with the same title, excepting that after "Kariki" was "Ranana | He mea ta i te perehi o Wareta Makaro-



Ko te Kawenata Hou—*continued*.

wera ma te peretihi | me te Poreni Paipera Hohaieti. | — | 1841.” [London: Walter McDowall, for the Foreign Bible Society.] Sm. 8vo. Pp. 387. Double columns. “W” non-aspirated.

In 1842 an edition was printed with the same title as the 1841 ed. Sm. 8vo. Pp. 371. Double columns. “W” non-aspirated.

In 1844 there was another edition, with the same title as the 1841 ed., except that after “Ranana” is “He mea ta i te Perehi o T. R. Harihona ma te Peretihi | me te Poreni Paipera Hohaieti | 1844.” Sm. 8vo. Pp. 360. Double columns.  $\mu$  160 x 90. At the end is “London: Harrison and Co., Printers, St. Martin’s Lane.” “W” non-aspirated.

In 1852 another edition was printed, with the same title as the 1841 ed., excepting that after “Ranana” is “He mea ta i te Perehi o T. R. Harihona raua ko tana tama | ma te Huihuinga ta Paipera mo Ingarani mo te Ao katoa. | 1852.” Large 8vo. Pp. 371.  $\mu$  192 x 110. Double columns. At the end is “Printed by Harrison and Son | London Gazette Office, St. Martin’s Lane; | and | Orchard St., Westminster.” This is a very different translation from the preceding ones, and the letter “w” is aspirated. It also differs in translation from the succeeding New Testament in the Paipera Tapu of 1868.

In 1840 portions were bound up with the title-page, “Ko tetahi wanga | o te Kawenata Hou | o | to tatou Ariki te kai wakaora | a Ihu Karaiti. | He mea wakamaori i te reo Kariki. | Paihia : | He mea ta i, &c. | 1840.” 8vo. Contains Maka, pp. 47–73; Ruka, 74–120; Koriniti, 221–52; Karatia, 253–59; Epeha, 260–66; Piripai, 267–71; and Korohe, 272–76. Despite the title-page, these portions of the New Testament are uniform with the 1837 ed. There is a trifling difference in the disposition of the type in Epeha. Probably this selection was made up from odd remnants and so utilised for distribution amongst the natives.

## 1839.

[Broughton, Bishop.] Ko te | pukapuka kauwau | o te Pihopa, | ki te hunga Wakapono | o Nu Tirani, | e huihui ana ki te Hahi o Ingarani, i te | wakaminenga ki Paihia, | mo te | Karakia o te wakapanga ringa ringa, | Hanuere 5, 1839, &c. | Paihia : | He mea ta i te perehi o nga mihanere o te | Hahi o Ingarani. | 1839.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 4.  $\mu$  143 x 83.

Bishop Broughton’s sermon or address to the natives at the first confirmation, in New Zealand. A translation of this is in the *Missionary Register* for December, 1839, p. 551; also in “Missions of the Church Missionary Society,” &c., 1840 (*vide* p. 82). It was translated by the Rev. W. Williams.

The Bishop arrived at the Bay of Islands on the 21st December, 1838, in H.M.S. “Pelorus,” Captain Harding, accompanied by the Rev. O. Hadfield. He consecrated a burial-ground, confirmed 44 natives and 20 whites (mostly children of missionaries), and on the 6th January ordained Mr. Hadfield to priest’s orders. On the 7th he sailed for the Thames, baptised three of Mr. Fairburn’s children, and left for Norfolk Island on the 12th.

## 1841.

Ko te | rongo pai | ki te ritenga | o Matiu. | Ranana—1841.

12mo. Pp. 114.  $\mu$  93 x 53. Has the impress of a bishop’s mitre on the leather binding.

Some hundreds of this small edition of St. Matthew’s Gospel were printed by the S.P.G. for Bishop Selwyn on his departure for New Zealand in 1841.

Ko nga | korero ki te Wakapono | a te Hahi o Ingarani.

12mo. Pp. 13 (127-39).

The 39 Articles of the Church of England.

Translated by Colenso at Paihia.

1847.

[Probationary copies (so called) of the following portions of the New Testament Scripture were distributed to the missionaries, who were expected to revise and perfect the translation in their converse with the natives. There is no indication of date or place of printing, but these would probably be about 1846-47, at St. John's College, Tamaki. They were 8vo.;  $\mu$  160 x 60; blank interleaved; and bound in linen. On the outside a label was pasted with "St. ——. Probationary Copy. To be returned to — before —." And on the inside, "Resolutions passed at the Central Committee of the Church Mission, held at St. John's College, September 14th, 1847.—(1.) That the Bishop, the Rev. G. A. Kissling, and the Rev. R. Maunsell be a sub-committee for managing the details of the Printing Department. (2.) Probationary copies of all new translations to be printed in sufficient numbers to allow of copies being sent to every member of the Church Mission and of the Wesleyan Mission. (3.) That from the time of the printing of any probationary copy of a translation of any portion of the Holy Scriptures a space of twelve months be allowed to enable the Archdeacons and Rev. Mr. Maunsell to collect the suggestions of the members of both missions, and that at the expiration of that time the sub-syndicate, on application of the Venerable Archdeacon W. Williams and Rev. Mr. Maunsell conjointly, be empowered to print a sufficient number of copies for the supply of the two missions. As a general rule, all books are to be issued in proportion to the scale of population as determined by census. The members of the syndicate most earnestly request the members of both missions to give full effect to the above resolutions by collecting and forwarding to them all such remarks and suggestions as may tend to make the version of the New Zealand Bible as correct as possible.—(Signed) G. A. NEW ZEALAND, G. A. KISSLING, R. MAUNSELL."

The following formed the probationary copies :—

Ko te rongopai a Matiu [Matthew]. Pp. 5-67.

Ko te rongopai a Maka [Mark]. Pp. 68-106.

Ko te rongopai a Ruka [Luke]. Pp. 107-73.

Ko te rongopai a Hoani [John]. Pp. 175-226.

Ko nga Mahi o nga Apotoro [Acts of the Apostles]. Pp. 227-289.]

#### THE OLD TESTAMENT (TE KAWENATA TAWHITO).

[The definite translation of the Old Testament was commenced in 1839, the Rev. Robert Maunsell being the chief translator and authority. Owing to the frequent absence of title-page and date, and irregular sequence in the translation, the collation is very difficult. But little work was done at Paihia, and this was covered by a few chapters from Exodus, Deuteronomy, Joshua, and Isaiah by Mr. Maunsell, and a few from Daniel and Jonah by Mr. Colenso. In 1845 the Church Missionary press was removed to Purewa, and thence to St. John's College, and the work proceeded uninterruptedly. Every few chapters, or a complete book, were sewn or jacketed in brown-paper wrappers, specimens of which are still occasionally seen. When these were numerous enough they were roughly bound and interleaved for distribution and emendation. Three of such sets made up the completed Old Testament, and were forwarded to London for reprint by the British and Foreign Bible Society, the first section appearing in 1848. The completed and perfect Bible (Te Paipera Tapu) was first issued at London in 1868. This introduction will simplify the following details.]



[1840-47.]

1. Ko | te Pukapuka tuatahi a Mohi, | e karangatia nei | ko Kenehi.  
| Ka tahi ka whakamaoritia mai i te reo Hiperu. | No Purewa : | I taia  
tenei ki te perehi a nga Mihanere. | M.DCCC.XLV.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 123.  $\mu$  147 x 80. At the end is, "Ko te Mutunga tenei  
o te Pukapuka tuatahi a Mohi," and "No Purewa," &c., repeated.  
Contains the Book of Genesis.

2. Ko tetahi wahi | o te | Pukapuka tuarua a Mohi | o | Ekoruhe.  
| ——— | He mea wakamaori no te reo Hiperu. | ——— | No Paihia : | He  
mea ta i te perehi o nga Mihanere o te Hahi | o Ingarani. | 1840.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 52.  $\mu$  idem. At end, "Heoi ano."  
The first 20 chapters of Exodus.

3. Sm. 8vo. Pp. 57.  $\mu$  idem. No title or date.  
21st to 40th chapters of Exodus.

4. Ko te tuatoru o nga Pukapuka a Mohi, | Ko Rewitikuha.  
Sm. 8vo. Pp. 59-135 and a blank page.  $\mu$  idem. No title-page or  
date; only headlines, as above.  
Contains the whole of Leviticus.

5. Ko te wha o nga Pukapuka a Mohi, | Ko te Tauanga.  
Sm. 8vo. Pp. 137-244.  $\mu$  idem. No title-page or date; headlines,  
as above.  
Contains the whole of Numbers.

6. Ko tetahi | wahi o te Pukapuka tuarima a Mohi | ko tona ingoa  
nei | Ko Tiuteronomi.  
Sm. 8vo. Pp. 53-89 and a blank page.  $\mu$  idem. No title-page or  
date; headlines.  
Contains the first 12 chapters of Deuteronomy.

7. Ko etahi atu | Upoko o Tiuteronomi.  
Sm. 8vo. Pp. 91-107.  $\mu$  idem. No title-page or date; headlines.  
Contains 13th to 19th chapters of Deuteronomy.

8. [Tiuteronomi.] Sm. 8vo. Pp. 13 (*n.p.*).  $\mu$  idem. At end is,  
"Kei wharangi 109, te Upoko 26" (On page 109 is chapter 26). No title-  
page or date; headline.  
Contains chapters 20 to 25 of Deuteronomy.

9. Sm. 8vo. Pp. 109-137.  $\mu$  idem. Neither title-page, date, nor  
headline.  
Contains chapters 26 to 34 (last) of Deuteronomy.

10. Ko Hohua. Sm. 8vo. Pp. 29 and a blank.  $\mu$  idem. No title-  
page or date.  
Contains chapters 1 to 10 of Joshua.

11. [Hohua.] Sm. 8vo. Pp. 26 (*n.p.*).  $\mu$  idem. No title-page or  
date.  
Contains chapters 11 to 21 of Joshua.

12. Sm. 8vo. Pp. 31-41.  $\mu$  idem. No title-page or date.  
Contains chapters 22 to 24 (last) of Joshua.

[The above instalments of the Old Testament, numbered 1 to 12, were, as  
above stated, reprinted in 1848 by the British and Foreign Bible Society, as  
follows:]



1848.

Ko | te tahi wahi | o | Te Kawenata Tawhito. | — | He mea whakamaori mai no te reo Hiperu. | — | No Ranana : | Na te Komiti ta Paipera. | — | 1848.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 343.  $\mu$  163 x 85. Double columns. On verso of title-page is, "No Ranana | Taia ki te perehi o Tamati R. Harihona." On verso of last page is, "London, Printed by T. R. Harrison, | St. Martin's Lane."

This is the first volume or instalment of the Old Testament published in London by the Bible Society, and it contains the first six books—Genesis to Joshua—with but trifling alterations from the preceding Paihia and St. John's College originals.

[1849–53.]

13. Ko nga kai | Whakariterite.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 62.  $\mu$  147 x 80. No title-page or date.  
Contains the whole of Judges.

14. Ko Rutu.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 63–71.  $\mu$  idem. No title-page or date.  
Ruth.

15. Ko te Pukapuka tuatahi | o | Hamuera.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 83.  $\mu$  idem. No title-page or date.  
The 1st Book of Samuel.

16. Ko te Pukapuka tuarua | o | Hamuera.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 70.  $\mu$  idem. No title-page or date.  
The 2nd Book of Samuel.

17. Ko te Pukapuka tuatahi | o | Nga Kingi.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 82.  $\mu$  idem. No title-page or date.  
The 1st Book of Kings.

18. Ko te Pukapuka tuarua | o | Nga Kingi.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 78.  $\mu$  idem. No title-page or date.  
The 2nd Book of Kings.

19. Ko te Pukapuka tuatahi | o | Nga Whakapapa.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 67 and one blank.  $\mu$  idem. No title-page or date.  
The 1st Book of Chronicles.

20. Ko te Pukapuka tuarua | o | Nga Whakapapa.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 69–147.  $\mu$  idem. No title-page or date.  
The 2nd Book of Chronicles.

21. Ko Etera.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 24.  $\mu$  145 x 85. No title-page or date.  
Ezra.

22. Ko Nehemia.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 34.  $\mu$  idem. No title-page or date.  
Nehemiah.

23. Ko Ehetere.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 18.  $\mu$  idem. No title-page or date.  
Esther.

24. Ko Hop [misprint for Hopa].

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 24.  $\mu$  idem. No title-page or date.

From chap. 1 to v. 14 (misnumbered 15) of chap. 17 of Job. (See below for an edition of Job issued by the Wesleyan Mission.)

## 25. Ko Hopa.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 42 (1 A 2; 9 E 2; 17 I 2; 25 O 2; 33 U 2; 41 W 2).  
From v. 15 of chap. 17 to the end of Job.

[The Psalms of David, translated by the end of 1840 at Paihia, were included in the Pukapuka o nga Inoinga (Morning and Evening Prayer), and were reprinted in London in 1848, as follows:]

## 1848.

26. Ko | nga Waiata | a Rawiri. | — | Katahi ka taia ki te reo Maori. | Ranana : | He mea ta i te perehi o W. Watts, | ma te peritihi me te Poreni Paipera | Hohaeti. | 1848.

12mo. Pp. 237.  $\mu$  113 x 65. At the end is, "Ranana : he mea ta i te perehi o W. Watts, Crown Court, Temple Bar."

The same translation of the Psalms is also given on pp. 157-309 of the Prayer-book of 1848.

[The preceding and second instalments of the Old Testament, numbered 13 to 26, were reprinted by the British and Foreign Bible Society, as follows:]

## 1855.

Ko | tetahi wahi | o | Te Kawenata Tawhito. | — | He mea whakamaori mai no te reo Hiperu. | — | No Ranana : | Na te Komiti ta Paipera. | — | 1855.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 345-817. On verso of title-page is, "I taia ki te perehi o Wiremu M. Wati."

This forms the second instalment or volume of the Old Testament published in London by the British and Foreign Bible Society, and it contains the books from Judges to the Psalms, with some alterations from the Paihia and St. John's College originals.

## [1853-56.]

[The remaining books of the Old Testament, still without date and title-page, here numbered from 27 to 46 (Proverbs to Malachi), were, as before, the Rev. Robert Maunsell's translation almost entirely. They appeared in two parts or volumes, sm. 8vo, paginated from 1 to 576, and were printed at St. John's College in 1856. Some were interleaved and distributed to secure further correction.

To the first part—Proverbs to Lamentations (Ko Whakatauki—Ko nga Tangi a Heremaia), pp. 1 to 329—the following notice was prefixed: "The printing of the translation of the portion of the Holy Scriptures not yet published in the Maori language having proceeded so far from the Book of Proverbs to the Prophecies of Ezekiel, the committee charged with the present superintendence of the undertaking have resolved to distribute the portion now in print amongst those whose aid in the revision of the translation is anticipated, without waiting for the completion of the whole of the Old Testament. Thus the revision can go forward simultaneously with the printing of the remainder, which it is expected will be completed in a few months. The concluding portion, to the end of Malachi, will, when ready, be similarly circulated; and on the receipt of the emendations which may be sent in, the plan as originally proposed will be carried out by placing the Rev. R. Maunsell's translation with the suggested emendations in the hands of a committee of final revision to be appointed by the recognised local authorities of the two missionary societies acting conjointly. It is earnestly requested that the ministers and lay friends to whom the books are now forwarded will direct their attention without delay to the subject; and that the books, with such emendations of the translation as they may see fit to propose, shall be returned

to the Secretary, at Auckland, if possible, not later than the end of the present year. On behalf of the Maori Bible Translation Committee, JOHN B. BENNETT, Secretary.—Auckland, May 1, 1856.”]

27. Ko nga Whakatauki [Book of Proverbs].

Pp. 1–54.

28. Ko te Kai Kauwhau [Ecclesiastes, or the Preacher].

Pp. 54–72.

29. Te Waiata a Horomona [The Song of Solomon].

Pp. 72–81.

30. Ko Ihaia [Isaiah].

Pp. 81–192.

*Note.*—In 1840 was printed “Ko tetahi wahi | o te | Pukapuka a Ihaia | a te Poropiti.” Sm. 8vo. Pp. 12.  $\mu$  155 x 80. On the last page, “Heoi ano. No Paihia : He mea ta i te perehi o nga mihanere.” Contains chapters 49 to 55 of Isaiah. By Rev. R. Maunsell.

31. Ko Heremaia [Jeremiah].

Pp. 192–318.

32. Ko nga Tangi a Heremaia [Lamentations of Jeremiah].

Pp. 318–29.

[To the second part—Ezekiel to Malachi (Ko Ehekiere—Ko Maraki), pp. 331 to 576—the following notice was prefixed : “The Maori Bible Translation Committee have now the pleasure of placing the concluding portion of the Rev. R. Maunsell’s translation in the hands of the missionaries and other friends, whose aid in the revision of the work is anticipated. Upon the promptitude with which they render their assistance, by suggesting any emendations which they may judge necessary, must greatly depend the time at which the entire Word of God can be given in the native language to the aboriginal population of New Zealand. This solemn consideration will, it is confidently hoped, stimulate to earnestness and diligence in this part of the undertaking. The 31st of March, 1857, has been fixed on by the committee as the date at which at the latest they expect the books now issued to be returned. It is hoped, however, that the portion of the translation which was put in a similar course of circulation some months since will be returned much sooner, so as to enable the committee of final revision to prosecute their work with the least possible delay. On behalf of the committee, JOHN B. BENNETT, Secretary.—Auckland, October 24th, 1857.”]

33. Ko Ehekiere [Ezekiel].

Pp. 331–445.

*Note.*—About 1840 was printed “Ko te tikenga | a Ihikiera a te poropiti i nga iwi. | Ihikiera, 37.” Sm. 8vo. Pp. 2.  $\mu$  144 x 76. No title-page or date; headline. The first 14 verses of the 37th chapter of Ezekiel. Probably Colenso’s translation at Paihia. (The vision of Ezekiel the prophet amongst the bones.)

34. Ko Raniera [Daniel].

Pp. 446–81.

*Note.*—In 1840 there was published “Ko nga upoko eono | o te pukapuka a te | Poropiti a Raniera : | me | te pukapuka ano hoki | a te | Poropiti a Hona : | He Kupu ra no te Paipera, ko ia hoki te Puka- | puka a Ihowa te Atua pono. | Katahi ka taia ki te reo Maori. | No Paihia : | he mea ta i te perehi o nga Mihanere. | 1840.” Sm. 8vo. Pp. 28.  $\mu$  153 x 80. On the last page is, “Ko te wakamutunga tenei o ta Hona.” Contains the first 6 chapters of Daniel and, beginning on the 24th page, the Book of Jonah.

About the same time there was another publication with the same title-page as the preceding one, but substituting “ewitu” for “eono.” Sm. 8vo. Pp. 32. It contained the first 7 chapters of Daniel. Jonah begins on p. 25. Colenso’s translation, but, being imperfect, was not adopted.



35. Ko Hohea [Hosea].  
Pp. 481-98.
36. Ko Hoere [Joel].  
Pp. 498-504.
37. Ko Amoho [Amos].  
Pp. 504-17.
38. Ko Oparia [Obadiah].  
Pp. 517-19.
39. Ko Hona [Jonah].  
Pp. 520-24.  
See also note following No. 34, above.
40. Ko Mika [Micah].  
Pp. 524-33.
41. Ko Nahumu [Nahum].  
Pp. 534-37.
42. Ko Hapakuku [Habakkuk].  
Pp. 538-42.
43. Ko Tepania [Zephaniah].  
Pp. 543-47.
44. Ko Hakai [Haggai].  
Pp. 548-51.
45. Ko Hakaraia [Zachariah].  
Pp. 551-70.
46. Ko Maraki [Malachi].  
Pp. 571-76.

*Note.*—In 1847 was printed “Ko te | pukapuka a Marakai. | Katahi ka taia ki te reo Maori. | Akarana : | i taia tenei ki te perehi a John Williamson. 1847.” Sm. 8vo. Pp. 8. Contains the Book of Malachi. Probably this was a Wesleyan translation; it differs greatly from Mr. Maunsell’s.

At the end of this part is the imprint, “Printed at St. John’s College, Auckland. 1856”

[These final instalments, here numbered from 27 to 46 (Proverbs to Malachi), were then reprinted by the British and Foreign Bible Society, as follows:]

### 1858.

Ko | Te Kawenata Tawhito ; | no nga Whakatauki tae noa ki a Maraki. | — | I taia tenei pukapuka mo te Bible Society | ki Ranana. | — | 1858.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 377.

This forms the third and last instalment or volume of the Old Testament published in London by the British and Foreign Bible Society, and it contains the last twenty books (Proverbs to Malachi).

[After various corrections the above three instalments (1848, 1855, and 1858), together with the New Testament, were issued complete, as follows:]

1868.

Ko te | Paipera Tapu | ara, ko te | Kawenata Tawhito | me te Kawenata Hou. | He mea whakamaori mai no nga reo | i oroko-tuhituhia ai. | Ranana : | He mea ta ki te perehi a W. M. Watts, | ma te Komiti Ta Paipera mo Ingarani mo te Ao Katoa. | 1868.

8vo. Pp. 1199.  $\mu$  190 x 110. Double columns.

The first issue of the complete Bible. It varies but little from the 3-vol. translation preceding.

[From this date numerous reprints of the Holy Scriptures have been issued which it is unnecessary and almost impossible to tabulate.]

## CHURCH SERVICES, CATECHISMS, HYMNS, ETC.

## CHURCH OF ENGLAND MISSION.

(Chiefly earliest selections from Scripture, inclusive of the complete New Testament—Te Kawenata Hou.)

1839.

Ko te Pukapuka | o nga Inoinga, | me te | Minititanga | o nga Hakarameta | ko era tikanga hoki o te Hahi, | ki te ritenga | o te Hahi o Ingarani. | Paihia : | he mea ta i te perehi o nga mihanere o te | Hahi o Ingarani. | 1839.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 36.  $\mu$  148 x 85. Double columns. Title with black-line border.

The first prayer-book of the New Zealand press, of which 4,000 copies were printed. It contains the Morning and Evening Prayer, the Litany shortened and adapted, Prayer for all Conditions, General Thanksgiving, and at the end two pages of other prayers, inclusive of those for the chiefs and their families (pp. 35–36). The hymns (pp. 23–34) are 42 in number. Sewn in brown-paper wrapper.

(*Vide* 1830 and 1833 for earlier services.)

In 1840 there was another issue, with the same title-page as that of 1839. Sm. 8vo. Pp. 218.  $\mu$  150 x 88. Double columns. Contains the complete Church service, excepting the forms for ordination, &c., of bishops, priests, and deacons, and the prayers for the Queen and Royal Family. For the latter are substituted prayers for the Governor, the chiefs, and their families. Bound with the volume are the Psalms—"Ko nga Waiata | a Rawiri. | Katahi ka taia ki te reo Maori. | No Paihia : | he mea ta i te perehi o nga mihanere o te | Hahi o Ingarani. | 1840" (pp. 125 and blank page); then the 39 Articles (Ko nga | Korero ki te Wakapono | a te Hahi o Ingarani) and Table of Kindred (He Tepara mo nga Huanga), (pp. 127–41). On the last page is "Ko te wakamutunga tenei. Nowema, 1841." At the end are 42 hymns (Ko nga Himene), (pp. 13). The Psalms were translated by Mr. Puckey.

In 1842 there was a similar issue to the preceding. Also one on thin paper, "Ko nga Inoi o te Ata, ko te Ritani, ko nga Inoi o te Ahiahi" (The Order for Morning and Evening Prayer and the Litany). 8vo. Pp. 32.  $\mu$  157 x 85. The 42 hymns follow (Ko nga Himene). Some copies have prefixed a Table of Lessons. The prayers for the Queen, Prince Albert, the Prince of Wales, and all the Royal Family now first appear.

1843.

Ko te | Ritenga me te Tikanga | o te Waka Rikona.

At the end, "Paihia : He mea ta i te perihi o nga Mihanere o te Hahi o Ingarani.

8vo. Pp. 8. [1843 (?)]

**Ko te Ritenga—continued.**

(The manner and rule of ordering deacons.)

Translation into Maori, so that the natives might understand Bishop Selwyn's procedure at the ordination service.

An Order of Confirmation (sm. 8vo; pp. 4) and an Order of Consecration of a Burial-ground (sm. 8vo; pp. 4) were printed in Maori about the same time.

1845.

**He Kupu ma te ngakau inoi.** | "Kei whakamutua te inoi." 1 Teha., 5, 17. |  
At Purewa : | Printed at te perehi o nga Mihanere. | M.DCCC.XLV.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 37.

(Prayers and sentences from the heart.)

Translated from Bishop Andrews by the Rev. R. Maunsell.

In 1847 there was a similar edition, but, "No Purewa : | i taia ki te perehi, &c. | 1847." Sm. 8vo. Pp. 34.  $\mu$  145 x 84.

In 1850 a similar edition was published, but, "No te Kareti. | I taia tenei ki te perehi a te Pihopa. | 1850." Sm. 8vo. Pp. 43.  $\mu$  145 x 84.

Prayers for morning and evening and for other occasions.

1848.

**Ko te Pukapuka** | o nga Inoinga, | me era atu tikanga, | i whakaritea e te Hahi o Ingarani, | mo te minitanga | o nga Hakarameta, | o era atu rite-nga hoki a te Hahi : | me nga Waiata ano hoki a Rawiri, | me te tikanga | mo te whiriwhiringa, mo te whakaturanga, | me te whakatapunga | o nga Pihopa, o nga Piriti, me nga Rikona. | — | Ranana : | i taia tenei ki te perehi o te komiti mo te whakapuaki | i te mohiotanga ki a te Karaiti. | 1848.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. ii (*n.p.*), 20, 321.  $\mu$  152 x 80. W. Watts, Crown Court, Temple Bar, printer.

The first Maori prayer-book printed in England; issued by the S.P.C.K. In it the Epistles and Gospels for the day are not printed, but merely indicated by the textual reference. The service for the making of deacons is included.

In 1852 the Epistles and Gospels were printed, but otherwise the issue is identical. Pp. 432.

In 1859 there was another issue, which was identical with the previous one.

From this date a numerous variety has been issued.

**He Inoi puku, | no te Karaipiture.**

12mo. Pp. 4. At the end, "Ranana, Maehe, 1848."

(Silent prayers or utterances from the Scriptures.)

Suitable verses selected for this purpose.

1851.

**Devotions** | for | the Morning and Evening | of | every day in the week. |  
My heart hath, &c. | Bishops' Auckland : | Printed at the College Press. | 1851.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 48.  $\mu$  140 x 85.

Probably written for the use of both English and Maori students at St. John's College. (*Vide* "He Inoi mo nga ra Katoa o te Wiki"; 1869.)



He kohikohinga no nga Inoi | i roto i | te Pukapuka | o nga Inoinga, | me era  
 atu tikanga, i whakaritea e te Hahi o Ingarani, | mo te minitanga | o nga  
 Hakarameta, | o era atu ritenga hoki a te Hahi : | he mea wakarite mai,  
 hei tikanga, | mo te karakia i roto i nga whare noho, | mo te karakiatanga  
 hoki i te turoro. | Haere mai. . . . . Matiu, xi, 28 | Na, koia ano . . . . .  
 Hoani, iii, 16 | 16 Tena ra ko . . . . . | 17 Hei te . . . . . Waiata, lv,  
 16, 17. | Ranana : | i taia tenei ki te perehi o te Komiti mo te tuwha i |  
 nga Pukapuka Inoinga.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 43.  $\mu$  152 x 83. No name or date. [1851 (?)]

A collection of family prayers for worship in private houses, for the  
 sacrament, and for the sick. Contains prayers for the Governor and chiefs:

### 1852.

Ko nga Inoi | o te Ata o te Ahiahi, | me nga Inoi | mo nga Ra Tapu me nga  
 Ra Nui, | ko te tikanga ia o te | Hahi o Ingarani. | Ranana. | He me ta e  
 W. M. Watts, Crown Court, Temple Bar, | mo te Hohaiti mo te Pukapuka  
 Inoi | mo nga Homiri hoki. | 18, Salisbury Square, Fleet Street. | 1852.

Sm. 12mo. Pp. 68.  $\mu$  103 x 60. 42 hymns (Ko nga Himene), (pp. 30).  
 Some thousands printed of this special little edition by the Prayer-book  
 and Homily Society.

Small pocket prayer-book for morning and evening and holy days.

### 1869.

He Inoi | mo nga | ra katoa o te wiki. | "Kei whakamutua te inoi." | — |  
 Akarana. | I taia tenei ki te perehi i a Tipene e | Arepata J. Nikorahi.  
 | 1869.

8vo. Pp. 28.  $\mu$  150 x 85.  
 (Prayer for all the days in the week.)  
 (Vide "Devotions," &c., 1851.)

### 1897.

Mo te Ra i whiwhi ai te Kuini | ki te Karauna o Ingarangi.

16mo. Pp. 16. At the end, "Hone Make, Kai-ta a te Kawanatanga,  
 i Poneke."

The Thanksgiving Service for the 20th June, 1897.

### *Catechisms.*

[The first catechism is contained in the translations from the Scriptures,  
 &c., 1830, *q.v.* ("Ko te Katikihama" I and II), pp. 89-100. The second catechism  
 is in the prayer-book, &c., of 1833, *q.v.* ("Ko te Katikihama" I, II, III, and IV);  
 pp. 57-75.]

### 1833.

Ko nga | Katikihama | e wa ; | ka oti nei te wakamaori | ki te reo o | Nu Tirani.  
 | Hirini : | kua oti te ta e te Tipene raua ko te Toki. | 1833.

12mo. Pp. 55.  $\mu$  120 x 60.  
 (The four catechisms, translated into the New Zealand tongue. Sydney :  
 Printed by Stephens and Stokes.)

1840.

Ko | nga Katikihama | ewa : | ka oti nei te wakamaori ki te reo | o Nu  
Tireni. | Paihia : | he mea ta i te perehi o nga mihanere o te | Hahi o Inga-  
rani. | 1840.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 28.  $\mu$  145 x 85.

These four catechisms were the earliest from the New Zealand press. The first has 41 questions and answers, the second 24, the third 70, and the fourth 25.

In 1842 there was another edition, with the same title as the preceding, but the contents vary from it in composition and the use of fresh words and matter. The catechisms have respectively 42, 44, 71, and 25 questions and answers. Sm. 8vo. Pp. 35.

1845.

Ko | te whakangawhatanga o te Katikihama o te | Hahi o Ingarangi | He  
mea penei kia matau ai te tangata i te | mea e whakahuatia nei te katiki-  
hama. | I taia ki te Perehi a nga Mihanere o | Kaitaia, 1845.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 49, and 2 n.p.  $\mu$  140 x 78.

4 chapters (upoko). "Ko nga ingoa o Ihu Kariti" (The names of Jesus Christ).

The Kaitaia press was a small hand-machine, run at first by Mr. Puckey, the senior catechist, who trained a Maori, Ropata Taki, to its use. On it were printed alphabets, school lessons, and skeleton sermons for Maori lay readers prepared on slips of paper by the Rev. Joseph Matthews. It was probably taken possession of by Mr. John Telford, who succeeded Mr. Colenso as printer on the Church Missionary Press.

1849.

Ko | nga Katikihama | etoru. | — | No te Kareti. | I taia tenei ki te  
perehi a te Pihopa. | 1849.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 19.

The first three catechisms, with 41, 16, and 70 questions and answers respectively.

He | whakapuaki | i nga | tikanga o te katikihama | o te | Hahi o Inga-  
rani. | — | Printed at St. John's College Press. | 1849.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 22.  $\mu$  137 x 80.

(An explanation of the meanings of the catechism of the Church of England.)

1850.

He | whakapuaki | i nga | tikanga o te Katikihama | o te | Hahi o Inga-  
rani. | Te rua o nga wahi. | Printed at St. John's College Press. | 1850.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 26.  $\mu$  145 x 85.

(Scriptural illustrations of the catechism. The second part.)

He | Katikihama | hei | whakaako i nga tangata katoa | e kawea mai ana  
kia whakaugia | e te Pihopa.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 8.  $\mu$  155 x 85. No title-page or date. At the end  
is, "No te Kareti : | i taia tenei ki te perehi a te Pihopa." [1850 (?).]

(A catechism for those who are to be confirmed by the Bishop.)

This is the fourth catechism, and differs in several respects from the  
"Katikihama tuawa" contained in the edition of 1840.

Ko nga Katikihama ewha | na nga mihanere o te Hahi o Ingarani. | I taia  
ki te perehi a Buck and Straker, London. | 1850.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 32.

(The four catechisms of the missionaries of the Church of England.)

1877.

Ko nga Katikihama ewha | na nga Mihanere o te Hahi o Ingarani. | Werengi-  
tana : | James Hughes, Printer, Engraver, &c., Lambton Quay. | 1877.

8vo. Pp. 23.  $\mu$  145 x 85.

(The four catechisms of the missionaries, &c.)

1882.

Katikihama | hei akoranga | ma te tamariki : | Ko Nepia : | na te Haaringa  
i ta i tana whare perehi pukapuka | 1882.

12mo. Pp. 11.  $\mu$  143 x 75.

Catechism for children. Printed by Harding, of Napier.

### *Hymns and Hymn-books.*

[The earliest collection is in the translations from Scripture, &c., 1827: "Hi-  
mene" (7 hymns); pp. 25-29. The second is in the translations, &c., 1830:  
"Ko nga Himene" (19 hymns); pp. 101-117. The third is in the prayer-  
book, &c., 1833: "Ko nga Himene" (27 hymns); pp. 77-88. The above  
were printed in Sydney. (*Vide* these years.)]

[1839-52.]

42 hymns (Ko nga himene).

Neither date nor place of printing, but Paihia, 1839.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 25-36.  $\mu$  155 x 85. Double columns. Printed on  
coarse paper, and bound in brown-paper wrapper.

There was another edition in 1840, but better printed, and bound in with  
the prayer-book of this year.

In the year 1852 the hymns had increased in number to 56, and were  
usually bound up with the prayer-books.

1845.

In the Wesleyan Prayer-book ("O nga Inoinga"); 1845; Hokianga,  
are 73 hymns. Pp. 35-57. Double columns. In 1879 the number had  
increased to 119 hymns.



1848.

Tunes for different metres.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 40 (*n.p.*).  $\mu$  142 x 85. No title-page, pagination, or imprint.

A figure notation for the use of St. John's College singing classes. The Maori syllables *ta, ru, to, wha, ma, no, tu, wa* are substituted for *do, re, mi, &c.*

Written by Dr. Arthur Guyon Purchas, a medical man, and ordained a deacon of St. John's College, September, 1847.

## WESLEYAN MISSION.

[The Wesleyan Mission issued various publications from their press at Mangunu, on the Hokianga River, from 1835—primers, catechisms, hymns on sheets and in pamphlet form, and portions of Scripture. In 1836 a Harmony of the Gospels was issued in Maori. The Rev. William Woon was printer, and was aided by the Rev. John Hobbs, who for this purpose learnt the art of printing.]

1838.

He Katikihama, | he aha, he aha.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 12.  $\mu$  150 x 85. Double columns. No title-page or date. At the end is, "Mangungu : | He mea ta i te perehi o nga mihanere Weteriana."

Ko te pukapuka o Hopa.

8vo. Pp. 48.  $\mu$  150 x 85. Double columns. No title-page. At end, "Hokianga : | He mea ta i te perehi o te Hahi Weteriana o Ingarani."

Contains the whole of Job ; is a different translation from that of the Church Mission Press.

He pukapuka wakaako.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 12.  $\mu$  154 x 85. No title-page. At end, "Mangungu : He mea ta i te perehi o nga mihanere Weteriana ; 1838."

Lessons. Paragraphs on religious doctrines, with short prayers at the end.

1840.

He | korero kohikohi | enei | no te Kawenata tawhito, | no | te Karaipiture. | — | Mangungu : | He mea ta i te perehi o nga mihanere Weteriana | o Ingarani. | — | 1840.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 84.  $\mu$  153 x 86. Double columns.  
Selected chapters from the Old Testament.

1845.

Ko | te Pukapuka | o nga Inoinga | o te Hahi o Ingarani, | me nga Himene | Weteriana, | &c. | Mangungu : | he mea ta i te perehi o nga mihinare Weteriana | o Ingarani. | 1845.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 120.  $\mu$  155 x 86. Mostly double columns.

The prayers of the Church of England adapted to the Wesleyan service, Litany, 73 hymns (No. 71 is set to the music of "Rule Britannia"), the catechism, sacraments, and services of baptism, supper of the Lord, marriage, and burial.

1848.

Ko | te Pukapuka | o nga Inoinga, me nga Himene, &c. | Mo nga Karakia-tanga | o nga tangata | o te Hahi Weteriana. | Akarana : | he mea ta i te perehi o Williamson and Wilson. | 1848.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 116.  $\mu$  155 x 86. Double columns.

Similar to the edition of 1845, but the order of contents is rearranged. 83 hymns.

In 1861 a similar edition was issued, printed by W. C. Wilson, Auckland. 12mo. Pp. 267.  $\mu$  124 x 64. It contains 107 hymns and a calendar for lessons.

In 1879 there was another issue, the title being the same as the two preceding ones down to "Akarana"; then, "I taia tenei e Wilson's and Horton 'Herara' [*Herald*] tari | 1879." Sm. 8vo. Pp. 187.  $\mu$  152 x 80. It contains 119 hymns. Bound with it are the Psalms ("Ko nga Waiata | a Rawiri. | London. S.P.C.K."), which are not paged.

## ROMAN CATHOLIC MISSION.

1842.

Ako Marama | o te Hahi Katorika Romana | ko te | pou me te unga | o te pono. | Maku e ho atu ki a koe nga ki o te rangatiratanga | o te rangi. Matiu 16, 19. | Kororareka : | he mea ta i te perehi o te | Wikariatu Apotoriko o te Oheania Okihetari, | i te marama Okotopa. | 1842.

8vo. Pp. 56, 2 (*n.p.*), 96, 8.

The plain teaching of the Roman Catholic Church.

Contains several pieces bound together—two addresses from Bishop Pompallier, a catechism, teaching of the Church, &c.

1845.

Ako Marama | o te Hahi Katorika Romana | ko te | pou me te unga | o te pono. | He mahi i tirohia houtia, i wakanuia ra hoki e | te kai tuhituhi. | E Hoane Papita Werahiko Pomparie, | te Epikopo Wikario Apotoriko mo te Oheania | Okihetari. | Ko in e hore . . . Matiu, 10, 28. | He mea ta i te perehi Katorika Romana o Poiahakena | (Sydney), i te marama Nowema | 1845.

8vo. Pp. 44.

The Roman Catholic doctrine.

**Pompallier, Bishop.**

In this year, and again in 1848, the Bishop addressed two letters to Hone Heke and his followers, exhorting them to cease warfare and observe peace. They were printed in double columns on fcp. fol., in Maori. They have been mislaid in my collection, and search for them has failed. In 1856, 1861, and 1863 he wrote to other natives in a similar strain regarding the Waitara and Waikato wars (*vide* p. 226).

The Bishop returned to France in February, 1868, and died on the 20th December, 1870.

1847.

Ko te Ako | me te | Karakia | o te | Hahi Katorika Romana. | Ecce mater tua. Joan. 19, 27. | Tenei tou matua. | Kororareka, | he me ta i te perehi o te Epikopo Katorika. | 1847.

12mo. Pp. 22 (*n.p.*), xlv, 570, 6 (*n.p.*). Frontispiece with Da Vinci's "Last Supper," title-page with Virgin and Child, and at the end of the volume a list of the popes.

The teaching and prayers of the Roman Catholic Church.

1850.

He Mahara ki Nutireni | a ki te mahi o te Hahi matua | mona. | I taia ki te perehi i Akarana.

12mo. Pp. 8.  $\mu$  140 x 50. [1850 ?]

(A meditation for New Zealand on the work of the Mother Church.)

In 29 verses of four lines each, into which are introduced, from 1838 to 1848, the dates and places marking the spread of the Romish faith in New Zealand.

1858.

**Pompallier, Bishop.** He pukapuka hepara | na | Hoane Papita Werahiko Pomaparie, | te | Epikopo kai Wakarite Apotorika o te Tiehehi o Akarana, | ki | ona Pirihi me ona Keritiano; | mo te Aweneti o te tau 1858, | he ako | i te arahitanga tapu o te Tiehehi. | Akarana : | He mea ta ki te whare "New Zealander." | 1858.

8vo. Pp. 19.  $\mu$  160 x 75.

A pastoral addressed by John Baptist Francis Pompallier, the Bishop and Vicar Apostolic of the Diocese of Auckland, to his priests and Christians at Advent of 1858.

**Pompallier, Bishop.** He pukapuka hepara | na | Hoane Papita Werahiko Pomarie, | te | Epikopo kai Wakarite Apotorika o te Tiehehi o Akarana, | ki | ona Pirihi me ona Keritiano | mo te Reneti o te tau 1858, | he ako | i te Moretiwikahio | Keritiano. | Akarana : | He mea ta ki te ware "New Zealander." | 1858.

8vo. Pp. 16.  $\mu$  163 x 76.

A pastoral address, &c., at Lent.

1860.

He tūhīhīnga potonga | o te | Hitoria Tapu, | ara, | o te Paipera | me | Te Hahi, | a Hoane Papita, Werahiko Pomarie, | te | Epikopo o Akarana. | He mea perehi | i Rione. | 1860.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. vii, 175.

A short sacred history of the Bible and the Church.



1861.

Ko etahi tino ako | me | etahi tino inoinga | o te | Hahi matua tapu Katorika, |  
te pou me te unga o te pono, | nona | te mahi ako e noho | hei | rama wai  
mura ake ake tonu, mo | te wakamarama ki nga iwi katoa | o te ao. | He  
perehitanga tuarima, na Hoane Mua [John Moore], | Akarana. | 1861.

Sq. 12mo. Pp. 102, xxi.

(The teaching and prayers of the holy mother Catholic Church, the pillar  
and ground of the truth, whose work is to teach, to be a light for ever, to  
enlighten all people in the world.)

1879.

Ko te ako | me te | Karakia | o te | Hahi Katorika Romana. | Napier—1879.

Svo. Pp. 472, iv. Printed by Dinwiddie, Walker, and Co. On reverse  
of title-page is "Imprimatur, Franciscus, Episcopus Wellingtoniensis"  
(Bishop Redwood).

(The teaching and prayers of the Roman Catholic Church.)

Contains much additional matter.

## OTHER RELIGIOUS PUBLICATIONS.

1837.

[Colenso, William.] He pukapuka aroha : | Na te Aroha Pono, | ki ana  
hoa, ki te hunga o Nu Tireni.

Sm. Svo. Pp. 24.  $\mu$  150 x 85. At the bottom of the first page is,  
"No. 1. Aug., 1837."

(A friendly letter from Truelove to his friends the people of New Zea-  
land.)

Describes the blessings and advantages of religion.

Written by William Colenso, who assumes the name of "Truelove."

1839.

Ko te Tikanga o te | Wakapanga o nga Ringaringa, | &c.

Order | of | Confirmation.

Sm. Svo. Pp. 4. Paihia, &c. [1839.]

Title in English, as above, on p. 1.

Order | of | Consecration | of a | Burial-ground.

Sm. Svo. Pp. 4. Paihia, &c. [1839.]

The title as above; the service in Maori, with a translation of  
Genesis, 23rd.

1840.

[Colenso, William.] Ko te tuarua | o nga | pukapuka waki ; | hei wakakite  
atu i nga henga a te | Hahi o Roma.

Sm. Svo. Pp. 24.  $\mu$  150 x 75. No title-page. At the end is, "Hopataone. | He mea ta i te Perehi o te Watahaoha [? Waterhouse] ratou ko nga teina. | 1840."

[Colenso, William]—*continued.*

(The second of the descriptive books ; making known the errors of the Church of Rome.)

Three conversations between Aroha Pono (Truelove), Rapuono (Earnest Seeker), and Takataka (Waverer), in which are discussed errors (henga) numbered from 7 to 12.

Mr. Busby (the British Resident) and others outside the mission objected to this being printed at the Paihia press. Mr. Colenso thereupon sent it to Hobart Town (Hopataone) and Sydney, where 8,000 copies were printed.

The first of the descriptive books (Ko te tuatahi o nga pukapuka waki) was printed at Sydney in 1840, in which were discussed errors from 1 to 6.

These were reprinted in 1852, as follows : " He | pukapuka waki ; | hei wakakite atu i nga he o te | Hahi o Roma. | Na te Aroha Pono, | ki ana hoa, ki te hunga o Nu Tireni. | . . . Mat. xxiv, 4. | . . . Karatia i, 7, 8. | . . . 2 Koriniti x, 4, 5. | Poneki ; | he mea ta i te perehi o te Toki. | 1852." Sm. 8vo. Pp. 24.

The resuscitation of these old pamphlets was the outcome of some heated correspondence between Mr. Colenso and the Rev. Father Lampila, a Roman Catholic priest, of Pakowhai, Hawke's Bay.

1842.

[Colenso, William.] He | Kupu wakatupato, | na te Aroha Pono. | " A ki atu ana a Ihu, ka mea atu ki a ratou, kia | Tupato ra kei wakahokia koutou e te tangata." | 1842.

8vo. Pp. 8 (*n.p.*).  $\mu$  165 x 95.

(A word of warning, by Truelove.)

Relative to the conversion of a Roman Catholic to the Protestant Church. Describes the mode of receiving a convert into the English Church from that of Rome.

Ko te | Ritenga me te Tikanga | o te | Waka Rikona. |

8vo. Pp. 8. At end, " Paihia : He mea Ta i te Perehi o nga Mihanere o te Hahi o Ingarani." [1842.]

(The form for the ordering of deacons.)

1843.

Agathos. | Ko te ritenga o te ingoa nei, | Ko te Tangata Pai, | kua oti te tuhituhi i te reo Pakeha | e | Samuel Wilberforce, M.A. | Waimate : | He mea taia i te perehi o te Pihopa. | 1843.

Sq. 12mo. Pp. 14.  $\mu$  94 x 82.

(Good. The likeness of that name to the Good Man. The original had been written in the English language by Samuel Wilberforce, M.A.)

In this and the 1850 ed. the word " Agathos " is printed in Old English ; in that of 1882 in Greek characters. At the end are questions and answers between Kai Wakaako and Tangata Maori (teacher and native).

Another edition was published in 1850 : Sm. 8vo. Pp. 11.  $\mu$  130 x 85. . . . " e | Samuel Wilberforce, D.D. | (Bishop of Oxford.) | No te Kareti : | i taia tenei ki te perehi a te Pihopa. | 1850."

In 1882 there was a still further edition : Sm. 8vo. Pp. 12.  $\mu$  140 x 85. . . . " na | Samuel Wilberforce, M.A., i tuhi ki te reo Pakeha | ko te whakamaoritanga tenei o aua korero. | Poneke, Noema, | 1882."

1844.

**Wilberforce**, *Rev. S.* Te | motu kowhatu. | He mea tuhituhi ki te reo pakeha | e | Hamuera Wiripewohe, M.A. | No te Waimate : | I taia tenei ki te Perehi a te Pihopa. | 1844.

Sq. 12mo. Pp. 34.  $\mu$  95 x 65.

(The Rocky Island : Translated from the English of the Rev. Samuel Wilberforce.)

A religious allegory. Questions and answers at the end.

There was another edition in 1850, the title being "Te Motu Kohatu. | No te Kareti | I taia tenei i te Perehi a te Pihopa, | 1850." Sm. 8vo. Pp. 25.  $\mu$  135 x 85.

1845.

[**Maunsell**, *Rev. R.*] He patai. (A questioning.)

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 8.  $\mu$  135 x 85. Bound in brown-paper wrapper. Neither date nor title-page. [Purewa ; 1845 (?).]

109 questions on the New Testament, by the Rev. R. Maunsell, in nine sections (upoko).

**Wilberforce**, *Rev. S.* He teneti | e tu ana i te manaia. | ——— | He mea tuhituhi i te reo pakeha, | e | Hamuera Wiripewohe, M.A. | (Samuel Wilberforce. | No Purewa : | I taia tenei ki te perehi a te pihopa. | 1845.

Sq. 12mo. Pp. 37.  $\mu$  95 x 86.

(The tent which stood in the plain. Translated from the English of the Rev. S. Wilberforce.)

A parable or dream.

1846.

**Ironside**, *Rev. S.* Ko te | Karaitiana wahiti. | He kauwhau | na | Hone Wetere. | No Akarana : | I taia tenei ki te perehi a John Williamson. | 1846.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 12.  $\mu$  148 x 86.

(The almost Christian : a sermon by John Wesley.)

Translated by Rev. Samuel Ironside, Wesleyan missionary, who died at Hobart in April, 1897, æt. 83.

1846-47.

[**Maunsell**, *Rev. R.*]

Ko te Whakapono.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 7. I.

(On saving faith.)

Ko nga Mahi Hou.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 7. II.

(On new works.)

Ko te Hapa Tapu.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 8. III.

(On the Lord's Supper.)



[Maunsell, Rev. R.]—*continued.*

He Mahi aha ta nga Minita.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 8. IV.

(On the duties of the minister.)

Ko te Inoi a te Tahae.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 7. V.

(On the Thief's Prayer.)

Ko te tino Tohunga Nui.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 9. VI.

(On the Great High Priest.)

Ko te Manawanui o Hopa.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 7. VII.

(On the patience of Job.)

Ko te Iriiri Tapu.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 8. VIII. On p. 8 is, "New Zealand: Printed at the Church Mission Press."

(On the sacrament of baptism.)

All  $\mu$  142 x 78. Type and paper, &c., indicate that the above 8 tracts form a series of short sermons. They were written by the Rev. Robert Maunsell, and all bound together in glazed-calico cover.

There is another edition, in which the sermons are differently arranged, and of which the title is, "Seven Maori Sermons.—Contents: 1. Ko te Tino Tohunga Nui. 2. Ko te Whakapono. 3. Ko te Iriiri Tapu. 4. Ko te Hapa Tapu. 5. Ko nga Mahi Hou. 6. Ko te Inoi a te Tahae. 7. Ko te Manawanui o Hopa. Purewa: Printed at the Church Mission Press.—1846."

Some copies of these sermons are incomplete, containing a fewer number than 8—generally 5.

1847.

## [Colenso, Rev. W.] He Inoinga | ma te tangata e wakaaro atu ana ki te Iriiringa.

Sm. 8vo. leaflet.  $\mu$  165 x 83. [1847 (?).]

(A prayer for adults seeking baptism.)

After Mr. Colenso's ordination as deacon in 1844, and departure for his new duties in the Ahuriri district, he secured a small press, from which he issued his numerous little publications, generally with the imprint of "Perehi o Te Koreneho." It will be observed that he never aspirates the letter "w" in any of his earlier printing.

Ko te pukapuka tuarua | mo te kura. | — | Ko nga Kauwhau | a | to tatou Ariki. | Tamaki: | no te perehi o nga Mihanere | o te Hahi o Ingarani. | 1847.

12mo. Pp. 24, in 16 short chapters.  $\mu$  112 x 54.

(The second book for the school. The discourses of our Lord.)

He Whakaaturanga | i te tikanga | o te | Hahi a Ihu Karaiti. | No Akarana: | I taia tenei ki te perehi a John Williamson: | 1847.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 36.  $\mu$  148 x 84.

(A testimony to the laws of the Church of Jesus Christ.)

He | Whakapapa | ara. | Nga mahi me nga aha noa | a | te Atua raua ko tana Hahi. | Auckland : | Printed by J. Williamson for the Church Mission | 1847.

12mo. Pp. 45.  $\mu$  143 x 84. At the end is, "Ka mutu te pukapuka tuatahi" (end of the first book).

(A record. The works and dealings of God with His Church.)

In 1849 the second part was published, the title being as follows : "He Whakapapa, | ara, | nga mahi, me nga aha noa | a | te Atua raua ko tana Hahi. | Ko te rua o nga wahi. | St. John's College. | Printed at the College press. | 1849." Sm. 8vo. Pp. 58 and 10 (*n.p.*), containing a history in tabular form of Christ's life.  $\mu$  136 x 85.

He korero tenei | mo Ani Kanara, | he kotiro wakapono, he mea paku, ewitu anake o ona tau.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 6.  $\mu$  140 x 83. No title-page. At end is, "No Waitangi, Heretaunga : | i taia ki te perehi a te Koreneho [Colenso's press]. | 1847."

(Account of Anne Connor, a good little girl eight years old.)

A religious tract.

**Whiteley**, *Rev. John*. He rongo mau, he rongo mau, | ka pai | kia mau te rongo. | No Akarana : | I taia tenei ki te perehi a John Williamson. | 1847.

12mo. Pp. 47.  $\mu$  148 x 86.

(A firm peace is good ; let the peace be permanent.)

Written after Hone Heke's war, to exhort the natives to peace, by the Rev. John Whiteley, Wesleyan missionary. Estimated to be most classical Maori.

1848.

[**Colenso**, *Rev. W.*] Mo te Hapa o te Ariki : he kauwau.

12mo. Pp. 2. Printed on Colenso's press. [1848 (?).]

(The Supper of the Lord : a sermon).

A convenient leaflet for Maoris.

[**Colenso**, *Rev. W.*] Te Hiahia o te Ariki : he kauwau.

12mo. Pp. 2 (*n.p.*). [1848 (?).] At the end is, "No Waitangi, Heretaunga : | i taia ki te perehi a te Koreneho. | 1848."

(The will of the Lord : a sermon.)

Colenso writes inside my copy, "A sermon for myself and for my teachers in distant villages."

1849.

[**Colenso**, *Rev. W.*] Ki te hunga o te Hahi ; | ki nga kai-wakaako ratou ko te hunga tango-hapa.

(To churchmen, teachers, and communicants.)

A leaflet, 12 in. in length, of pious rules, drawn up by Mr. Colenso for the observance of his flock at Heretaunga. [1849 (?).]

1850.

[Colenso, *Rev. W.*] Ko te pukapuka | a te hui nui | no nga Mihanere o te Hahi, | i huihui atu ki Ranana : | Ki o ratou teina, ki o ratou tuahine, | ara, | ki te hunga wakapono katoa | o ia wahi o ia wahi | o te ao Maori nei kua Mihaneretia. | No te Huinga i Tau haringa nui i tuhia ai. | No Waitangi, Heretaunga : | i taia ki te perehi o Te Koreneho. | 1850.

12mo. Pp. 9. Printed on Colenso's press.

Account of the jubilee missionary meeting, London, in 1848.

1852

Ko te Hahi | o namata. | Ko te tahi o nga korero. | No te Kareti : | I taia tenei ki te Perehi a te Pihopa. | 1852.

12mo. Pp. 31. 11 chapters (upoko); really 9.

(The Church of ancient days. The first conversation.)

Early Scripture history as far as Joseph.

Ko | e tahi Hua | o te | Whakapono. | No te Kareti : | I taia tenei ki te perehi a te Pihopa | 1852.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 24.  $\mu$  125 x 65.

(The fruits of the faith.)

[Colenso, *Rev. W.*] Mo Karepa te Hiaro | tenei korero, &c.

12mo. Pp. 28 (97-124).  $\mu$  145 x 85. Printed on Colenso's press.

[1852 (?).]

(Memoir of Karepa te Hiaro.)

1854.

[Brown, *Archdeacon A. N.*] He kupu maimai aroha | mo | te tamaiti i mate, | tuhituhia iho ki te tuahine, | ki te mea o raua i ora—"Uaua tonu koe. . . . | Whakakitenga, ii, 3. | Na, ko te tu i taua. . . . | Nga Hiperu, xiii, 7. | No Akarana : | i taia tenei ki te perehi o te Wiremuhana raua ko te Wiri-hana. | 1854.

8vo. Pp. 51. On the wrapper is, "He mihi aroha, | mo taku potiki kua mate. | Brief memorials of an only son, | translated into the New Zealand language. | No Akarana : | i taia, &c. | 1854."

(A loving remembrance of my dead son, written for his sister, for her of my two children who is alive.)

A pious obituary of Alfred Marsh Brown, who died at Tauranga on the 19th September, 1845. The sister afterwards married the Rev. John Kinder, of St. John's College, Auckland. (*Vide* the English original, from which this was translated by Henry Tacy Kemp, at the request of Sir George Grey, p. 119.)

1860.

Etahi | huarahi whakaaro | i roto | i te | Karaipiture. | Auckland : | Printed by W. C. Wilson. | 1860.

12mo. Pp. 64.

(Some ways of studying in the Scripture.)

In 35 short sections. Verses grouped together confirmatory of each

[ other.



1865.

[Neave, J. J.] He reo aroha no Ingarani ki nga iwi | Maori i Nui Tireni.

8vo. Pp. 4. No title-page or date. [1865 (?).]

At end is signature, "Na Hohepa Hemi Niwi" (Joseph James Neave); and "I taia e Hone Hakihona ki Hepara tiriti, i Akarana."

(A friendly voice from England to the Maori tribes in New Zealand.)

Numerous marginal Scripture references.

1868.

He | Kupu whakamarama | mo etahi wahi | o te Karaipiture. | Akarana.  
| 1868.8vo. Pp. 61.  $\mu$  185 x 110.

(The words made plain of some parts of Scripture : a commentary.)

The first part.

The second part appeared in 1871, with the following title : "He | Kupu whakamarama | mo etahi wahi | o te Karaipiture. | Te rua o nga wahi. | Akarana. | 1871." 8vo. Pp. 64.  $\mu$  180 x 105.In the following year (1872) the third part was published, the title being as follows : "He | kupu whakamarama | mo etahi wahi | o te Karaipiture. | Te toru o nga wahi. | Akarana. | 1872." 8vo. Pp. 74.  $\mu$  180 x 105.

1869.

Te Karere | o te | Rongo Pai. | He Tikanga Nui.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 4. No date on title-page. [1869 (?).]

(The messenger of peace—the great message.)

No. 24. Printed by H. J. Bushnell, for the New Zealand Native Tract Institution.

A similar tract is, "Kei te rite ahau ! | E pehea ana koe ?"

**Williams, Archdeacon W. L.** He kohikohinga | no roto i | nga Karaipiture  
Tapu | no te hanganga | o te ao tae noa ki | te Whanautanga o to tatou  
Ariki. | Na te Matenga. | I whakamaoritia e te Ahirikona Wiremu. |  
London : S.P.C.K., &c.

12mo. Pp. iv, 118. [1869 (?).] On back is, "Outline of Scripture History.—Maori Version."

1878.

Nga Mahi a nga Apotoro. | London : S.P.C.K., Northumberland Avenue,  
Charing Cross, W.C.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. x, 78. [1878 (?).] Sub-title : "Maori Version of A Key to the Narrative of the Acts of the Apostles, by the Venerable Archdeacon Norris."

1880.

[**Williams**, *Archdeacon* W. L.] He kohikohinga | no roto i | nga Karai-  
piture Tapu | no te Hanganga | o te ao tae noa ki | te Whanautanga o to  
tatou Ariki. | Na te Matenga. | I Whakamaoritia e te Ahirikona Wirimu. |  
London: Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, | Northumberland  
Avenue, Charing Cross, W.C.; &c.

12mo. Pp. iv, 118. [1880 (?).]

(Selections from the Scripture, from the Creation to the birth of our  
Lord.)

He | Whakamokoha | i te pukapuka a Paora Apotoro | ki te | Hunga o Karatia.  
| London: | Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, | Northumber-  
land Avenue, Charing Cross, W.C.

8vo. Pp. 37. [1880 (?).]

Commentary on Galatians. S.P.C.K.

1885.

He Whakaako i nga mea | o te Ariki o Ihu Karaiti | (More about Jesus). | Ko  
whakamaoritia i | M. A. Hastings, | me | Atanatiu Te Kairangi. | London:  
| Printed by the Religious Tract Society. | 1885.

12mo. Pp. viii, 222. Map of Palestine, or Canaan, at the end, Illus-  
trated.

1889.

Ko te | Pukapuka a Moromona: | he tuhituhinga | i tuhituhia e te ringa  
o Moromona, | i runga i nga papa | i tangohia i nga papa a Niwhai. | No  
reira he whakapototanga . . . | He mea whakamaori mai ki te reo Inga-  
rihi e | Hohepa Mete, tamaiti. | Niu Tireni: | he mea ta e Henare Perete,  
Akarana. | 1889.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. xii, 748.

(The Book of Mormon: a writing written by the hand of Mormon.)

1897.

**Anderson**, [J. H. Ko te Hahi o Ihu Karaiti o te hunga | tapu o nga ra o  
muri nei. | Ko tona Karakia, tona Haerenga, tona Ahua | me tona Tutu-  
kitanga. | He mea tuhituhi na tetahi kaumatua | o te Hahi | Na Hemi H.  
Anerahana. | (James H. Anderson.) | E kore te rakau . . . | (Matiu 7,  
18). | Na etahi o nga kaumatua o te hui Maori o Hiona | te whakamaori-  
tanga. | Star Printing Co. | Salt Lake City, Utah. | 1897.

12mo. Pp. 75. Frontispiece, view of the Mormon temple.

(The Church of Jesus Christ of Ancient Days, &c.)

Descriptive of Mormon belief, and rules of the Church.

**Te Hahi Pono.**

12mo. Pp. 3.  $\mu$  110 x 80. No date. At end, "Ko Wirihana ma,  
ratou ko Hotene, nga ka ta kei Akarana."

(The true Church.)

## SCHOOL-BOOKS AND BOOKS OF INSTRUCTION.

1833.

Sheets (22 in. x 17 in.), with—(1) Maori alphabet, numerals, signs of punctuation, &c.; (2) Scripture texts in Maori syllabified; (3) a simple morning and evening prayer for children, in English; (4) a notification: "The Order for this School is, A Place for Everything and Everything in its Place."

Two of these are printed by "Jones, Bridge St., Sydney"; probably they were all printed there. No date. [1833 (?).]

Loose sheets (10 in. x 8 in.), 12 in number, from "Ratari 1" to "Ratari 12" (? Lessons 1 to 12), proceeding from words of one syllable to those of four syllables.

No date. [1833 (?).]

1839.

He | Pukapuka wakaako; | hei wakamatau | i nga tangata kiano i mohio  
noa ki | te korero pukapuka. | Paihia: | he mea ta i te perehi o nga mi-  
hanere o te | Hahi o Ingarani. | 1839.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 23.  $\mu$  145 x 85. On title-page a rough woodcut of Christ, children, and elders; beneath, a verse from "Matiu, upoko 21, rangi 15." Brown-paper wrapper.

(A school-book for persons not advanced; a primer.) The alphabet, short syllables, and sentences.

Mr. Colenso told me that this first edition and the second, in 1842, consisted of 10,000 numbers each.

The second edition appeared in 1842, and is similar to the preceding. Pp. 24. The 24th page has, "Ko nga Ture a te Atua" (the Ten Commandments).

Another edition was published in 1860, similar to the preceding, but without the text from Matthew and the Commandments, and "Published at Werengitanga: | printed at the 'Advertiser' office, Willis Street. | 1860." Pp. 23.

1843.

He | pukapuka karahi: | ara | no nga kupu whakarite | mo nga | kai-  
arahi. | Me nga ture o nga Hohaiete Weteriana. | Launceston, V.D.L.: |  
Printed at the office of the "Launceston Examiner," | Brisbane-street. |  
1843.

8vo. Pp. 8. Some ruled leaves for entering dates, names of villages, and amounts collected.

(A class-book or plain directions for teachers according to the rules of the Wesleyan Society.)

1845.

Ko nga Tikanga | a te | Pakeha. | Akarana: | i taia ki te perehi a Ka-  
wana. | 1845.

8vo. Pp. 22. Printed by Christopher Fulton.  
(The customs of the English people.)



Ko nga Tikanga—*continued*.

Written for the natives by Chief Justice Martin, at the request of Governor Fitzroy. In three sections.

There was another edition published the same year, which was evidently the same. Sm. 8vo. Pp. 17.  $\mu$  160 x 92. (*Vide* 99A, Bleek's Catalogue.)

There is still another edition of this work, without title-page or date. 12mo. Pp. 17-30.  $\mu$  160 x 92. A short supplement on p. 30. From its pagination it is evidently part of some other publication.

1847.

He | Pukapuka whakaako | mo te kura. | No Purewa.—1847.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 8.

A school-book.

A few sentences; prayer for the opening and close of school; multiplication and a few other tables.

Ko ga painga me nga ture, o te peki tiaki moni, | o Akarana, | katahi nei ka whakaritea | — | He tikanga, kia kake ai te tangata Maori. | Akarana. | I taia tenei e John Williamson. | 1847.

12mo. Pp. 16.  $\mu$  148 x 84.

(The advantages, with the rules, of the money-saving bank of Auckland, first now established. A custom by which the Maoris may raise themselves.)

The first 10 pages develop the advantages of the savings-bank, and the last 6 give its management and rules (18), with a list of the officials. The first 10 pages were republished in the *Maori Messenger*, April to July, 1849.

He | Pukapuka whakaako | ki te reo pakeha. | I taia tenei ki te perehi o te Pihopa. | 1847.

8vo. Pp. 43 (*n.p.*).  $\mu$  155 x 85. Double columns chiefly. At end, "End of Part I., English-Maori."

(A lesson-book of the English language.)

From syllables of 2 and 3 letters to short words and sentences. Divided into 89 short paragraphs.

1848.

Colenso, Rev. W. Te tikanga kura.

12mo. Pp. 4. At the end is, "No Waitangi, Heretaunga; taia ki te perehi a te Koreneho. 1848."

(Instructions or rules for the school.)

1849.

[Cotton, Rev. Charles.] Ko | nga Pi; | me | nga tikanga mo te tiaki i a ratou, | mo te mahinga i to ratou honi, | i ta ratou ware. | Printed at St. John's College Press. | 1849.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 21.

(Bees: the rules of taking care of them, the working of their honey, and their hives.)

Pukapuka | ki nga | tangata Maori, | hei tohu i a ratou i te mate | koro-putaputa. | Akarana : | He mea ta i te perehi o Williamson and Wilson. | 1849.

12mo. Pp. 15.  $\mu$  125 x 63.

(Book for the Maori people, as a warning to them of the sickness full of holes = small-pox.)

This was reprinted from the *Maori Messenger*, No. 2, of 19th January, 1849, where are parallel columns of the English original.

Ko te tikanga mo te kohikohinga moni | hei hoko kakahu.

12mo. Pp. 8 (*n.p.*).  $\mu$  130 x 85.

(Rules for collecting money for buying clothes.)

Equivalent to a clothing club. The last page makes an offer for the purchase of prepared flax.

### 1850.

He pukapuka | na te Rata | o nga tangata Maori o Poneke.

8vo. Pp. 4 (*n.p.*).  $\mu$  140 x 80. [1850 (?).] At end signed, "Naku, na te Fitzgerald"; and "Waimate : He mea ta ki te Perehi o te Pihopa." (Address from the Doctor [Dr. Fitzgerald] to the Maoris at Wellington.) Instructions to women in childbirth.

Ko | nga Tupuna | o | te Pakeha. | Printed at St. John's College Press. | 1850.

12mo. Pp. 15.  $\mu$  136 x 85.

(The forefathers of the English.)

From the time of Christ to the decline of the Roman dominion.

A second part appeared in 1851, the title of which was as follows : "Ko | nga Tupuna | o | te Pakeha, | Ko te rua o nga Korero. | No te Kareti : | I taia tenei ki te perehi a te Pihopa. | 1851." 12mo. Pp. 15. To the time of Bishop Wilfrid.

The English original of the first part appeared in 1850—"The | Forefathers | of | the Pakeha. | Printed at St. John's College Press. | 1850." 12mo. Pp. 14.

### 1851.

He | Pukapuka whakaako | mo te kura. | St. John's College : | Printed at the College Press. | 1851.

Large 8vo. Pp. 16 (first 8 pages *n.p.*).  $\mu$  165 x 100. Bound in blue-paper wrapper.

(Lesson-book for the school.)

From the alphabet to syllables, sentences, numerals, and multiplication tables.

Bound with it are nine poetical pieces : (1.) Te ngaro mahi honi (The bee). (2.) Te pokorua raua ko te kihikihi (The ant and grasshopper). (3.) Te aratauteka (The ladder made of pegs driven into a pole = an ascending scale). (4.) Hei waiata i nga haoratakaro (The songs in playtime). (5.) Te whetu (The star). (6.) Ko te haora inoi (The hour of prayer). (7.) Kia ora te Kuini (God save the Queen). (8.) Ko te kiore wao raua ko te kiore pa (The mouse from the country and the one from the town). (9.) He aue (A lamentation). Large 8vo. Pp. 8.  $\mu$  165 x 100. Double columns. [1851 (?).]

He pukapuka ako tenei | i nga ritenga pai e—maha | o roto | o te taonga  
 nei | o | Te Moni, | i nga tikanga pai hoki, | o te hokohoko, | o te aha, o te  
 aha. | He mea whakamaori mai i te reo pakeha, | kia rangona ai e nga  
 tangata Maori | katoa o tenei motu. | He mea ta ki Poneke, ki te perehi,  
 | o | Te Kawanatanga o te Kuini. | Na te Kapa i whakamaori. | Oketopa, |  
 1851.

8vo. Pp. 72.  $\mu$  162 x 82. In 11 chapters.

A title-page immediately preceding the Maori title-page has, "Easy Lessons | on | Money Matters, | for the | use of Young People. | Published under the direction of the Committee of General Literature and Education, appointed by the Society | for Promoting Christian Knowledge. | The Ninth Edition. | London : | John Parker, West Strand. | M.DCCC.XLV. | Translated into the New Zealand Language, | under the Direction of the Government. | M.DCCC.LI. | Wellington : | Printed at the 'Independent' office, Willis Street." On the paper wrapper is, "He pukapuka reo Maori tenei, | he pukapuka ako i nga tikanga | Te Moni, | o te hokohoko | o te aha, o te aha" (This book in the Maori language is a book teaching the rules of money, of barter, and the rest and the rest = &c.). Then follows, "Easy Lessons on Money Matters," &c., as above.

Written by H. Tacy Kemp, Native Secretary, at the command of Governor Grey.

[**Martin, Mrs.**] He | pukapuka whakaako | ki te reo pakeha. | Ko te tahi o nga pukapuka. | No te Kareti : | i taia tenei ki te perehi a te Pihopa. | 1851.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 45.  $\mu$  130 x 85. At the end, "End of Part I." Head-line is "Whakaako pakeha."

(A lesson-book of the English language. The first part.)

From the alphabet to illustrations of the word "many."

The second part ("Ko te rua o nga pukapuka") was also published in 1851. Pp. 56. From the verbs to the word "which."

Written by Mrs. Martin, wife of the Chief Justice.

Another edition, altered and revised, appeared in 1855, concluding with construction of the word "own." Pp. 142.

Reading Lessons | for | Schools. | (First class.) | St. John's College : | Printed at the College press. | 1851.

12mo. Pp. 40.  $\mu$  130 x 85.

Easy English readings, with 12 fables and 9 simple stories, apparently for Maori children learning English.

Reading Lessons | for | Schools. | (Second class.) | St. John's College : | Printed at the College press. | 1851.

12mo. Pp. 72.  $\mu$  130 x 85.

Easy English readings, with 15 fables, stories of animals, &c.

First | **Scripture Book** | for | Schools. | St. John's College : | Printed at the College press. | 1851.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 107. First part, 12 chapters ; second part, 30 chapters Arranged from the Old Testament.



1852.

## Second | Scripture Book | &amp;c. | 1852.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 99. In two parts, of 31 chapters, the last being wrongly numbered 24.

Arranged from the New Testament.

Both of the above books were written in English for native learners. Some copies are interleaved.

A | Spelling Book | for the use of | Maori Children. | With | easy and familiar Reading Lessons in the | English Language. | Published under the Authority of the Government. | Wellington : | Printed by R. Stokes, at the "Spectator" office, New Zealand. | 1852.

8vo. Pp. 68.

English-Maori. Designed originally for use in the Otaki School. From the alphabet to long lists of words and lessons. It contains also five English-Maori vocabularies.

He | Korero tara | mo | te kura. | No te Kareti : | i taia tenei ki te perehi a te Pihopa. | 1852.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 19.

(Fables for the school.)

The English originals appear in "Reading Lessons | for | Schools, | &c. | 1851," of which there were two parts—pp. 40 and pp. 72. (*Vide* 1851.)

[Kemp, H. T.] He reo Maori. | He korero | tipuna pakeha no mua, | ko | Ropitini Kuroho, | tona ingoa. | [Royal Arms.] | Robinson Crusoe, | in the New Zealand Language. | Wellington : | Printed at the "Independent" Office, Willis Street. | 1852.

The foregoing title appears on the wrapper, and two leaves further on, "The | Life and Adventures | of | Robinson Crusoe, | by Daniel de Foe. | [Royal arms.] | Translated into the New Zealand Language | under the direction of the Government. | 1852. | Wellington : | Printed at the 'Independent' Office, Willis Street." On the following page is, "He korero | tipuna pakeha no mua, | ko | Ropitini Kuroho, | tona ingoa. | I taia ki Poneke, | ki te perehi o te Kuini. | Na te Kapa i whakamaori, | Aperira, 1852.

8vo. Pp. 157. A short preface in English and Maori. 4 full-page woodcuts, by Dr. Thomas Shearman Ralph, who practised in Wellington, and was one of the promoters and secretary of the New Zealand Society (1851); afterwards lived in Kew, Victoria. Translated by the well-known interpreter and Native Secretary, Henry Tacy Kemp.

One example of the efforts made by Sir George Grey during his Governorship to interest and instruct the Maoris.

Mr. Kemp told me in 1901 that he desired to bring out another edition, but received no encouragement.

1853.

Reading Lessons | in Biography, History, and Geography, | for | the Upper Classes | in | Primary Schools. | St. John's College : | Printed at the College Press. | 1853.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 151.

Written especially for Maoris learning English. A short history of New Zealand, of Columbus, England, and some foreign countries.

Probably written by Chief Justice Martin.

1854.

[Kemp, H. T.] Sub-title: "He Reo Maori. | The Pilgrim's Progress, | by John Bunyan. | Translated into the Maori Language under direction | of the Government. | First Edition." Title: "He moemoea, | otira, | ko nga korero o te huarahi, | e rere atu nei te tangata i tenei ao, | a tapoko noa ano ki tera ao atu; | he kupu whakarite, | na Hoani Paniana. | He mea whakamaori mai te reo pakeha. | 'Patukina, a, ka tuwhera kia koutou.' | Poneke: | he mea perehi e te Toki, ki Weretana, Poneke. | 1854."

8vo. Pp. 225. Dedication to Zachariah Kiharoa, dated 10th March, 1854, in English, and translated into Maori. 6 full-page woodcuts, by Dr. T. S. Ralph.

Translated by Henry Tacy Kemp into excellent Maori.  
(*Vide* E. M. Williams's translation, 1904.)

1855.

[Martin, William, C.J. (?).] He | Pukapuka whakaako | ki te reo pakeha. | No te Kareti: | i taia tenei ki te perehi a te Pihopa. | 1855.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 142.

(A book for teaching the English language.)

Very full and complete. Apparently a third edition of the book written by Mrs. Martin in 1851, but much altered and revised. Sir William was an accomplished linguist.

1856.

He Korero | mo nga | Whenua Katoa | o | Te Ao nei. | No te Kareti: | i taia tenei ki te perehi a te Pihopa. | 1856.

8vo. Pp. 42. In 7 chapters. (From Archbishop Whately.)

(An account of all the countries of the world.)

Bound with this is "Geography, | for the | Use of Children in New Zealand. | Auckland: Printed at St. John's College Press | 1856." English. Pp. 39. In 7 chapters. The English original of the preceding.

1858.

Taratoa, H. W. He | pukapuka whiha tenei hei | ako ma nga tangata | e hiahia ana ki te rapu ki nga | ritenga o te whika. | He mea whakamaori mai no | roto i te reo pakeha: | Na Henare Wiremu Taratoa. | Werengitana: | I taia ki te perehi o Hori Watene. | 1858.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 32. In green wrapper.

(A book of numbers for those who wish to learn numbers.)

An arithmetic, written by a Maori for his brethren.

Ko nga | Ture o Ingarani; | he mea whakahau iho | na | His Excellency Colonel Thomas Gore Browne, C.B. | na te Kawana o Niu Tirani, | kia whakarapopototia kia whaka-reo-maoritia. | Akarana, Niu Tirani. | 1858.

Fol. Pp. ii, x, iv, 37, vi, 38-71.  $\mu$  240 x 140.

(The laws of England, compiled and translated into the Maori language by direction of His Excellency, &c.)

(*Vide* "Martin, Sir W.," p. 152.)

1859.

Two Acts | passed by | the General Assembly of New Zealand, 1858, | relating to | Native Affairs, | namely : | the Native Districts Regulation Act | and | the Native Circuit Courts Act | — | He Ture hou, | erua, | i whakatakotoria e te Runanga Nui o Niu | Tiran', 1858. | Ara ; | ko te Ture whakakoto ture iti ki nga | takiwa Maori, | ko te ture Whakarite Kooti Maori. | Auckland : | Printed by W. C. Wilson, for the N.Z. Government, at | the printing office, Shortland Crescent. | 1859.

Svo. Pp. 23. English and Maori on alternate pages.  
Issued from the Native Secretary's Office.

1861.

He tikanga enei mo te whakarite | whakawa kia pai ai.

Svo. Pp. 8.  $\mu$  165 x 88. No title-page or date. [1861 (?).]  
(Some suggestions for good self-government.)  
16 paragraphs, divided over 8 sections.

1862.

[Mantell, W. B. D.] Ko te Ture | mo | nga Whenua Maori. | 1862.

Svo. Pp. 15.  $\mu$  155 x 90. 37 clauses.  
(The Maori land laws.)

Written by Mr. Walter Mantell—"Matara," as he was called by the natives.

He Whakamaoritanga tenei no etahi | rarangi o etahi whakaaro i kitea e | te Matenga raua ko te Hotereni | hei ture hou mo nga whenua Maori. Ka | tukua atu nei hurihuri me nga | tangata Maori o te Runanga o Nuitireni.

Svo. Pp. 14.  $\mu$  170 x 83. No title-page or date. [1862 (?).] At the end is, "I taia tenei ki te Perehi o te kura o Tipene e | Henry Hill."

(A translation of some thoughts of Messrs. Martin and Shortland for a new Maori land law. Now set forth for the consideration of the Maoris in the Assembly of New Zealand.)

Williams, Archdeacon W. L. First Lessons | in | the Maori Language | &c.

(Vide p. 222.)

1863.

[Davis, C. O.] A | Maori Phrase Book, | intended | for new-comers, | being | words and sentences in Maori | with their | significations in English. | Second Edition, revised. | Auckland : | Philip Kunst, &c.

Sq. 12mo. Pp. 32. No date. [1863 (?).]

[Martin, William, C.J.] Ko te Hahi | i muri | i a te Karaiti. | Ko te Korerorero tuatahi. | Akarana. | 1863.

Svo. Pp. 88. Map of the world as known to the Romans.  
(The early Christian Church.)

Selected by Chief Justice Martin from essays written by native pupils who had attended lectures on the subject delivered by himself.



He | Pukapuka whakaatu | i nga Tikanga a te Pakeha | e nohoia paitia nei te whenua | e ratou whaka-pakeha. | I taia ki Akarana, ki te perehi a Philip Kunst. | 1863.

8vo. Pp. 22.  $\mu$  165 x 93.

(A book descriptive of the customs of the pakeha in successfully dealing with their own lands.)

In 8 chapters.

### 1865.

Korero Maori. First Lessons in Maori Conversation by a Pakeha-Maori. Second Edition. New Zealand: Printed by G. T. Chapman, Bookseller and Stationer, Queen Street, Auckland.

12mo. Pp. 24.

Lists of words and phrases.

Letters on the present | state of Maori affairs. | — | He pukapuka whakaatu i nga | korero mo nga ritenga Maori o | tenei takiwa. | Christchurch: | Printed at the "Press" office, Cashel St. | 1865.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 47.  $\mu$  140 x 64.

Important letters between Atereia Puna and James Edward FitzGerald, temperately stating the features of the Waitara outbreak from both points of view, and containing friendly advice to the native tribes.

### 1867.

Nga tikanga o te whakatupu | me te | mahinga o te Tupeka. | He mea kii e | Kawana Kerei, | tenei pukapuka kia whakamaoritia; hei ako i nga tangata | Maori o tenei whenua katoa, | Na Hone Waiti, | kai whakawataturu, | i whakamaori. | Auckland: | Printed by W. C. Wilson, "Herald" office, Wyndham Street. | 1867.

8vo. Pp. 28.  $\mu$  175 x 94. Sketch of the tobacco-plant. On the wrapper is, "Te Mahinga Tupeka. | He pukapuka ako i nga tikanga | me te | mahinga o te Tupeka, | ma nga | Maori o tenei whenua o Nui Tireni. | Na | Kawana Kerei, | te kupu, | kia whakamaoritia. | Auckland: | Printed by W. C. Wilson, "Herald" office, Wyndham Street. | 1867."

(Tobacco-cultivation: A book to teach the rules with the cultivation of tobacco for the Maoris of the land of New Zealand, by Governor Grey, the message, let it be translated into Maori.)

Translated into Maori by John White. "The Culture of the Tobacco Plant" in English commences on p. 15.

### 1868.

Nga Minita i roto i te whawhai. [1868.]

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 6.

(The ministers amidst the war.)

Descriptive of Bishop Selwyn's Christian work during the war, with letters from natives.

Ko nga | Tikanga nui | o te Ture o Ingarani | Akarana | 1868.

8vo. Pp. 98, 1 (*n.p.*).  $\mu$  187 x 110.

(The principal rules of the law of England.)

In 5 books, of 21 chapters.

1869.

[**Martin, Lady.**] He | pukapuka | whakaatu tikanga | mo | nga rongoa mo nga kai. | Akarana. | I taia tenei ki te perehi i a Tipene e | Henry Hill. | 1869.

8vo. Pp. 23.  $\mu$  168 x 85.

(A book describing rules for medicines and for the preparation of some foods and beverages.)

Written by Lady Martin.

1872.

[**Colenso, W.**] Ko te a-nui a wi, | hei ako maana | ki te reo Ingirihi. | Hei pukapuka whakaako tenei ma te tamariki Maori e | matau ana ki te korero i te pukapuka Maori, | a e hiahia ana ano kia mohio ki te | reo Ingirihi. | Etoru oona wahi. | Ko te wahi tuatahi tenei. | "Ma, whero ma pango ka oti." | "Ma te kanohi miromiro." | Na tetahi matua aroha i tuhi, na te kawanatanga te kupu. | No Poneke. | 1872.

12mo. Pp. xvii, 112.

The English title-page is, "Willie's First English Book. | Written for young Maoris who can read their own | Maori tongue, and who wish to learn | the English language. | In three parts. | Part I. | "He shall be brought past the wearisome bitterness of his learning." — Lily. | Written by order of the Government. | Wellington: | By authority: G. Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1872.

The second part appeared in 1872. Pp. 170.

The third part was not printed.

Te Tangata | i mate ai | ona hoa noho tata. [The man who killed his neighbours—*i.e.*, conquered them by kindness.] Te Akoranga | a te | uhi moenga. [The lesson taught by a quilt—*i.e.*, penitence following the discovery of a stolen article.] Akarana. | Na Henry Hill i ta. Taurarua. | 1872.

Sm. 12mo. Pp. 38.  $\mu$  125 x 63.

Two short stories.

1873.

**Davis, C. O.** Temperance Songs, | &c., | in the Maori Language, | by C. O. Davis. | "Wine is a mocker" . . . Prov., xx, 1 | — | He Waiata pehi Waipiro, | &c., | i te Reo Maori | na | Hare Reweti. | "Ta te waina he whakahi" . . . Whakatauki, xx, 1. | Printed at Auckland | by John Henry Field, at his Steam Printing Office, Albert Street. | 1873.

Sq. 12mo. Pp. 28.

Contains 20 songs in Maori, and 8 others in English, of a sacred character, the latter being translations from the preceding Maori.

[**Williams, Archdeacon W. L.** Lessons | in the | English Language | for | Maori Schools. | Part I. | Wellington: | By authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1873.

Sub-title: "He Akoranga | i te | Reo Ingirihi | mo te | Kura Maori."

8vo. Pp. 31.

From the alphabet to the personal verb.

Part II was issued in 1875. 8vo. Pp. 71. Verbs to conjunctions.

1874.

**Davis, C. O.** The Maori Lesson Book, &c. By C. O. Davis.

(*Vide* p. 290.)

1884.

**Pope, J. H.** Te Ora mo te Maori : | he pukapuka | mo nga Kura Maori. | Na | Hemi Henare te Popi, | Kai-Tirotiro o nga Kura Maori. | Poneke : | He mea whakahau : George Didsbury, Kai-ta o te | Kawanatanga. | 1884.

Fcp. 8vo. Pp. 129.

Health for the Maori, divided into—Ko te Mate (the disease) and Te Rongoa (the remedy).

The English original was issued in the same year, and a revised edition in 1894 (*q.v.*).

1885.

Te Honae ; | being | a small collection | of | Temperance, and Sacred Melodies, | in Maori, | by | C. O. Davis. | Second Edition enlarged. | He tau | puru ripene | aha, aha. | Na Hare Reweti. | Akarana. | Brett, "Evening Star" office, Shortland and Fort Streets. 1885.

12mo. Pp. 88.

Nos. 1 to 41 are temperance melodies ; Nos. 42 to 101, sacred melodies.

The previous editions were doubtless the "Temperance Songs" of 1873, *q.v.*

1886.

The | Native School Reader | for | Standards II and III. | To be used with Royal Readers I and II ; or other | Reading-books of similar difficulty. | Wellington : | By authority : G. Didsbury, Government Printer.

12mo. Pp. v, 128.

1887.

**Pope, J. H., and Way, Emily.** Te pukapuka kura Maori | he korero kohi-kohi | He mea tuhituhi na | Hemi Henare te Popi, | Kaitirotiro o nga Kura Maori | Na Emeri Wei i whakamaori | Poneke : he mea whakahau : George Didsbury, kai-ta o te | Kawanatanga. | 1887.

Sm. 8vo. Pp. 144.

A collection, in 3 parts, of short lessons, stories, and descriptive pieces.

1896.

Kupu tohutohu mo te mahi whakato tapahanga | waina karepe.

8vo. leaflet. Pp. 2. Sketch of the vine on an espalier. At end, "He mea whakahau, i taia ai e Hoani Make, &c., Poneke."  
(Directions for the training of the vine.)



**Williams, Rev. H. W.** A System | of | Shorthand | for | Maori. | By | Rev. H. W. Williams, M.A. | Gisborne. | Wellington : | Samuel Costall, Government Printer. | 1896.

Svo. In wrapper with this title. Pp. 9, 4 of which are not paged.  
An ingenious adaptation to the peculiarities of the Maori language.

1904.

**Williams, Edward Marsh.** Ko te | Haerenga o te Manene | i haere atu ai ia | i tenei ao ki tera ao atu. | I tuhia | e | Hone Paniana | ki te ritenga o te moemoea. | I whakamaoritia | e | Eruera Maihi Wiremu. | 1904. | I taia i runga te Mana o te Kawanatanga o Niu Tireni, e Hoani Makae, | Kai-ta a te Kawanatanga, Poneke.

Svo. Pp. 127.

(The wandering of the stranger travelling from this world to the world beyond. Written by John Bunyan, according to a dream.)

Bunyan's "Pilgrim's Progress."

Mr. Williams was the eldest son of the first Archdeacon Williams, and accompanied H.M.S. "Herald" in 1840, when securing signatures to the Treaty of Waitangi.

(Vide H. T. Kemp's translation, 1854.)

## POLITICS.

1860.

**Renata Tamakihikurangi.** Ko te korero me te | pukapuka | a Renata Tamakihikurangi, | no te pa whakairo; | ki a te kai-whakahaere tikanga o | nga pakeha ki Ahuriri; | ko te reo Maori, me te reo Pakeha, erua tahi. | 1860-61.

(Renata's speech and letter on the Taranaki war question.)

(Vide p. 214; also *Manuhiri Tuarangi*, 15th May, 1861.)

1862.

**Ko nga Korero** | o te | Runanga Tuatahi | o te Takiwa ki Tokerau. | 1862.

Sm. 4to. Pp. 12. Double columns.

(The first Maori parliament, or runanga, at the Bay of Islands.)

A reprint of No. 10, Vol. ii, 23rd May, 1862, of *Te Karere Maori*, issued thus separately for wider distribution amongst the natives. In the *Karere Maori* the English translation follows (pp. 13-22).

An account of the proceedings at the first district runanga held by the Ngapuhi on Sir George Grey's plan for Maori government, devised by him shortly after he assumed the Governorship.

1881.

**Niu Tireni.** | Nga Korero Paremete | Whare o Runga, Tau, 1881. | Nga whai korero a nga Mema Maori.

Large Svo. Pp. 5 (Legislative Council), 37 (House of Representatives). Double columns.

(Speeches of the Maori members in the New Zealand Parliament.)

Published yearly since.

1892.

Nga Korero | o te Hui o te | Whakakotahitanga | i | tu ki te | Tiriti o Waitangi. | Apereira 14, 1892. | Akarana : | I perehitia e Wiremu Makura, Hai Tiriti.

Svo. Pp. 20.

(Minutes and proceedings of a meeting at the Bay of Islands to discuss the Treaty of Waitangi.)

1896.

Nga Hui Maori | i | Poneke. | 1896. | Poneke : | he mea whakahau, i taia ai e Hoani Make, Kai-ta perehi a te | Kawanatanga. | 1896.

Svo. Pp. 52.

(Native meetings at Wellington.)

Discussions with the Hon. Mr. Carroll (the Native Minister), the Premier, and others about land and other matters of importance to the native race.

There is a translation of this.

Nga Korero o te Hui o Hinetapora.

Svo. Pp. 16. Imprint: "J. H. Field, Printer, Albert St., Auckland."  
(Speeches at the meeting of Hinetapora).

Report of a native meeting held at Tuparoa in February, 1896, to consider matters connected with the welfare of the native race. Resolutions and reports from the committees.

1897.

Nga whai Korero | a | te Pirimia, | te Right Honourable Rihari Hoani Hetena, | me etahi rangatira Maori, | mo runga i nga take e pa ana ki te | iwi Maori. | Poneke : | he mea whakahau, i taia ai e Hoani Make, kai te perehi a te | Kawanatanga. | 1897.

Svo. Pp. 18, 14, 15.

(Discussions with the Premier on matters connected with the Maori people.)

Other discussions on other dates have been printed.

1900.

Nga Korero o nga Huihuinga | o | te Kawana, Rore Ranapare [Lord Ranfurly], | o te Raiti Honore te Hetana [Right Hon. R. J. Seddon], | Pirimia, Minita Maori Hoki, me te | Honore Hemi Kara [Hon. James Carroll], Mema mo te | Iwi Maori i Roto i te Kaunihera Maori, | me nga | Rangatira Maori me o ratou Iwi i o ratou Kainga, | i huihui nei mo runga i | nga Pire Whenua Maori | me | era atu mea e pa ana ki te Iwi Maori. | 1898 me 1899. | Poneke : | Hone Makae, Kai-ta perehi a te Kawanatanga. | 1900.

4to. Pp. 63.

(Notes of meetings between . . . assembled in respect of the proposed native-land legislation and native affairs generally.)

The English translation, which precedes and is bound up with the above, and is dated 1899, contains pp. 88, together with numerous photographic illustrations of the meetings and portraits.

## VOCABULARIES, DICTIONARIES, GRAMMARS, ETC.

## VOCABULARIES.

1773.

**Cook's** First Voyage (Hawkesworth). Vol. iii, p. 474.

About 45 words given and compared with those of Otaheite.

**Parkinson's** (S.) Voyage in the "Endeavour." P. 126.

Gives 67 words and vocabularies from other islands.

**Banks's** Journal, edited by Sir Joseph Hooker in 1896. P. 253.

42 words compared with those of Otebite and other vocabularies.

1777.

**Cook's** Second Voyage. Vol. ii, p. 319.

An excellent vocabulary of the Society Islands, of about 1,000 words, and a comparative table of 40 words from 8 of the South Sea languages. A preface treats on pronunciation.

1778.

**Forster's** Observations. P. 284.

A comparative table of 46 words in 15 languages.

1785.

**Cook's** Third Voyage.Vol. i: pp. 164-77, comparative tables; pp. 369-417, words of Friendly Isles. Vol. iii (1785): p. 528, comparative table; pp. 529 *et seq.*, Friendly and Sandwich Isles, Nootka, &c.

1786.

**Forster's** Prodrômus, and De plantis esculentis.Some native plant-names. *Passim.*  
(*Vide* p. 24.)

1799.

**Collins's** Account of New South Wales, 1st ed. (1799), p. 532; 2nd ed. (1804), p. 558."A Short Vocabulary of the New Zealand Language." Contains about 250 words.  
(*Vide* p. 28.)

1807.

**Savage's** New Zealand. P. 74.About 140 words.  
(*Vide* p. 34.)



1815.

**Kendall's** Korao no New Zealand.

(Vide p. 36.)

1817.

**Nicholas's** Voyage to New Zealand. P. 323.

About 500 words, and several pages of sentences.

(Vide p. 38.)

1818.

**Mariner's** Tonga. Vol. 2.

Good Tongan grammar and vocabulary. (Too important to be omitted from this list.)

1820.

**Lee's** Grammar and Vocabulary.

(Vide p. 38.)

1826.

**Balbi's** Atlas Ethnographique, &c. Introduction, p. 231 *et seq.*

(Vide p. 41.)

1833-34.

**D'Urville's** Voyage de Découvertes, &c., 1833: Philologie, part ii., pp. 14 and 195. 1834: Vocabulaire comparatif.

(Vide p. 47.)

1836.

**Cunningham,** Allan, in *Botanical Magazine*.

Native names of plants.

(Vide p. 58.)

1842.

**Wade's** Journey in the North Island. P. 103 and appendix.

On the language.

(Vide p. 107.)

1843.

**Dieffenbach's** Travels in New Zealand. Vol. ii, p. 297.

Good and extensive grammar and dictionary.

(Vide p. 109.)

**Mosblech's** Vocabulaire Océanien-Français.

(Vide p. 111.)

**Watkin, Rev. James.**

A vocabulary of more than 1,000 words in manuscript, collected whilst a Wesleyan missionary at Waikouaiti. Now in Dr. Hocken's collection.

Mr. Watkin had previously been a missionary in Tonga, which fact seems to have given a tincture to some of his Maori words.

1845.

**Wakefield's (E. J.) Adventure in New Zealand. Vol. i., p. 173.**

Has also a long list of dog-Maori words.

(*Vide* p. 124.)

1846.

**Hale's Ethnography and Philology.**

United States Exploring Expedition.

(*Vide* pp. 125 and 127.)

1848.

**Taylor's Leaf from the Natural History of New Zealand.**

Vocabulary of New Zealand's different productions.

Another edition appeared in 1871.

(*Vide* p. 137.)

1851.

**Shortland's Southern Districts of New Zealand. P. 305.**

The appendix has a vocabulary of the Kaitahu dialect.

(*Vide* p. 163.)

## DICTIONARIES.

1844.

**Williams's (Archdeacon William) Dictionary, &c.**

2nd ed., 1852; 3rd ed., 1871; 4th ed., 1892.

(*Vide* p. 118.)

1891.

**Tregear's Maori-Polynesian Dictionary.**

(*Vide* p. 412.)

*In Preparation.***Williams, Archdeacon Herbert William.**

5th ed. of his grandfather's dictionary.

(*Vide* p. 118.)

## GRAMMARS, ETC.

1820.

**Lee's** Grammar and Vocabulary, &c.

(Vide p. 38.)

1842.

**Maunsell's** Grammar, &c.

2nd ed., 1862; 3rd ed., 1882.

(Vide p. 104.)

1844.

**Williams's** Dictionary . . . and Concise Grammar, &c.

(Vide p. 118.)

1862.

**Williams's** (William Leonard) First Lessons, &c.

2nd ed., 1872; 3rd ed., ; 4th ed., 1894; 5th ed., 1904.

(Vide p. 222.)

1863.

**Chapman's** Handy Book for New Zealand. New Maori | Grammar and Phrase Book; | or the First Step to Maori Conversation. | New edition, | revised and enlarged by | H. T. Kemp, J.P., | Late Native Secretary and Interpreter, &c. | Auckland: | Geo. T. Chapman, Bookseller, &c., Queen Street.

8vo. Pp. 64. [1863 (?).]

Short grammar, list of words and sentences, conversations, and two or three traditions.

(Vide "Kemp," p. 230.)

1864.

**Davis, C. O.** Maori Phrase-Book, &c., [1864 (?).]

1873.

[**Williams, Archdeacon** William Leonard.] Lessons | in the | English language | for | Maori schools. | Part I. | Wellington: | By authority: George Didsbury, Government Printer. | 1873.

The sub-title is as follows: "He Akoranga | i te Reo Ingarihi | mo te | Kura Maori."

8vo. Pp. 31.

Part ii was published in 1875. It had the same title, but Archdeacon Williams's name was added. 8vo. Pp. 71.

1885.

**Codrington, Rev. Dr.** The Melanesian Languages.

(Vide p. 378.)



1906.

**Ngata, A. T.** Complete Manual | of | Maori Grammar | and Conversation | with Vocabulary.

(*Vide* p. 470.)

1906-8.

**Churchill, William.** Root reducibility in Polynesian and Samoan phonetics in the broader relation.

Four important articles in the "Polynesian Journal," vol. xv, p. 95 (1906), and vol. xvii, pp. 79, 149, 209 (1908).

1907.

**Tregear, E., and Smith, S. P.** A | Vocabulary and Grammar | of the Niue Dialect | of the | Polynesian Language. | Part I.—A Grammar of Niue. | Part II.—Niue-English. | Part III. English-Niue. | By | Edward Tregear | and | S. Percy Smith. | Wellington. | By authority: John Mackay, Government Printer. | 1907.

Roy. 8vo. Pp. ii (*n.p.*), 179. Double columns.

An excellent feature is the translation of the examples into English. "The dialect is an interesting one, as illustrating the original forms of many Samoan words before the latter people changed the 'h' into 's' and dropped the 'k.'"

## POEMS, SONGS, AND TRADITIONS.

1853.

**Grey, Sir George.** Poems, Traditions, and Chaunts of the Maoris. ("Ko nga Moteatea," &c.)

(*Vide* p. 170.)

1854.

**Grey, Sir George.** Ko | nga Mahinga | a nga Tupuna Maori, | &c.

(Mythology and traditions of the New-Zealanders.)

(*Vide* p. 177.)

1855.

**Davis, C. O. B.** Maori Mementos, &c.

(*Vide* p. 179.)

1893.

**McGregor, J.** Popular | Maori Songs. | As written by the Maoris of Waikato, | February, 1864. | &c.—Ko nga | Waiata Maori. | Na te Maori o Waikato e tuhituhi, | Pepuere, 1864, | &c.

With two supplements.

(*Vide* p. 421.)

### *In Preparation.*

**Cowan, J.** A Collection of Maori Songs and Chants, with a Translation. By James Cowan.

## NEWSPAPERS AND PERIODICALS.

1842-63.

**Te Karere o Nui Tireni.** (1842-46.)

Fcp. fol.

**The Maori Messenger.** | **Ko te Karere Maori.** (1849-54).

Demy fol.

**The Maori Messenger.** | **Te Karere Maori.** (1855-61.)

Sm. 4to.

**Te Manuhiri Tuarangi** | and | **Maori Intelligencer.** (1861.)

Sm. 4to.

**Te Karere Maori** ; or, | **Maori Intelligencer.** (1861-63.)

Sm. 4to.

For collation of the very important papers given above, *vide* p. 95. It may be here added that the chief editors and contributors were Dr. Shortland, Messrs. T. S. Forsaith, C. O. Davis, Walter Buller, Judges W. H. Smith, F. D. Fenton, and H. A. H. Monro. Mr. David Burn supplied the shipping news and market prices. Mr. Buller, upon taking charge of the paper in 1861, changed its name to "Te Manuhiri Tuarangi" (The Visitor from Afar), but in less than a year it reverted to its former title.

1849.

**Ko te Ao Marama.** [The New World.]

The first number was published at Wellington, on the 20th September, 1849. Issued fortnightly. Subscription, 6s. per annum.

Its aim was to foster a spirit of industry amongst the natives, and to acquaint them with the customs of their white neighbours.

1859.

**Davis, C. O.** **Te Waka o te Iwi.** [The Canoe of the Tribes.] [1859(?).]

Two or three numbers were issued.

**Davis, C. O.** **Te Whetu o te Tau.** [The Star of the Year.] [1859(?).]

Two or three numbers were issued.

**Te Haeta.** | "Tatou ka haere i to Ihowa Maramatanga" | Te utu mo te tau | kotahi 2s. 6d. | Te utu mo te puka- | puka kotahi 3d. [Vol. I.] Akarana, Apereira 1, 1859. [No. 1. [The Dawn of day." "Walk in the light of God's countenance."]

4to. Pp. 4. Triple columns. Imprint: "Printed by W. C. Wilson, at the 'New Zealander' Printing Office, Shortland Street."

Issued monthly for three years (1859-60), the last number being *Maehe* (March), 1862 (No. 12).

A religious paper, chiefly issued by the Wesleyan Methodists.

1861.

[Davis, C. O.] Ko Aotearoa, | or the | Maori Recorder. | Hanuere. Janu-ary. | E matau haere . . . | Akarana : | he mea ta i te perehi o nga iwi Maori. | 1861.

Svo. Pp. 24. Maori and English. Double paper wrappers.

The second (and last) number appeared in January, 1862 (pp. 32), and was called the *Recorder and Aotearoa*. Mr. Davis was editor and proprietor. As an ardent philo-Maori he involved himself in disputes on native matters, and was finally charged with treason.

The numbers refer largely to the Waitara trouble, and to subjects of general interest to the natives.

Te Hokioi, o Nui-Tireni, e rere atuna. [The Far-flying Hokioi of New Zealand.]

Sm. 4to. Usually pp. 4; but often poorly printed scraps of paper appeared, and the whole irregularly, and at long intervals. Not numbered.

Patara, cousin of the King Matutaera Potatau, was editor, and the paper was printed at Ngaruawahia. It was the organ of the King movement, and contained letters from seditious natives, notices, &c. It ceased publication immediately after the extinction of the *Pihoihoi*, the last number being that of the 24th March, 1863.

The hokioi was a mythical bird of dire omen.

Psalm ii, v. 10, supplied an occasional motto, which was placed under the title: "Be wise now therefore, O ye kings; be instructed, ye judges of the earth."

1863.

Gorst, J. E. Te Pihoihoi Mokemoke | I runga i te tuanui. | Number 1. | Pe-puere 2, 1863. [The Lonely Ground-lark perched on the Roof.] "The sparrow that sitteth alone upon the housetop" (Psalm cii, 7.)

Sm. 4to. Pp. 4. Double columns chiefly. Imprint (in Maori): "Otawhao :—i taia ki te perehi o te kura."

Edited and published by Mr. John Eldon (Sir J. E.) Gorst, Native Commissioner in the Upper Waikato, to counteract the mischievous native newspaper, *Te Hokioi*, of the Maori King, which was printed at Ngaruawahia. The paper had a dramatic ending when its fifth and last number, of the 23rd March, and the press were seized and removed by the angry natives, for a full and interesting account of which *vide* Appendix to Journals of House of Representatives, E.-1, 1863.

For reference to and translation of articles *vide* *Karere Maori*, 30th March, 1863.

Te | Waka Maori o Ahuriri. | No. 1] Nepia, Haterei, Hune 13, 1863. [Vol. I.

Demy fol. Usually pp. 4. Double columns. Imprint: "He mea ta na Hemi Wuru [James Wood], i te whare ta o te Haaki Pei Herara [*Hawke's Bay Herald*], ki Nepia, i te Haterei i nga rua wiki katoa—tena rua wiki, tena rua wiki."

With the third number was added to the title, "Ko te tika, ko te pono, ko te aroha" (For justice, truth, and love), being the motto adopted by Potatau, the first Maori King.

Printed in Maori, with no English translation until 1873.

Vol. i: From No. 1 (June 13, 1863) to No. 26 (May 28, 1864).

Vol. ii: From No. 27 (June 11, 1864) to No. 53 (June 10, 1865).



**Te Waka Maori o Ahuriri—continued.**

Vol. iii: From No. 54 (July 1, 1865) to No. 78 (November 10, 1866). Nos. 54 and 55 were 4to size.

Vol. iv: From No. 1 (March 1, 1867) to No. 21 (February 20, 1868). From Nos. 13 to 19 the vol. is misprinted "v" for "iv," and from Nos. 18 to 21 the year is misprinted "1867" for "1868."

Vol. v: From No. 1 (March 5, 1868) to No. 13 (May 27, 1869). In No. 1 the year is misprinted "1867" for "1868."

Vol. vi: From No. 1 (July 17, 1869) to No. 18 (December 26, 1870).

Vol. vii: From No. 1 (January 19, 1871) to No. 6 (June 21, 1871).

The publication was then removed to Wellington, placed entirely under Government control, and printed by George Didsbury, with the Royal Arms on the title-page. The title was, *Te Waka Maori* | o Niu Tirani. | "Ko te tika, ko te pono, ko te aroha." | Vol. I.] *Poneke, Turei, Oketopa 24, 1871.* [No. 1.

Vol. 8: From No. 1 (October 24, 1871) to No. 20 (December 24, 1872). On the title-page of the first number "Vol. I" is misprinted for "Vol. 8."

Vol. 9: From No. 1 (January 8, 1873) to No. 20 (December 24, 1873). Translation into English commenced with this vol.

Vol. 10: From No. 1 (January 13, 1874) to No. 25 (December 15, 1874).

Vol. 11: From No. 1 (January 12, 1875) to No. 25 (December 28, 1875).

From No. 19 to No. 23 the vols. are misnumbered "12."

Vol. 12: From No. 1 (January 11, 1876) to No. 23 (December 19, 1876).

Vol. 13: From No. 1 (January 9, 1877) to No. 12 (July 17, 1877).

An angry Parliament here terminated the paper's existence as a Government publication, on the ground of political misuse, and its place was supplied by the *Kahiti o Niu Tireni* (*New Zealand Gazette*), the first number of which was issued in January, 1877. The paper was, however, resuscitated by a small company at Gisborne, under its former editor, Mr. James Grindell, with its former title, the word "Niu" being substituted for "Nui." The first number was issued at Turanga on the 21st August, 1878, for the "Gisborne Maori Newspaper Company, Limited," and usually weekly thereafter. With the 5th number an illustration was added of a Maori canoe filled with warriors paddling at high speed, and the words "Hoea te waka, ha!" (Pull the canoe!) underneath, the words "o Niu Tirani" no longer appearing under the title. After the 31st number (24th May, 1879) the paper was removed to Napier, and there continued until the 42nd and last number of the series (25th October, 1879).

The paper then had a further short existence in 1884, again at Gisborne, under the editorship of Mr. George H. Wilson, author of "Ena, or the Ancient Maori." The title was the same as that of the preceding, with the addition of "O Aotearoa." It was published fortnightly, in Maori, without English translation, at Turanganui, Kihipane. The only numbers known to me are No. 1 (March 7, 1884) to No. 16 (October 17, 1884).

This important paper had thus a chequered career, and suffered at least two actions for libel—one against Mr. Henry Russell, the other against Mr. Sheehan—which cost the country more than £6,000. It is full of native history and transactions, letters from natives, reports of their meetings, and other important matters.

1874.

**Te Wananga.** | He panuitanga tena kia kite koutou. | "Tīhe Mauri-ora." | Nama, 1. Pakowhai, Wenerei, Akuhata, 5, 1874. Pukapuka 1. [The Medium. The proclamation that all may know. "God bless you."]

Sm. 4to. Pp. varied from 4 to 16. Double columns. Usually issued weekly. Price 6d. Imprint: "He mea ta e Henare Hira, a he mea panui e Henare Tomoana, e te tangata nana tenei nupepa, i te whare ta o 'Te Wananga' i Pakowhai, Nepia." (Printed by Henry Hill; published by Henare

*Te Wananga—continued.*

Tomoana, the proprietor of this newspaper, at the printing-office of *Te Wananga*, at Pakowhai, Napier.)

The place of publication was soon changed to Napier. There were five yearly vols. (pukapuka), extending from the 4th August, 1874, to the 21st December, 1878, but consecutive pagination ran through all, p. 664 being the last, when there appears a notification that the paper will shortly be enlarged and improved. There was, however, no further publication. Much of the matter has an English translation.

This paper is of an interesting character, containing native news of all kinds, numerous letters, reports of native meetings, discussions in Parliament on land and other special subjects, and excellent articles. It opposed the *Waka Maori*, the Government or Sir Donald McLean's organ.

## 1882.

*Te Korimako*. | He nupepa whakaatu i nga rongo o te ao katoa, nga tikanga o te | Whakapono me era atu mea. | Nama 1. Akarana, Maehe, 1882. Te utu, 3d. [The Bell-bird : a newspaper giving the news of the whole world, the reasons for belief, and other things.]

Sm. 4to. Pp. 4, sometimes 8 or 12, with an occasional supplement (apiti) and illustrations. Three columns. In Maori; no translations. Imprint : "He mea ta e Henare Perete [Henry Brett] mo te Rangatira o tenei nupepa i Winamu-tirete, Akarana, i te 17 o nga ra o Aperiri, 1882."

A monthly periodical, containing interesting little paragraphs, letters, important leaders, essays, poetry, and general news. It was founded by Mr. W. P. Snow, a pious and benevolent American gentleman of means, who died of fever in March, 1883, in the Red Sea, whilst on his passage to England. Mr. C. O. Davis was editor and manager.

The first number appeared in March, 1882; the last (probably No. 75) on the 16th May, 1888.

## 1892.

*Te Paki o Matariki*. | Ko te mana motuhake o Te Kingitanga o Aotearoa. No. 5.] *Te Kauhanganui*, Maungakawa, Hune 20th, 1892. [Wh. 23. [The Girdle of the Pleiades. The independent power of the Kingdom of New Zealand.]

Long fep. fol. Pp. 4. No imprint. Oddly printed and translated.

Later numbers were embellished with an extraordinary illustration, on the title-page, of two Maori gods supporting a piece of circular carving, on which rests a distorted human figure on whose head is a cross thrust into a heart, the stars of the Pleiades looking down on the whole—doubtless intended as an analogue of our own Royal Arms.

The paper was the official organ of King Tawhiao; was printed at Cambridge on various-sized paper and issued very irregularly from some time in 1891 to October, 1902. In it are published reports of native meetings, discussions with the Government, Tawhiao's addresses to his council, his laws, *Gazette* notices, and other similar curious matter.

## 1898.

*He Kupu Whakamarama*. | Nelson : Bond, Finney, and Co., printers.

Sm. 4to. Pp. 2. No. 1, March, 1898.

Edited by the Rev. F. A. Bennett.

No. 11. appeared with a zinc-block illustration on the outside page—a Maori whare with native family—and an altered title : "Pipi-wharauoa |



He Kupu Whakamarama—*continued.*

He Kupu Whakamarama" [Cuckoo: a word of enlightenment]. No. 16 (Nelson, June, 1899) contained pp. 10, and had a supplement of pp. 2, printed by H. W. Williams, Te Rau press, Gisborne. From No. 18 the paper was wholly printed at the Te Rau press, and the editorship passed to Mr. R. T. M. Kohere, a native, doubtless with the supervision of the Rev. Herbert W. Williams, principal of the Maori Training College. No. 27 ("Te Pipiwharaua," &c.) discarded the illustration.

The publication, which has now (May, 1909) reached its 134th number, is issued monthly, aims at being a newspaper with religious and other improving articles, is occasionally illustrated with portraits of eminent persons, and is conducted by Anglicans.

Te Pipiwharaua. (*Vide* the preceding, "He Kupu Whakamarama.")

The Jubilee. | Maori Newspaper. | No. 1, Vol. 1. | Te Tiupiri. | January 4, 1898. Whanganui. | Hanuare 4, 1898.

4to. Pp. 8. Double columns. In coloured-paper wrapper, with the above title, a photograph of Queen Victoria, and advertisements. Imprint: "He mea perehi na Teoni D. Kuini, ki tona Tari ta pepa i Ritiwe Tiriti o Whanganui, Niu Tirenī. | Printed by John D. Quin at his registered printing works, Ridgway Street, Whanganui, N.Z."

Issued at first weekly, then fortnightly, and then at irregular intervals. Subscription, 12s. 6d. per annum. The last was No. 80, Vol. iii, 19th July, 1900.

A memento of the Queen's jubilee. An excellent and loyal paper, with varied information, conducted by a Maori committee in the interests of the native race. Contains some legendary history. Written chiefly in Maori. Ceased publication from non-payment of subscriptions and lack of support. In a list of defunct Maori papers the names are given of *Te Hioi* (The Ground-lark), *Te Kotohitanga*, and *Te Huia tangata Kotahi*.

Te-Puke-ki-Hikurangi. [The Hill of Hikurangi.]

Long fop. fol. Pp. 4, sometimes 8. Triple columns. In Maori. On the first page, below the title, is an illustration of the mythical hill or islet of Hikurangi, surrounded by the canoes of those escaping from the deluge of Ruatapu. Imprint: "Printed and published by T. Renata, under the authority of H. T. Mahupuku, at his registered office, Main Street, Greytown North, Wairarapa." Issued fortnightly, the first number appearing in 1898.

On 7th November, 1904, it appeared in 4to, with paper wrapper, on which was the additional title of "and Maori Record; a Journal devoted to the Advancement of the | Maori People. | Wellington, N.Z. : | Printed for the proprietors by Blundell Bros. Ltd., at the 'Evening Post' general printing office."

Vol. 1, No. 1. Pp. 8, 8. First half in Maori, second half in English. In this the co-editor with Renata was Mr. Robert Studholme Thompson, of Normanby, an interpreter, and warm friend of the Maori. The new arrangement not proving satisfactory, the paper reverted to its original title, with the addition on the wrapper of "Huihuia mai o koutou whakaaro | ki runga i to tatau Maunga Tapu | te oha a te hunga kua wehe | [Bring your thoughts together on this sacred mountain as a tribute to those who have departed from us]. Greytown North, Wairarapa, N.Z. | Printed and published for the proprietors by T. Renata, at their registered printing office." 4to. Pp. 8. Issued weekly nominally. Triple columns. In Maori. Apparently it ceased publication with No. 33, "o te tau tuaono" [vol. 8], 11th September, 1906.

In July, 1905, Mr. R. S. Thompson issued the first number of his monthly paper, entitled "The Maori Record | a Journal devoted to | the Advancement of the Maori People. | Normanby, N.Z. : | Printed for the proprietor by W. A. Parkinson, at the 'Hawera Star' general printing office. | 1905."



**Te-Puke-ki-Hikurangi—continued**

4to, in paper wrapper with print of tatued Maori head adorned with feathers. Pp. 8. Triple columns. In English. The last number (24) in June, 1907. Its contents were of a philanthropic and high-class character, vindicating native rights, and dealing with the history, ethnology, &c., of the Polynesian race.

1903.

Wairarapa Matuhi Press | Matuhi.

Sm. 4to. Generally pp. 10.

A small weekly Maori paper, issued by Arapata Weepu (Albert Webb), of Queen Street, Mahitaoe (Masterton). Commenced about September, 1903.

Hepetema 27, 1905, completes Vol. ii (No. 104).

Contains general news.

1905.

The Maori Record. (*Vide*, above, "Te-Puke-ki-Hikurangi.")

**ALMANACS.**

1840.

He | Maramatakahaere : | ara, | he pukapuka | Hei wakakite i nga Ra Tapu, i nga Ra Hakari, i | nga Ra e kowiti ai e hua ai te Marama, i nga | aha noa atu, mo nga ra katoa nei o te tau | 1841, o to tatou Ariki o Ihu Karaiti. | "A, mea ana te Atua . . ." Kenchi 1, 14. | "I te wenua hoki e toe ana . . ." Kenchi, 8, 22. | No Paihia : | he mea ta i te perehi o nga mihanere o te | Hahi o Ingarani. | 1840.

8vo. Pp. 16. Verses of Scripture interspersed.

(The moon or month as it goes along (= the calendar), or book showing the Sundays, festivals, changes of the moon, many other things, and all the days of the year of our Lord Jesus Christ 1841.)

The first almanac printed in New Zealand. Was yearly printed, with some variations, until 1845. Numerous others have since been issued from various places under the title "Maramataka" (the changes of the moon). Amongst these the one of most undoubted and perhaps unique interest is "Ko te Hikurangi | Tainui Marama Whiti, | 1891. | He mea tango mai no ta te Maori | whakahaerenga i nga ra o te tau. | E Hoani Nahi, Omahu, Hau-raki. | Printed at the Advertiser Office, Albert Street, Thames." 8vo. Pp. 35 (*n.p.*). (The Hikurangi Tainui [Calendar] of the moon's appearances. Something taken from the Maori observations of the days of the year.) Written by an old tohunga, it gives ancient tradition connected with the Tainui migration, the native names of the months and the days of the month, observations on the various changes and appearances of the moon, and the omens drawn therefrom, minutely specifying the auspicious and inauspicious days for various pursuits.



## V A R I A .

---

[There are many papers, such as Proclamations, notices, and other documents (some of historical importance, others of a fugitive or temporary character, but all interesting), which are difficult of full record. Some of the chief of these are here noted.]

### 1813.

A Circular describing the formation of an institution to be called "The New South Wales Society for affording Protection to the Natives of the South Sea Islands, and promoting their Civilization."

Fcp. fol. Pp. 3. Dated Sydney, 20th December, 1813.

Fifteen resolutions. Promoted by the Rev. Samuel Marsden, who had taken a keen interest in the subject.

### 1814.

Government and General Orders. | Government House, Sydney, New South Wales, | 9th November, 1814. | Civil Department.

Fcp. fol. P. 1. Printed on parchment. Signed by command of His Excellency the Governor (Macquarie), John Thomas Campbell, Secretary. No imprint.

Provides for the vigorous punishment of those traders who offer insult or injury to the natives of New Zealand. Mr. Thomas Kendall, and the chiefs Dewaterra (Ruatarua), Shungie (Hongi), and Korra Korra (Korokoro) have authority in the matter.

### 1824.

New South Wales. | Proclamation.

Roy. 4to. P. 1. Signed by H.E. Sir Thomas Brisbane and F. Goulburn, Colonial Secretary. Imprint: "R. Howe, Government Printer."

The Proclamation states that outrages and crimes committed in New Zealand or other islands in the Indian or Pacific Ocean shall be punished.

### 1831.

Government Order. | Colonial Secretary's Office, Sydney, April 16, 1831.

Fcp. fol. P. 1. By His Excellency's command, Alexander McLeay.

The order states that steps are to be taken to prevent the inhuman and disgusting traffic in human heads at New Zealand. His Excellency (Sir Ralph Darling) trusts that those possessing human heads recently brought from New Zealand by the schooner "Prince of Denmark" will immediately deliver them up to be restored to the relatives of the deceased parties to whom those heads belonged.



## 1831-33.

The Correspondence between 13 [New Zealand chiefs and the British Government, with Mr. Busby's] Address.

8vo. Pp. 10.  
(*Vide* p. 53.)

## 1835.

The British Resident at New Zealand to His Britannic Majesty's Subjects who are Residing or Trading in New Zealand.

Fcp. fol. P. 1. Printed at Paihia, on the Church Missionary press. Signed by James Busby, British Resident, British Residency, at New Zealand, Bay of Islands, 16th October, 1835.

In this letter Mr. Busby states that he has received from "Charles, Baron de Thierry, Sovereign Chief of New Zealand, and King of Nuhuheva," a declaration that he is about to establish an independent sovereignty in New Zealand, &c. Mr. Busby is sure that his countrymen will pay no attention to the ambitious projects of any adventurer, and he will further call a meeting of chiefs to assert their independence.

The outcome of this was the "He Wakaputanga," &c., or Declaration of Independence, immediately below. A copy of these documents is in the Report of the House of Lords Committee on New Zealand, 1838, pp. 244-46.

He Wakaputanga o te Rangatiratanga o | Nu Tirene.

Fcp. fol. P. 1. Printed at Paihia, on the Church Missionary press.  
(The Declaration of Independence by Confederated Maori Chiefs.)

This was signed by 35 chiefs at Waitangi, Bay of Islands, on the 28th October, 1835.  
(*Vide* p. 304.)

## 1837.

Address | of | the Baron de Thierry | to the | White Residents in New Zealand.

Demy fol. Pp. 2. Printed at the "Herald" office, Lower George Street, Sydney. Signed: Charles Baron de Thierry, Sydney, 20th September, 1837.

In this lengthy declaration, with appended articles of agreement, de Thierry sets forth his proposed mode of government, and calls upon all his future subjects to assist.

A copy of this address, with that of the deed on which his assumption is founded, is in the Report of the Lords Committee on New Zealand, 1838, pp. 299-305.

## 1839.

Prospectus | of an | Institution | for the | Maintenance and Education of Children, | the Offspring of English Fathers by New-Zealand Mothers.

Fcp. fol. P. 1. Printed at Paihia, on the Church Missionary press.

Proposes that a meeting be held at Kororareka for the purpose. To be called the Victoria Institution, to be located in Mr. Busby's proposed township of Victoria, and to be partly supported by the investment of one-fifth of the funds derived from the sale of the township sections. Lengthy details of the proposal given in 9 clauses.

## 1840.

Proclamation. | By His Excellency William Hobson, Esquire, Lieutenant-Governor of the British Settlements in progress in New Zealand.

Fcp. fol. P. 1. Printed at Paihia, on the Church Missionary press. Dated "Kororareka, 30th January, 1840," the day after Captain Hobson's arrival in New Zealand.

The Proclamation notifies that no titles to land will be recognised unless as Crown grants; that no further purchases from natives are to be made; and that a Land Court will be at once instituted.

Previous to this a Proclamation was read asserting the Queen's authority over British subjects in New Zealand.

Notices were at the same time sent to the chiefs that a meeting to consider a treaty would be held on the 5th February.

## The Treaty of Waitangi.

Fcp. fol. P. 1. Signed by Captain Hobson, 6th February, 1840, at Waitangi. Printed at Paihia, on the Church Missionary press.

In Maori.

Mr. Colenso tells me that many copies were printed on a cheaper paper, large 4to size, for general distribution amongst the natives.

An issue, with English translation, fcp. fol., pp. 2 (*n.p.*), was printed at Auckland by Christopher Fulton, the Government Printer, in 1844.

(*Vide p. 304.*)

A Circular Letter dated to the natives, "No Paihia, no te 27 o nga ra o Eperira [April], 1840," and signed "Na to Koutou hoa, Na te Kawana" [from your friend the Governor (Hobson)].

Sm. 4to. P. 1. Printed at Paihia, on the Church Missionary press.

Cautions the natives against listening to the evil reports of disaffected persons.

## He Wakapuakanga. [A Proclamation.]

Fcp. fol. P. 1. Printed at Paihia, on the Church Missionary press, and dated the 2nd May, 1840, by Governor Hobson.

In Maori. Cautions the natives, under heavy penalties, from buying from the soldiers their horses, guns, powder, or any accoutrement, as they belong to the Queen. Published also in English.

## Proclamation.

Fcp. fol. P. 1. Printed at Paihia, on the Church Missionary press, and signed the 21st May, 1840, by Lieutenant-Governor Hobson, at Government House, Russell, Bay of Islands.

Claims full sovereignty over the Northern Island of New Zealand by virtue of cession.

## Proclamation.

Fcp. fol. P. 1. Printed at Paihia, on the Church Missionary press, and signed the 21st May, 1840, by Lieutenant-Governor Hobson, at Government House, Russell, Bay of Islands.

Claims full sovereignty over the Islands of New Zealand, by virtue of command from Her Majesty Queen Victoria.

Protest | of the Subjects of the British and other Powers residing in New Zealand.

Fcp. fol. Pp. 2. Double columns. No date [1840]. Imprint: "Kororareka :—Printed by G. A. Eagar & Co."

A bitter appeal, in 7 paragraphs, against the flagrant Act which disannuls or interferes with the right of land-purchase from the natives exercised before the assertion of the Queen's sovereignty. Reprinted in Dr. Martin's "New Zealand," 1845, *q.v.*

Memorial | to Her Most Gracious Majesty | Victoria, | . . . | From the Landed Proprietors, Merchants, and | others settled in New Zealand . . .

Fcp. fol. P. 1. Double columns. No date [1840]. Imprint: "Kororareka :—Printed by G. A. Eagar & Co."

Refers at great length to the matters contained in the preceding protest, and prays Her Majesty to withhold her consent from the unjust and cruel Act.

## 1845.

Proclamation. Wakarongo.

Fcp. fol. Pp. 2. English and Maori. Signed by Robert Fitzroy, Governor, at Government House, Auckland, 8th January, 1845. Printed by Christopher Fulton, Government Printer.

A reward of £150 offered for the apprehension of three chiefs who had committed a depredation and a flagrant robbery at the Bay of Islands and at Matakana. Until they are delivered up to justice the waiver of the Crown's right of pre-emption shall cease.

Proclamation. Wakarongo.

Fcp. fol. Pp. 2. English and Maori. Signed by Governor Fitzroy, at Auckland, 15th January, 1845. Christopher Fulton, Government Printer.

A reward of £100 offered for the apprehension of Hone Heke, who had committed a serious outrage at Russell on the 10th January.

Soon afterwards Hone Heke retorted by offering a reward for Governor Fitzroy's head.

Proclamation. Wakarongo.

Fcp. fol. Pp. 2. English and Maori. Signed by Governor Fitzroy, at Auckland, 3rd March, 1845. Printed by Christopher Fulton.

As restitution has been made by the three chiefs, the Proclamation of the 8th of January is rescinded.

Wakarongo. Notice.

Fcp. fol. Pp. 2. Maori and English. Signed by M. Richmond, Superintendent, Southern Division, New Zealand. Wellington, 31st March, 1845. No imprint.

Recounts the outbreak at Kororareka by Hone Heke, who has again transgressed the law and defied the Governor, and assures the southern natives that so long as they are peaceably disposed no harm will befall them.

Wakarongo. Proclamation.

Fcp. fol. Pp. 2. Maori and English. Signed by Governor Fitzroy, at Auckland, 20th September, 1845. Printed by C. Fulton.

Proclaims that every native retiring from the rebel chiefs Kawiti and Heke shall be pardoned on condition of remaining at peace.



Rules | for reducing a prosperous colony | to a state of insignificance, poverty,  
and distress, | Taken from an old author, | and dedicated | to the | Prime  
Minister | of the | King of the Cannibal Islands.

Fcp. fol. P. 1. No imprint or date [1845].

A well-written, bitter diatribe, in 7 paragraphs, on Governor Fitzroy, who was nicknamed "King of the Cannibal Islands."

To His Excellency | Captain Robert Fitzroy, R.N., &c., &c.

Fcp. fol. Pp. 2. No imprint. Signed by Junius Zealandi, Auckland, New Zealand, 3rd November, 1845.

A still more bitter attack than the preceding on Governor Fitzroy on the eve of his departure from the colony. He is accused of the grossest mismanagement.

The writer is stated to have been J. S. Polack.

## 1846.

### Proclamation.

Demy fol. P. 1. Signed by Lieut.-Governor George Grey, at Wellington, 21st February, 1846. Printed at the office of the *Independent*.

A waiver in favour of the New Zealand Company of the right of pre-emption of lands in the Northern and Middle Islands.

This was preliminary to the founding of the settlements of Otago and Canterbury.

---



# INDEX.

The words in parentheses before the page-number do not in every instance represent the authority for the work, but are inserted to assist the student in the more ready location of the entry.

- ABERCROMBY, Hon. R.—  
Seas and Skies in many Latitudes, 385  
Aborigines' Friend, 206  
Aborigines Protection Society—  
Address to the Maoris, 228  
British Colonisation of N.Z., 126  
*Colonial Intelligencer*, 133  
Condemned by Fox, 243  
First Annual Report, 66  
Memorial *re* land-confiscation, 232  
Abraham, Bishop—  
Ahab's Crimes and the Maungatapu Murders, 241  
Journal of a Walk from Auckland to Taranaki, 182  
Acclimatisation—  
Acclimatisation in Canterbury (Senior), 330  
Acclimatisation in N.Z. (G. M. Thomson), 374  
Cereals and fruit introduced into N.Z. (Polack), 85  
Cultivation and Acclimatisation of Trees and Plants (Ludlam), 236  
Introduction of pigs, sheep, goats, and geese, 16  
New Zealand Country Journal, 306  
Otago Society, First Report of, 236  
Pheasants introduced in 1848 (Kennedy), 285  
Pine-tree in N.Z. (Hay and Grey), 285  
Salmonidæ at the Antipodes (Nicols), 343  
Transporting salmon-eggs to N.Z. (Annual Record), 288  
Trout Culture and Distribution (Farr), 327  
Trout in N.Z. (Spackman), 418  
Accountancy—  
*Australasian Accountant and Business Man's Journal* (Thompson), 497  
N.Z. Manual of Accountancy and Commercial Law (Thompson and Macasey), 497  
"Acheron," H.M.S.: Surveying cruise in N.Z. (Stokes), 163  
Actor Abroad, An (Leathes), 328  
Adam, J.—  
Emigration to N.Z. and Description of Otago, 187  
Twenty-five Years of Emigrant Life in South of N.Z., 288  
Adams, A. H.—  
Tussock Land: a Romance of N.Z. and the Commonwealth, 497  
Adams, C. W.—  
Great Sutherland Waterfall, 413  
Adams, C. Warren—  
Spring in the Canterbury Settlement, 169  
Adams, J. A. D.—  
The Church as revealed in Scripture, 467  
Adams, J. H., and Fraser, C.—  
N.Z. Geological Survey: Coromandel Sub-division (Bell), 468  
Adams, R. N.—  
Counterfeit Seal: a Tale of Otago's First Settlers, 437  
Adams, W. A. B.—  
Nelson and West Coast Section, Main Trunk Railway, 309  
Adderley, Sir C. B. (*Lord Norton*)—  
Colonial Policy, 270  
Colonial Policy of Lord J. Russell's Administration, 258  
Adderley, Sir C. B. (*Lord Norton*)—*continued*.  
Imperial Fellowship of Self-governed British Colonies, 459  
Life of Lord Norton (Childe-Pemberton), 484  
"Adventure," H.M.S.—  
Astronomical Observations (Wales and Bayly), 17  
Cook's Second Voyage, 15  
Furieux's Narrative, 15  
Mara's Journal, 14  
Surveying voyages (King and Fitzroy), 71  
Adventures of British Seamen in Southern Ocean, 42  
Adventures of George Washington Pratt (Pyke), 292  
Agardh, Prof. J. G.—  
De Algis Zealandiæ marinis, 298  
Agriculture, Horticulture, Viticulture, &c.—  
Agricultural Conditions and Prospects of N.Z. (Grant and Foster), 327  
Chapman's Handbook to the Farm and Garden, 216  
Chapman's N.Z. Grape-vine Manual (McIndoe), 219  
Conference of N.Z. Fruit-growers and Horticulturists, 451  
Culture of the Grape-vine and Orange (Suttor), 112  
Department of Agriculture: Reports, 422  
Farming and Labour in N.Z. (Perceval), 416  
Farming in North N.Z. (Berry), 325  
Fruit-growing, and what it will do for N.Z. (Spawen), 407  
Gardener's Chronicle for N.Z. (Wakefield), 270  
Handbook of N.Z. Gardening (Murphy), 362  
Instructions for raising Mulberry-trees and Silkworms (Schoch), 373  
May's Guide to Farming in N.Z., 261  
My New Zealand Garden, 465  
New Zealand Practical Agriculturist (Hoos), 492  
New Zealand, the Britain of the South (Hursthouse), 189  
Orange-culture in Auckland (Alderton), 350  
Practical illustrations of farming in N.Z. (W. Brown), 119  
Report on N.Z. (Pash), 348  
Rural Economy and Agriculture of Australia and N.Z. (Wallace), 413  
Tea and Silk Farming in N.Z.—(Rabbits) 336, (Cochran) 339  
The Colonists (Bateman), 325  
Tobacco, Climate suitable for the growth of (Suttor), 112  
Treatise on the Culture of the Vine (Busby), 40  
Visit to Vineyards of Spain and France (Busby), 77  
Wattle in N.Z., Cultivation of (Michaelis and others), 342  
Agricultural and Horticultural Society of Auckland: First report, 110  
Airy, Sir G. B.—  
Observations of Transit of Venus, 1874, 288  
Akaroa—  
French settlement (Blanchard), 310  
"L'Aube" at Akaroa (Joubert), 405  
Massacre—(Melville) 155, (Travers) 281  
Planting of English flag (Macgillivray), 166



## Akaroa—continued.

- Suitability for French settlement (D'Urville), 93  
 Tales of Banks Peninsula (Jacobson), 421  
 Alderton, G. E.—  
 Orange-culture in Auckland, 350  
 Alexander, Major-General Sir J. E.—  
 Bush Fighting, 282  
 Incidents of the Maori War, 222  
 Notes on the Maoris, 234  
 Alison, A.—  
 Principles of Population and their Connection with Human Happiness, 77  
 Speech to first N.Z. emigrants from the Clyde, 69  
 Allen, J.—  
 New Zealand and Federation: the Financial Aspect, 496  
 New Zealand's Possessions in the South Seas, 456  
 "Alligator," H.M.S.: Narrative of Two Visits to N.Z. (Marshall), 59  
 Almanacks—  
 Almanack for 1843, Wellington, 113  
 Almanac, N.Z. Church, 123  
 Maori Almanacks, 547  
 Moody's Royal Almanack, 1842, 113  
 Alpers, O. T. J., and Irvine, R. F.—  
 Progress of N.Z. in the Century, 455  
 Alps—  
*Alpine Journal*, 413  
 Aorangi (Ross), 417  
 Ascent of Hochstetter Dome (Lendenfeld), 347  
 Climbs in the N.Z. Alps (FitzGerald), 433  
 Der Charakter der Neuseeländischen Alpen (Lendenfeld), 390  
 Der Franz-Joseph-Gletscher (Hochstetter), 250  
 Der Tasman-Gletscher (Lendenfeld), 353  
 Die Alpen Neu-Seelands (Meinicke), 269  
 Eine Expedition nach dem Centralstock der Neuseeländischen Alpen (Lendenfeld), 354  
 Eine Reise in die Neuseeländischen Alpen (Green), 341  
 Expeditionen in den Alpen-Regionen Neu-Seelands, 208  
 Fels- u. Gletscherspuren am Mount Cook in Neuzeeland (Green), 346  
 Forschungen in den Alpen Neu-Seelands (Haast), 223  
 Glacier Scenery and Fjords of N.Z. (Carpenter), 333  
 Haast's Erforschung der Alpen Neu-Seelands, 217  
 Haast's neueste Forschungen in den Neuseeländischen Alpen, 255  
 High Alps of N.Z. (Green), 346  
 Journey into the Glacier Regions of N.Z. and Ascent of Mount Cook (Green), 341  
 Mountains and Glaciers of Canterbury (Haast), 229  
 Mount Cook, First conquest of (Green), 346  
 Physical Geography of N.Z. (Haast), 208  
 Pioneer Work in the Alps of N.Z. (Harper), 434  
 Round about N.Z. (Thomas), 349  
 Ueber die südlichen Alpen von Neu-Seeland (Toula), 331  
 Whitcombe's Reise durch die südlichen Alpen, 234  
 With Axe and Rope in the N.Z. Alps (Manning), 410  
 "Amelia Thompson," Journal of Voyage of (Halse), 489  
 Amos, Prof.—  
 Colonies and Colonial Governments (Discussions), 277  
 Anatomy, Progress of Comparative, 167  
 Ancient Tide-lore and Tales of the Sea (Colenso), 395  
 Andersen, J. C.—  
 Maori Life in Ao-tea, 472  
 Anderson, Rev. P. C.—  
 Chatham Islands, 338  
 Anderson, Dr. W.—  
 Comparative list of Otaheite and N.Z. words, 24

## Anderson, Dr. W.—continued.

- Observations on natives and natural history of N.Z., 24  
 "Andrew Jackson," ship: Passage from London to Auckland (Taylor), 241  
 Angas, George Fife—  
 Connection with early N.Z. history (Hodder), 409  
 Life (Hodder), 409  
 Angas, George French—  
 Biographical note, 131  
 New Zealanders Illustrated, 129  
 Polynesia, 241  
 Savage Life and Scenes in Australia and N.Z., 131  
*Anglo-Maori War*, 136.  
 Annali della Propagazione della Fede, 60  
 Anno Domini 2000 (Vogel), 401  
 "Antelope," ship: Wreck on the Pelews (Adventures), 43  
 Anthropology and Ethnology—  
 Aborigines of N.Z. (Buddle), 158  
 Ancient Rock-paintings in N.Z. (Fritsch), 327  
 Aryan Maori (Tregear), 365  
 Book of the Beginnings (Massey), 335  
 Child-bearing in Australia and N.Z. (Hooker), 261  
 Coral Lands of the Pacific (Cooper), 340  
 Descriptive Sociology (Spencer and Duncan), 292  
 Die Wandersagen der Neuseeländer und der Maui-mythos (Schirren), 185  
 Early Forms of Stone Implements in N.Z. (Hector), 300  
 Ethnology of Polynesia (Whitnee), 287  
 Ethnology of the Pacific (Whitnee), 338  
 Exhibition of Jade Objects (Northesk), 371  
 Forster's Observations, 18  
 History of Mankind (Ratzel), 435  
 Introduction à L'Atlas Ethnographique du Globe (Balbi), 41  
 La force des idées innées, étudiée chez l'homme sauvage, dans la N.Z. (Bonnetty), 490  
 La Nouvelle Zélande et la Peuplement de la Polynésie (Jouan), 361  
 Les Moas et les Chasseurs de Moas (Quatrefages), 348  
 Les Polynésiens et leurs Migrations (Quatrefages), 232, 247  
 Maori and the Moa—(Purnell) 330, (Tregear) 394  
 Maori Races of N.Z. (Colenso), 236  
 Maori Races, Short Sketch of (Shorthland), 236  
 Maoris and Kanakas (Wedderburn), 309  
 Maoris of N.Z., 180  
 Martin's Natural History, 82  
 Materiali per lo Studio della "Eta della Pietra" (Giglioli), 451  
 Melanesians (Codrington), 409  
 Natural History of Man (Wood), 271  
 Negritos traced to N.Z. (Quatrefages), 383  
 Neolithic Maori, by Elsdon Best (Von Dadelsen), 418  
 New Zealand and the Polynesians, 146  
*New Zealand Magazine*, 301  
 "Novara" Expedition, 211  
 Océanie ou Cinquième Partie du Monde (Rienzi), 69  
 Origin and Migrations of the Maori People (Fenton), 359  
 Origin of Civilisation and Primitive Condition of Man (Lubbock), 269  
 Origin of the Polynesians (Lang), 56, 72  
 Origin, Physical Characteristics, &c., of Maori Race (Kerry-Nicholls), 370  
 Peculiarities in Figure, &c., of Maoris (Thomson), 178  
 Polynesians and N.Z., 155  
 Prehistoric remains discovered in N.Z.—(Haast) 268, (Oppert) 269  
 Prehistoric Times (Lubbock), 238  
 Races of Man and their Geographical Distribution (Pickering), 225  
 Races of Mankind (Brown), 294  
 Reference in *Quarterly Review* to Thomson's researches, 176

**Anthropology and Ethnology—continued.**

- Relations of Indo-Chinese and Indo-Oceanic Races (Keane), 320  
 Samoa a Hundred Years Ago (Turner), 356  
 Social Life of Ancient Inhabitants of N.Z. (Grey), 260  
 Tätowiren Narbenzeichen und Körperbe-  
 malen (Joest), 380  
 Te Ika a Maui (Taylor), 182, 270  
 Thomson's Story of N.Z., 198  
 Ueber die Nephrit-Industrie der Maoris in  
 Neuseeland (Fischer), 352  
 Universal Destruction of Aboriginal Races by  
 Colonising Nations (Aristoboulos), 131  
 U.S. Exploring Expedition, 125, 127  
 Voyage of "Astrolabe": Anthropology, by  
 Dumoutier (D'Urville), 93  
 Weapons, Tools, &c., of Natives of Pacific  
 Islands, Album of (Edge-Partington and  
 Heape), 403  
 Antipodean Notes (D'Avigdor), 385  
 Antipodes and Round the World (Clerk), 266  
 Antipodes Islands—  
   Description, 254  
   D'Urville's Voyage, 55  
   Far South (Dougall), 388  
   Murihiku (McNab), 475  
 Aristoboulos—  
   Universal Destruction of Aboriginal Races by  
     Colonising Nations, 131  
 Armitage, J.—  
   Wesleyan Mission in N.Z., 324  
 Armstrong, E. S.—  
   History of Melanesian Mission, 446  
 Arnold, T.—  
   Passages in a Wandering Life, 447  
 Ashwell, Rev. B. Y.—  
   Recollections of a Waikato Missionary, 309  
 Askew, J.—  
   Voyage to Australia and N.Z., 187  
 "Astrolabe," ship—  
   Voyage, 1826–29, 47  
   Voyage, 1837–40—(D'Urville) 93, (Le Guillou)  
     116  
 Astronomical observations (Wales), 17, 26  
 Astronomy for Beginners (Stock), 293  
 Astronomy, Solution of some useful problems in  
 (Whitehead), 142  
 Atkin, Rev. J.—  
   In Memorial article in *Mission Life* (Hal-  
   combe), 279  
 Atkin, Capt. P. H.—  
   British Government Exhibit, Christchurch  
   Exhibition: Report by Commissioner, 478  
 Atkinson, A. R.—  
   Articles in the *Citizen*, 429  
 Atkinson, A. S.—  
   Notes on Tregear's Maori-Polynesian Dic-  
   tionary, 419  
 Atkinson, Major—  
   Speech in reply to Financial Statement of  
   1877, 303  
 At the Antipodes (Verschuur), 412  
 Aubert, Sister—  
   Manual of Maori Conversation, 357  
 Auckland—  
   Account by Rev. R. Young, 179  
   Account of a month's stay in 1853 (Askew), 187  
   Auckland and its Neighbourhood (Swainson),  
     169  
   Auckland in 1856 (D'Ewes), 188  
   Auckland, the Capital of N.Z. (Swainson), 173  
   Auckland to Awamutu, 228  
   Away in the Far North (J. Grey), 318  
   Breakwater and dock suggested in 1852  
   (Peppercorne), 167  
   Brief Survey of the Northern Districts of N.Z.  
   (W. H. S.), 117  
   Census returns for 1851 (Swainson), 169  
   Cornwall Park (Rata), 462  
   Cornwallis Settlement (Craig), 419  
   Description by Ridgway, 220  
   Description by Mrs. Smythe, 233  
   Description of earliest Auckland (Campbell),  
     332

**Auckland—continued.**

- Die Provinz Auckland (Greffrath), 312  
 Digest of intelligence respecting (Forsaith), 184  
 First plan (Terry), 107  
 Geological reports by Hochstetter, 196  
 Jubilee Reunion of Old Colonists (Craig), 419  
 Kaipara: Experiences of a Settler in North  
 N.Z. (Barlow), 386  
 Life of H. Williams (Carleton), 289  
 List of early Auckland settlers (Craig), 419  
 Memories of the Past (Philips), 439  
 Officialism rampant (Rambles), 197  
 Per Mare, per Terras (Sutter), 383  
 Provincial Government Loan (Heaphy), 223  
 Statistical account in 1848 (Thomson), 163  
 Story of the Old Windmill (Bentley), 419  
 View of Auckland (Murray), 171  
 Views of the province (Stack), 221  
 Wade's Journey, 107  
 Waikato, Descriptive Handbook of, 326  
 Wangarei, Fortnight's Tour through (Lam-  
 bert), 286  
*Auckland Times*, 99  
 Auckland Islands—  
   Article in *Every Saturday*, 241  
   Botany (Hooker), 115, 230  
   Cryptogamia (Montagne), 122  
   Description, 254  
   D'Urville's Voyage, 55  
   Enderby's account, 143  
   Far South (Dougall), 388  
   Malone's account, 177  
   Martin's History of the British Colonies, 56  
   Morrell's description, 52  
   Murihiku (McNab), 475  
   Ross's description, 135  
   Voyage of "Astrolabe," 93  
   Voyage of the "Victoria" (Norman and  
     Musgrave), 246  
   Wreck of the "Grafton" (Musgrave), 239  
   Wreck of the "Invercauld" (Musgrave), 239  
   Wrecked on a Reef (Raynal), 330  
 "Aurora," first immigrant-ship to Port Nichol-  
 son (Heale), 102  
 Australasia (Wilkins), 394  
 Australasia, Handbook of (Fairfax), 194  
 Australasian Association for Advancement of  
 Science: Reports, 400  
 Australasian Colonies—  
   N.Z. Handbook, 385  
   Report on (Hazzell and Hodgkin), 389  
 Australia and N.Z.—(Horne) 285, (Trollope) 287  
 Australia as it is (Morison), 251  
 Australia, Story of (Shaw), 439  
 Australia, Tasmania, and N.Z., Rise and Pro-  
 gress of (Puseley), 190  
 Australia, Three Colonies of (Sidney), 173  
 Australia, Twenty Years' Experience in, 75  
 Australia, Van Dieman's Land, and N.Z. (R. R.),  
   75  
 Australian Abroad (Hingston), 320  
*Australian and N.Z. Gazette*, 149  
*Australian and N.Z. Monthly Magazine*, 99  
 Australian Colonies, Our (Saunders), 173  
 Australian Outlook (Shaw), 427  
 Australien und Neuseeland (Jung), 320  
 Awdry, F.—  
   Life of Bishop Patteson, 324  
 Aymer, Mrs. I. E.—  
   Difficulty in N.Z., 206  
   Distant Homes, 216  
 B., P. C.—  
   Pai Marire, the New Religion of the Maoris,  
     234  
   Two Years' Experience of the Maoris, 242  
 Backhouse, J.—  
   Narrative of a Visit to Australian Colonies, 107  
 Baden-Powell, G. S.—  
   New Homes for the Old Country, 276  
 Baeyertz, C. N.—  
   Guide to N.Z., 453  
   *The Triad*, 457  
 Bainbridge, Edwin: a Memoir (Darlington), 376



- Baines, W. M.—  
Narrative of Edward Crewe, 288
- Baker, Rev. A.—  
Denominational System of National Education, 182  
N.Z. compared with Great Britain, 187
- Baker, W. B.—  
On Maori Popular Poetry, 206
- Balbi, A.—  
Introduction à L'Atlas Ethnographique l' du Globe, 41
- Balfour, J., and Kirk, T.—  
Reports on Durability of N.Z. Timber, 296
- Ballance, Hon. J.—  
Financial Statement, 1878, 316  
National Land Policy, 375  
Story of his illness, death, and burial (Hoben), 420
- Ballou, M. M.—  
Under the Southern Cross, 385
- Bampton, C. F. L.—  
Memorials of a Life of Adventure, 350
- Banking—  
Auckland Savings-bank, Historical sketch of, 353  
Banking under Difficulties (Preshaw), 392  
Bank of New Zealand: Deed of Settlement, 207  
Bank of New Zealand, Inquiry into Financial Condition of (Sherrin), 337  
Colonial Bank liquidation, 432  
Dominion Banking: What it is and what it does (Hobart), 480  
Financial Depression, its Cause and Remedy (Duffus), 367  
First bank of the colony, 93  
Joint-stock Banks and other Companies, Safety Principle of (Chapman), 61  
Joint-stock company suggested by Matthew, 74  
Manual of Banking (Reid), 292  
National Currency, or State Bank of Issue, 422  
Necessity for further banking capital in N.Z. (Chapman), 108  
New Zealand: Her Commerce and Resources (Griffin), 352  
New Zealand: its Banking and Currency (Broadfoot), 249  
Our Money Laws the Cause of National Distress (Enderby), 133  
Paper currency and abolition of gold standard suggested by Enderby, 133  
Paper Currency Proposal (McBeth), 342  
Rules of Wellington Building Society, 162  
State Bank — (Bathgate) 350, (Duffus) 358, (Potter) 423  
Trust and loan company suggested by Chapman, 100
- Banking Company, N.Z.: Deed of co-partnership, 93
- Banks, Sir J.—  
Biographical sketch (Hooker), 434  
Epistle to Banks from Oberea (Fitzgerald), 12  
Epistle to Oberea from Banks (Fitzgerald), 11  
Journal during Cook's First Voyage (Hooker), 434  
Letters and papers relating to (Shaw), 483  
Second Letter from Oberea to Banks (Fitzgerald), 13  
With Cook on first voyage, 10  
Withdraws from Cook's second expedition (Mara), 14
- Banks, Sir J., and Solander, Dr. D.—  
Illustrations of Botany of Cook's Voyage, 447
- Bannister, S.—  
Account of the Changes and Present Condition of N.Z., 64  
Colonial Reform: its Prospects, Means, and Principles, 126  
Evidence before House of Commons Committee, 90
- Barclay, Rev. P.—  
Notes on N.Z. for Use of Emigrants, 277
- Baring—  
Evidence before Committee of House of Lords, 67
- Barker, M. A., *Lady* (afterwards *Lady Broome*)—  
A Christmas Cake in Four Quarters, 277  
Colonial Memories, 460  
Station Amusements in N.Z., 282  
Station Life in New Zealand, 265  
Travelling about over New and Old Ground, 344
- Barlow, P. W.—  
Kaipara: Experiences of a Settler in North N.Z., 386
- Barnett, A. A.—  
Information for Emigrants, 289
- Barr, James—  
Old Identities, 316
- Barraud, C. D., and Travers, W. T. L.—  
New Zealand Graphic and Descriptive, 303
- Barrett, Rev. A.—  
Life of Rev. J. H. Bumby, 164
- Barrett, Dickey, at the Siege of Moturoa (Hood), 405
- Barrington, G.—  
History of N.S.W., 35
- Barry, Rev. D. T.—  
Church Missionary Society: Register of Missionaries, 431
- Barry, Capt. W. J.—  
Glimpses of the Australian Colonies and N.Z., 457  
Past and Present, and Men of the Times, 437  
Up and Down, 316
- Barsanti, P. O.—  
I Protestanti tra i selvaggi della N.Z. ossia Storia del Pai Marire, 253
- Barton, G. B.—  
History of New South Wales, 394
- Bastian, A.—  
Inselgruppen in Oceanien, 344  
Zur Kenntniss Hawaiis, 344
- Bateman, W.—  
The Colonists, 325
- Bates, J. C.—  
New Zealand, 265
- Bather, F. A.—  
Some Colonial Museums, 425
- Bathgate, A.—  
Colonial Experiences, 289  
Picturesque Dunedin, 402  
Waitaruna, 332
- Bathgate, Judge—  
Experiences of N.Z. (Chambers), 317  
Illustrated Guide to Dunedin and its Industries, 344  
New Zealand, its Resources and Prospects, 325  
State Bank of Issue, 350
- Batkin and Chiman—  
New Plymouth, the Seat of Government, 179
- Baucke, H.—  
Appeal to Parliament re Chatham Islands, 265
- Baucke, W.—  
Where the White Man Treads, xii
- Bayliss, D.—  
Glimpse of Shepherd Life in N.Z., 242
- Bayly, G.—  
Sea Life Sixty Years Ago, 357
- Bayly, W., and Wales, W.—  
Astronomical observations, 17
- Bay of Islands—  
Account of (Malone), 177  
Bay of Islands in 1841 (McCormick), 354  
Description by Savage, 34  
Panoramic view of (Burford), 65  
Scenery and trade resources (Campbell), 78  
Vessels visiting, List of (Lang), 72
- Bay of Islands Advocate, 107
- Bay of Islands Observer, 99
- Bay of Plenty Handbook (Langbridge and Edgecumbe), 296
- Bays, P.—  
Narrative of the wreck of the "Minerva," whaler, 49
- Beadon, Capt.—  
A Native-land purchase in N.Z., 294  
Land transaction at Piako, 299



- "Beagle," H.M.S., Surveying Voyages of (King and Fitzroy), 71
- Beal, L. O.—  
Guide for Gold-mining Investors, 395
- Beale, T.—  
Natural History of the Sperm Whale, 70
- Beardsworth, C. A. C.—  
Epitome of Geography of N.Z., 194
- Beavan—  
Narrative of Voyage to N.Z., 99
- Bedford, H. D.—  
Political Fingerposts, 478
- Beecham, Rev. J.—  
Colonisation, 64  
Correspondence of Wesleyan Missionary Committee and Colonial Department *re* Constitution of N.Z., 165  
Evidence before Committee of House of Commons, 90  
Evidence before Committee of House of Lords, 67  
Remarks upon Official Documents relating to N.Z., 64  
Reply to Hinds, 64
- Beecham, Rev. J., and others—  
Christianity the Means of Civilisation, 62
- Beechey, Capt. F. W.—  
Narrative of a Voyage in the "Blossom," 49
- Bees—  
Beekeepers, Manual for N.Z. (Cotton), 138  
Bee-keeping for Beginners (Irving), 334  
Handbook of N.Z. Gardening (Murphy), 362  
How to manage the Honey-bee in N.Z., 224
- Begg, Rev. Dr.—  
Visit to N.Z., 289
- Beheim-Schwarzbach, Br.—  
Die Maoris auf Neu-Seeland, 332
- Beit, J. N.—  
Auswanderungen und Colonisation, 100
- Bell, Sir F. D.—  
British Colonisation of N.Z., 77  
Public Debt of Australasia, 338  
Reminiscences (Arnold), 447
- Bell, F. D., and Young, F.—  
New Zealand Flax, 100
- Bell, J.—  
A Farmer's Views on Land-nationalisation, 365  
In the Shadow of the Bush, 444
- Bell, Dr. J. M.—  
N.Z. Geological Survey: Bulletins, 468
- Bellairs, Capt. E. H. W.—  
Thirty Years Ago, 350
- Bellingshausen, F. von—  
Forschungsfahrten im Südlichen Eismeer (Gravelius), 454
- Below and Above the Water-line (Manning), 475
- Bemerkungen über Port Lyttelton (Reinicke), 355
- Bemmelen, Dr. W. van—  
Compass observations on Tasman's voyage, 1  
"Bengal Merchant," ship—  
Address to emigrants by Macfarlan, 73  
Speech by Allison on eve of departure, 70
- Bennet, G.—  
Letters to Yate from converted Maoris, 58
- Bennet, G., and others—  
Journal of Voyages and Travels, 49
- Bennett, F. D.—  
Whaling Voyage round the Globe, 77
- Bennett, Dr. G.—  
Botany of N.Z., 50  
Gatherings of a Naturalist in Australasia, 199  
Wanderings in N.S.W., &c., 55
- Bent, Kimble, the Pakeha-Maori (Cowan), 486
- Bentley, G. E.—  
Story of the Old Windmill, Auckland, 419
- Berggren, Dr. S.—  
N.Z. Hepaticæ, 440  
N.Z. Phanerogams, 303
- Berggren, Dr. S., and Nordstedt, O.—  
Fresh-water Algae collected in N.Z. and Australia, 386
- Bemerkungen über einige Hafen von Neu-Seeland, 299
- Berry, Capt. A.—  
"Boyd" catastrophe, Account of, 42
- Berry, Rev. J.—  
N.Z. at the Beginning of the Century, 450  
Farming in North New Zealand, 325
- Besant, W.—  
Captain Cook, 402  
Beschreibung einiger Häfen der Nordinsel, 289
- Best, E.—  
In Ancient Maori Land, 432  
Neolithic Maori (Von Dadelzen), 418  
Tramp through Tuhoe Land, 437  
Waikare-Moana, 437
- Bevan-Brown, C. E.—  
Plato and Christianity, 472  
Bevölkerungstatistik Neu-Seelands, 234
- Bibliography—  
Antarctica. See Introduction  
Australasia, List of 900 books and pamphlets on (Fairfax), 194  
Bibliography of N.Z. (Davis), 376  
Botanical Subjects, List of Papers and Notices on (Hamilton), 458  
Catalogue of Books on N.Z. (Carter), 376  
Colonial Book Circular (Petherick), 494  
Colonisation—  
List of pamphlets (Wakefield), 52  
List of publications (35th Report), 89  
Earliest publications, and N.Z. Press (Taylor), 257  
Edwards's Australasian Catalogue, 496  
Fishes of N.Z. (Hutton and Hector), 279  
Geology of N.Z., List of Papers on, by Hamilton (Hector), 244  
Grey Collection in South Africa (Hahn), 352  
Index bibliographique, including publications in French, in Les Polynésians (Lesson), 341  
Library of Sir G. Grey (Bleek), 191  
List of books on N.Z. and of its newspapers (Hay), 341  
Literature of N.Z., Reference to, by Boosé, 22  
Literature relating to N.Z. (Collier), 396  
Maori language, List of literature in (Young), 179  
Maori Race, List of Papers relating to (Hamilton), 448  
New Zealand, List of publications on—(Ward) 76, (35th Report) 89  
New Zealand, List of 130 works on (Brandes), 157  
New Zealand: Thomson's list of 1,600 items, 198  
New Zealand, Southern Islands of. See Introduction.  
War in New Zealand, Complete list of references to literature on (Browne), 199  
Whitby Authors and their Publications (Smales), 251
- Bickerton, Prof. A. W.—  
Materials for Lessons in Elementary Science 345  
University Reform, 332
- Bidwill, J. C.—  
Rambles in N.Z., 92  
Tongariro, First ascent of, 92
- Bilbrough, E. E.—  
Brett's Handy Guide to N.Z., 494  
Bilder aus Neu-Seeland (Geisler), 378
- Biography—  
Australian Dictionary of Dates and Men of the Time (Heaton), 319  
Australian Poets, 385  
Colonial Gentry (Burke), 408  
Cyclopedia of N.Z., 438  
Defenders of N.Z. (Gudgeon), 378  
Dictionary of Australasian Biography (Mennell), 416  
Early Otago and some of its Notable Men (Ross), 477  
Jubilee Memorial Volume of Primitive Methodism, 421  
Maori Biographies (Cowan), 451  
Maoris of Bygone Days (Hadfield), 454  
Men of Mark of N.Z. (Cox), 367

## Biography—continued.

- New Zealand Rulers and Statesmen (Gisborne), 368  
 Notable Australians, and Who's Who in Australasia (Johns), 481  
 Parliamentary Skits and Sketches (Corlett), 272  
 Past and Present, and Men of the Times (Barry), 437  
 Pillars of the Empire (Escott), 318  
 Political Portraits (Evison), 414  
 Tales of Banks Peninsula (Jacobson), 421  
 Wanganui Old Settlers (Woon), 456  
 Who's Who in N.Z. (Scholefield and Schwabe), 483  
 (See also under names of individuals)  
 Bird of Paradise : a romance (Dutton), 433  
 Bishop, G.—  
 Elementary Geography of N.Z., 265  
 Bishop, W.—  
 Guide to Wellington and District, 339  
 Blacke, S. E.—  
 Flights from the Land of the Bell-bird and Rata, 447  
 Blackett, J.—  
 Evidence before House of Commons Committee, 90  
 Blackwell, E. W., and Laing, R. M.—  
 Plants of N.Z., 470  
 Bladen, F. M.—  
 Historical Records of New-South Wales, 419  
 Blair, D.—  
 Browning's "Waring," and the N.Z. Epic, 339  
 History of Australasia, 310  
 Blair, W. N.—  
 Building Materials of Otago and South N.Z., 316  
 Cold Lakes of N.Z., 248  
 Industries of N.Z., 351, 375  
 Blanchard, E.—  
 La Nouvelle-Zélande, 310  
 Bleek, W. H. L.—  
 Bibliography of library of Sir G. Grey, 191  
 Blenkinsopp's purchase (Buick), 448  
 Bligh's voyage—(Adventures) 43, (D'Urville) 55  
 Blossville, J. de—  
 Mémoire géographique sur la N.Z., 41  
 Voyage of the "Astrolabe," 47  
 "Blossom," H.M.S., Beechey's narrative of a voyage in, 49  
 Blouët, L. P.—  
 John Bull and Co., 425  
 Blues and Buifs, 325  
 Boer War—  
 Colonials in South Africa (Stirling), 477  
 Otago High School Old Boys' Register (Pearce and Fulton), 476  
 With the Fourth N.Z. Rough Riders (Moore), 470  
 Boissudval, Dr.—  
 Voyage of the "Astrolabe" : Entomology, 48  
 Bolt, W. M.—  
 Open Letter to Dr. Laishley in reply to "The Causes and Cure for the Exodus," 408  
 Bonnetty, A.—  
 La force des idées innées, étudiée chez l'homme sauvage, dans la Nouvelle-Zélande, 490  
 Bonwick, J.—  
 Australia's First Preacher, the Rev. R. Johnson, 440  
 British Colonies and their Resources, 366  
 Climate and Health in Australasia, 365  
 Geography of Australia and N.Z., 182  
 Romance of the Wool Trade, 375  
 Boosé, J. R.—  
 Reference to literature of N.Z., 22  
 Bougainville—  
 D'Urville's Voyages, 55  
 Parkinson's Journal, 12  
 Bounty Islands—  
 Description, 254  
 Delano's description, 37  
 D'Urville's Voyage, 55  
 Far South (Dougall), 388  
 Murihiku (McNab), 475  
 "Bounty," ship, Mutiny of the (Adventures), 42  
 Bourke, E. M.—  
 Little History of N.Z., from Discovery to 1880, 339  
 Bourke, Governor—  
 Despatch relating to N.Z. (Hinds), 67  
 Bourne, H. R. F.—  
 Story of our Colonies, 258  
 Bowden, T. A.—  
 Manual of N.Z. Geography, 258  
 Memorial upon Colonial Education, 254  
 Bowen, Sir G. F. (Governor)—  
 Biographical Sketch (Escott), 318  
 Despatches and Letters (Lane-Poole), 398  
 Bowler, W.—  
 Management of Shipping for Emigration, 157  
 Bowman, Hildebrand, Travels of [satire], 18  
 Bowron, W.—  
 Manufacture of Cheese, Butter, and Bacon, 345  
 Boy Travellers in Australasia (Knox), 390  
 "Boyd," ship, Destruction of—(Turnbull) 36, (Nicholas) 38, (Cruise) 39, (Adventures) 42, (Dillon) 44, (Earle) 51, (Smith) 463  
 Bracken, T.—  
 New Zealand Tourist, 317  
 Paddy Murphy's Annual, 493  
 Tom Bracken's Annual, 437, 495  
 Bradshaw, J.—  
 New Zealand as it is, 345  
 New Zealand of To-day [1884-87], 386  
 Braim, Rev. Dr.—  
 New Homes : Rise, Progress, &c., of Australian Colonies and N.Z., 265  
 Bramall, H.—  
 Mineral Resources of N.Z., 345  
 "Brampton," ship, Wreck of (Strachan), 181  
 Brand-book for Canterbury (Turner), 215  
 Brand-book for Otago (Logie), 256  
 Brandes, K. H.—  
 Neuseeland in geschichtlichen Umrissen von seiner Entdeckung bis zur Gegenwart, 157  
 Brees, S. C.—  
 Illustrations to "Adventure in N.Z.," 121  
 Panorama of N.Z., Guide and Description of, 142  
 Pictorial Illustrations of N.Z., 131  
 Brent, D.—  
 Elementary Geometry, 266  
 Breton, Lieut.—  
 Excursions in N.S.W., Western Australia, and Van Dieman's Land, 53  
 Brett's Handy Guide to N.Z. (Bilbrough), 494  
 Bridges, E. T.—  
 Emigration to N.Z., 289  
 Bridges, W.—  
 New Zealand and Ireland, 113  
 Bright, J.—  
 Handbook for Emigrants, 92  
 Brighter Britain (Hay), 341  
 British Colonies and their Resources, (Bonwick), 366  
 British Parliamentary Reports—  
 House of Commons, 60, 90, 116, 120  
 House of Lords, 67  
 Broad, L.—  
 Jubilee History of Nelson, 413  
 Broadfoot, A.—  
 New Zealand, its Banking and Currency, 249  
 Broadhead, H.—  
 State Regulation of Labour and Labour Disputes in N.Z., 478  
 Brodie, W.—  
 Evidence before House of Commons Committee, 116  
 New Zealand and the Constitution Act, 206  
 Pitcairn's Island and the Islanders, 157  
 State of N.Z., 118  
 Wynyard's conduct re representative institutions complained of, 169  
 Brogniart and Decaisne—  
 Botany, Voyage of "La Vénus" (Du Petit-Thouars), 94  
 Brookes, E. S.—  
 Frontier Life : Taranaki, 414



- Broome, F. N.—  
Crisis in N.Z., 259
- Broome, Lady. See Barker, M. A., Lady
- Broomhall, J.—  
Journey in N.Z., 303
- Brosses, C. de.—  
Histoire des Navigations aux Terres Australes, 5
- Broughton, Lieut. W. R.—  
Account of Morioris (Vancouver), 30  
Discovered Chatham's (Vancouver), 30
- Broun, Capt. T.—  
Manual of N.Z. Coleoptera, 325
- Brown, Archdeacon A. N.—  
Brief Memorials of an only Son, 119
- Brown, Helen Macmillan—  
Life of (Grossman), 486
- Brown, J. K.—  
Protective Policy in its Relations to Colonial Industry, 323  
Should New Zealand federate with the Australian Colonies? 437
- Brown, Prof. J. M.—  
Maori and Polynesian: their Origin, History, and Culture, 473  
New Zealand, 386
- Brown, Prof. M.—  
Wealth and Annual Production of N.Z., 386
- Brown, R., Ph.D., F.L.S.—  
Counties of the World, 299, 325  
Races of Mankind, 294
- Brown, W.—  
New Zealand and its Aborigines, 119
- Brown and Pennefather—  
Code of Civil Procedure of Supreme Court of N.Z., 493
- Browne, Governor—  
Resolution regretting his recall (Brodie), 207
- Browne, Rev. E. H.—  
Case of the War in N.Z., 199
- Bruce, George—  
Married to Tippahee's daughter, 35, 36, 38
- Brunner, T.—  
Expedition to explore interior of Middle Island, 158
- Brydone, T.—  
Dairy-farming for N.Z., 332
- Buch, L. von—  
Ueber die vulkanischen Erscheinungen auf Neu-Seeland, 119
- Buchan, W. R.—  
Minerals of Otago, 339
- Buchanan, J.—  
Botanical Notes on Kaikouras and Mount Egmont (Hector), 244  
Botany of Otago, 236  
Indigenous Grasses of N.Z., 310
- Buddle, Rev. T.—  
Aborigines of N.Z., 158  
Christianity and Colonisation among the Maoris, 282  
Maori King Movement, 199
- Buick, T. L.—  
Old Manawatu, 457  
Old Marlborough, 448
- Building Materials of Otago and South N.Z. (Blair), 316
- Bull, W. J.—  
Public Works in N.Z. from 1870 to 1877, 304
- Bullen, F. T.—  
Change in the Starboard Watch, 444
- Buller, C., M.P.—  
Responsible Government for the Colonies, 77  
Systematic Colonisation: Speech in House of Commons, 108
- Buller, Rev. J.—  
Forty Years in N.Z., 310  
Maori War, 259  
New Zealand, Past and Present, 326  
New Zealand the Future England of the Southern Hemisphere, 187
- Buller, Sir W. L.—  
Address in Native Land Court on Rangatira Block, 339
- Buller, Sir W. L.—continued.  
Classified List of Silver's Collection of N.Z. Birds, 494  
Development of the South Pacific, 450  
History of the Birds of N.Z., 282, 386  
History of the Horowhenua Block, 495  
Manual of the Birds of N.Z., 339  
Notes on Maori Court, Colonial and Indian Exhibition (Cundall), 366  
Ornithology of N.Z., 236  
Petition to Parliament for £500 for law services, 311  
Reviews and Notices of "Birds of New Zealand," 403  
Sir Walter Buller at the Bar of the House, 495  
Supplement to "Birds of New Zealand," 464
- Bumby, Rev. J. H.—  
Life (Barrett), 164
- Bunbury, Colonel T.—  
Reminiscences of a Veteran, 207
- Burford, R.—  
Description of a View of Bay of Islands, 65
- Burgess, R., highwayman, Life of, 242
- Burke, Sir B.—  
Colonial Gentry, 408
- Burney, Capt. J.—  
Chronological History of Discovery in South Sea, 30
- Burns, Barnet—  
Narrative of a N.Z. Chief: History of Barnet Burns, 114
- Burns, Rev. Dr. T.—  
Free Church Colony at Otago (Cargill), 132  
Origin and History of Presbyterian Church of Otago, 235
- Burns, Rev. Dr.—  
Speeches on emigration, 79
- Burrows, Rev. R.—  
Diary kept during Heke's War in the North, 366
- Burton, A. H.—  
Maori at Home, 357  
Wintering on Lakes Te Anau and Manapouri, 395
- Burton, J. H.—  
Emigration in its Practical Application to Individuals and Communities (Chambers), 158
- Burt, J.—  
Reminiscences re Bishop G. A. Selwyn, 473
- Busby, Alex.—  
Evidence before House of Commons Committee, 90
- Busby, J.—  
Appointment as Resident discussed in *New South Wales Magazine*, 54  
Authentic Information relative to N.S.W. and N.Z., 50  
Biographical note, 41  
Case of Mr. Busby [land claims], 259  
Colonies and Colonisation, 187  
Constitutional Relations of British Colonies to Mother-country, 235  
Correspondence relating to de Thierry, 72  
Federation of Colonies, 191  
First Settlers and their Treatment by Government, 183  
Illustrations of the System called Responsible Government, 200  
Land-purchase from Chiefs (Therry), 227  
Land troubles, 235  
Letter to Colonial Secretary of N.S.W., 61  
Letter to Governor Browne on Responsible Government, 187  
Marshall's account of Busby, 59  
Our Colonial Empire, 242  
Pre-emption Land Question, 194  
Rebellions of Maoris traced to True Origin, 235  
Remarks on Martin's pamphlet on Taranaki Land Question, 200  
Reply to de Thierry's proclamation—(Du Petit-Thouars) 94; 550  
Right of a British Colonist to Protection of the Queen, 200  
Speech on misgovernment and oppression in N.Z., 169



Busby, J.—*continued.*

- State of N.Z. epitomized (Hinds), 67  
 Treatise on the Culture of the Vine, &c., 40  
 Vindication of character of Archdeacon H. Williams and other missionaries, 150  
 Visit to Vineyards of Spain and France, 77  
 Busby, J., and Goderich, *Lord*—  
 Address and letter to the chiefs of N.Z., 53, 59  
 Bush Boys of N.Z. (Thomson), 467  
 Bush Life in Australia and N.Z. (Fergusson), 420  
 Butler: Trial for murder and arson, 331  
 Butler, A. G.—  
 Catalogue of Butterflies of N.Z., 326  
 Butler, A. R.—  
 Glimpses of Maori Land, 366  
 Butler, S.—  
 Emigrant's Handbook, 108  
 Erewhon, 283  
 First Year in Canterbury Settlement, 222  
 By Land and Ocean (Rains), 313  
 By Sea and by Land (Mereweather), 291  
 Byrne, J. C.—  
 Twelve Years' Wanderings in British Colonies, 137  
 Byron, *Commodore*—  
 D'Urville's Voyage, 55  
 Hawkesworth's Voyages, 10  
 Parkinson's Journal, 12

## CABBAGE-TREE JACK, and other Colonial Tales (Keay), 426

- Calamo Currente (Reed), 383  
 Callander, J.—  
 Terra Australis Cognita, 5  
 Campbell, E.—  
 State, Resources, and Prospects of N.Z., 78  
 Campbell, *Lieut.-Colonel J.*—  
 Memorial detailing his grievances, 183  
 Campbell Islands—  
 Botany (Hooker), 115, 230  
 Cryptogamia (Montagne), 122  
 Description, 254  
 Discovery (Turnbull), 36  
 D'Urville's Voyage, 55  
 Far South (Dougall), 388  
 Mission de l'Isle Campbell (Filhol), 359  
 Murihiku (McNab), 475  
 Ross's description, 135  
 Subantarctic Islands of N.Z.: Report, 485  
 Campbell, *Lady*—  
 Martin Tobin: a novel, 228  
 Campbell, *Dr. J. L.*—  
 Poenamo, 332  
 Campbell, R.—  
 Reminiscences of a Long Life, 425  
 Canterbury—  
 Account of the Province of, 192  
 Account of the Province of (Hodgkinson), 184  
 Bishop Harper and the Canterbury Settlement (Purchas), 485  
 Blues and Buffs, 325  
 Book of Canterbury Rhymes, 242  
 Brand-book (Turner), 215  
 Brief information about the settlement, 150  
 Canterbury Colony, N.Z. and the (Lord Lytton), 196, 239  
 Canterbury in 1862 (Marshman), 219  
 Canterbury: its Resources and Progress, 395  
 Canterbury Old and New, 448  
 Canterbury, Papers, 151, 194  
 Canterbury Settlement, a Field for Emigration (Knowles), 160  
 Canterbury Settlement on foot (24th Report), 88  
 Canterbury Sketches (Innes), 320  
 Capital town, History of selection of site for, 162  
 Census (Canterbury Papers), 194  
 Census in 1854 (Paul), 190  
 Christchurch Literary Society: Inaugural address (Johnston), 306  
 Colonial Experiences (Pratt), 307  
 Crusts (Kennaway), 291  
 Facts: Experiences in N.Z., 34f

Canterbury—*continued.*

- First church and school, Opening of (Jacobs), 160  
 First year in settlement (Butler), 222  
 Founders of Canterbury (Wakefield), 257  
 Godley, Speeches, &c., of, 223  
 Grievances of Lieut.-Colonel Campbell, 183  
 Illustrated Guide to Christchurch (Mosley), 362  
 Information for Intending Emigrants, 286  
 Land-purchase, Counsel by E. G. Wakefield on, 156  
 Land-purchasers and runholders, Original, 184  
 Land-purchasers, List of, 150  
 Land-purchasers, Relations between Association and, 171  
 Legislative Council, Address by FitzGerald at opening of first, 170  
 Letters of Archdeacon Paul, 190  
 Life of Lord Norton (Childe-Pemberton), 484  
*Lyttelton Times*, 161  
 Malvern Hills Guide (Wakefield), 302  
 Mountains and Glaciers (Haast), 229  
 \*Natural-history notes by Tancred, 186  
 Plan of association for settlement of, 137  
 \*Progress of, 190, (Waitt) 186  
 Public works of the province (Dobson), 259  
 Railway proposals, Lyttelton and Christchurch, 202  
 Rakaia River, Haast's Report on Headwaters of, 243  
 Report of committee on means of communication between the port and plains, 162  
 Report of public meeting for founding settlement, 151  
 Runholders, List of (Paul), 190  
 Sections purchased, List of, 226  
 Sir G. Grey's speech on extension of Canterbury Block, 160, 163  
 Speech by FitzGerald at breakfast to Lord Lyttelton, 255  
 Spring in the Canterbury Settlement (Adams), 169  
 Stray Leaves from Early History of Canterbury (Hart), 397  
 Tunnel between Lyttelton and Christchurch: Geological survey by Haast, 201  
 Twelve Years in Canterbury (Mrs. Thomson), 252  
 Wool, Port Phillip squatters abandon attempt to grow, 190  
 Canterbury Association—  
 Accounts, with explanatory remarks (Selfe), 178  
 Funds stated to be misapplied and scheme failed, 171  
 Principle opposed by Sir G. Grey, 160, 163  
 Sir G. Grey's attacks replied to by E. J. Wakefield, 164  
 Capper, H.—  
 Where to emigrate, and how, 151  
 Carey, *Lieut.-Colonel*—  
 Narrative of the Late War, 222  
 Cargill, J.—  
 Otago, N.Z.: Information for emigrants, 200  
 Cargill, *Capt. W.*—  
 Free Church Colony at Otago, 132  
 Cargill, *Capt. W.*, and others—  
 Letter from Colonists to Under-Secretary of State for Colonies, 126  
 Carleton, H.—  
*Anglo-Maori Warder*, Editor of, 136  
 A Page from the History of N.Z., 175  
 Life of Archdeacon H. Williams, 289  
 New Zealand, 228  
 Plain Facts relative to War in Northern District, 132  
 Postscript to "A Page from the History of N.Z." 175  
 Carpenter, W.—  
 Emigration and Colonisation, 78  
 Relief for the Unemployed, 92  
 Carpenter, W. L.—  
 Hot-lake District, Glacier Scenery, and Fjords of N.Z., 333

- Carpenter, W. L.—continued.**  
Siliceous and other Hot Springs in Volcanic District of N.Z., 333
- Carrick, R.—**  
Historical Records, N.Z. South, 457  
New Zealand's Lone Lands: Outlying Islands of the Colony, 414
- Carrington, F. A.—**  
Evidence before House of Commons Committee, 116  
Index Reference to Plan of Town of New Plymouth, 100  
Land Question of Taranaki, 200  
Order of Selection of Town Sections in New Plymouth, 108
- Carter, C. R.—**  
Catalogue of Books on N.Z., 376  
Incidents of Travel, &c., xii  
Life and Recollections of a N.Z. Colonist, xii  
List of books presented to the colony (Hector), 243  
Personal Narrative of a Visit to Europe, xii  
Round the World Leisurely, 311
- Carter, S. D.—**  
Life in N.Z., 235
- Carteret, Capt.—**  
D'Urville's Voyages, 55  
Hawkesworth's Voyages, 10  
Parkinson's Journal, 12
- Cassell's Picturesque Australasia, 376**
- Cassin, J.—**  
Mammals and Birds of U.S. Exploring Expedition, 125
- Castéra, J.—**  
Translation of Kippis's Life of Cook, 27
- Cawkwell, W. J.—**  
Local Industry and the N.Z. Government, 289
- Census of N.Z. (Fyfe), 217**
- Centenaire de la Mort de Cook, 317**
- Chaffers, Capt. E. M.—**  
Commander of N.Z. Company's first ship, "Tory," 72  
Cook Strait, Sailing directions for (Ward), 91  
"Challenger," H.M.S.—  
Cruise (Spry), 302  
Report of Scientific Results of Voyage, 363
- Chamberlain, G. H., Defence of, 272**
- Chambers, W.—**  
A Word about Otago, 283  
Judge Bathgate's Experiences in N.Z., 317
- Chambers, W. and R.—**  
Emigrant's Manual, 158
- Chamerovzov, L. A.—**  
New Zealand Question and Rights of Aborigines, 137
- Chamier, D.—**  
Philosopher Dick, 408
- Chapman, F. R.—**  
Depletion of the Fur-seal in Southern Seas, 419  
Working of Greenstone by the Maoris, 414
- Chapman, G. T.—**  
Centenary Memorial of Cook's Description of N.Z., 266  
Travellers' Guide through N.Z., 277  
Travellers' Guide through the Lake District, 283
- Chapman, H. S.—**  
Colonisation of N.Z., 61, 65, 78  
Emigration: Comparative Prospects of New Colonies, 92  
Letter to Joseph Somes, 100, 103  
New Zealand Portfolio, 108  
New Zealand Society [colonisation] founded through his exertions, 115  
Parliamentary Government, 176  
Petre's Settlements of the N.Z. Company, 99  
Principles of Colonisation applied to N.Z., 78  
Safety Principle of Joint-stock Banks and Companies, 61
- Chapman, H. S., and Martin, W.—**  
Supreme Court Procedure Commission, 489
- Chapman, R. H.—**  
Mihaewhenua, 387
- Chapman's Handbook to the Farm and Garden, 216**
- Chapple, Dr. W. A.—**  
Fertility of the Unfit, 458  
Charity and Poor-law in N.Z. (Grey), 378  
Chart of N.Z. drawn by Tuki (Collins), 28  
Chart of Staats Land (Dalrymple), 7  
Chartography of N.Z. from Tasman to Haast (Hochstetter), 230
- Charts, plans, views, and sailing directions, Catalogue of, 127**
- Chatham Islands—**  
Auswanderungen und Colonisation (Beit), 100  
Baucke's appeal to Parliament, 265  
Chart (Vancouver), 30  
Charts, First (Purdy), 37  
Chatham Islands (Anderson), 338  
Description, 254  
Description by Dieffenbach, 79  
Description by Ross, 135  
Discovered by Broughton (Vancouver), 30  
D'Urville's Voyage, 55  
Early history (Thiercelin), 248  
Experiences of Hunt, 244  
Flora (Hooker), 230  
Flora, fauna, and soil described by Travers, 248  
Florid account by Beit, 100  
Life of Bishop Patteson (Yonge), 293  
Purchase for N.Z. Company (Dieffenbach), 79  
Recommended as emigration field for dissatisfied Maoris (Hursthouse), 237  
Selwyn's visit, 136  
Suggestions as to settlement (Heaphy), 102  
Vegetation (Mueller), 231
- Cheeseman, T. F.—**  
Manual of N.Z. Flora, 468
- Chemistry—**  
Dissertations on Select Subjects in Chemistry and Medicine (Wall), 21  
Laboratory Instructions in Assaying and Practical Chemistry (Park), 435
- Childe-Pemberton, W. S.—**  
Life of Lord Norton, 484
- Chilman and Batkin—**  
New Plymouth, the Seat of Government, 179  
Chinese Mission Work in Otago (Don), 409
- Chinese Question in Australia (Kong Meng), 320**
- Chisholm, Mrs. C.—**  
Emigration and Transportation relatively considered, 132
- Chisholm, Rev. J.—**  
Jubilee Memorial of Presbyterian Church of Otago, 441  
Memorials of J. A. Torrance, 479
- Cholmondeley, T.—**  
Ultima Thule, 176
- Chowbokiana (Hood), 295**
- Christianity and civilisation, Introduction of (Nicholas), 38**
- Christmann, F., and Oberlander, R.—**  
Oceanien, 283
- Christmas Cake in Four Quarters (Lady Barker), 277**
- Church and Religious Questions—**  
Address to twelfth Synod by Bishop Suter, 263  
Altar of the Church of England in N.Z., 248  
Anglican Church of N.Z.: History from 1814 to 1907 (Davis and Purchas), 473  
Appeal for union of Presbyterian and Episcopal Churches (Suter), 276  
Baptism (Sutherland), 257  
Bearing of Higher Criticism on Leading Evangelical Doctrines (Garland), 420  
Bishop Harper and the Canterbury Settlement (Purchas), 485  
Catholic Church in Oceania, Early History of (Pompallier), 392  
Catholic Marriages (Cleary), 498  
Change in the Starboard Watch (Bullen), 444  
Christian Year Beneath the Southern Cross (Inwood), 469  
Christ of the Cross (Smith), 483  
Church Legislation in 1874 (Martin), 300  
Church of England in Australia (Günther), 389  
Church of England in N.Z.: Establishment of Constitution, 249  
Church of the Province of N.Z. (Martin), 321  
Church Trusts (Martin), 301



Church and Religious Questions—*continued.*

- Church Work among the Maoris, 443  
 Claims of the "Holy Catholic Apostolic"  
 Church examined (Nevill), 453  
 Colonial Church Chronicle, 133  
 Colonial Church Histories: New Zealand  
 (Jacobs), 398  
 Consecration of Bishop Lenihan, 432  
 Constitution (*New Zealand Quarterly Review*),  
 189  
 Constitution and Working in N.Z. (Fenton),  
 236  
 Constitution, Documents on proposed (Martin),  
 177  
 Constitution of Church of England and Ire-  
 land in N.Z., 254  
 Controversy *re* first Bishop of Dunedin, 490  
 Development of United Church in N.Z. from  
 1844, 195  
 Doctrinal and Ecclesiastical Position of  
 Methodist Church (Morley), 381  
 Does the Soul live after Death? (Webb), 338  
 Dunedin Bishopric, Statement of History of,  
 1861-68, 490  
 Endowments for (N.Z. Co.'s 12th Report), 87  
 English Church in other Lands (Tucker), 374  
 Essays on Love, Law, and Religion (Mac-  
 donald), 452  
 Establishment of Cathedrals in Colonial  
 Dioceses (Nevill), 371  
 Explanation of Christian rites at consecration  
 of a church, 164  
 Fifty Years of Primitive Methodism in N.Z.,  
 421  
 Fifty Years' Retrospect of Church Life in  
 Wanganui, 458  
 First Christian Martyr of N.Z. (Richardson), 177  
 High Churchianity a Superstition, not New  
 Testament Christianity (Gillies), 420  
 History of Catholic Church in Australasia  
 (Moran), 430  
 History of Church in N.Z. (Swainson), 198  
 History of early Methodism in N.S.W. and  
 V.D.L. (Turner), 281  
 History of Knox Church, Dunedin (Hislop),  
 415  
 History of Methodism in N.Z. (Morley), 449  
 History of Old St. Andrew's Auckland (Main),  
 426  
 History of Roman Catholic faith in N.Z., 60  
 Hymns for Public Worship, Selection of  
 (Fenton), 165  
 Journal of Deputation from Wesleyan Con-  
 ference to Australia, &c. (Young), 179  
 Les Origines de la Foi Catholique dans la  
 Nouvelle-Zélande (Monfat), 435  
 Letter to Bishop of N.Z. from Church mem-  
 bers, recommending form of self-govern-  
 ment, 153  
 Letter to Bishop of Wellington by Sewell, 251  
 Materialism (Richmond), 337  
 Meditations and Prayers in Honour of St.  
 Joseph, 239  
 Minutes of Meeting of Bishops of Australasia,  
 155  
*Missionary Register*, 36  
 New Zealand Church Almanac, 123  
*New Zealand Evangelist*, 140  
*New Zealand Presbyterian*, 245, 321  
 Notes and Remarks concerning early Christian  
 Church at Ahuriri (Colenso), 395  
 Notes on Church Questions (Martin), 291  
 On the Fo'c's'le Head (Falconer), 451  
 Origin and History of Presbyterian Church of  
 Otago (Burns), 235  
 Papal bull on the Immaculate Conception, 181  
 Patriotic Church Union and Co-operation  
 (Robertson), 411  
 Plato and Christianity (Bevan-Brown), 472  
 Presbyterian Church: First General As-  
 sembly, 226  
 Presbyterian Church of N.Z., History of  
 (Dickson), 444  
 Presbyterian Church of Otago: Jubilee  
 Memorial (Chisholm), 441

Church and Religious Questions—*continued.*

- Presbyterian Church of Southland: Pro-  
 ceedings of Synod, 246  
 Presbyterians on Trial by their Principles  
 (Macgregor), 405  
*Proceedings of Society for Missions*, 29  
 Reign of Grace (Salmond), 393  
 Religion the main element in formation of  
 character (Harding), 196  
 Report on Visit to Samoa and Fiji (Suter), 374  
 Roman Catholicism (Harding), 195  
 Sabbath and its due observance (Colenso), 311  
 Sacerdotal Pretensions (Isitt), 361  
 Sectarian Church to be strenuously avoided  
 (Stout), 337  
 Selwyn's charge to clergy of Diocese of N.Z.,  
 141  
 Sermons. See p. 616  
 Status of Church of England in N.Z. (Macassey  
 and Cook), 306  
 Status of the English Church in the Colonies.  
 (Nevill), 306  
 Story of the Otago Church (Ross), 383  
 The Church as revealed in Scripture (J. A. D.  
 Adams), 467  
 Theological and Metaphysical Essays (Part-  
 ridge), 262  
 Truth about the Primacy (Pitt), 406  
 Ultima Thule (Cholmondeley), 176  
 United Church of England and Ireland in  
 N.Z.: First General Synod, 195  
 Wesleyan Methodist Church: Annual Con-  
 ference, 291  
 Word and Work of Christ in N.Z. (Barclay),  
 271  
*Young Man's Magazine*, 464  
 (See also under "Missions and Missionaries")  
 Churchill, Lord—  
 New Zealand Difficulty: its Cause and  
 Remedy, 235  
 Churton, H.—  
 Letters from Wanganui, 119  
*Citizen*, 429  
 Clark, K. McC.—  
 Maori Tales and Legends, 432  
 Southern Cross Fairy Tale, 408  
 Clark, Dr. V. S.—  
 Labour Movement in Australasia, 468  
 Clarke, E. de C. and others—  
 New Zealand Geological Survey: Parapara  
 Subdivision (Bell), 468  
 Clarke, George—  
 Defended by Marsh, 166  
 Final Report of Chief Protector of Aborigines,  
 127  
 Land claims (Marsh), 161  
 Reference by Martin, 122  
 Remarks on Busby's pamphlet commenting on  
 Martin's "Taranaki Question," 207  
 Trial in Supreme Court, Queen v. Clarke, 140  
 Clarke, Rev. G.—  
 Notes on Early Life in N.Z., 458  
 Clarke, Marcus—  
 Abel Jansen Tasman, 299  
 Clayden, A.—  
 England of the Pacific, 317  
 New Zealand in 1884, 357  
 Cleary, Rev. Dr. H. W.—  
 An Impeached Nation: a Study of Irish  
 Outrages, 484  
 Catholic Marriages, 498  
 Clerk, A. M.—  
 Antipodes and Round the World, 266  
 Clerke, Capt.—  
 Biography (Kippis), 27  
 Cook's Third Voyage, 23  
 Ellis's Narrative, 20  
 Parkinson's Journal, 12  
 Climate—  
 Climate and Health in Australasia (Bonwick),  
 365  
 Climate and Rainfall, Influence of Forests on  
 (Peppercorne), 329  
 Influence of Climate of N.Z. on Production of  
 Disease among Emigrants (Thomson), 156



## Climate—continued.

- New Zealand, or Ao-teā-Roa (Cowan), 473  
 Observations on the Climate of N.Z. (Swainson), 90  
 Problem of Geological Climates (Wallace), 331  
 Climate of N.Z., 10, 63, 76, 84, 90, 94, 102, 135, 144, 156, 182, 185, 197  
 Cloth, Catalogue of specimens of, collected on Cook's voyages, 26  
 Cloudy Bay, Purchase of (Ward), 91  
 Coals of N.Z. (Hochstetter), 230  
 Coates, D.—  
   Evidence before Committee of House of Commons, 90  
   Evidence before Committee of House of Lords, 67  
   Memoranda for deputation to Lord Stanley in reference to N.Z. mission, 109  
   New-Zealanders and their Lands, 114  
   N.Z. Company and the N.Z. Missionaries, 120  
   Present State of the N.Z. Question, 65  
   Principles, objects, and plan of N.Z. Association criticized, 61  
   Wakefield's reply to, 64  
 Coates and others—  
   Christianity the Means of Civilisation, 62  
 Cochran, W.—  
   Tea and Silk Farming in N.Z., 339  
 Codrington, Rev. Dr. R. H.—  
   Lecture on Melanesian mission, 223  
   Melanesian Languages, 358  
   Melanesians : Studies in their Anthropology and Folk-lore, 409  
 Coleman, Rev. J. N.—  
   Memoir of Rev. R. Davis, 235  
 Colenso, W.—  
   Ancient Tide-lore and Tales of the Sea, 395  
   Botany of North Island, 236  
   Excursion in N.Z. (*Tasmanian Journal*), 106.  
   Excursion in the North Island of N.Z., 114  
   Ferns, Classification and Description of N.Z., 120  
   Ferns in N.Z., Description of New, 101  
   Ferns, New (*Tasmanian Journal*), 106  
   Fifty Years Ago in N.Z., 387  
   History of the Signing of the Treaty of Waitangi, 403  
   Maori-English Lexicon, 441  
   Maori Races of N.Z., 236  
   Moa-bones, Account of recently discovered (*Tasmanian Journal*), 106  
   Moa-bones : First discovery in East Cape district, 109  
   Notes and Remarks concerning early Christian Church at Ahuriri, 395  
   On Nomenclature, 345  
   On "Macaulay's New-Zealand," 345  
   Publications from 1835 to 1840 (Dunedin Exhibition), 333  
   References to, by McCormick, 354  
   References to Kereopa and murder of Volkner, 272  
   Sabbath and its due observance, 311  
   Visits to and crossings over the Ruahine Mountain-range, 351  
 Collier, J.—  
   Life of Sir George Grey, 484  
   Literature relating to N.Z. : a Bibliography, 396  
 Collins, D.—  
   Account of English Colony in N.S.W., 27  
 Collins, W. W.—  
   Injustice of Prohibition, 419  
   Prohibition : a Plea for Liberty, 414  
 Collinson, Capt. T. B.—  
   Military Operations in N.Z., 169  
   Military report on Port Nicholson district, 152  
*Colonial Gazette*, 65  
 Colonial Gentry (Burke), 408  
 Colonial Institute, Proceedings of Royal, 262  
*Colonial Magazine and Commercial-Maritime Journal*, 82  
 Colonial Museum Catalogue (Hector), 268  
 Colonial Policy in the Government of Coloured Races, 243

- Colonial Questions, Discussions of Conference on, 277  
 Colonial Travel (Kennedy), 300  
 Colonies of the United Kingdom (Cooper), 387  
 Colonisation—  
   Account of the Settlements of the N.Z. Company (Petre), 98  
   Address and Rules of N.Z. Society, 111  
   Address on colonisation of N.Z., 40  
   Auswanderungen und Colonisation (Beit), 100  
   Brighter Britain (Hay), 341  
   British Colonisation of N.Z., 126  
   British Colonisation of N.Z. (Wakefield and Ward), 63  
   Busby's Authentic Information, 50  
   Canterbury Settlement (Knowles), 160  
   Christian mission and colonisation (Warren), 227  
   Colonial Empire of Great Britain (Lyttelton), 145  
   Colonies and Colonisation (Busby), 187  
   Colonies in the Terra Australis (Candler, Book V), 7  
   Colonies of England (Roebuck), 147  
   Colonies of Great Britain : their Government and Progress, 152  
   Colonies of the United Kingdom (Cooper), 387  
   Colonisation and Christianity (Howitt), 67  
   Colonisation and Colonies : Lectures at Oxford University (Merivale), 210  
   Colonisation from the Phœnicians onwards, Sketch of (Mills), 185  
   Colonisation of N.Z., 62, 66, 68  
   Colonisation of N.Z. (Chapman), 61, 65, 78  
   Colonisation of N.Z. (Jackson), 153  
   Colonisation of South Australia and N.Z. (Garnett), 441  
   Colonisation von Neu-Seeland (Ritter), 105  
   Comparative Prospects of our New Colonies (Chapman), 92  
   Cure and prevention of pauperism by, 47  
   Curiosities of Colonisation (Rusden), 292  
   Debate in Commons on state of N.Z., 120  
   De la Colonisation chez les Peuples Modernes (Leroy-Beaulieu), 370  
   Description of early days (Barrett), 165  
   Description of the six settlements by Fitton, 183  
   Devon and Cornwall, Counties of, Colonisation of N.Z. from, 78  
   Dieffenbach's references to, 110  
   Earliest steps of N.Z. colonisation (*Colonial Gazette*), 66  
   Edward Gibbon Wakefield et sa Doctrine de la Colonisation Systématique (Siegfried), 462  
   Emigration and Colonisation (Carpenter), 78  
   Emigration Fields (Matthew), 73  
   English as a Colonising Nation (Hight), 474  
   First attempt at special colonisation in Australasia, 45  
   Five Years' Residence in N.Z. (Fuller), 195  
   Free Church Colony at Otago (Cargill), 132  
   Free land-grants recommended by C. Hursthouse, 244  
   German Colonisation (Grey), 397  
   Growth of the Empire (Jose), 438  
   Handbook for Emigrants (Bright), 92  
   Handbook for Intending Emigrants (Earp), 143  
   Happy Colony (Pemberton), 177  
   High suitability of N.Z. for (Lang), 72  
   Hints on Church Colonisation (Wynter), 157  
   Hints to Colonists, 196  
   Histoire et Colonisation de la N.Z. (Reybaud), 90  
   Historical Geography of the British Colonies (Rodgers), 476  
   Historical sketch of colonisation of N.Z. (*New Zealand Gazette*), 74  
   History of attempts at colonisation (Ward), 76  
   History of British Colonial Policy (Egerton), 438  
   History of British Colonies (Martin), 56  
   History of Church Missionary Society (Stock), 446

Colonisation—*continued.*

- History of colonisation sketched by W. E. Gladstone, 165  
 History of N.Z. and its colonisation, 116  
 Hochstetter's New-Seeland, 224  
 Horton's scheme (Busby), 51  
 How N.Z. became an English colony (Hodder), 409  
 How N.Z. got its Constitution (Fox), 404  
 List of pamphlets on (Wakefield), 52  
 List of publications on, in N.Z. Company's 35th Report, 89  
 Memoir of Rev. R. Davis, 236  
 Metamorphosis of Maoriland (Schaw), 423  
 Military colonisation as a Government measure of emigration, 150  
 Narrative of a Residence in N.Z. (Heaphy), 102  
 New Zealand—(Chapman) 78, (Terry) 106, (Martin) 122, (Fitton) 183, (Weke) 221  
 New Zealand and its Aborigines (W. Brown), 119  
 New Zealand and its Claimants (Wood), 126  
 New Zealand and its Colonisation (Swainson), 198  
 New Zealand and its Six Colonies, 172  
 New Zealand and Ireland (Bridges), 113  
 New Zealand as a field for British colonisation, 75  
 New Zealand as it is (Bradshaw), 345  
 New Zealand as it was and as it is (Paul), 213  
 New Zealand Association's proposals criticized by Marsh, 68  
 New Zealand Colonisation — (G. H.) 81, (Jennings) 111  
 New Zealand Handbook (Hursthouse), 274  
 New Zealand of To-day: 1884-87 (Bradshaw), 386  
 New Zealand should be colonised in preference to every other country (Matthew), 74  
 Pauperism and decay of patriotism commend colonisation proposals, 152  
 Pensioner settlements a blunder (Fox), 159  
 Province of Canterbury, 286  
 Province of Canterbury (Hodgkinson), 184  
 Province of Southland (Murray), 245  
 Principles of, applied to N.Z. (Chapman), 78  
 Relief for the Unemployed (Carpenter), 92  
 Remarks by Beecham, 64  
 Report of Committee of House of Commons, 90, 116  
 Report of Committee of House of Lords, 67  
 Report on disposal of lands in British colonies, 60  
 Reports of New Zealand Company, 85  
 Rise and Progress of Australia, Tasmania, and N.Z. (Puseley), 190  
 Romance of Empire (Gibbs), 469  
 Roving Diggers to become Colonial Settlers (Sadler), 262  
 Selected Speeches of Sir W. Molesworth, 459  
 Steps to prevent colonisation by N.Z. Association (Coates), 65  
 Story of our Colonies (Bourne), 258  
 South Australia, Colonisation of (Torrens), 57  
 Swan and Canning Rivers, Emigration to, 45  
 Systematic Colonisation (Buller), 108  
 System of Colonisation (Parliamentary Paper), 116  
 Terry's New Zealand, 106  
 Torrens's letters, 148  
 Transplantation the True System of Emigration (Young), 264  
 Ultima Thule (Cholmondeley), 176  
 Wakefield, E. G.: Biography (Garnett), 441  
 Wakefield and Ward's Colonisation of N.Z., 63  
 Wakefield's Letter from Sydney, 45  
 Wakefield's theory discussed (Spedding), 323  
 Wakefield's View of the Art of Colonisation, 149  
 Wakefield's Plan of a Colony in Southern Australia, 52  
 Colonists' Handbook of N.Z., 351  
 Colonists, Hints to, 196  
 Colony of N.Z. (Gisborne), 389  
 Coming Man from N.Z. (Jacox), 245  
 Commercial Statistics of "Novara" Expedition, 212  
 Communism and Socialism, Historical Articles upon (Reeves), 406  
 Communism and the Idea of Property (Richmond), 280  
 Compass observations on Tasman's voyage, 1  
 Conchology—  
   Artificial key to marine shells of N.Z. (Hutton), 327  
   Beautiful Shells of N.Z. (Moss), 482  
   Voyage of the "Rattlesnake" (Macgillivray), 166  
   Yate's collection of N.Z. shells, 58  
 Connell, J. A.—  
   Land Question, 299  
 Cook, G., and Macacas, J.—  
   Status of Church of England in N.Z., 306  
 Cook, Capt. J.—  
   Birth: various dates given (Portlock), 27  
   Captain James Cook (Kitson), 474  
   Centenaire de la Mort de Cook, 317  
   Chapman's Centenary Memorial, 266  
   Collection made on three voyages dispersed, 24  
   Comments on Cook's Log (King), 416  
   Conduct of his lieutenant censured (Samwell), 25  
   Cut representing his death, 20, 23  
   Daily abstract of sojourns in N.Z., 24  
   Dalrymple's jealousy of Cook, 9  
   Death, Hawaiian native account of visit and (Fornander), 312  
   Death: various accounts, 20, 21, 24, 25, 43  
   Details from unpublished journal of Gilbert (Besant), 402  
   Drama of visit to Mangaia and Atiu (Gill), 327  
   D'Urville's Voyage, 55  
   Elegy (Miss Seward), 19  
   Ellis's narrative, 20  
   Eulogy of, 23  
   First Voyage, 10  
   Food on second voyage shocking (Sparrman), 25  
   Forster's Voyage in "Resolution," 16  
   Genealogical table (Besant), 402  
   Hairbreadth escape from collision on second voyage (Sparrman), 25  
   Journal (Wharton), 425  
   Journal of Voyage in "Endeavour," 9  
   Ledyard's Journal, 20, 21  
   Letters and papers relating to (Shaw), 483  
   Life (Kippis), 26  
   Life and character (Samwell), 25  
   Life, Sketch of, 11  
   Literature connected with voyages, 24  
   Mara's Journal, 14  
   Medals, 16, 23, 27  
   Ode, "The Moral," by Miss Williams (Kippis), 27  
   Officers and seamen on third voyage, List of (Portlock), 27  
   Parkinson's Journal, 12  
   Portlock's Collection, 27  
   Portrait, 11, 15, 16, 23, 25, 27, 419  
   Précis of the three voyages (Kippis), 26  
   Private life on "Discovery" (Zimmermann), 20  
   Raillery respecting voyage, 19  
   References to Cook's companions (Besant), 402  
   Second Voyage, 15  
   Secret instructions to Cook, 24  
   Sketch, especially earlier life (Besant), 402  
   Third Voyage, 23  
   Took possession of N.Z., 10  
   Voyage of "Astrolabe," 47  
   Wales's remarks on Forster's account of last voyage, 19  
   Whitby Authors and their Publications (Smales), 251  
   Zimmermann's Reise um die Welt mit Capit. Cook, 20  
 Cook County: its History, Progress, &c., 396  
 Cookery-book from N.Z., 138  
 Cookery, Colonial Everyday, 479



- Coop, T., and Exley, H.—  
Trip around the World, 340
- Cooper, A.—  
Colonies of the United Kingdom, 387
- Cooper, G. S.—  
Expedition Overland from Auckland to Tara-  
naki, 158
- Cooper, H. S.—  
Coral Lands of the Pacific, 340
- Cooper, Capt. I. R.—  
New Zealand Settlers' Guide, 188
- Copper, R.—  
Land Purchases on the East Coast, 304
- Co-operation of Land, Labour, and Capital  
(Rees), 363
- Cooto, W.—  
Wanderings South and East, 345
- Copland, Rev. Dr.—  
Origin and Spiritual Nature of Man, 358
- "Coquille, La," ship—  
Duperrey's voyage, 42
- Corlett, Mrs.—  
Parliamentary Skits and Sketches, 272
- Cosh, Rev. J.—  
Martyrs of Melanesia, 272
- Cotterill, Rev. G.—  
Literary Foundlings, 230
- Cotton, Rev. W. C.—  
Manual for N.Z. Beekeepers, 138
- Counterfeit Seal: a Tale of Otago's First  
Settlers (Adams), 437
- Countries of the World (Brown), 299, 325
- Country without Strikes (Lloyd), 448
- Coutts, J.—  
Vacation Tours in N.Z. and Tasmania, 326
- Cowan, F.—  
Fact and Fancy in N.Z., 358
- Cowan, J.—  
Collection of Maori Songs and Chants, 486  
Kimble Bent, the Pakeha-Maori, 486  
Lake Taupo and the Volcanoes, 451  
Maori Biographies, 451  
New Zealand, or Ao-teā-Roa, 473  
Official Record of Christchurch Exhibition,  
1906-7, 486  
Tales from Maori Folk-lore, 451
- Cowie, Bishop W. G.—  
Notes of a Visit to Norfolk Island, 284  
Our Last Year in N.Z., 387
- Cowper, Dean W. M.—  
Autobiography and Reminiscences, 454
- Cox, A.—  
Men of Mark of N.Z., 367  
Recollections, 351
- Cradock, Lieut.-Colonel M.—  
Sport in N.Z., 460
- Craig, J. J.—  
Historical Record of Jubilee Reunion of Old  
Colonists, Auckland, 419
- Craigielinn (Pyke), 355
- Craik, J. L.—  
New-Zealanders, 46
- Crawford, Hon. J. C.—  
Australasian Federation, 358  
Evidence before House of Commons Com-  
mittee, 116  
Fretrade and Protection, 317  
Geology of North Island, 236  
Nationalisation of the Land, 317  
Province of Wellington: Geological and other  
Reports, 207  
Remarks upon Railways, 207  
Travel in N.Z. and Australia, 326
- Crisis in N.Z. (Broome), 259
- Crítica Novazealandica Futura [skit] (Hannah),  
62
- Crown Lands Guide, 329
- Crozet—  
Voyage, 21
- Cruise, Capt. R. A.—  
Journal of a Ten Months' Residence in N.Z.,  
39  
Voyage of the "Astrolabe," 47
- Cumming, C. F. G.—  
At Home in Fiji, 333
- Cumming, C. F. G.—*continued.*  
Kauri Forests of N.Z., 351  
New Zealand in Blooming December, 351  
Wonderland of N.Z., 358
- Cunning, Miss C. F. G.—  
Eruption of Mount Tarawera, 366
- Cundall, F.—  
Reminiscences of the Colonial and Indian  
Exhibition, 366
- Cunningham, A.—  
Biographical sketch (Heward), 103  
Brief View of the Progress of Interior Discovery  
in N.S.W. (Hay), 52  
Flora Insularum Novæ Zealandiæ Precursor,  
58  
Habits of the *Apteryx australis*, 70  
Recent Information from Australia, and  
Notices of N.Z., communicated by (Hay),  
52
- Cunningham, R.—  
Biographical note (Hooker), 57, 59
- Curnin, J.—  
Index to the Laws of N.Z., 429
- Curt, E. M.—  
Waste Lands in Province of Wellington, 183
- Curtis, Canon G. H.—  
Bishop Selwyn of N.Z. and of Lichfield, 396
- Curtis, Mrs. G. H.—  
In Memoriam Bishop G. A. Selwyn, 311
- Cussen, L.—  
Ascent of Ruapehu (Smith), 373  
Hydrographic Survey of Lake Taupo (Smith),  
373
- Customs duties—(Heaphy) 102, (Terry) 107
- Customs: Report and summary of Tariff, Can-  
terbury Chamber of Commerce, 240
- Cyclopedia of N.Z., 438
- Czerwonka, H.—  
Engineering in N.Z. (Bull), 304
- DAIRY FACTORIES in N.Z., Report on (McCallum),  
390
- Dairy-farming for N.Z. (Brydone), 332
- Dairy-farming Industry, Information relating to,  
390
- Dairy Industry of N.Z. (Sawers), 411
- Dairy-produce, N.Z., and the Markets of Great  
Britain and Australia, 391
- Dairy-produce of N.Z., Relation of, to English  
Market (Long), 399
- Dalrymple, A.—  
Biographical note, 9  
Historical Collection of Voyages in South  
Pacific, 7  
Jealousy of Cook, 9, 19  
Letter criticizing Hawkesworth, 11  
Replied to by Hawkesworth, 10
- Dalrymple, A., and Franklin, B.—  
Scheme of a voyage to help Maoris, 9
- Dalrymple, W.—  
School Penny Bank, 318  
Study of Economics and Savings-bank in the  
School, 299
- Dana, J. D.—  
Zoophytes and Crustacea of U.S. Exploring  
Expedition, 125
- Dargaville, J. M.—  
New Zealand and the Proposed Australasian  
Federation, 352
- Darlington, T.—  
Edwin Bainbridge: A Memoir, 376
- Darwin, C.—  
Unfavourable opinion of N.Z. (King and  
Fitzroy), 72  
Voyage of "Beagle": Natural History, 72
- Dash, G.—  
No-license Handbook, 479
- Dashwood, Mr., and Mitchell, Capt.—  
Expedition to find inland route from Wairau  
to Port Cooper, 152
- Davidson, W.—  
Stories of N.Z. Life, 396
- Davies, J. A.—  
Essay on Native Songs of N.Z. (Grey), 180



- D'Avigdor, E. H.—  
Antipodean Notes, 388
- Davis, C. O. B.—  
Kawiti and other N.Z. Warriors, 180  
Life and Times of Patuone, 300  
Maori Lesson-book, 290  
Maori Mementos, 179  
Temperance Songs, 284
- Davis, J. D.—  
Bibliography of N.Z., 376
- Davis, Rev. J. K., and Purchas, Rev. H. T.—  
Jubilee Leaflets: Anglican Church of N.Z., 473
- Davis, Rev. J. U.—  
Plain Talks, 326  
Political address, Dunedin City East, 333
- Davis, Rev. R., Memoir of, 235
- Deane, J., and Mantell, G. A.—  
Correspondence on the Ornithichnites of Connecticut and Dinornis of N.Z., 111
- Decaisne and Brogniart—  
Botany, Voyage of "La Vénus," (Du Petit-Thouars), 94
- Declaration of Independence, 304, 550
- Defenders of N.Z. (Gudgeon), 378
- Deighton, S.—  
Moriori Vocabulary, xii
- Delano, A.—  
Narrative of Voyages and Travels round the World, 37
- De Lantour, Dr. H. A.—  
Education in Relation to Public Health, 377
- Delessert, E.—  
Voyages dans les Deux Océans Atlantique et Pacifique, 138
- Demeunier—  
French translation of Cook's Third Voyage, 24
- Denison, Sir W.—  
Varieties of Vice-Regal Life, 267
- D'Entrecasteaux, B.—  
D'Urville's Voyage, 55  
Rochon's Voyages, 34  
Voyage of the "Recherche," 28
- Der Ausbruch des Tarawera und Rotomahana, 375
- Derelict ship ["Endeavour"] in Dusky Bay, Notes on (Hooker), 379
- Despard, Colonel—  
Expedition into interior of N.Z., 127
- Devon, Lord—  
Moves for Committee of House of Lords on state of N.Z., 67  
Supports New Zealand Association, 67
- Development of the South Pacific (Buller), 450
- D'Ewes, J.—  
China, Australia, and Pacific Islands, 188
- De Zouche, Dr.—  
Inebriety and the Duty of the State, 358
- Dickson, Rev. J.—  
History of Presbyterian Church of N.Z., 444
- Dictionary of Dates and Men of the Time (Heaton), 319
- Die britische Colonie Neuseeland, 1879, 329
- Dieffenbach, Dr. E.—  
Chatham Islands, 79  
Geology of N.Z., 120  
Maoris, Report on (Ward), 91  
Natural history of N.Z. (Ward), 91  
New Zealand and its Native Population, 93  
Travels in N.Z., 109
- Dieffenbach, F.—  
Ernst Dieffenbach, des Erforscher Neu-Seelands, 290
- Die Industrie der Maoris auf der allgemeinen Ausstellung in Auckland, 245
- Die Inseln des stillen Oceans (Meinicke), 296
- Die Maoribevölkerung auf Neu-Seeland, 370
- Die neue Aufstand der Maori auf Neu-Seeland, 201
- Dilke, Sir C. W.—  
Greater Britain, 254  
Problems of Greater Britain, 403
- Dillon, Capt. P.—  
Account by Bayly, 357  
D'Urville's Voyage, 55
- Dillon, Capt. P.—continued.  
Letter on advantages of establishment of commercial settlements in N.Z., 51  
Narrative of a voyage in the South Seas for the discovery of La Pérouse, 44  
Dinornis, Coexistence of Man with, 220  
Direct steam route from England to Australia via the Cape (Harrington), 255
- Direy, L.—  
William Shakespeare son Poem, les Sonnets traduit, 494
- Discovery of New Zealand—  
Abel Jansen Tasman (Clarke), 299  
Centenary Memorial of Cook's Description of N.Z. (Chapman), 266  
Chronological History of Discoveries in Pacific (Burney), 30  
Cook's Voyages, 10, 15, 23  
Early Voyages to Terra Australis (Major), 196  
First Discovery of N.Z., Narrative of (Craik), 46  
Histoire des Navigations aux Terres Australes (de Brosse), 5  
Historical Collection of Voyages and Discoveries (Dalrymple), 7  
Historical Records of N.Z. (McNab), 481  
History of Discovery in Australia, Tasmania, and N.Z. (Howitt), 237  
History of Taranaki (Wells), 315  
La Nouvelle-Zélande (Blanchard), 310  
Murihiku (McNab), 475  
Relations de Divers Voyages Curieux (Thévenot), 2  
Tasman's Journal (Heeres), 1  
Terra Australis Cognita (Callander), 5  
The New-Zealanders (Craik), 46  
Voyages dans les Deux Océans Atlantique et Pacifique (Delessert), 138
- Discovery of N.Z. and Australia earlier than usually assigned (Major), 197
- Discovery, Exploration, and Descriptive—  
Account of N.Z.—(Savage) 34, (Yate) 58  
Adrift in N.Z. (Elkington), 469  
Adventure in N.Z. (Wakefield), 124, 484  
All about N.Z., 294  
Antipodes and round the World (Clerk), 266  
At the Antipodes (Verschuur), 412  
Auckland and its Neighbourhood (Swainson), 169, 173  
Australasia (Wilkins), 394  
Australia and N.Z. (Trollope), 287  
Cassell's Picturesque Australasia, 376  
Colonial Experiences—(Bathgate) 289, (Pratt) 307  
Colonial Memories (Broome), 460  
Cook's Voyages, 10, 15, 23  
Countries of the World (Brown), 299, 325  
Cyclopedia of N.Z., 438  
Emerald Hours in N.Z. (Lowth), 475  
England of the Pacific (Clayden), 317  
Forty Thousand Miles over Land and Water (Vincent), 365  
Forty Years in N.Z. (Buller), 310  
From New York to N.Z. (McMurrin), 461  
General Description of N.Z. (Halcombe), 327  
Geography and History of N.Z. (Wylde), 258  
Geography of Australia and N.Z. (Bonwick), 182  
Geography of N.Z. (Petrie), 313  
Geography of N.Z. and Oceania (Mason), 362  
Geological and Topographical Atlas of N.Z. (Hochstetter), 229  
Glimpses of Maori Land (Butler), 366  
Greater Britain (Dilke), 254  
Guide to N.Z. (Baeyertz), 453  
Handbook for Travellers in N.Z. (Pennefather), 423  
Handbook of N.Z. (Hector), 319  
Handbook to the Waikato, 326  
Homeward Bound after Thirty Years (Reeves), 417  
Information Relative to N.Z. (White), 76  
In Southern Seas (Petrel), 392  
In the Land of the Tui (Mrs. R. Wilson), 428  
John Bull and Co. (Blouët), 425

Discovery, Exploration, and Descriptive—*contd.*

- Journal of Voyage in "Endeavour" (Parkinson), 12  
 Journey in Northern Island of N.Z. (Wade), 107  
 Journey Round the World (Jones-Parry), 334  
 Kaipara (Barlow), 394  
 Land of the Golden Fleece (Sala), 355  
 La Nouvelle-Zélande (Blanchard), 310  
 La Nouvelle Zélande (Harven), 347, 353  
 Manual of N.Z. Geography (Bowden), 258  
 Maoriland, 354  
 Mémoire Géographique sur la Nouvelle-Zélande (Blosseville), 41  
 My Simple Life in N.Z. (Stewart), 483  
 Narrative of a Nine Months' Residence in N.Z. (Earle), 51  
 Narrative of Two Visits to N.Z. (Marshall), 59  
 Neu-Seeland (Christmann and Oberlander), 283  
 Neu-Seeland (Hochstetter), 224  
 New Zealand (J. M. Brown), 386  
 New Zealand (Hochstetter), 249  
 New Zealand (Kennedy), 285  
 New Zealand (McCulloch's Dictionary), 146  
 New Zealand (Polack), 68  
 New Zealand (Saunders), 257  
 New Zealand (Stones), 198  
 New Zealand after Fifty Years (E. Wakefield), 401  
 New Zealand: a lecture (Sewell), 270  
 New Zealand at Home (Loughnan), 481  
 New Zealand: Graphic and Descriptive (Barraud and Travers), 303  
 New Zealand Guide (Rose), 323  
 New Zealand in 1884 (Clayden), 357  
 New Zealand, its Resources and Prospects (Bathgate), 325  
 New Zealand, or Ao-teā-Roa (Cowan), 473  
 New Zealand painted and described (Wright and Reeves), 484  
 New Zealand, Past and Present (Buller), 326  
 New Zealand Revisited—(Larkworthy) 335, (Gorst) 480  
 New Zealand Scenery (Gully), 305  
 New Zealand, South Australia, and New South Wales (Jameson), 95  
 New Zealand, the Britain of the South (Hursthouse), 189  
 New Zealand Tourist (Bracken), 317  
 New-Zealanders (Craik), 46  
 Notes by a Nomad (Horn), 469  
 Nouveau Voyage a la Mer du Sud (Crozet and du Surville), 21  
 Observations made during Voyage round the World (Forster), 18  
 Oceana (Froude), 367  
 Océanie ou Cinquième Partie du Monde (Rienzi), 69  
 Official Handbook of N.Z.—(Vogel) 298, (Gisborne) 346  
 Official Handbook (Gisborne), 346  
 Old England and New Zealand (Simmons), 323  
 Old New Zealand (Maning), 224  
 Ostküste der neuseeländischen Inseln Poenamu (Wohlers), 129  
 Otago, 220  
 Our Antipodes (Mundy), 166  
 Our New Zealand Cousins (Ingis), 379  
 Per Mare, per Terras (Sutter), 383  
 Pictorial N.Z., 431  
 Picturesque Atlas of Australasia (Garran), 367  
 Picturesque Dunedin (Bathgate), 402  
 Polynesia (Angas), 241  
 Round about N.Z.—(Thomas) 349, (Payton) 392  
 Rambles in N.Z. (Bidwill), 92  
 Savage Life and Scenes (Angas), 131  
 Sketches in N.Z. (Power), 147  
 Southern Districts of N.Z. (Shortland), 163  
 Stanford's Compendium of Geography and Travel (Wallace), 324  
 Te Ika a Maui (Taylor), 182, 270  
 Ten Months' Residence in N.Z. (Cruise), 39  
 Three Years' Cruise in the Australasian Colonies (Malone), 177

Discovery, Exploration, and Descriptive—*contd.*

- Through the British Empire (Hübner), 369  
 Traveller's Guide (Chapman), 277, 283  
 Travelling about over New and Old Ground (Barker), 344  
 Travels in N.Z. (Dieffenbach), 109  
 Travels in N.Z. (Marjoribanks), 128  
 Trip around the World (Coop and Exley), 340  
 Trip to Maoriland (Robin), 476  
 Twelve Months' Residence in N.Z. (Walton), 75  
 Under the Southern Cross (Ballou), 385  
 Voyage autour du Monde—(Laplace) 54, (Du Petit-Thouars), 93  
 Voyage de la Corvette "L'Astrolabe," 47  
 Voyage in "Resolution" (Forster), 16  
 Voyage pittoresque autour du Monde (D'Urville), 55  
 Voyage to N.Z. (Nicholas), 37  
 "Discovery," H.M.S.—  
 Cook's Third Voyage, 23  
 Ellis's narrative, 20  
 "Discovery," Voyage of the (Scott), 466  
 Distant Homes (Aylmer), 216  
 Distant Sketching-ground (St. Johnston), 337  
 Dittmer, W.—  
 Te Tohunga: Ancient Legends and Traditions of the Maoris, 473  
 Dix, W. D.—  
 Life and Manners at the Fiji Islands, 489  
 Wreck of the "Glide," 489  
 Dobson, E.—  
 Public Works of Province of Canterbury, 259  
 Dobson, T.—  
 Australasian Cyclonology, 170  
 Dogs and Horses, Training of (Reischek), 400  
 Domett, A.—  
 Acts, Charters, and Royal Instructions relating to N.Z., 152  
 Browning's "Waring" and the N.Z. Epic (Blair), 339  
 Christmas Hymn (Blair), 339  
 Ordinances of N.Z., 1841-49, 152  
 Petition to Parliament from southern settlements of N.Z., 121  
 Petition for recall of Governor Fitzroy, 121  
 Ranolf and Amohia, 278  
 Reminiscences (Arnold), 447  
 Robert Browning's "Waring" (Mortimer), 391  
 Roots: a Plea for Tolerance, 284  
 Wairau massacre, 110  
 Don, Rev. A.—  
 Chinese Mission Work in Otago, 409  
 Donlan, M. J. J.—  
 Letter to absentee landlords, 115  
 Phormium tenax; or, Neptune new rigg'd, 53  
 Sail-cloths made from N.Z. flax, 53  
 Donovan, E.—  
 Epitome of Natural History of Insects of New Holland, 488  
 Dougall, W.—  
 Far South: Stewart Island, the Snares, &c., 388  
 Douglas, Rev. Dr. J.—  
 Edited Cook's Second Voyage, 16  
 Edited Vols. i and ii of Cook's Third Voyage, 24  
 Dowling, St. G. A.—  
 "He," 426  
 Dress Reform, and what it implies (Walker and Wilkinson), 424  
 Dried fruits, Preparation of—(Busby) 77, (Orr) 307  
 Dried heads, Traffic in—(Howitt) 68, (Government Order) 549  
 Droege, G.—  
 Der Krieg in Neuseeland, 259  
 Drummond, J.—  
 John Rutherford, the White Chief, 479  
 Life and Work of Richard John Seddon, 468  
 Drummond, J., and Hutton, Capt. F. W.—  
 Animals of N.Z., 461  
 Nature in N.Z., 465  
 Drury, Capt. B.—  
 Revised Sailing Directions for N.Z., 176  
 Duffus, R. D. L.—  
 Financial Depression, its Cause and Remedy, 367



Duffus, R. D. L.—*continued.*

Hard Times and Land Monopoly, 388  
State Bank, 358

## Duke and Duchess of Cornwall and York—

Royalty in N.Z. (Loughnan), 455  
Web of Empire (Wallace), 456

## Dumoulin—

Voyage of "Astrolabe" (Durville), 93

## Dumoutier—

Anthropology, Voyage of "Astrolabe," (D'Urville), 93

## Duncan, A. H.—

Wakatipians, 388

## Duperrey, Capt. L. I.—

D'Urville's Voyage, 55  
Voyage autour du Monde, 42  
Voyage of "Coquille" (Lesson), 73

## Durham, Earl of—

First chairman of N.Z. Company (Reports), 85  
Life and Letters (Reid), 471  
Report and Despatches re British North America, 71

## D'Urville, Capt. J. S. C. Dumont—

Portrait, 47  
Strained relations with Hobson (Le Guillou), 116  
Voyage au Pôle Sud, l'Astrolabe et la Zélée, 93  
Voyage of the "Astrolabe," 47  
Voyage pittoresque autour du Monde, 55

## Dutton, Dr. W. H.—

The Bird of Paradise: a romance, 433

## EARLE, A.—

Narrative of a Nine Months' Residence in N.Z., 51

Sketches illustrative of Native race, &c., 66

## Earliest Literature relating to N.Z. (Hocken), 2

## Early days of N.Z. (Campbell), 352

## Early History of N.Z., Contributions to (Hocken), 441

## Early Settlement of N.Z. (Seffern), 364, 393

## Earp, G. B.—

Emigrant's Guide to N.Z., 138  
Evidence before House of Commons Committee, 116  
Handbook for Emigrants to Southern Settlements of N.Z., 143

## Earthquakes—

Earthquakes in N.Z., 136, 143  
Ironsides's account, 405  
Seismic Disturbances in Cheviot County (McKay), 455

## "Ecce Homo," Remarks upon, by Bishop W. Williams, 253

## Economic Progress of N.Z. (Hamilton), 260 305

## Edgecumbe and Langbridge—

Handbook to Bay of Plenty and Guide to Hot Lakes, 296

## Edge-Partington, E.—

Random Rot: a Journal of Three Years' Wanderings, 492

## Edge-Partington, J., and Heape, C.—

Album of Weapons, Tools, &c., of Natives of Pacific Islands, 403

## Edger, Lilian—

Articles in the *Citizen*, 429

## Education—

Address by R. Stout, 323  
Articles in *New Zealand Quarterly Review*, 189  
Bible in Schools (Thompson), 331  
Christ's College, Canterbury, Foundation of (Paul), 190  
Christ's College Grammar School, Christchurch: List of scholars, 307  
Denominational system advocated (Baker), 182  
District High Schools in N.Z. (Smeaton), 349  
Educational Institute of Otago: Report, 311  
Education and Educationists in Otago (Ross), 407  
Education and Educators (Laisley), 347  
Education in Relation to Public Health (De Lautour), 377  
Education of the People (W. Taylor), 270  
Female Education (Richardson), 269

Education—*continued.*

Lecture on education by Fitzherbert, 188

Letter to Roman Catholic Laymen of Auckland (Harding), 202

Management of Large Schools in Scotland (Hastie), 420

Materials for Lessons in Elementary Science (Bickerton), 345

Medical Inspection of School-children: Hints for Teachers (Ogston), 475

Memorial upon colonial education, by Bowden, 254

Mistaken Views on the Education of Girls (Lohse), 492

Native schools (Taylor), 257

*New Zealand Magazine*, 301

*New Zealand Schoolmaster*, 336

Otago High School Old Boys' Register (Pearce and Fulton), 476

## Otago University—

Addresses at opening, 275

Calendars of, 308

Primary Education System of N.Z.: Debate in House of Representatives, 392

Primary Instruction, 336

Prospectus of institution for maintenance and education of children of English fathers by N.Z. mothers, 550

Public Education in N.Z. (Stout), 364

Religious instruction in schools, Plea for (Thorpe), 287

## School-books—

Astronomy for Beginners (Stock), 293

Elementary Geography of N.Z.—(Bishop) 265, (Willmer) 276

Elementary Geology (Hutton), 295

Elementary Geometry (Brent), 266

English as a Colonising Nation (Hight), 474

Epitome of Geography of N.Z. (Beardsworth), 194

Geography and History of N.Z. (Wylde), 258

Geography and History of Oceania (Park), 246

Health for the Maori (Pope), 355

Introductory Class-book of Botany (Thomson), 412

Manual of N.Z. Geography (Bowden), 258

Nature in N.Z. (Drummond and Hutton), 465

New Zealand Nature Study Book (Mulgán), 465

New Zealand Reader, 430

Otago French Primer (Nicourt), 246

School History of N.Z. (Moss), 399

Spelling-book for Maori children, 168

## School Journal, 498

School Penny Bank (Dalrymple), 318

Schools and Schoolmasters of Early Wellington (Macmorran), 449

Schools among the Aborigines, Hints on (Maunsell), 146

Secondary Education in N.Z. (Stout), 407

Study of Economics in the School (Dalrymple), 299

Te Aute School, History of (Thornton), 477

Technical Education (Stout), 364

University Calendars, 308

University of N.Z.: Report of Royal Commission, 322

University Reform (Bickerton), 332

Edwardson, Capt. (sealer)—(Blosseville), 41

## Egerton, H. L.—

Short History of British Colonial Policy, 438

## Egmont, Mount—

Dieffenbach first European to ascend, 110

Directions for ascent, 427

Eighteen Months in Australia and N.Z. (Wayte), 324

Ein Ausflug nach Neuseeland (Reubank), 363

Ein Blick auf Neuseeland, 303

## Eley, H.—

Traditions of the Deluge among the Maoris, 208

"Elizabeth," barque: Massacre of natives at Akaroa by Te Rauparaha—(Holman) 55, (Howitt), 68



- Elkington, E. W.—  
Adrift in N.Z., 469
- Elliott (Agent-General for Emigration)—  
Evidence before Committee of House of Lords, 67
- Ellis, W. (surgeon)—  
Voyage of "Resolution" and "Discovery," 1776-80, 20
- Ellis, Rev. W.—  
Polynesian Researches, 44
- Ellis, Rev. W., and others—  
Christianity the Means of Civilisation, 62
- Elwell, Rev. E. S.—  
Boy Colonists, 311
- Emigration—  
Address by Randall, 112  
Address to emigrants by the "Lady Nugent" (Rudge), 90  
Advice to emigrants with small capital (Maconochie), 139  
Article in *Christian Remembrancer*, 114  
Butler's Emigrants' Handbook, 108  
Chambers's Emigrants' Manual, 158  
Comparative Prospects of New Colonies (Chapman), 92  
Emigrants' guide to Australia, 75  
Emigrants' letters from British colonies, 156  
Emigrants should receive 50 acres of land on easy terms (Tuckett), 156  
Emigration and Colonisation (Carpenter), 78  
Emigration and Transportation relatively considered (Chisholm), 132  
Emigration Fields contrasted (Hursthouse), 171  
Emigration for the Relief of Parishes (Gouger), 54  
Emigration to N.Z.—(Bridges) 289, (Faithfull) 290, (White) 303  
England: Her Colonies; Her Superabundant Population (Trent), 141  
England of the Pacific (Clayden), 317  
First Report of Colonial Land and Emigration Commission, 78  
Free passages to N.Z.: Memorial to Lord J. Russell, 79  
Handbook for Emigrants—(Bright) 92, (Hursthouse) 274  
Handbook for Emigrants to Southern Settlements of N.Z. (Earp), 138, 143  
Handbook for Information of Emigrants, 268  
Handbuch für Auswanderer nach Neuseeland, 195  
History of emigrant-vessels (Bowler), 157  
Horton's scheme (Busby), 51  
Hursthouse's lecture on N.Z., 144  
Immigration and New Zealand's Progress (Stead), 407  
Information for Emigrants (Barnett), 289  
Its necessity and advantages (Wilcocks), 142  
Letter to labouring-class, 83  
Letters from settlers in N.Z., 94  
London agency for direction of emigration suggested by Hursthouse, 274  
New Zealand as a field for (Stewart), 308  
New Zealand offers poor choice for, 75  
New Zealand, South Australia, and New South Wales (Jameson), 95  
Notes on N.Z., 146  
Notes on N.Z. for Use of Emigrants (Barclay), 277  
Operations of Society for Propagation of the Gospel (Lyttelton), 145  
Otago as a field for (Richardson), 220  
Passage-money between Australian and British ports (Russell), 90  
Practical application to individuals and communities (Chambers), 158  
Regulations for labourers (Plymouth Company), 85  
Relief for the Unemployed (Carpenter), 92  
Reports of N.Z. Company, 85  
Speeches on emigration to N.Z., 79  
State Emigration (Jenkins), 261  
Suggestions by C. Hursthouse for popularising N.Z. for emigrants. 244
- Emigration—continued.  
Sufferings of emigrants on ships and in colonies (Tuckett), 156  
Swan and Canning Rivers, Emigration to, 45  
Visit to N.Z. emigrant-ship in West India Docks (Esquiros), 216  
Where to emigrate, and how (Capper), 151  
Ena; or, The Ancient Maori (Wilson), 293  
"Endeavour," H.M.S.—  
Astronomical observations (Wales), 26  
Banks's journal during Cook's First Voyage (Hooker), 434  
Hawkesworth's account of voyage, 10  
Journal of voyage, 9  
List of persons in, 11  
Parkinson's journal, 12  
"Endeavour": Notes on the Derelict Ship in Dusky Bay (Hocken), 379
- Enderby, C.—  
Auckland Islands, 143  
Evidence before Committee of House of Lords, 67  
Evidence before Committee of House of Commons, 90  
Our Money Laws the Cause of National Distress, 133  
Proposal for re-establishing Southern Whale-fishery, 134  
Proceedings at a public dinner to, 143
- Enderby, S.—  
Extends sperm-whale fishery (Beale), 70
- Engineering—  
Mining and Engineering, and Miners' Guide (Gordon), 469  
Public Works in N.Z. (Bull), 304
- Engler, L.—  
Der Golddistrict Shortland in Neu-Seeland, 267  
Ein Besuch bei den heissen Quellen Neuseelands, 284  
Neuseelands Wälder, ihre Nutzholzer, 278
- Erewhon (Butler), 283
- Escott, T. H. S.—  
Pillars of the Empire, 318
- Esquiros, A.—  
L'Angleterre et le Vie anglaise, 216  
Essays on Love, Law, and Religion (Macdonald), 452
- Ettingshausen, Dr. C. von—  
Beiträge zur Kenntniss der Fossilen Flora Neuseelands, 377
- Evans, C.—  
A Strange Friendship, 290  
Over the Hills and Far Away, 290
- Evans, Dr.—  
Evidence before Committee of House of Lords, 67
- Evans, F. J., and Richards, Capt. G. H.—  
New Zealand Pilot, 185
- Evison, J. S.—  
Political Portraits, 414
- Exhibitions—  
Auckland Industrial and Mining, 1898: Handbook and Catalogue, 440  
Centennial International, Melbourne, 1888: Catalogue, N.Z. Court, 391  
Christchurch, 1882: Record, 342  
Christchurch Art and Industrial, 1895: Catalogue, 428  
Christchurch, 1906-7—  
Art Section of British Government Exhibit, Report on (Spielmann), 483  
British Government Exhibit: Report by Commissioner (Atkin), 478  
Official Catalogue and Souvenir, 470  
Official Record (Cowan), 486  
Colonial and Indian, 1886—  
Geological Exhibits, N.Z. Court, 369  
Notes on Maori Court, by Dr. Buller (Cundall), 366  
Colonial and Vienna, Christchurch, 1872-73: Catalogue, 277  
Dunedin, 1865—  
Contributions from India Museum, 234  
Essays, 236

## Exhibitions—continued.

- Dunedin, 1865—continued.  
 Official Catalogue, 240  
 Reports and Awards of Jurors, 245  
 Dunedin, 1881 : Catalogue, 333  
 Exhibition of Colonial Products, Christchurch, Inangahua, and Lyell, 1872, 278  
 New Zealand and South Seas, 1889-90—  
 New South Wales Court : Catalogue, 406  
 Official Catalogue, 399  
 Public Works Department, N.Z. : Catalogue, 406  
 School Board for London : Catalogue, 406  
 Otago Jubilee, 1898 : Official Record, 442  
 Sydney, 1879 : Catalogue, N.Z. Court, 329  
 Ekxley, H., and Coop, T.—  
 Trip around the World, 340  
 Experiences of a Medical Man in N.Z., 340  
 Exploration—  
 Adventure in N.Z. (Wakefield), 124, 484  
*Alpine Journal*, 413  
 Die Tuf- oder Explorationskrater auf Neuseeland (Nöggerath), 275  
 Die neuesten Explorationen in Neu-Seeland, 231  
 Hochstetter's New Zealand, 249  
 Journal of Royal Geographical Society, 46  
 King Country (Kerry-Nicholls), 353  
 Middle Island, Brunner's expedition in, 158  
 Middle Island, Journey through part of, by Dr. Monro, 121  
 Nelson to Canterbury, Lee's overland journey from (Paul), 190  
 Nelson to Canterbury, Weld's overland route from (Paul), 190  
 Nelson to the Bluff, Tuckett's diary of exploration from, 117, (Documents) 121, (Hocken) 441  
 Nelson to the Grey, &c. (Haast), 208  
 North Island, Excursion in the (Colenso), 114  
 Otago, Geological expedition to west coast of (Hector), 223  
 Otago Original Exploration in, &c. (Thomson), 315  
 Otago, Reconnaissance survey of "southern" (Thomson), 193  
 Rambles in N.Z. (Bidwill), 92  
 Rambles on the Golden Coast (Reid), 355  
 Revised Sailing Directions (Drury), 176  
 Ruahine Mountain-range (Colenso), 351  
 Story of a Wonderful Dog (Reischek), 400  
 Surveys and exploration (Howitt), 237  
 Taranaki to Mokaui, &c., Journey from (Smith), 193  
 Taupo to Auckland, Greenwood's journey from, 153  
 Tauranga, Rev. H. Williams's journey to (D'Urville), 55  
 Voyage of the "Astrolabe," 47  
 Voyage of "La Favorite" (Laplace), 54  
 Wairau to Port Cooper, Inland route from (Dashwood and Mitchell), 152  
 West Coast of Middle Island, Two Expeditions to (Rochfort), 197  
 (See also Index to Votes and Proceedings of House of Representatives)  
 Eyre, E. F. (Lieutenant-Governor)—  
 Life of, by Hume, 250  
 Speech on Provincial Councils Bill, 159
- FAIRBURN, E.—**  
 Ships of the Future, 396  
**Fairclough, Rev. P. W.—**  
 Early History of Missions in Otago, 454  
**Fairfax, W.—**  
 Handbook of Australasia, 194  
**Faithfull, E.—**  
 Emigration to N.Z., 290  
**Falconer, A. R.—**  
 On the Fo'e-s'le Head, 451  
 Farm Labourer's Report on N.Z. (Tomlinson), 302  
**Farnall, H. W.—**  
 Industrial Depression in N.Z. : its Cause and only Cure, 404

## Farquhar and others—

- Cultivation of the Wattle in N.Z., 342  
**Farr, S. C.—**  
 Trout Culture and Distribution, 327  
 "Fat Book" (12th Report), 86  
**Fauna (also Zoology)—**  
 Anatomy of the Common Mussel (Purdie), 382  
 Animals of N.Z. (Hutton and Drummond), 461  
**Apteryx—**  
 Anatomy and Development of (Parker), 411  
 Description—(Owen) 57, (Yarrell) 57, (Cunningham) 70, (W. Mantell) 154  
 Report by Selater and Hochstetter, 215  
 Sketch by W. B. D. Mantell, 154  
 Bird-life (Haast), 208  
 Birds, Classified List of Silver's Collection of N.Z. (Buller), 494  
 "Birds of New Zealand," Reviews and Notices of (Buller), 403  
 "Birds of New Zealand," Supplement to (Buller), 464  
 Birds inhabiting Southern Ocean (Hutton), 238  
 Birds, List of introduced (Hutton), 274  
 Birds of N.Z.—(Mantell) 145, (Potts) 343  
 Birds of N.Z., History of (Buller), 282, 386  
 Birds of N.Z., List of (Gray), 217  
 Birds of N.Z., Manual of (Buller), 339  
 Blood-vessels of *Mustelus antarcticus* (Parker), 371  
**Butterflies of N.Z.—**  
 Catalogue of (Butler), 326  
 New Zealand Moths and Butterflies (Hudson), 442  
 Notes on, by Enys (Butler), 326  
**Coleoptera, Manual of N.Z. (Broun), 325**  
**Corals and Bryozoa of Neozoic Period in N.Z. (Tenison-Woods), 331**  
**Cranial Osteology, Classification, and Phylogeny of Dinornithidae (Parker), 430**  
**Critical list of N.Z. Mollusca in European Collections (Martens), 286**  
**Crustacea of N.Z. (Miers), 301**  
**Dinornis and other Birds : Remains collected by W. Mantell, 154**  
**Dinornis of N.Z. and Ornithichnites of Connecticut (Mantell and Deane), 111**  
**Diptera, Orthoptera, and Hymenoptera, N.Z. (Hutton), 334**  
**Duperrey's Voyage of the "Coquille," 42**  
**East Indies (Thévenot), 12, 3**  
**Entomology, Elementary Manual of N.Z. (Hudson), 415**  
**Extinct Wingless Birds of N.Z. (Owen), 321**  
**Fauna of Chatham Islands (Travers), 248**  
**Fossil remains of birds collected in N.Z. by W. Mantell, 139**  
**Fossil Remains, Pictorial Atlas of (G. A. Mantell), 154**  
**Gatherings of a Naturalist in Australasia (Bennett), 199**  
**Geographical Distribution of Animals (Wallace), 302**  
**Giant Birds of N.Z. (Russell), 307**  
**Gray's account of fauna of N.Z. (Dieffenbach), 110**  
**Hine Moa (Ollivant), 321**  
**Hochstetter's "New Zealand," 249**  
**Hodgskin's Narrative of Sojourn in N.Z., 94**  
**Ichthyology of N.Z.—**  
 Fishes of Australia (Stead), 471  
 Fishes of N.Z. (Hutton and Hector), 279  
 Fishes of N.Z., Handbook of (Sherrin), 373  
 Richardson's report on, 112  
 Studies in (Parker), 372  
**Index Fauna Novae Zealandiae (Hutton), 460**  
**Insects of New Holland, Epitome of Natural History of (Donovan), 488**  
**Intelligence of Animals (Purnell), 423**  
**Island Life (Wallace), 331**  
**Kakas named by soldiers, Habits of (Power), 172**  
**Kaureke, a mythical quadruped, 161**  
**Kea, The : a N.Z. Problem (Marriner), 482**  
**Land Mollusca of N.Z., 283**



Fauna (also Zoology)—*continued*.

- Lizards of Australia and N.Z. in British Museum (Gray), 490
- Marine Mollusca of N.Z. (Hutton), 285
- Marine Mollusca of N.Z., List of (Hamilton), 469
- Mission de l'Isle Campbell (Filhol), 359
- Mollusca, N.Z. (Hutton), 327
- Moths and Butterflies, N.Z. (Hudson), 442
- Neuroptera, N.Z. (Hudson), 460
- New Zealand Magazine*, 301
- Notes on Colonial Zoology (Mivart), 381
- Notornis, Discovery of living species of (G. A. Mantell), 154, 161. See also Trans. N.Z. Inst., vol. xxxi, p. 146
- "Novara" Expedition, 213
- Ornithology of N.Z. (Buller), 236
- Ostrich and some allied birds now extinct (W. Museum Guide), 154
- Otago Museum Guide, 313
- Parietal Eye of Hatteria (Spencer), 373
- Polack's Manners and Customs, 85
- Remains of a Plesiosaurian Reptile from Middle Island (Owen), 213
- Scale Insects (Maskell), 381
- Skeleton of N.Z. Crayfishes (Parker), 400
- Sperm Whale, Natural History of (Beale), 70
- Subantarctic islands of N.Z.: Report, 485
- Taylor's Leaf from Natural History of N.Z., 141
- Tertiary Mollusca and Echinodermata of N.Z. (Hutton), 285
- Tuatara lizard (*Chapman's Monthly Magazine*), 216
- United States Exploring Expedition, 125
- Voyage of "Adventure" and "Beagle" (King and Fitzroy), 72
- Voyage of "Astrolabe," 48, 93
- Voyage of "Erebus" and "Terror" (Richardson and Gray), 117
- Voyage of "La Favorite" (Laplace), 54
- Voyage of "La Vénus" (Du Petit-Thouars), 94
- Voyage of "Rattlesnake" (Magillivray), 166
- Whaling Voyage round the Globe (Bennett), 77
- Zoological Exercises for Students (Hutton), 328
- Fawcett, Mrs.—
- Life of Right Hon. Sir W. Molesworth, 451
- Fearn, Capt.—
- Remarks on passage from N.Z. to China Seas (Purdy), 37
- Featherman, A.—
- Social History of the Races of Mankind, 388
- Featherston, Dr. I. E.—
- In Memoriam, 301
- References by Wakelin, 308
- Featon, J.—
- Last of the Waikatos, 284
- Waikato War, 318
- Featon, Mr. and Mrs.—
- Art Album of N.Z. Flora, 397
- Federation—
- Australasian—
- Australasian Federation (Crawford), 358
- Australasian federation and separation from Britain advocated by Hursthouse, 238, 268
- Federation from a N.Z. Standpoint (F. J. Moss), 391
- New Zealand and Federation: the Financial Aspect (Allen), 496
- Should N.Z. federate with the Australian Colonies? (Brown), 437
- Speech opposing N.Z. federating with Australia (Dargaville), 352
- Colonial—
- Constitution of N.Z.: Despatch from Sir G. Grey, 409
- Federation of Colonies: Speech by Busby, 191
- Intercolonial federation opposed by Lowe, 153

Federation—*continued*.

- Imperial—
- Advocated by Macfie, 274
- Federation, Imperial and Colonial (Labillière), 277
- Imperial Federation—(Young) 303, (Gisborne) 378
- Separation of Australia from Mother-country advocated by Lang, 269
- Feisthamel—
- Voyage of "La Favorite": Lepidoptera (Laplace), 54
- Fellows, C.—
- Finances of N.Z., 278
- Fenton, Judge F. D.—
- Important Judgments in Compensation and Native Land Courts, 318
- Observations on State of Aboriginal Inhabitants of N.Z., 194
- Suggestions for a History of the Origin and Migrations of the Maori People, 359
- Fenton, Rev. J. A.—
- Constitution and Working of the Church in N.Z., 236
- Selection of Hymns for Public Worship, 165
- Fenwick, G., and Hocken, Dr. T. M.—
- Holiday Trip to the Catlins District, 415
- Fergusson, D.—
- Bush Life in Australia and N.Z., 420
- Ferguson, R. C.—
- Essays and Miscellaneous Writings in Prose and Verse, 377
- Ferrard, B. A.—
- Proposals for a New Plan of Fire Insurance, 278
- Field, H. C.—
- Ferns of N.Z. and its Immediate Dependencies, 404
- Fifty Years Ago in N.Z. (Colenso), 387
- Fiji Islands, Ten Months in (Mrs. Smythe), 233
- Filhol, Dr. H.—
- Mission de l'Isle Campbell, 359
- Findlay, Hon. Dr. J. G.—
- Articles in the *Citizen*, 429
- Humbugs and Homilies, 479
- Labour and the Arbitration Act, 479
- Finsch—
- Reise nach Neuseeland, 333
- Fire insurance should be undertaken by Government (Ferrard), 278
- First book printed in Australia (Busby), 40
- First books printed in N.Z., 60
- First Week in N.Z., 228
- Firth, J. C.—
- Conference with Tamati Ngapora and King Natives, 259
- Lectures on Lions in the Way and Luck, 305
- Nation-making, 404
- Fischer, Dr. C. F.—
- Homœopathic Echo*, 183
- Fischer, H.—
- Ueber die Nephrit-Industrie der Maoris in Neuseeland, 352
- Fisher's Colonial Magazine*, 101
- Fitton, E. B.—
- New Zealand: its Condition, Prospects and Resources, 183
- FitzGerald, E. A.—
- Climbs in the N.Z. Alps, 433
- FitzGerald, J. E.—
- Address at opening of first Legislative Council of Canterbury, 170
- Native Policy of N.Z., 217
- On Government, 267
- Possible Future Developments of Governments in Free States, 341
- Present Government of N.Z., 184
- Self-reliant Policy in N.Z., 267
- Speech at Breakfast by Early Colonists of Canterbury to Lord Lyttelton and Mr. Selfe, 255
- State of Maori Affairs, 237
- Writings and Speeches of Godley, 223
- Fitzherbert, W.—
- Education: a lecture, 188



## Fitzroy, Capt. R. (Governor)—

- Account of Heke's war, 127
- Biographical note, 127
- Bitter attacks on him, 553
- Difficulties stated and policy defended by Martin, 122
- Evidence before Committee of House of Lords, 67
- History and occurrences before and during his Governorship, 127
- Interview with Te Rauparaha after Wairau massacre (Marjoribanks), 128
- Petition for recall of (Domett), 121
- Policy defended by Hanson, 128

## Fitzroy, Capt. R., and King, Capt. P. P.—

- "Adventure" and "Beagle," Surveying voyages of, 71

## Flanagan, R.—

- History of New South Wales, 217

## Flatt (catechist)—

- Evidence before Committee of House of Lords, 67

## Flax—

- Almost sole manufacturing industry in 1857 (Busby), 187
  - Experiments (*New Zealand Magazine*), 155
  - Export in 1818 (Hay), 52
  - Export in 1832 (Breton), 53
  - Fibres and manufactured articles, 272
  - First scientific account (Labillardière), 27
  - History of (Bell and Young), 100
  - Information relative to utilisation of, 271
  - Introduced into Egypt (Pickering), 225
  - Introduction into Europe by Labillardière, 29
  - Manufacture and analysis of varieties (Hutton), 268
  - Manufacture by Maoris (Shortland), 178
  - Maoris kidnapped to teach flax-dressing, 28, 30, 38
  - Names, varieties, and preparation (Earp), 138
  - New Zealand: Her Commerce and Resources (Griffin), 352
  - Notes by Forster, 15
  - Paper made from (Murray), 59
  - Phormium Tenax—(Murray) 59, (Hector) 397
  - Phormium Tenax as a Fibrous Plant (Hector), 279
  - Phormium Tenax; or, Neptune new rigg'd (Donlan), 53
  - Preparation by Maoris (Hursthouse), 144
  - Preparation by Maoris and manufacture in Sydney (Bennett), 55
  - Quantity and price of, imported into Great Britain (Bell and Young), 100
  - Report of Commissioners on preparation of, 269
  - Ropes made at Portsmouth Dockyard (Bell and Young), 100
  - Sail-cloths made from (Donlan), 53
  - Substitute for Russian hemp (Murray), 59
  - Varieties—(Heaphy) 102, (Selwyn) 136
  - Varieties and native names (Kelly), 245
  - References—(O'Hara) 38, (*New South Wales Magazine*) 54, (N.Z. and Manakou Company) 84, (Polack) 85, (Jameson) 95, (Terry) 107, (Donlan) 115, (Report) 116, (Brodie) 119
- Fleming, P.—
- Financial Condition of N.Z., 318
- Fletcher, Rev. H. J.—
- Hinemoa, 473
- Flights from the Land of the Bell-bird and Rata (Blacke), 447
- Flinders, Capt.—
- Discovery of Bass Strait, 28
  - D'Urville's Voyage, 55
- Flora (also Botany)—
- Art Album of N.Z. Flora (Featon), 397
  - "Astrolabe," Voyages of: Botany by Lesson and Richard, 48; Montagne, Hombron, and Jacquinot, 93
  - Antarctic Expedition, Hooker's Botany of, reviewed by Gray, 170
  - Auckland and Campbell Islands, Cryptogamia of (Montagne), 122

## Flora (also Botany)—continued.

- Australasia, Gatherings of a Naturalist in (Bennett), 199
- Bean Plant (Parker), 336
- Beiträge zur Kenntniss der Fossilen Flora Neuseelands (Ettinghausen), 377
- Bidwill's observations, 92
- Botanical appendix to Nightingale's Oceanic Sketches, by Hooker, 57
- Canterbury, Nelson, and Marlborough, Flora of (Travers), 233
- Characteres Generum Plantarum (J. R. Forster), 14
- Chatham Islands—(Dieffenbach) 79, (Mueller) 231, (Travers) 248
- China (Thévenot, 33), 3
- Companion to Botanical Magazine (Hooker), 57
- Comparison of Flora of Nelson and Marlborough with Canterbury, 236
- Coniferæ in Canterbury, Growth of (N.Z. Court), 329
- Contributions by Lindsay, 256
- Cryptogamia, N.Z. (Menzies), 30
- De Algis Zelandiæ marinis (Agardh), 298
- Dieffenbach's Travels, 109
- East Indies (Thévenot, 12), 3
- "Erebus" and "Terror," Hooker's Botany of the, 115
- Essai d'une Flore de la N.Z. (Richard), 48, 52
- Ferns classified and described by Colenso, 120
- Ferns, New, by Colenso (*Tasmanian Journal*), 106
- Ferns of N.Z. and its Immediate Dependencies (Field), 404
- Ferns of N.Z., Handbook to (Jones), 209
- Ferns which grow in N.Z. (Logan), 296
- Flora of N.Z., Introductory Essay to (Hooker), 171
- Floræ Insularum N.Z. Precursor (Cunningham), 58
- Forest Flora of N.Z. (Kirk), 398
- Fresh-water Algæ collected in N.Z. and Australia (Berggren and Nordstedt), 386
- Geographical Botany of N.Z., 236
- Grasses and Forage-plants useful to N.Z. (T. Mackay), 381
- Hardiness of N.Z. Plants (Gorrie), 327
- Hine Moa (Ollivant), 321
- Hochstetter's New Zealand, 249
- Illustrations of Botany of Cook's Voyage (Banks and Solander), 447
- Indigenous Grasses of N.Z. (Buchanan), 310
- Introductory Class-book of Botany (Thomson), 412
- Island Life (Wallace), 331
- Kaikouras and Mount Egmont: Notes by Buchanan (Hector), 244
- Kauri Forests of N.Z. (Cumming), 351
- "La Coquille," Voyage of (Duperrey), 42
- "La Vénus," Voyage of (Du Petit-Thouars), 94
- Libocedrus doniana* found by Bennett, 55
- Lichens Novæ Zelandiæ (Nylander), 392
- Lichens, Observations on N.Z. (Lindsay), 250
- List of Papers and Notices on Botanical Subjects (Hamilton), 458
- List of 920 N.Z. Species (Raoul), 129
- Manual of N.Z. Flora (Cheeseman), 468
- Mission de l'Isle Campbell (Filhol), 359
- Native Flowers of N.Z. illustrated in Colours (Hetley), 389
- Native plants of N.Z. (Earp), 143
- Nelson and Marlborough, Geographical Botany of, 236
- New Zealand Berries, Ferns, Flowers (Harris), 404
- New Zealand, Botany of (Bennett), 50
- New Zealand, Flora of, 237
- New Zealand Flora, Handbook of (Hooker), 230
- New Zealand Hepaticæ (Berggren), 440
- New Zealand in Blooming December (Cumming), 351
- North Island, Botany of, 236

Flora (also Botany)—*continued*.

- North Island, Excursion in the (Colenso), 114  
 "Novara" Expedition, 212  
 Otago, Contributions to Flora of (Lindsay), 238  
 Otago, Botany of, 236  
 Phanerogams of N.Z. (Berggren), 303  
 Plants of N.Z. (Laing and Blackwell), 470  
 Polack's Manners and Customs, 85  
 Prodrum (G. Forster), 24  
 Properties of N.Z. trees (Selwyn), 136  
*Pteris aquilina* (*Esculenta*): European and N.Z. compared, 22  
 Raoul Island, Botany of (Hooker), 189  
 "Rattlesnake," Voyage of the (*Macgillivray*), 166  
 Shepherd's Purse (Hutton), 334  
 South Pacific, Thesis on Edible Plants of (G. Forster), 24  
 Student's Flora of N.Z. (Kirk), 445  
 Subantarctic islands of N.Z.: Report, 485  
 Swan River, Australia, 45  
 Taylor's Leaf from Natural History of N.Z., 141  
 Timbers of Commerce and their Identification (Stone), 463  
 Toot Plant and Poison of N.Z. (Lindsay), 238  
 Tree Culture in N.Z. (Matthews), 465  
 United States Exploring Expedition, 125  
 Whaling Voyage round the Globe (Bennett), 77  
 Flower-hunter in Queensland and N.Z. (Rowan), 443  
 Flying Squadron: Cruise round the World, 273  
 Foljambe—  
   Three Years on Australian Station, 255  
 Forbes, A.—  
   Souvenirs of Some Continents, 359  
 Forbes, Dr. C.—  
   Geology of N.Z., with Notes on Carboniferous Deposits, 180  
*Foreign and Colonial Quarterly Review*, 110  
 Forestry—  
   Forest Flora of N.Z. (Kirk), 398  
   New Zealand State Forests (Lecoy), 313  
   State Forestry (Walker), 309  
   Tree Culture in N.Z. (Matthews), 465  
 Forander, A.—  
   Polynesian Race, 312  
 Forsaith, J. S.—  
   Handbook for Emigrants to N.Z., 184  
   "Clean Shirt" Ministry named after, 184  
 Forster, G.—  
   Criticized by Wales, 19  
   Drew plants in J. R. Forster's "Generum Plantarum," 15  
   Letter to Earl of Sandwich, 17  
   Prodrum, 24  
   Reply to Wales's "Remarks," 18  
   Thesis on edible plants of South Pacific, 24  
   Voyage in the "Resolution," 16, 24  
 Forster, J. R.—  
   Both father and son criticized by Wales, 19  
   Characteres Generum Plantarum, 14  
   History of Voyages and Discoveries in the North, 25  
   Observations on physical geography, natural history, &c., 18  
 Forty Thousand Miles over Land and Water (Vincent), 365  
 Fox, Mrs.—  
   Illustrations to "Adventure in N.Z.," 121  
 Fox, Colonel A. L.—  
   Note on the Use of the N.Z. Mere, 267  
 Fox, Sir W.—  
   Biographical note, 102  
   Change of front on war question, 231  
   Chapter in the History of N.Z. Treaty of Waitangi, 346  
   Colonisation and N.Z., 101  
   Compensation: whether it is due to the Publican, 404  
   Complaints of Governor Grey's misgovernment, 165  
   New Zealand, 300  
   How N.Z. got its Constitution, 404

Fox, Sir W.—*continued*.

- Political Crisis, 377  
 Rangitikei-Manawatu Purchase, 255  
 Report on the Settlement at Nelson, 144  
 Revolt in N.Z., 237  
 Six Colonies of N.Z., 159  
 The Permissive Bill, 273  
 War in N.Z., 201, 243  
 Franklin, B., and Dalrymple, A.—  
   Scheme of a voyage to help Maoris, 9  
 Fraser, C., and Adams, J. H.—  
   New Zealand Geological Survey: Coromandel Subdivision (Bell), 468  
 Fraser, C., and Bell, Dr. J. M.—  
   New Zealand Geological Survey: Hokitika Sheet, 468  
 Fraser, J.—  
   Botany of Swan River, Australia, 45  
 Free trade advocated by Sadler, 256  
 Freetrade and Protection (Crawford), 317  
 Free trade, Progress of country depends on (Brown), 119  
 Freetraders, A Bone to pick for, 277  
 French Chamber of Deputies, Debates on N.Z. in (15th Report), 87  
 French claims: Report of House of Commons Committee, 116  
 French settlement at Akaroa—(*Le Moniteur*) 129, (*Magillivray*) 166, (Shortland) 163  
 Fréville, A. F. L. de—  
   French translation of Cook's Second Voyage, 16  
   French translation of Dalrymple's Voyages, 8  
 Friendly Societies, Address to Members of N.Z. (Mason), 399  
 Fritsch, G.—  
   Ancient Rock-paintings in N.Z., 327  
 From the "City of the Plains" to the "City of the Grey" (Wilson), 492  
 Froude, J. A.—  
   Oceana, 367  
 Fruit-drying (Orr), 307  
 Fruits, Dried (Busby), 41  
 Fuller, Capt. F.—  
   Five Years' Residence in N.Z., 195  
 Fulton, Dr. R. V., and Pearce, T. D.—  
   Otago High School Old Boys' Register, 476  
 Furneaux, Capt.—  
   Narrative of proceedings in "Adventure," 15  
 Fur-seal in Southern Seas, Depletion of (Chapman), 419  
 Future of N.Z. (Ferguson), 377  
 Fyfe, J. H.—  
   Census of N.Z., 217  
 G., H.—  
   Guide to the Hot Lakes, 278  
 Gaimard and Quoy—  
   Voyage of the "Astrolabe": Zoology, 48  
 Gallop to the Antipodes (Shaw), 192  
 Galvin, P.—  
   Handbook of N.Z. Mines, 378  
 Garden, My N.Z., 465  
 Garland, Rev. C. H.—  
   Bearing of Higher Criticism on Leading Evangelical Doctrines, 420  
 Garnett, Dr. R.—  
   Edward Gibbon Wakefield, 441  
 Garnot and Lesson—  
   Voyage of the "Coquille": Zoology (Duperry), 42  
 Garrahan, Dr. A.—  
   Picturesque Atlas of Australasia, 367  
 Garratt (missionary): Evidence before Committee of House of Lords, 67  
 Gazettes, Government, 79  
 Geikie, A.—  
   Recent Volcanic Eruption in N.Z., 367  
 Geisler, W.—  
   Bilder aus Neu-Seeland, 378  
 "General Gates," Destruction of (Walton), 75  
 Geography—  
   Elementary Geography of N.Z.—(Bishop) 265, (Willmer) 276



## Geography—continued.

- Epitome of Geography of N.Z. (Beardsworth), 194  
 Geographical Distribution of Animals (Wallace), 302  
 Geographical Education (Keltie), 370  
 Geographische Skizze von Neu-Seeland (Hochstetter), 217  
 Geography and History of N.Z. (Wylde), 258  
 Geography of N.Z. (Marshall), 465  
 Geography of Australia and N.Z. (Bonwick), 182  
 Geography of N.Z. and Australian Colonies (Petrie), 313  
 Geography of N.Z. and Oceania (Mason), 362  
 Geography of N.Z. from Tasman to Haast (Hochstetter), 230  
 Historical Geography of the British Colonies (Rodgers), 476  
 Manual of N.Z. Geography (Bowden), 258  
 Mémoire géographique sur la Nouvelle-Zélande (Blousseville), 41  
 New Zealand, its Physical Geography, &c. (Hochstetter), 249  
 Physical Geography of N.Z. (Haast), 208  
 Scottish Geographical Magazine, 363
- Geology—  
 Abstract Report of Geological Survey (Hector), 244  
 Age of N.Z. (Taylor), 252  
 Authors and papers on, List of, by Hamilton (Hector), 244  
 Bericht über geolog. Untersuchungen in der Provinz Auckland (Hochstetter), 196  
 Bulletins, N.Z. Geological Survey (Bell), 468  
 Canterbury and Westland (Haast), 319  
 Canterbury, Mountains and Glaciers of (Haast), 229  
 Carboniferous Deposits of N.Z. (Forbes), 180  
 Chatham Islands (Dieffenbach), 79  
 Class-book of Elementary Geology (Hutton), 295  
 Coal-deposits, First general report on (Hector), 244  
 Coal discovered on West Coast (Rochfort), 197  
 Coalfield in Auckland Province: Hochstetter's report, 196  
 Geological and Topographical Atlas of N.Z. (Hochstetter), 229  
 Geological Survey, N.Z.: Hokitika, Alexandra, Parapara, Coromandel, Cromwell, Miconui, Queenstown (Bell), 468  
 Geology of N.Z.—(Dieffenbach) 109, 120; (Forbes) 180; (Hochstetter) 230, 249; (Marshall) 485  
 Geology of N.Z., by Taylor (*New Zealand Magazine*), 155  
 Geyser-action at Rotorua (Malfroy), 416  
 Geyser Eruptions and Terrace Formations (Cowan), 358  
 Glacial Epoch in the Southern Hemisphere (Griffiths), 360  
 Goldfields of Otago and Auckland (Lindsay), 218  
 Hauraki Goldfields, Geology and Veins of (Park), 439  
 History of Geological Survey of N.Z., 1869-1903 (Hamilton), 469  
 History of Gold, Coal, and other known Mineral Resources of N.Z. (Gordon), 368  
 Index to Geological Reports (Hector), 244  
 Inquiry into the Formation of Islands, 8  
 List of Papers on Geology of N.Z., by Hamilton (Hector), 244  
 Lower Waikato District, Report on, by Hutton (Hector), 244  
 Middle Island, Geology of, by W. B. Mantell (*New Zealand Magazine*), 155  
 Mineral Resources of N.Z.—(Bramall) 345, (Haast) 368  
 Mission de l'Isle Campbell (Filhol), 359  
 Mount Pleasant, Survey of, by Haast, 201  
 Nelson Province: Topographical and Geological Exploration (Haast), 208

## Geology—continued.

- New Ulster, Sketches of Province of (Peppercorne), 167  
*New Zealand Mines Record*, 496  
 North Island, Geology of, 236  
 "Novara" Expedition, 212
- Otago—  
 Expedition to West Coast of, by Hector, 223  
 Geology and Goldfields of (Hutton and Ulrich), 295  
 Geology and Mineralogy of (Lindsay), 224  
 Minerals of (Buchan), 339  
 Otago Museum Guide, 313  
 Outline of N.Z. Geology (Hector), 369  
 Rakaia River, Report on Headwaters of (Haast), 243  
 Rocks in Wellington Province: Notes on specimens (Crawford), 207  
 Rocks of Cape Colville Peninsula (Sollas), 466  
 Rock-specimens collected by W. Mantell, 154  
 Sketch of the Geology of N.Z. (Hutton), 361  
 Subantarctic islands of N.Z.: Report, 485  
 Survey of N.Z. by Hector, 243, 244  
 Tarawera Volcanic District (Hutton), 379  
 Te Ika a Maui (Taylor), 182, 270  
 Tertiary Coals of N.Z. (Lindsay), 238  
 Text-book of Mining Geology (Park), 470  
 Travel in N.Z. and Australia (Crawford), 326  
 Ueber die Vulkane Neu-Seelands (Hochstetter), 196  
 Ueber die vulkanischen Erscheinungen auf Neu-Seeland (Buch), 119  
 Volcanic Country of Auckland (Heaphy), 202  
 Voyage of "Astrolabe" (Grange), 93  
 Wellington Province: Reports by Crawford, 207
- Georgian Novelists (A. Wilson), 428  
 German Colonisation (Grey), 397  
 German emigrants for Nelson (13th Report), 87  
 Gervais, P.—  
 Voyage of "La Favorite": Zoology (Laplace), 54
- Geschichte der Unterverfassung von Neu-Seeland, 199  
 Gibb, Sir D.—  
 Pata-patoo from N.Z., 278  
 Gibbs, P.—  
 Romance of Empire, 469  
 Giglioli, Prof. E. H.—  
 Materiali per lo Studio della "Eta della Pietra," 451  
 Voyage of the "Magenta," 294  
 Gilbert, Rev. T.—  
 New Zealand Settlers and Soldiers: War in Taranaki, 208
- Gillfillan massacre—  
 Mundy's account, 167  
 Power's account, 147
- Gill, Rev. W. W.—  
 Gems from Coral Islands: Savage and Christian life of islanders, 184  
 Myths and Songs from the South Pacific, 300  
 Savage Life in Polynesia, 327
- Gill, S. G.—  
 Rambles in N.Z., 195  
 Gillespies, Murder of (Hanson), 128  
 Gillies, Mr. Justice—  
 Our System of Government, 273  
 Gillies, Rev. W.—  
 High Churchianity a Superstition, not New Testament Christianity, 420  
 Law and the Liquor Traffic, 267
- Ginders, Dr. A.—  
 Report on Hammer Plains Sanatorium, 409  
 Thermal Springs, Rotorua, 359
- Gipps, Sir G. (Governor)—  
 Speech on Commission on Land-titles in N.Z., 79
- Girard, C.—  
 Herpetology of U.S. Exploring Expedition, 125
- Gisborne, W.—  
 Colony of N.Z., 389  
 Imperial Federation, 378  
 New Zealand Rulers and Statesmen, 368  
 Official Handbook of N.Z., 346



Gladstone, *Rt. Hon. W. E.*—  
 Speech on N.Z. Constitution Bill, 165  
 "Glide," Wreck of the (Dix), 489  
 Glances of the Australian Colonies and N.Z. (Barry), 457  
 Goderich, Lord, and Busby, J.—  
 Letter and address to the chiefs of N.Z., 53  
 Godley, J. R.—  
 Account of, by Trollope, 287  
 Biographical note, 223  
 Letters from America, 115  
 Selection from Writings and Speeches, 223  
 Self-government for N.Z., 166  
 Gold, *Colonel*—  
 Comments on, 228  
 Gold-mining, &c.—  
 Adventures of a Surveyor (Rochfort), 172  
 Auckland Goldfields (Earp), 143  
 Coromandel, Gold-bearing district of (Heaphy), 180  
 Coromandel, Gold-discovery at, in 1852 (Swainson), 173  
 Cyanide Process of Gold-extraction (Park), 471  
 Der Golddistrict Shortland in Neu-Seeland (Engler), 267  
 Description of goldfields by Mundy, 166  
 Die Goldfelder an der Thames in Neu-Seeland, 267  
 Die Goldfelder an der Westküste der Provinz Canterbury, 249  
 Discovery of gold in N.Z., 257  
 Discovery of West Coast Goldfields (Waite), 263  
 Geology and Veins of the Hauraki Goldfields (Park), 439  
 Geology of Goldfields of Otago and Auckland (Lindsay), 218  
 Geschichte der Entdeckung der Goldlager in Neu-Seeland, 229  
 Gold-diggings of N.Z., 208  
 Goldfelder und fossile Knochen in Neu-Seeland, 201  
 Goldwäschereien auf Neu-Seeland, 217  
 Guide for Gold-mining Investors (Beal), 395  
 Handbook of N.Z. Mines, 378  
 History of Early Gold-discoveries in Otago (Pyke), 382  
 Laboratory Instructions in Assaying and Practical Chemistry (Park), 435  
 Mining and Engineering, and Miners' Guide (Gordon), 469  
 Nelson diggings, Six weeks at (Hodder), 218  
 Nelson, Gold, copper, &c., of (Hochstetter), 230  
 Nelson goldfields (Hodgkinson), 184  
 New Zealand and its Goldfields, 220, 256  
*New Zealand Mines Record*, 496  
 Otago as it is (Wekey), 221  
 Otago, Goldfields of, 220  
 Rambles on the Golden Coast (Reid), 355  
 Round about N.Z. (Thomas), 349  
 Text-book of Mining Geology (Park), 470  
 Thames Goldfields—  
 History and Description of, 261  
 Report by Hutton (Hector), 244  
 Thames Miners' Guide, 257  
 We Four, and the Stories we told (Lapham), 328  
 West Coast, Gold Discovery on (Rochfort), 197  
 Good, J. M.—  
 Gregory's life of, 51  
 Summary of the character and labours of Marsden, 52  
 Gordon, F. E. A., and Merrett, J. B.—  
 Utility Poultry-farming for Australasia, 480  
 Gordon, H. A.—  
 History of Gold, Coal, and other known Mineral Resources of N.Z., 368  
 Mining and Engineering, and Miners' Guide, 469  
 Gore, *Capt.*—  
 Cook's Third Voyage, 23  
 Gorrie, W.—  
 Hardiness of N.Z. Plants, 327

Gorst, *Right Hon. J. E.*—  
 Account of, by Sewell, 233  
 Conquests in N.Z., 237  
 Maori King: Story of quarrel with natives, 220  
 New Zealand Revisited, 480  
 Gorton, *Lieut.-Colonel, E.*—  
 Some Home Truths *re* the Maori War, 1863-69, 452  
 Gouger, R.—  
 A Letter from Sydney (Wakefield), 45  
 Emigration for the Relief of Parishes, 54  
 Goulard, H. G.—  
 Plan of proposed New Colony [Stewart Island], 159  
 Gould, *Dr.*—  
 Mollusca of U.S. Exploring Expedition, 125  
 Government, Politics, &c.—  
 Acts, &c., affecting Maoris, 223  
 Acts, Charters, and Royal Instructions (Domett), 152  
 Address by FitzGerald, at opening of first Legislative Council of Canterbury, 170  
 Appendices to Journals of House of Representatives and Legislative Council, Index to, 410  
 Bill for Provisional Government of British Settlements in N.Z., 65  
 British jurisdiction, Form of, suggested by Hobson (Hinds), 67  
 Case against Party Government in N.Z. (Melland), 411  
 "Clean Shirt" Ministry named after Forsaith, 184  
 Condition of N.Z. (Verrall), 365  
 Conduct of the Government (Martin), 122  
 Constitution—  
 Correspondence of Secretary of State and Governor-in-Chief, 172  
 Correspondence of Wesleyan Missionary Committee and Colonial Department, 165  
 Disapproved of by Busby, 187  
 Discussed by Cholmondeley, 176  
 Discussed by Swainson, 198  
 Speech of Rt. Hon. W. E. Gladstone on Bill, 165  
 Suggestions by FitzGerald for improving its working, 184  
 Constitution Act, 172  
 Constitution Act discussed by Sewell, 173  
 Constitution Act, N.Z. and the (Brodie), 206  
 Constitution and Government of N.Z., 432  
 Constitution for N.Z., Form of, suggested (Hawtrey), 81  
 Constitution of N.Z. and Privileges of Parliament, Compilation of Acts relating to, 340  
 Constitution of N.Z., Catechism of, 179  
 Constitutional history, 254  
 Constitutions, Colonial (Mills), 185  
 Despatch from Governor Bourke (Hinds), 67  
 Effect of Native Land Acts on Colonisation of North Island (Rees), 287  
 Effects of Bad Government on a Good Country (Martin), 104  
 Epitome of N.Z. politics, with dates and references (Godley), 166  
 Finances of N.Z.—(Fellows) 278, (Vogel) 298  
 Financial Condition of N.Z. (Fleming), 318  
 Financial condition of N.Z. in 1843 (Chapman), 108  
 First meeting of General Assembly of N.Z. (Bellairs), 350  
 Governor Gordon and the Maoris (Stout), 340  
 Governor, Personal responsibility of, 304  
 Great Medicine Man of Dancowle, 318  
 History and Politics (Wakelin), 308  
 Hobson-Shortland rule blighted settlers and natives (W. Brown), 119  
 House of Representatives and Municipal Councils, Suggestions about (Cargill), 126  
 Imperial Fellowship of Self-governed British Colonies (Norton), 459  
 Industrial Arbitration in N.Z. (MacGregor), 452  
 Industrial Conciliation and Arbitration Act: its Past, Present, and Future (Scott), 477

Government, Politics, &c.—*continued.*

- Irish Question and its Lessons for Colonists (Stout), 337  
 Labour Laws of N.Z., 465  
 Labour Party in N.Z. (Young), 418  
 Land-jobbing and blundering by Government (Brodie), 119  
 Land policies of Australian colonies (Sidney), 173  
 Legislation applied to Infant Colonies (Johnes), 68  
 Legislation ouvrière et social en Australie et Nouvelle-Zélande (Métin), 482  
 Letter from British Resident at N.Z. to Colonial Secretary of N.S.W. (Busby), 61  
 Liberalism True and False (MacGregor), 445  
 Local Government Reform and Decentralisation of Parliament (Hodgkinson), 390  
 Local Industry and the N.Z. Government (Cawkwell), 239  
 Misgovernment and oppression alleged by Busby, 169  
 Mission of the N.Z. Democracy (Napier), 416  
 Money Bills, and the Power of the Legislative Council relative thereto (MacGregor), 430  
 Motives and capacities of politicians discussed by E. J. Wakefield, 227  
 Native Policy of N.Z. (FitzGerald), 217  
 Native policy, Review of, by Major Richardson, 247  
 Natives, System of Legislation for Protection of (Motte), 83  
 Neu-Seeland (Hochstetter), 224  
 New Plymouth advocated as seat of Government (Batkin and Chilman), 179  
 New Zealand Association's views on Government of N.Z., 65  
 New Zealand Confederation (Purnell), 307  
*New Zealand Magazine*, 301  
 Notes on N.Z. (Swanton), 418  
 Official Documents relating to N.Z. (Hinds), 67  
 "Official Documents," Remarks upon (Beecham), 65  
 Ordinances of N.Z., 1841-49 (Domett), 152  
 Parliamentary Government in the British Colonies (Todd), 331  
 Parliamentary Representation: Suggestions for Improvement (Steward), 383  
 Peeps into Politics: Sketches of politicians, 336  
 Petition from settlers to the King *re* de Thierry (Hinds), 67  
 Policy of early Governors discussed by Kennedy, 285  
 Policy of the Future not Class against Class (Grey), 305  
 Political address by Rev. J. U. Davis, 333  
 Political addresses by Sir G. Grey, 294, 295  
 Political Crisis (Fox), 377  
 Political Fingerposts (Bedford), 478  
 Political history of N.Z. from 1869 (Stout), 339  
 Political history sketched by Trollope, 287  
 Political history sketched by Weld, 264  
 Political Portraits (Evison), 414  
 Politics and Politicians dissected, 193  
 Politics and Poverty (Stout), 349  
 Politics in Wellington and Nelson (Shaw), 193  
 Politische Eintheilung und Bevölkerung im Neu-Seeland im 1861, 220  
 Popular Politics (Wakefield), 63  
 Possible Future Developments of Governments in Free States (FitzGerald), 341  
 Powers of Legislative Council and House of Representatives (Stout), 374  
 Premier at Marton (Stout), 383  
 Proclamations and Orders—  
 By Governor of New South Wales—  
 Outrages and crimes committed in N.Z., &c., to be punished, 549  
 Providing punishment for traders insulting or injuring Maoris, 549  
 Prohibiting traffic in human heads, 549  
 By Mr. Busby, British Resident—  
 Referring to de Thierry's declaration, 550

Government, Politics, &c.—*continued.*Proclamations and Orders—*continued.*

- By Governor Fitzroy—  
 Natives retiring from rebel chiefs Kawiti and Heke shall be pardoned, 552  
 Offering reward of £100 for apprehension of Hone Heke, 552  
 Offering reward of £150 for apprehension of three chiefs, 552  
 Withdrawing reward for apprehension of three chiefs, as restitution made, 552  
 By Lieut.-Governor Grey—  
 Waiving in favour of N.Z. Company right of pre-emption of lands, 553  
 By Lieut.-Governor Hobson—  
 Cautioning natives against buying guns, &c., from soldiers, 551  
 Cautioning natives against evil reports of disaffected persons, 551  
 Referring to land-titles and purchases from natives, 551  
 Claiming sovereignty over N.Z., 551  
 By M. Richmond, Superintendent—  
 Recounting outbreak at Kororareka by Hone Heke, 552  
 Proprietary Government proposed (18th Report), 87  
 Protection policy condemned (Menteath), 381  
 Provincial Councils Bill, Speech of Lieut.-Governor Eyre on, 159  
 Provincial Government for each Island suggested (Gillies), 273  
 Public Debt of Australasia (Bell), 338  
 Public-works policy of 1870 (Sealy), 280  
 Relations between General and Provincial Governments, 177  
 Representation of N.Z., 232  
 Representative Assembly, Advantages of (Chapman), 109  
 Representative government necessary (Chapman), 176  
 Responsible Government criticized by Busby, 242  
 Responsible Government for the Colonies (Buller), 77  
 Responsible Government: History of its establishment (Busby), 187  
 Responsible Government opposed to British Constitution (Busby), 200  
 Scheme for granting self-government to colonies (Durham), 71  
 Seddon, Mr., and Mr. Chamberlain (Keane), 458  
 Self-government—  
 Godley's speech on, 166  
 Necessity for (Fox), 159  
 Self-reliant policy in N.Z. (FitzGerald), 267  
 Separation movement, 233  
 Separation of Islands opposed by E. J. Wakefield, 227  
 Should N.Z. constitute more than one colony? (Sadler), 232  
 Sir G. Grey, his Friends and Foes [satire] (Stuart), 492  
 Southern Colonies: Municipal Annexation or National Independence, 149  
 Speech by Sir D. McLean, 291  
 Speech on Financial Statement of 1877 (Atkinson), 303  
 State Experiments in Australia and N.Z. (Reeves), 455  
 State of N.Z. epitomized by Busby (Hinds), 67  
 State Regulation of Labour and Labour Disputes in N.Z. (Boadhead), 478  
 Stout-Vogel policy condemned (Menteath), 381  
 Suggestions for relief of N.Z. (Wakefield), 264  
 System of voting for Minority Representation (Tregear), 424  
 Taxation Muddle, 412  
 Taxes in N.Z. (E. J. Wakefield), 315  
 The Assembly: What will it do? (Moss), 329  
 Thirty Years of Colonial Government (Lane-Poole), 398  
 Thirty Years' Policy in N.Z. (Hope), 237



Government, Politics, &c.—*continued.*

- True Financial Statement, 1877 (Treadwell), 308  
 Various forms of government discussed by FitzGerald, 267  
 Vogel's address on land policy and local government, 252  
 Vogel's policy criticized (Rees), 292  
 Wakefield's (E. J.) reasons for not voting in favour of Mr. Moorhouse, 248  
 Woman suffrage : Appeal by Mrs. Moeller, 262  
 Women's Franchise Movement in N.Z. (Smith), 466
- Grace, A. A.—  
 Folk-tales of the Maori, 474  
 Maoriland Stories, 429  
 Tales of a Dying Race, 452
- Grace, Dr. M. S.—  
 Sketch of the N.Z. War, 444
- "Grafton" wrecked on Auckland Islands (Museum), 239
- Graham, R.—  
 Guide to Hot Lakes, 352  
 Remarks on Whitaker and London's pamphlet, 273  
 Waiwera Hot Springs, 294, 312
- Graham, W. A.—  
 Beetroot-sugar Manufacture, 352
- Grange, J.—  
 Geology, Voyage of "Astrolabe" (D'Urville), 93
- Grant, J.—  
 Village Settlements Scheme : Reports on Land in North of Auckland, 368
- Grant, J. G. S.—  
*Delphic Oracle*, 243  
*Dunedin Review*, 243  
*Literary Magazine*, 243  
*Saturday Review* [Dunedin], 229  
*Stoic*, 243
- Grant, S., and Foster, J. S.—  
 Agricultural Conditions and Prospects of N.Z., 327
- Grasset Saint-Sauveur, M. J.—  
 Mœurs, Loix, et Costumes des Sauvages de la Nouvelle Zélande, 488
- Gravellius, Prof. Dr. H.—  
 Bellingshausen's Forschungsfahrten im Südlichen Eismeer, 454
- Gray, Dr. Asa—  
 Hooker's Flora of N.Z., 170
- Gray, G. R.—  
 List of the Birds of N.Z., 217
- Gray, Dr. J. E.—  
 Description of Yate's collection of N.Z. shells, 58  
 Fauna of N.Z. (Dieffenbach), 110  
 Lizards of Australia and N.Z. in British Museum, 490
- Gray, Dr. J. E., and Richardson, Dr. J.—  
 Zoology of the "Erebus" and "Terror," 117
- Gray, Moses Wilson (Stout), 343
- Grayling, W. I.—  
 Taranaki and its Resources, 368  
 War in Taranaki, 217
- Great Medicine Man of Dancoye, 318
- Green, G. (astronomer on Cook's first voyage)—  
 Biography (Kippis), 27
- Green, G. (whaler)—  
 Land claims, 229
- Green, J. G.—  
 New Zealand Road Book, 469
- Green, Rev. W. S.—  
 Eine Reise in die Neuseeländischen Alpen, 341  
 Fels- u. Gletscherspuren am Mount Cook in Neuseeland, 346  
 High Alps of N.Z., 346  
 Journey into the Glacier Regions of N.Z. and Ascent of Mount Cook, 341
- Greenwood, Major—  
 Journey to Taupo from Auckland, 153
- Greenwood, T.—  
 Free Public Libraries, 368
- Greffrath, H.—  
 Die Provinz Auckland, 312
- Gregory, Dr. O.—  
 Memoirs of the life, &c., of John Mason Good, 51
- Grey, Earl—  
 Colonial Policy of Lord John Russell's Administration, 170
- Grey, Sir G.—  
 Aborigines of Australia, Means for promoting Civilisation of, 94  
 Account of MSS. and other literature presented to Auckland, 347  
 Accused of untruth by Busby, 169  
 Accused as cause of colony's misfortunes (Partridge), 232  
 Addresses from Maoris on his departure from N.Z. in 1853 (Davis), 179  
 Address from bishop and clergy on his departure from N.Z. in 1853 (Davis), 179  
 Address to members of New Zealand Society, 160  
 Bibliography of his library (Bleek), 191  
 Blamed for prolonged war and interference with Imperial troops (Gorton), 452  
 Canterbury Block, Speech on proposed extension of, 160, 163  
 Complaints of misgovernment and illegal acts (Fox), 165  
 Constitution of N.Z. : Despatch to Earl Grey, 409  
 Difficulties with, discussed by Sewell, 173  
 Efforts in Liberalism recounted and praised (Farnall), 404  
 Expedition to Taranaki overland, 96, 158  
 Expeditions in North-west and Western Australia in 1837-39, 94  
 German Colonisation, 397  
 Great Medicine Man of Dancoye, 318  
 High-handed policy disapproved of by Clarke, 127  
 His Island Home (J. Grey), 318  
 History of Governorship at the Cape (Rees), 314  
 Hutt natives dispossessed of land (Hanson), 128  
 Index of Grey Collection in South Africa (Hahn), 352  
 Life (Collier), 484  
 Life and Times of Sir George Grey (Rees), 417  
 Mythology and Traditions of the New Zealanders, 177  
 "Mythology" discussed in *Dublin University Magazine*, 181  
 New Zealand under Governor Grey, 139  
 Notes on the Grey Collection in the Capetown Library (Williams), 472  
 Objections to his "New Zealand Government Act, 1846" (Cargill), 126  
 Poems, Traditions, and Chaunts of the Maoris, 170  
 Policy approved by Earl Grey, 170  
 Policy of the Future not Class against Class, 305  
 Political addresses, 294, 295  
 Polynesian Mythology, 360  
 Polynesian Mythology and Ancient Traditional History of N.Z. Race, 180  
 Proverbial and Popular Sayings of the Ancestors of the Maori Race, 188  
 Reasons against his reappointment as Governor (Brodie), 206  
 References by Sidney, 173  
 References by Wakelin, 308  
 Reply to charges by Home Government of acting defiantly, 176  
 Romance of a Pro-Consul (Milne), 445  
 Sir G. Grey, his Friends and Foes [satire] (Stuart), 492  
 Sir George Grey, Pioneer of Empire in Southern Lands (Henderson), 474  
 Skit on his high-handed procedure (Report), 147  
 Social Life of Ancient Inhabitants of N.Z., 260  
 Thames Valley Railway : Turning of first sod, 318  
 Visit to Sir G. Grey at Kawau (Cumming), 333



- Grey, *Sir G.*, and Hay, D.—  
Pine-tree in N.Z., 285
- Grey, J.—  
Away in the Far North, 318  
His Island Home, 318
- Grey, W.—  
Charity and Poor-law in N.Z., 378
- Griffin, G. W.—  
New Zealand: Her Commerce and Resources, 352
- Griffiths, G. S.—  
Glacial Epoch in the Southern Hemisphere, 360
- Grimshaw, Bagshaw, and Bradshaw's Comic Guide to Dunedin, 260
- Grimstone, S. E.—  
Southern Settlements of N.Z., 134
- Grix, J. J. D.—  
Defence of N.Z., 426
- Grossman, *Mrs. E. S.*—  
Life of Helen Macmillan Brown, 486
- Growth of Colonial England, 360
- Growth of the Empire (Jose), 438
- Guard, Jacky—  
Account of wreck of the "Harriet" (Marshall), 59  
Jacky Guard and the "Harriet" (Pratt), 307
- Gudgeon, T. W.—  
Defenders of N.Z., 378  
History and Doings of the Maoris, 360  
Reminiscences of the War in N.Z., 319
- Gudgeon, *Judge W. E.*—  
History, customs, and manners of the Maoris (*Monthly Review*), 391  
Kopuraruwai and Koukourahi Blocks: Judgment, 426
- Gully, J.—  
New Zealand Scenery, 305
- Gunn, J.—  
Kermadec Islands, 389
- Günther, *Archdeacon*—  
Church of England in Australia from 1788 to 1829, 389
- Guppy, *Dr. H. B.*—  
Polynesians and their Plant-names, 433
- Gutuz, D.—  
Russian translation of Cook's Second Voyage, 17
- H., G.—  
New Zealand Colonisation, 81
- H., R. T.—  
Under the Shadow of Dread: a drama, 480
- Haast, *Sir J. von*—  
Biography (New Zealand Journal of Science), 348  
Die Thermen der Hammer-Ebene in Neu-Seeland, 273  
Enforschung der Alpen Neu-Seelands, 217  
Explorations in N.Z.: Account in Journal of Royal Geographical Society, 46  
Forschungen in den Alpen Neu-Seelands, 223  
Geological Survey of Mount Pleasant, 201  
Geology of Canterbury and Westland, 319  
Mineral Resources of N.Z., 368  
Mountains and Glaciers of Canterbury, 229  
Neueste Forschungen in den Neu-Seeländischen Alpen, 255  
Physical Geography of N.Z., 208  
Prehistoric Remains discovered in N.Z., 268  
Reise von Christchurch auf Neu-Seeland nach den Goldfeldern der Westküste, 255  
Report on Headwaters of River Rakaia, 243  
Researches and Excavations, Moa Bone Point Cave, 290  
The Canterbury Gilpin (Maskell), 329  
Topographical and Geological Exploration in Nelson Province, 208
- Hadfield, *Bishop O.*—  
Arrival in N.Z. (Missions), 83  
Maoris of Bygone Days, 454  
New Zealand War—the Second Year, 209  
One of England's Little Wars, 202  
Recent Outbreak at Taranaki, 201  
Sequel to "One of England's Little Wars," 208
- Hahn, T.—  
Index of Grey Collection in South Africa, 352
- Hacombe, A. F.—  
New Zealand and its Capabilities, 327
- Hacombe, *Rev. J. J.*—  
In Memoriam, *Rev. J. Atkin*, 279
- Hale, H.—  
Ethnology and philology, U.S. Exploring Expedition, 125, 127  
Giant Birds of N.Z., 378
- Hall, J.—  
Experience of Thirty Years in Provincial District of Wellington, 360
- Hall, T.—  
Trial for attempted murder of Kate Emily Hall, 373  
Trial for murder of Captain Cain, 377
- Hallenstein and others—  
Cultivation of the Wattle in N.Z., 342
- Halse, W. and H.—  
Journal of Voyage of the "Amelia Thompson," 489
- Hamel, B. L.—  
Photographic Views taken by Hochstetter's Expedition, 195
- Hamilton, Archibald—  
Economic Progress of N.Z., 260, 305
- Hamilton, Augustus—  
Art Workmanship of the Maori Race, 433  
Colonial Museum Bulletin, 469  
Hand-list of Papers relating to Maori Race, 448  
List of Papers and Notices on Botanical Subjects, 458  
List of Papers on Geology of N.Z. (Hector), 244
- Hamilton, G. D.—  
Trout-fishing and Sport in N.Z., 460
- Hamlin, J.—  
Mythology of the New Zealanders, 102, 106
- Hancock, C.—  
England und die Maori, 360
- Hancock, T.—  
Incidents in the Colonial Life of, 364
- Handbook of N.Z. (Hector), 319
- Handbook of N.Z., Illustrated, 354
- Hannah, *Archdeacon*—  
Critica Novaezealandica Futura [skit], 62
- Hanson, R. D.—  
Letter to Fitzroy, 128  
Letter to Governor Hobson on Colonel Wakefield's unfair methods with natives, 102  
Moriors, Account of (Dieffenbach), 79  
Purchase of Chatham Islands for New Zealand Company (Dieffenbach), 79
- Hanson, *Lieut.*—  
Abducts natives to teach flax-dressing at Norfolk Island (Collins), 28
- Harbours in N.Z., Cloudy Bay and other (Symonds), 69
- Harbours of N.Z. (Nautical Almanac), 475
- Harbours, trade, and natural resources of N.Z. (White), 76
- Hard Life in the Colonies (Jenkyns), 415
- Harding, *Rev. I.*—  
Letter to Roman Catholic Laymen of Auckland, 202  
Religion the Main Element in Formation of Character, 196  
Roman Catholicism, 195
- Harper, A. P.—  
Pioneer Work in the Alps of N.Z., 434
- Harper, *Bishop*—  
Bishop Harper and the Canterbury Settlement (Purchas), 485  
Controversy re first Bishop of Dunedin (Statement), 490
- "Harriet": Wreck at Taranaki—(Marshall) 59, (Howitt) 68, (Pratt) 307, (Seffern) 436
- Harrington, G. H.—  
Direct Steam Route from England to Australia via the Cape, 255
- Harris, E. C.—  
New Zealand Berries, Ferns, and Flowers, 404
- Harris, E. F.—  
Views of the Native Land Laws, 397

- Harris, J. C.—  
Guide to Hot Lake District, 312
- Harrison, W. G.—  
New Zealand, 284
- Hart, A. W.—  
Our Colonies, 144
- Hart, G. R.—  
Prize essay on Industries of N.Z., 371  
Stray Leaves from the Early History of Canterbury, 397
- Hartwig, G.—  
Die Inseln des grossen Oceans, 209
- Harven, E. *de*—  
La Nouvelle Zélande, 347, 353  
Mission commerciale en Nouvelle-Zélande, 369
- Haselden, W. R.—  
Justice of the Peace, 429  
Prize essay on Industries of N.Z., 371
- Hassall, Rev. J. S.—  
In Old Australia, 454
- Hastie, J.—  
Management of Large Schools in Scotland, 420
- Hastings, D. H.—  
Plea for Protection; with Account of the Industries of the South Island, 389
- Hattaway, R.—  
Reminiscences of the Northern War, 397
- Hauhausism—  
Accounts of — (Barsanti) 253, (Meade) 269, (Alexander) 282, (Ward) 282, (*All the Year Round*) 327  
Dark Chapter from N.Z. History (Hawthorne), 260  
Due to their being no native clergy (Stack), 281  
Information by Colenso and prayers, 272  
Maori Mahomedanism (Lusk), 238  
Reference by Fox, 243  
Service described by Firth, 259
- Hawaiki tradition discussed by Schirren, 185
- Haweis, Rev. H. R.—  
Travel and Talk, 434
- Hawes, B.—  
Speech in Commons on colonial expenditure, 138
- "Hawes," brig : Capture by Maoris, 45
- Hawke's Bay—  
Chequered Career (Nesfield), 336  
First settlement and farming (Colenso), 351  
Historical Notes and Remarks (Colenso), 395  
Napier as a Health Resort for Pulmonary In-  
valids (Spencer), 364
- Hawkesworth, J.—  
Biographical note, 10  
Cook's First Voyage, 10  
Criticized by Dalrymple, 11  
Replies to Dalrymple, 10  
Skit directed against (Fitzgerald), 11
- Hawthorne, J.—  
Dark Chapter from N.Z. History, 260
- Hawtrey, Rev. M. J. G.—  
Address on intercourse with native inhabitants, 81  
Justice to N.Z., Honour to England, 209
- Hay, D., and Grey, Sir G.—  
Pine-tree in N.Z., 285
- Hay, E. S.—  
Some Characteristics of Wordsworth's Poetry and their Lessons for us, 334
- Hay, W. D.—  
Brighter Britain, 341
- Hay, P. S.—  
Report on N.Z. Water-powers, 460
- Hayden, E.—  
Eruption in N.Z. in 1886, 369
- Haynes, S. L.—  
Ramble in the N.Z. Bush, 255
- Haynes, W.—  
Journal of Flying Squadron, 273
- Hayter, H. H.—  
Notes of a Tour in N.Z., 290
- Hazell, W., M.P., and Hodgkin, H.—  
Report on the Australasian Colonies, 389
- "He" (Dowsing), 426
- Heale, Capt. T.—  
Evidence before House of Commons Committee, 116  
New Zealand and the N.Z. Company, 102  
Principles and Practice of Surveying, 274  
Health of mariners, Improved means for preserving (Cook's Second Voyage), 15
- Heaphy, Major C.—  
Biographical note, 102  
Gold-bearing District of Coromandel, 180  
Illustrations to "Adventure in New Zealand," 121  
Narrative of a Residence in N.Z., 102  
Past Generation of the Maori (Chapman), 216  
Province of Auckland Government Loan, 223  
View of Lambton Harbour, Port Nicholson (Petre), 99  
Visit to the Greenstone Country (Chapman), 216  
Volcanic Country of Auckland, 202
- Hearts bruised for the Censer (Ferguson), 377
- Heaton, J. H.—  
Australian Dictionary of Dates and Men of the Time, 319
- Hector, Sir J.—  
Catalogue of Colonial Museum, 268  
Catalogue of Colonial Museum Library, 448  
Early Forms of Stone Implements in N.Z., 300  
First General Report on Coal-deposits, 244  
Geographical Botany of N.Z., 236  
Geological Expedition to West Coast of Otago, 223  
Geological Survey of N.Z., 243  
Handbook of N.Z., 319  
Journal of Royal Geographical Society, 46  
Meteorological Report, 260  
Mineral Waters of N.Z. and the Rotorua Sanatorium, 420  
Outline of N.Z. Geology, 369  
Parasitic Insects which infest Sheep, 323  
Phormium tenax, 397  
Phormium tenax as a Fibrous Plant, 279  
Recent Moa-remains in N.Z., 274
- Hector, Dr. J., and Hutton, Prof. F. W.—  
Fishes of N.Z., 279  
Hedged with Divinities (Tregear), 431
- Heeres, J. E.—  
Life and Labours of Tasman, 1  
Tasman's Journal, 1
- Heke, H., and Ngata, A. T.—  
Souvenir of Maori Congress, 1908, 483
- Henderson, Capt.—  
Otago and the Middle Island : a warning to emigrants, 244
- Henderson, Prof. G. C.—  
Sir George Grey, Pioneer of Empire in Southern Lands, 474
- Henderson, J.—  
Brogden and Sons' railway proposals, 285
- Henri—  
French translation of Parkinson's journal, 12
- Henry Ancrum : a tale of the war (J. H. K.), 279
- Henty, G. A.—  
Maori and Settler, 409
- Herd, Capt.—  
Account of his expedition (Dillon), 51  
Account of his settlement at Hokianga (Earle), 51  
Reference in Dillon's narrative, 44
- Herd-book, N.Z. (Whitmore), 253
- Hergest, Lieut.—  
Kidnapped natives to teach flax-dressing at Norfolk Island (Vancouver), 30
- Hetley, Mrs. C.—  
Native Flowers of N.Z. illustrated in Colours, 389
- Howard, R.—  
Biographical sketch of A. Cunningham, 103
- Hey, W., F.R.S., M.R.C.S.—  
Life of (Pearson), 488
- Heywood, B. A.—  
Vacation Tour at the Antipodes, 223  
Heywood's Guide to Invercargill, 426



- Hickson, T. W.—  
Progress without Poverty, 312, 360
- Hight, G.—  
The English as a Colonising Nation, 474
- Hinds, Rev. Dr. (Bishop of Norwich)—  
Essay on Colonisation, in Wakefield's "Art of Colonisation," 149
- Evidence before Committee of House of Commons, 90
- Evidence before Committee of House of Lords, 67
- Latest Official Documents relating to N.Z., 67
- Replied to by Beecham, 64
- Reply to Beecham and Coates, 67
- Hinemoa and McDonnell, *Lieut.-Colonel*—  
Tregurtha Abbey, and N.Z. Tales, 442
- Hine-Ra : a Romance of the N.Z. War (Whitworth), 385
- Hingston, J.—  
Among the Maoris, 347
- Australian Abroad, 320
- New Zealand Sounds, 347
- Hislop, Dr.—  
History of Knox Church, Dunedin, 415
- History—  
Adventure in N.Z. (E. J. Wakefield), 124
- Affairs of N.Z., 126
- Australasia (Wilkins), 394
- Australia and N.Z. (Trollope), 287; reviewed by Horne, 285
- Australian Dictionary of Dates (Heaton), 319
- Brighter Britain (Hay), 341
- Canterbury Old and New, 448
- Canterbury Papers, 151
- Chapters from Early History of Wanganui, 379
- Chapter in the History of N.Z. (Fox), 346
- Chronicles of Taranaki (Seffern), 436
- Churton's Letters from Wanganui, 119
- Colony of N.Z. (Gisborne), 389
- Contributions to Early History of N.Z. (Hocken), 441
- Cyclopedia of N.Z., 438
- Earliest history of N.Z. (Busby), 187
- Early Colonising History of N.Z. (Kemp), 452
- Early History of N.Z. (Sherrin and Wallace), 407
- Early Settlement of N.Z. (Seffern), 364, 393
- Experiences of Thirty Years in Wellington (Hall), 360
- Fifty Years Ago in N.Z. (Colenso), 387
- Foreign and Colonial Quarterly Review*, 110
- Forty Years in N.Z. (Buller), 310
- Founders of Canterbury (Wakefield), 257
- Geography and History of N.Z. (Wylde), 258
- Growth of the Empire (Jose), 438
- Guide to Wellington (Bishop), 339
- Handbook for Emigrants (Bright), 92
- Handbook of N.Z.—(Wakefield) 141, (Hector) 319
- Historical Geography of the British Colonies (Rodgers), 476
- Historical Records of N.Z. (McNab), 481
- Historical Records, N.Z. South (Carrick), 457
- History and Politics (Wakelin), 308
- History and Traditions of the Taranaki Coast (Smith), 486
- History of Australasia (Blair), 310
- History of Australia and N.Z., 1606-1890 (Sutherland), 427
- History of New South Wales—(Flanagan) 217, (Barton) 394
- History of N.Z. (Rusden), 348
- History of N.Z. from Arrival of Tasman to 1893 (Saunders), 436
- History of N.Z. from 1840 (*New Zealand Journal*), 84
- History of New Zealand to 1845 (E. G. Wakefield), 124
- History of north N.Z., 1822-67 (Carleton), 289
- History of Oamaru and North Otago (Roberts), 406
- History of Taranaki (Wells), 315
- Holiday Trip to the Catlins District (Hocken and Fenwick), 415
- House of Lords Report, 67
- History—continued.  
How N.Z. got its Constitution (Fox), 404
- Jubilee History of Nelson (Broad), 413
- Jubilee Reunion of Old Colonists, Auckland (Craig), 419
- La Nouvelle-Zélande—(Mauoir) 231, (Blanchard) 310, (Harven) 347
- Les Européens dans l'Océanie (Jacobs), 196
- Life and Adventures of John Marmon, 335
- Life and Recollections of a N.Z. Colonist, 296
- Little History of N.Z. from Discovery to 1880 (Bourke), 339
- Long White Cloud (Reeves), 442
- Manual of N.Z. History (Wallace), 375
- Maori King (Gorst), 229
- Memories of the Past : Auckland (Philips), 439
- Metamorphosis of Maoriland (Schaw), 423
- Murihiku and the Southern Islands (McNab), 475, 485
- Narrative of Visit to Australian Colonies (Backhouse), 107
- Neuseeland (Brandes), 157
- New Zealand, 116, 161
- New Zealand—(Fitton) 183, (Hursthouse) 189, (Kennedy) 285, (Martin) 122, (Reeves) 443, (Swainson) 185, 198, (Terry) 106
- New Zealand after Fifty Years (E. Wakefield), 401
- New Zealand and its Six Colonies, 172
- New Zealand as it was and as it is (Paul), 213
- New Zealand at the Beginning of the Century (Berry), 450
- New Zealand Church Almanac, 123
- New Zealand Colonist*, 104
- New Zealand, its Progress and Resources, 197
- New Zealand of To-day (Bradshaw), 386
- New Zealand Rulers and Statesmen (Gisborne), 368
- New Zealand's Jubilee, 406
- Notes on Early Life in N.Z. (Clarke), 458
- Notes on N.Z. Affairs (Weld), 264
- Official Handbook (Von Dadelnszen), 418
- Old history (Warren), 227
- Old Manawatu (Buick), 457
- Old Marlborough (Buick), 448
- Otago (McIndoe), 347
- Our Antipodes (Mundy), 166
- Past and Present (Barry), 437
- Past and Present of New Zealand (Taylor), 257
- Polynesia (Russell), 105
- Progress of N.Z. in the Century (Irvine and Alpers), 455
- Rambles on the Golden Coast (Reid), 355
- Recollections (Cox), 351
- Remarks on N.Z. (Fitzroy), 127
- Reminiscences of an Old Settler (Webster), 484
- Reports of N.Z. Company, 85
- Romance of Empire : New Zealand (Horsley), 481
- School History of N.Z. (Moss), 399
- Sea Life Sixty Years Ago (Bayly), 357
- Settlements of the N.Z. Company (Petre), 98
- Six Colonies of N.Z. (Fox), 159
- Sketch of Otago (McIndoe), 313
- Southland in 1856-57 (Roberts), 431
- State Experiments in Australia and N.Z. (Reeves), 455
- Storia della Nuova Zelanda (Vaggioli), 494
- Story of N.Z. (Thomson) 198, (Parsons) 461
- Story of our Colonies (Bourne), 258
- Story of Waiharoa (Wilson), 477
- Stray Leaves from Early History of Canterbury (Hart), 397
- Tales of Banks Peninsula (Jacobson), 421
- Te Karere o Nui Tirani*, 95
- Thirty Years' Residence (Therry), 226
- Twenty-five Years of Emigrant Life (Adam), 288
- Under Aorangi : Tales of the Golden West (Waratah), 472
- Up and Down (Barry), 316
- Wakatipians (Duncan), 388
- Hitiri te Paerata—  
Description of the Battle of Orakau, 389



- Hoare, E. B.—  
Notes on N.Z., 379
- Hobart, J. B.—  
Dominion Banking: What it is and what it does, 480
- Hobbs, Rev. J.—  
Fragments from Journal, 480
- Hobbs, R.—  
Fragments from Journal of Rev. J. Hobbs, 480
- Hoben, E. D.—  
In Memoriam, John Ballance, 420
- Hobson, Capt. (Governor)—  
Account of, by Martin, 122  
Account of his transactions (Report), 90  
British jurisdiction over N.Z., Form of, suggested (Hinds), 67  
Petition for recall, 98  
State of N.Z., Observations on (Hinds), 67  
Strained relations with D'Urville (Le Guillou), 116
- Hochstetter, Dr. F. von—  
Biography (N.Z. Journal of Science), 348  
Bericht über geol. Untersuchungen in der Provinz Auckland, 196  
Der Franz-Joseph-Gletscher, 250  
Der Isthmus von Auckland, 217  
Die Provinz Nelson, 224  
Geographische Skizze von Neu-Seeland, 217  
Geological Exploration of Coalfield in Province of Auckland, 196  
Neu-Seeland, 224  
New Zealand, its Physical Geography, Geology, and Natural History, 249  
Rotomahana oder der warme See in der Provinz Auckland, 218  
Ueber die Vulkane Neu-Seelands, 196  
Vulkane auf Neu-Seeland, 236
- Hochstetter, Dr. F. von, and Petermann, Dr. A.—  
Geological and Topographical Atlas of N.Z., 229  
Geology of N.Z., 230
- Hochstetter, Dr. F. von, and Sclater, P. L.—  
Apteryx, Report on, 215
- Hocken, Dr. T. M.—  
Abel Tasman and his Journal, 2  
Contributions to Early History of N.Z., 441  
Earliest Literature relating to N.Z., 2  
Life and Journals of Rev. S. Marsden, 486  
Notes on the Derelict Ship in Dusky Bay, 379  
Old Maori Drawings by Tui and Teeterree, 438
- Hocken, Dr. T. M., and Fenwick, G.—  
Holiday Trip to the Catlins District, 415
- Hodder, E.—  
George Fife Angas, Father and Founder of South Australia, 409  
Memories of N.Z. Life, 218
- Hodges, W.—  
Artist with Cook's second voyage, 15
- Hodgkin, H., and Hazell, W., M.P.—  
Report on the Australasian Colonies, 389
- Hodgkinson, Dr. S.—  
Emigration to N.Z.: Canterbury described, 184  
Suggestions on Reform of Local Government and Decentralisation of Parliament, 390
- Hodgskin, R.—  
Narrative of Eight Months' Sojourn in N.Z., 94
- Hogg, Rev. L. M.—  
Letter to Duke of Newcastle on behalf of Melanesian mission, 171
- Hokiang River, Incorrect chart of (McDonnell), 489
- Holgate, C. W.—  
Auckland Free Public Library, 369  
Chief Libraries of N.Z., 369
- Holman, J.—  
Voyage round the World, 55
- Holroyd, A. T.—  
Necessity for Further Banking Capital in N.Z. (Chapman), 108
- Hombroon and Jacquinet—  
Zoology, Voyage of "Astrolabe" (D'Urville), 93
- Hombroon and others—  
Botany, Voyage of "Astrolabe" (D'Urville), 93
- Hood, A.—  
Dickey Barrett at the Siege of Moturoa, 405
- Hood, H. C.—  
Chowbokiana, 295
- Hooker, Dr. Sir J. D.—  
"Botany of Antarctic Expedition" reviewed by Gray, 170  
Botany of Antarctic voyage of the "Erebus" and "Terror," 115  
Botany of Raoul Island, 189  
Child-bearing in Australia and N.Z., 261  
Handbook of N.Z. Flora, 230  
Introductory Essay to Flora of N.Z., 171  
Journal of Sir J. Banks during Cook's First Voyage, 434
- Hooker, Sir W. J.—  
Biographical sketch of R. Cunningham, 59  
Companion to the Botanical Magazine, 57
- Hoole, Rev. E.—  
Year-book of Missions, 134
- Hoos, C.—  
New Zealand Practical Agriculturist, 492
- Hope, Capt.—  
Thirty Years' Policy in N.Z., 237
- Horn, W. A.—  
Notes by a Nomad, 469
- Horne, R. H.—  
Australia and N.Z., 285
- Horse: Anatomical Diagrams (Wilkie), 464
- Horse, The Perfect Draught (Saunders), 486
- Horsley, R.—  
Romance of Empire: New Zealand, 481
- Hot Lakes—  
A Vanished Wonderland (Cassell), 376  
Brodie's remarks, 119  
Chapman's Travellers' Guide, 283  
Description by Cumming, 333  
Dieffenbach's Travels, 110  
Expedition from Auckland to Taranaki (Cooper), 158  
Guide (B. Graham), 352  
Guide (Harris), 312  
Guide (Langbridge and Edgcombe), 296  
Guide to the Hot Lakes (H. G.), 278  
Guide to the Lakes and Hot Springs (Talbot), 344  
Handbook for Travellers (Pennefather), 423  
Hammer Hot Springs, and how to get there, 429  
Hochstetter's New Zealand, 249  
Hot-lake District, &c., of N.Z. (Carpenter), 333  
Hot Lakes of N.Z. (Merivale), 313  
Hot Lakes, Volcanoes, and Geysers of N.Z. (McLean), 390  
Hot Springs of Iceland and N.Z. (Peek), 348  
Hot Springs and Terraces of N.Z. (J. Martin), 321  
King Country (Kerry-Nicholls), 353  
New Zealand for the Emigrant, Invalid, and Tourist (Moore), 405  
New Zealand Tourist (Bracken), 317  
Notes of a Tour by a German Lady, 307  
Pakeha Rambles through Maori Lands (St. John), 287  
Rotomahana (Mundy), 296  
Rotomahana and its hot springs (Hochstetter), 229  
Rotorua: Account of springs and analysis of waters, 342  
Rough's Journey, 167  
Siliceous and other hot springs in volcanic district of N.Z. (Carpenter), 333  
Te Aroha: a Guide for Invalids and Visitors (Wright), 385  
Terry's New Zealand, 107  
Thermal Springs and Geysers of N.Z. (Peale), 348  
Thermal Springs, Rotorua (Ginders), 359  
Trollope's account, 287  
Under the Southern Cross (Ballou), 385  
Visit by Ollivier, 275  
Visit to Rotomahana by Taylor, 155  
Wade's account, 107

Hot Lakes—*continued*.

- Waiwera Hot Springs (Graham), 294, 312  
 Wonderland of N.Z. (Cumming), 358  
 Wonderland of the Antipodes (Tinne), 287  
 Houghton, J.—  
 Memories of the Life of J. F. H. Wohlers, 429  
 House of Commons—  
 Debate on the state of N.Z., 120  
 Lands in British colonies, Report from the  
 Select Committee on the disposal of, 60  
 Report of Select Committee on N.Z., 90, 116  
 House of Lords—  
 Report of Committee on N.Z., 67  
 Householders in Danger from the Populace  
 (Wakefield), 50  
 How, F. D.—  
 Bishop John Selwyn : a Memoir, 445  
 How N.Z. got its Constitution (Fox), 404  
 Howitt, W.—  
 Colonisation and Christianity, 67  
 History of Discovery in Australia, Tasmania,  
 and N.Z., 237  
 Hoyle, F. W.—  
 Fragments of journal saved from shipwreck,  
 255  
 Hübner, Baron J. A.—  
 Through the British Empire, 369  
 Hudson, G. V.—  
 Elementary Manual of N.Z. Entomology, 415  
 New Zealand Moths and Butterflies, 442  
 New Zealand Neuroptera, 460  
 Human heads—  
 Mode of preserving, 45  
 Order by Governor of N.S.W. prohibiting  
 traffic, 549  
 Humbugs and Homilies (Findlay), 479  
 Hume, H.—  
 Life of Edward John Eyre, 250  
 Hunt, F.—  
 Twenty-five Years' Experience in N.Z. and  
 Chatham Islands, 244  
 Hursthouse, C.—  
 Britain's Colonial Empire—whether to keep it,  
 244  
 British Regiments in N.Z., 244  
 Desirableness of making N.Z. a more popular  
 emigration field, 244  
 How Great Britain might become "Greater,"  
 244  
 Letters on N.Z. Subjects, 237  
 New Zealand as a Permanent Military Station,  
 244  
 New Zealand Land Question, 196  
 New Zealand the Britain of the South, 189  
 Remarks on N.Z. Immigration, 274  
 Hursthouse, C., *jun.*—  
 Account of the Settlement of New Plymouth,  
 144  
 Emigration Fields contrasted, 171  
 Lecture on N.Z., 144  
 Taranaki, the Garden of N.Z., 153  
 Hursthouse, C. F.—  
 Australasian Independence, 268  
 Incorporation of Britain's Colonial into Home  
 Empire, 245  
 New Zealand Handbook for Emigrants, 274  
 New Zealand Wars, 238  
 Short Synoptical View of N.Z., 250  
 Huth, A. H.—  
 Marriage of Near Kin, 379  
 Hutt, W.—  
 Evidence before House of Commons Commit-  
 tee, 90  
 Hutton, Capt. F. W.—  
 Biography (New Zealand Journal of Science),  
 348  
 Birds inhabiting Southern Ocean, 238  
 Birds of N.Z., with Diagnoses of Species, 274  
 Class-book of Elementary Geology, 295  
 Diptera, Orthoptera, Hymenoptera, N.Z., 334  
 Index Faune Novae Zealandiae, 460  
 Marine Mollusca of N.Z., 285  
 New Zealand Flax, 268  
 New Zealand Mollusca, 327  
 Report on Tarawera Volcanic District, 379

Hutton, Capt. F. W.—*continued*.

- Sketch of the Geology of N.Z., 361  
 Shepherd's Purse, 334  
 Tertiary Molluscs and Echinodermata of N.Z.,  
 285  
 Zoological Exercises for Students, 328  
 Hutton, Capt. F. W., and Drummond, J.—  
 Animals of N.Z., 461  
 Nature in N.Z., 465  
 Hutton, Capt. F. W., and Hector, Dr. J.—  
 Fishes of N.Z., 279  
 Hutton, Capt. F. W., and Ulrich, G. H. F.—  
 Geology and Goldfields of Otago, 295  
 Hyde, D. D.—  
 Poultry and Eggs for Market and Export, 481  
 Hydrography—  
 Drury's Revised Sailing Directions, 176  
 Duperrey's Voyage, 42  
 Du Petit-Thouars' Voyage, 94  
 D'Urville's Voyage, 93  
 Forster's Observations, 18  
 King and Fitzroy's Voyage, 72  
 Laplace's Voyage, 54  
 New Zealand Nautical Almanac and Tide  
 Tables, 475  
 New Zealand Pilot (Richards and Evans),  
 185  
 "Novara" Expedition, 212  
 Province of New Ulster (Peppercombe), 167  
 Survey of Lake Taupo (Smith), 373  
 Voyage of "Astrolabe," 48  
 Hyman, C. P.—  
 Coins, Coinages, and Currency of Australasia,  
 422  
 Hymnal, N.Z., 220  
 Hymnal, Tune-book for (Purchas), 247  
 IBBETSON, J.—  
 Letter to Sir J. Pringle on health of mariners  
 (Cook's Second Voyage), 15  
 Immortality of the Universe (Wilson), 298  
 Index of every Place in N.Z., 482  
 India, Steam communication with, 162  
 Inglis, J.—  
 Our N.Z. Cousins, 379  
 Innes, Mrs. C. L.—  
 Canterbury Sketches, 320  
 In Old Australia (Hassall), 454  
 In Southern Seas (Petrel), 392  
 In the Shadow of the Bush : a N.Z. romance  
 (Bell), 444  
 "Invercauld" wrecked at Auckland Islands,  
 (Muggrave), 239  
 Investment, N.Z. as a field for (Wrey), 253  
 Inwood, Rev. F. R.—  
 Christian Year Beneath the Southern Cross,  
 469  
 Irish Outrages, A Study of (Cleary), 484  
 Ironside, Rev. S.—  
 Biography of James Watkin, Missionary, 410  
 Missionary Reminiscences in N.Z., 405  
 New Zealand and its Aborigines, 224  
 Irvine, R. F., and Alpers, O. T. J.—  
 Progress of N.Z. in the Century, 455  
 Irving, Dr. J.—  
 Bee-keeping for Beginners, 334  
 Isitt, Rev. F. W.—  
 New Zealand as it was in 1870, as it is in 1880,  
 328  
 Sacerdotal Pretensions, 361  
 Izett, J.—  
 Maori Lore, 461  
 JACKSON, J. R.—  
 New Zealand Plants suitable for Paper-  
 making, 295  
 Jackson, Rev. T.—  
 Colonisation of N.Z., 153  
 Jackson's Bay Special Settlement, 290  
 Jacobs, A.—  
 L'Océanie Nouvelle, 209  
 Les Européens dans l'Océanie, 196



- Jacobs, Dean H.—  
Colonial Church Histories : New Zealand, 398  
Controversy *re* first Bishop of Dunedin (Statement), 490  
Sermon, 160
- Jacobson, H. C.—  
Tales of Banks Peninsula, 421
- Jacox, F.—  
Coming Man from N.Z., 245
- Jacquinet and Hombroin—  
Zoology, Voyage of "Astrolabe" (D'Urville), 93
- Jacquinet and others—  
Botany, Voyage of "Astrolabe" (D'Urville), 93
- Jahresbericht des Norddeutschen Bundesconsuls zu Wellington, 268
- Jameson, R. G.—  
New Zealand, South Australia, and New South Wales, 95
- Jarman, R.—  
Voyage to the South Seas, 68
- Jarvey, Capt.: Trial for poisoning his wife, 241
- "Jean Bart," whaler: Massacre—(Ross) 135, (Thiercelin) 248
- Jenkins, E.—  
State Emigration, 261
- Jenkyns, C. C.—  
Hard Life in the Colonies, 415
- Jenner, Bishop H. L.—  
Controversy regarding his appointment and consecration as first Bishop of Dunedin (Statement), 490
- Jennings, J.—  
New Zealand Colonisation, 111
- Jervois, Sir W. F. D. (Governor)—  
Biographical sketch (Escott), 318  
Defence of N.Z., 353
- Joest, W.—  
Tätowiren Narbenzeichen und Körperbemalen, 380
- John Bull and Co. (Blouët), 425
- Johnes, J.—  
Legislation applied to Infant Colonies, 68
- Johns, F.—  
Notable Australians, and Who's Who in Australasia, 481
- Johnson, J. P.—  
Plain Truths, told by a Traveller, 81
- Johnson, Rev. R.—  
Australia's First Preacher (Bonwick), 440
- Johnston, Judge A. J.—  
Handy Book for Coroners of N.Z., 255  
Inaugural address, Christchurch Associated Literary Society, 306  
Law respecting Riots and Defence of Person and Property by Private Persons, 334  
Notes on Maori Matters, 202
- Johnstone, Capt. J. C.—  
Maoria, 291  
Maoris and the causes of the present anarchy, 209
- Jones, Mrs. S.—  
Handbook to the Ferns of N.Z., 209
- Jones-Parry, Capt. S. H.—  
Journey round the World, 334
- Jose, A. W.—  
Growth of the Empire, 438
- Jottings in Australia and N.Z. (Taylor), 281
- Jouan, H.—  
La Nouvelle Zélande et la Peuplement de la Polynésie, 361
- Joubert, J.—  
Shavings and Scrapes from Many Parts, 405
- Jung, Dr. C. E.—  
Australien und Neuseeland, 320
- "Justitia." See Carleton, H.
- K., J. H.—  
Henry Ancrum : a tale of the war, 279
- Kappa. See Ward, John.
- "Kaskowski," Raid of the Russian Cruiser (Luckie), 426
- Kaureke, a mythical quadruped, 161
- Kauri-gum—  
References—(Polack) 85, (Lindsay) 224
- Keane, A. H.—  
Relations of Indo-Chinese and Indo-Oceanic Races and Language, 320
- Keane, H.—  
Mr. Seddon and Mr. Chamberlain, 458
- Keay, W.—  
Cabbage-tree Jack and other Colonial Tales, 426
- Keeling, Miss A.—  
Life and Work of Rev. Samuel Leigh, 494
- Kelly, J. L.—  
South Sea Islands : Possibilities of Trade with N.Z., 361
- Kelly, R.—  
Numerical Registration of Deeds, 180
- Kelly, T.—  
Journey through Upper Waitara Valley, &c., 415  
Soil, Climate, and Capabilities of Taranaki, 245
- Keltie, J. S.—  
Geographical Education, 370
- Kemp, H. T.—  
Early Colonising History of N.Z., 452  
Maori Grammar and Phrase Book, 230
- Kemphorne, S.—  
Claim on C.M.S. for remuneration, 135
- Kendall, T.—  
A Korao no N.Z., 36, 38  
Biographical note, 39
- Kendall, T., and Lee, Rev. S.—  
Grammar and Vocabulary of Language of N.Z., 38
- Kennaway, L. J.—  
Crusts, 291
- Kennedy—  
Visit to Lake Rotoaira, 361
- Kennedy, A.—  
New Zealand, 285  
Short Tour into the Interior of Northern Colony of N.Z., 489
- Kennedy, D.—  
Colonial Travel, 300
- Kermadec, H.—  
Voyage of the "Recherche" (Labillardière), 29
- Kermadec Islands—  
Botany of Raoul Island (Hooker), 189  
Description, 380  
D'Urville's Voyage, 55  
Flora (Hooker), 230  
Kermadec Islands (Gunn), 389  
Kermadec Islands : their Capabilities and Extent (Smith), 383
- Kerner, J. S.—  
German translation of J. R. Forster's Generum Plantarum, 15
- Kerry-Nicholls, J. H.—  
King Country, 353  
Origin, Physical Characteristics, &c., of Maori Race, 370  
Volcanic Eruptions in N.Z. in 1886, 380
- Kettle, C. H.—  
Evidence before House of Commons Committee, 116
- Kinsau and Tuania. Legend of (Beale), 70
- King, Miss—  
Illustrations to "Adventure in N.Z.," 121
- King, Lieut.-Governor—  
Collins's account of N.S.W., 27
- King, Capt.—  
Assumed command on Cook's death, 24  
Portrait, 23  
Wrote Vol. iii of Cook's Third Voyage, 23
- King, Capt. P. P., and Fitzroy, Capt. R.—  
"Adventure" and "Beagle," Surveying voyages of, 71
- King, John (missionary)—  
Land claims (Marsh), 161
- King, Rev. J.—  
Australian Centenary Story of London Missionary Society, 430
- King, Hon. P. G.—  
Comments on Cook's Log, 416



- King Country (Kerry-Nicholls), 353  
 Kingston, W. H. G.—  
 Article on the unemployed, in the *Colonist*, 139  
 Kippis, Dr. A.—  
 Life of Cook, 26  
 Kirk, T.—  
 Forest Flora of N.Z., 398  
 Student's Flora of N.Z., 445  
 Kirk, T., and Balfour, J.—  
 Reports on durability of N.Z. Timber, 296  
 Kitson, A.—  
 Captain James Cook, 474  
 Knight, Rev. W.—  
 Church Missionary Atlas, 218  
 Knocking about in N.Z. (Money), 275  
 Knowles, J.—  
 Canterbury Settlement, 160  
 Knox, T. W.—  
 Boy Travellers in Australasia, 390  
 Knox, Dr.—  
 Whale and Whaling (*New Zealand Magazine*), 155  
 Kohimarama Conference: Account in *Maori Messenger*, 96, 203  
 Ko Meri (Weston), 408  
 Kong Meng, L.—  
 Chinese Question in Australia, 320  
 Kororarika—  
 Account, Long, by Le Guillou, 116  
 Account of early times, by Martin, 122  
 Account of the affray, by Selwyn, 136  
 Description of, in 1839, by Bright, 92  
 Proclamation by Superintendent Richmond recounting outbreak, 552  
 Temperance Society, 59  
 Kororarika Association: Formed for self-protection of residents, 70
- LABILLARDIÈRE, J. J.—  
 New Zealand Flax, 27, 29  
 Voyage of the "Recherche," 28  
 Labillière, F. P.—  
 Imperial and Colonial Federation, 277
- Labour—  
 Country without Strikes (Lloyd), 448  
 Conditions of Labour in N.Z. (Mann), 455  
 Employment of Females and Children in Factories (Richardson), 337  
 Industrial Arbitration and Conciliation Act: its Past, Present, and Future (Scott), 477  
 Industrial Arbitration in N.Z. (MacGregor), 452  
 Labour and the Arbitration Act (Findlay), 479  
*Labour Journal*, 421  
 Labour Laws of N.Z., 465  
 Labour Movement in Australasia (Clark), 468  
 Labour Party in N.Z. (Young), 418  
 Legislation ouvrière et sociale en Australie et N.Z. (Métin), 482  
 Political Fingerposts (Bedford), 478  
 State Experiments in Australia and N.Z. (Reeves), 455  
 State Regulation of Labour and Labour Disputes in N.Z. (Broadhead), 478  
 State Socialism in N.Z. (Stewart and Le Rossignol), 487  
 Strike of Compositors on *Otago Daily Times*, 371  
 Sweating System in Dunedin, 401  
 "La Coquille": Voyage (Lesson), 73  
 "Lady Nugent," Address to emigrants in, by Rev. Dr. Rudge, 90  
 "La Favorite," ship: Voyage (Laplace), 54  
 Laferrière, Capt. J.—  
 Voyage aux Isles Tonga-Tabou, &c., 122  
 Laing, R. M., and Blackwell, E. W.—  
 Plants of N.Z., 470  
 Laishley, Dr. R.—  
 The Causes of and Cure for the Exodus, 410  
 Laishley, R., jun.—  
 Education and Educators, 347
- Lakes, Sounds, &c.—  
 Account of West Coast Sounds (Paulin), 400  
 Camp-life in Fiordland (McHutcheson), 416  
 Cassell's Picturesque Australasia, 376
- Lakes, Sounds, &c.—continued.  
 Caswell, George, and Milford Sounds described (Hingston), 347  
 Chequered Career (Nesfield), 336  
 Cold Lakes of N.Z. (Blair), 248  
 Great Sutherland Waterfall (Adams), 413  
 Guide to Lakes of Central Otago (Ross), 400  
 Guide to N.Z. (Baeyeretz), 453  
 Handbook for Travellers (Pennefather), 423  
 History of West Coast Sounds, in "Murihiku" (McNab), 475  
 Hydrographic Survey of Lake Taupo (Smith), 373  
 In the Land of the Tui (Mrs. R. Wilson), 428  
 Lake Taupo and the Volcanoes (Cowan), 451  
 Rambles on the Golden Coast (Reid), 355  
 Scramble over the Lake Mountains (Moreton), 362  
 Sounds, Lakes, and Rivers of N.Z., 364  
 Tourist Guide to Lakes, Mountains, and Fiords of Otago and Southland, 444  
 Visit to Lake Rotouira (Kennedy), 361  
 Visit to the cold lakes (Thomas), 349  
 Waikare-Moana (Best), 437  
 Western Sounds of N.Z. (Strong), 365  
 Wild West Coast of N.Z. (Paulin), 400  
 Wintering on Lakes Te Anau and Manapouri (Burtou), 395
- Lambert, M. G.—  
 Diary of Fortnight's Tour through Wangarei, 286
- Lancaster, G. B.—  
 Sons o' Men: a novel, 461  
 The Tracks we tread: a novel, 474
- Land—  
 Addresses on Native Lands (Rees), 322  
 Agricola and Mercator (Morgan), 381  
 Alienation Commission: Report on Herc-taunga purchase, 284  
 Bill for survey and sale (Terry), 107  
 Busby's Remarks on Martin's pamphlet on Taranaki Land Question, 200  
 Confiscation of native lands, 231  
 Confiscation of native lands, Protest against, 232  
 Crown Lands Guide, 329  
 East Coast Settlement Bill, 1880 (Rees), 330  
 Farm Homestead Associations and Village Homesteads (March), 410  
 Ground-rent the True Source of Public Revenue (Withy), 425  
 History and Policy of Native Land Laws of N.Z. (McLean), 370  
 History of early land laws in neighbouring colonies (Curr), 183  
 Homes for the People in Otago (Oliver), 321  
 Horowhenua Bloek (Buller), 495  
 Instructions of N.Z. Land Company relating to land-purchase, 71  
 Land and Farming in N.Z., 320  
 Land and property regulations (W. Brown), 119  
 Land grants: Hints to colonists, 196  
 Land-holding by missionaries condemned, 81, 82; replied to, 82  
 Land Laws of N.Z.—(Pyke) 423, (Bonwick) 365  
 Land policies of Australian colonies (Sidney), 173  
 Land policy of N.Z. (Walker), 440  
 Land-purchases by missionaries, Regret at some, 71  
 Land-purchases by missionaries vindicated, 70  
 Land-purchases from natives in South Island (Mackay), 286  
 Land-purchase from natives, Proper method of (White), 76  
 Land-purchase: Notes by Dieffenbach, 110  
 Land Question—(Connell) 299, (Macgregor) 347  
 Land Question and the Natives, 211  
 Land question cause of misgovernment (Busby), 242  
 Land Question in N.Z. and Australia, 320  
 Land-sharking—(Lang) 73, (Gipps) 79  
 Land Transfer Act, Handbook of, 474

## Land—continued.

- Legal opinion that unclaimed land belongs to Crown (Chamervozow), 138  
 Louch's Special Settlement near Whangarei Heads, 328  
 London and Whitaker, De Hirsch v. (Graham), 273  
 Manawatu purchase (T. C. Williams), 253  
 Manawatu - Rangitikei dispute: Letter to Gladstone by T. C. Williams, 288  
 Native-land tenure (White), 76  
 Negotiations with natives (Votes and Proceedings), 173  
 New Zealand Company's land-dealings (Reports), 85  
 New Zealand in 1881 (Mills), 335  
 New Zealand Land Question (Hursthouse), 196  
 Pre-emption Land Question (Busby), 194  
 Progress without Poverty (Hickson), 360  
 Protest against interference with right of land-purchase from natives, 552  
 Purchases from chiefs by Busby and Wentworth (Therry), 227  
 Rangitikei-Manawatu purchase (Fox), 255  
 Regulations—(W. Brown) 119, (Cooper) 188, (Hursthouse) 189  
 Regulations of different provinces (Weld), 164  
 Rotorua: Sale of township, 342  
 Sales of Crown land (Terry), 106  
 Selwyn Block, Auckland, Reports on, 343  
 Single tax (Vaile), 446  
 South Australian system of conveyancing (Torrens), 198  
 State Experiments in Australia and N.Z. (Reeves), 455  
 State leasing defended (Stout), 297  
 Suggestions to absentee land-holders, 101, 108  
 Village Settlements Scheme: Reports on Land in North of Auckland (Grant), 368  
 Waste Lands of Province of Wellington (Curr), 183  
 Land Claims—  
   Brodie's remarks, 118  
   Busby's claims successful, 259  
   Churton's remarks, 119  
   Green's (G.) claims, 229  
   Nanto-Bordelaise claim (Mackay), 286  
   Old Land Claims Settlement Bill unjust to first settlers (Busby), 183  
   Protest of land-claimants against Sir G. Gipps's Land Act (Martin), 122  
   Report of House of Commons Committee, 116  
   Smithson's (Mrs.) claims (Busby), 200  
   Terry's account, 106  
   Wentworth's claims (Flanagan), 217  
 Land-nationalisation—  
   A Farmer's Views (Bell), 365  
   Agrarian Law for N.Z. (Purnell), 292  
   Case against Landlordism (Withy), 417  
   Causes of and Cure for the Exodus (Laishley), 410: replied to by Bolt, 408  
   Hard Times and Land Monopoly (Duffus), 388  
   Land Ho! 335  
   Land in Sight (Perceval), 411  
   Nationalisation of the Land (Crawford), 317  
   National Land Policy (Ballance), 375  
   Political Crisis (Fox), 377  
   Progress without Poverty (Hickson), 312  
   State ownership advocated (Purnell), 302  
   The Wedge, 356  
 Land and Emigration Commission, Colonial: First Report, 78  
 Land and property regulations (W. Brown), 119  
 Land of the Golden Fleece (Sala), 355  
 Land of the Lost: a tale of the gum country (Satchell), 482  
 Lane-Poole, S.—  
   Thirty Years of Colonial Government: Despatches and Letters of Sir G. F. Bower, 398  
 Lanfear, Rev. T.—  
   New Zealand: a lecture, 145  
 Lang, Andrew—  
   Myth, Ritual, and Religion, 380  
   Myths of the Origin of Death, 353  
 Lang, Rev. Dr. J. D.—  
   New Zealand in 1839, 72  
   Remarks on proposed Constitution for Australian Colonies, 145  
   The Coming Event [political separation from Mother-country], 269  
   View of the Origin and Migrations of Polynesian Nation, 56  
 Langbridge and Edgcombe—  
   Handbook to Bay of Plenty and Guide to Hot Lakes, 296  
 La Nouvelle-Zélande—(Maunoir) 231, (Blanchard) 310, (Harven) 347  
 Lapham, H.—  
   We Four, and the Stories we told, 328  
 Laplace, Capt. C. P. T.—  
   D'Urville's Voyage, 55  
   Voyage of "La Favorite," 54  
 Larkworthy, F.—  
   New Zealand Revisited, 335  
 Last of the Waikatos (Featon), 284  
 Latest from N.Z. [1863], 224  
 Laurent—  
   Voyage of "La Favorite": Zoology (Laplace), 54  
 L'Australie d'après les recens Voyageurs (Montégut), 306  
 "La Vénus": Voyage autour du Monde (Du Petit-Thouars), 93  
 Law, J. F.—  
   Biographical note, 22  
 Laws of N.Z., Index to (Curnin), 429  
 Leathes, E.—  
   An Actor Abroad, 328  
 Lecoy, A.—  
   N.Z. State Forests, 313  
 Ledyard, J.—  
   Biographical note, 21  
   Biography (Kippis), 27  
   Journal of Cook's last voyage, 20, 21  
   Sparks's Life of, 43  
 Lee, E. J.—  
   Overland journey from Nelson to Canterbury (Paul), 190  
 Lee, Rev. S., and Kendall, T.—  
   Grammar and Vocabulary of Language of N.Z., 38  
 Legal—  
   Administration of justice in N.Z. (Chapman), 108  
   Antipodean Courts and Laws (Macfarlane), 274  
   Bryce v. Rusden, 366  
   Code of Civil Procedure of Supreme Court (Pennefather and Brown), 493  
   Colonial Bank Liquidation, 432  
   Coroners of N.Z., Handy Book for (Johnston), 255  
   Craig's Troubles: Antipodean Courts and Laws (Macfarlane), 274  
   Deceased persons, Administration of estates of, 105  
   Deeds, Numerical registration of (Kelly), 180  
   De Hirsch v. Whitaker and London, 266  
   Donnelly v. Broughton, 390  
   Essays on Love, Law, and Religion (Macdonald), 452  
   Justice of the Peace (Haselden), 429  
   Land Transfer (Torrens), 277  
   Land Transfer Act, Handbook of, 474  
   Law respecting Riots and Defence of Person and Property by Private Persons (Johnston), 334  
   Laws of England translated into Maori (Martin), 192  
   Laws of N.Z., Index to (Curnin), 429  
   Lecture by Macassey to Otago Law Clerk's Association, 279  
   Mackenzie v. Smith, 331  
   New Zealand Manual of Accountancy and Commercial Law (Thompson and Macassey), 497  
   Practice of the Supreme and County Courts, Rules and Orders touching the, 112  
   Practice of Supreme Court and Court of Appeal (Stout and Sim), 456



## Legal—continued.

- Queen v. Clarke : Trial in Supreme Court, 140  
 Regina v. Barton : Telegraph libel case, 276  
 South Australian System of Conveyancing (Torrens), 198  
 Southland Frozen Meat Company v. Nelson Brothers, 431  
 Supreme Court Procedure Commission, 168  
 Supreme Court Procedure Commission (Martin and Chapman), 489  
 Telegraph libel case, 276  
 Trial of Butler for murder, 331  
 Trial of Thomas Hall and Miss M. G. Houston for attempted murder of Mrs. Hall, 373  
 Trial of Thomas Hall for murder of Capt. Cain, 377  
 Trial of Capt. Jarvey, 241  
 Legend of a N.Z. monster (Chapman), 216  
 Legislative Council, Report of Proceedings of [skit], 147  
 Le Guillou, Dr. E.—  
 Voyage autour du Monde de l'Astrolabe et de la Zélée, 116  
 Leigh, Sir Gilbert (Rees), 314  
 Leigh, Rev. S.—  
 Life and Work (Keeling), 434  
 Remarkable Incidents in Life of (Strachan), 181  
 Leith, J.—  
 Symbols of the Great Pyramid of Egypt, 361  
 Zone of Water, or the Reason why the Bulk of the Ocean is retained in the Southern Hemisphere, 493  
 Lendenfeld, Dr. R. von—  
 Ascent of Hochstetter Dome, 347  
 Der Charakter der Neuseeländischen Alpen, 390  
 Der Tasman-Gletscher und seine Umrandung, 353  
 Eine Expedition nach dem Centralstock der Neuseeländischen Alpen, 354  
 Lenihan, Bishop—  
 Consecration, 432  
 Leroy-Beaulieu, P.—  
 De la Colonisation chez les Peuples Modernes, 370  
 Les Européens dans l'Océanie (Jacobs), 196  
 Lesson, Dr. A.—  
 Les Polynésiens : leur Origine, leurs Migrations, leur Langage, 341  
 Lesson, P. A., and Richard, A.—  
 Voyage of the "Astrolabe" : Botany, 48  
 Lesson, R. P.—  
 Voyage of "La Coquille," 73  
 Lesson and Garnot—  
 Voyage of the "Coquille" : Zoology (Duperrey), 42  
 Levien, J. M.—  
 Woods of N.Z. and their Adaptability to Art Furniture, 210  
 Lewis, Dr. T. H.—  
 Medical Guide to Mineral Waters of Rotorua, 361  
 Leys, T. W.—  
 Volcanic Eruption at Tarawera, 370  
 Libraries—  
 Auckland Free Public Library—(Grey) 347, (Holgate) 369  
 Auckland Public Library, Catalogue of, 387  
 Chief Libraries of N.Z. (Holgate), 369  
 Colonial Museum Library Catalogue (Hector), 448  
 Early Printed Books and MSS. in Grey Collection, Auckland (Shaw), 483  
 Free Public Libraries (Greenwood), 368  
 General Assembly Library of N.Z. : Catalogue, 437  
 Index of Grey Collection in South Africa (Hahn), 352  
 Sir G. Grey's Library presented to South Africa (Bleek), 191  
 York Gate Library : Catalogue (Petherick), 343, 372  
 Life and Recollections of a N.Z. Colonist, 296  
 Life in N.Z., 224, 256  
 Lindauer, Herr G.—  
 Maori portraits (Cowan), 451  
 Lindsay, Dr. W. L.—  
 Contributions to Flora of Otago, 238  
 Contributions to N.Z. Botany, 256  
 Geology and Mineralogy of Otago, 224  
 Geology of Goldfields of Otago and Auckland, 218  
 Observations on N.Z. Lichens, 250  
 Place and Power of Natural History in Colonisation, 218  
 Tertiary Coals of N.Z., 238  
 Toot Plant and Poison of N.Z., 238  
 Linotype Machines : Dispute as to Wages, &c., 448  
 Liquor Question—  
 Compensation (Fox), 404  
 Effects of Prohibition in Prohibited States of America (Stringer), 424  
 Inebriety and the Duty of the State (De Zouche), 358  
 Injustice of Prohibition (Collins), 419  
 Law and the Liquor Traffic (Gillics), 267  
 No-license Handbook (Dash), 479  
 Prohibition : a Plea for Liberty (Collins), 414  
 Publicans' Claim to be compensated under Local Option, 363  
 State Experiments in Australia and N.Z. (Reeves), 455  
 The Angel Isafrel (Reed), 436  
 The Church and the Liquor Traffic (Wills), 495  
 The Permissive Bill (Fox), 273  
 Literary Foundlings, 230  
 Lloyd, H. D.—  
 Country without Strikes, 448  
 Loan company advocated by Chapman, 100, 108  
 Logan, H. E. S.—  
 Ferns which grow in N.Z., 296  
 Logie, W.—  
 Brand-book for Otago, 256  
 Lohse, Miss J.—  
 Mistaken Views on the Education of Girls, 492  
 Long, Prof. J.—  
 Reports on Relation of Dairy-produce of N.Z. to English Market, 399  
 Long White Cloud (Reeves), 442  
 Lost at the Goldfields (Pyke), 251  
 Louch, F.—  
 Special Settlement near Whangarei Heads, 328  
 Loughnan, Hon. R. A.—  
 New Zealand at Home, 481  
 Royalty in N.Z., 455  
 Lowe, R. (Lord Sherbrooke)—  
 Speech on Australian Colonies Bill, 153  
 Lowth, A.—  
 Emerald Hours in N.Z., 475  
 Lubbock, Sir J.—  
 Origin of Civilisation and Primitive Condition of Man, 269  
 Prehistoric Times, 238  
 Lucatt, E.—  
 Rovings in the Pacific, 161  
 Luckie, D. M.—  
 Raid of the Russian Cruiser "Kaskowski," 426  
 Ludlam, A.—  
 Cultivation and Acclimatisation of Trees and Plants, 236  
 Lusk, H. H.—  
 Maori Mahomedanism, 238  
 Lux—  
 Nemesis, and other Stories, 475  
 Lyttelton, Lord—  
 Colonial Empire of Great Britain, 145  
 Ephemera, 239  
 Lectures on a Visit to Canterbury, 256  
 Letter on operations of Society for Propagation of Gospel, 145  
 New Zealand and the Canterbury Colony, 196  
 Speech on Australian Colonies Bill, 154



- M., J. K.—  
The Mary Ira, 250
- Macandrew, J.—  
Address on abolition of provinces, 296
- Macassey, J.—  
Lecture to Otago Law Clerks' Association, 279
- Macassey, J., and Cook, G.—  
Status of Church of England in N.Z., 306
- Macassey, P. S. K., and Thompson, T. H.—  
New Zealand Manual of Accountancy and Commercial Law, 497
- McBeth, J. R.—  
Paper Currency Proposal, 342
- McCallum, R. M.—  
Report on Dairy Factories in N.Z., 390
- McCormick, Dr. R.—  
Voyages of discovery in the polar seas, 354
- McCrae, *Lieut.*—  
Suggestion that he wrote Cruise's journal, 39
- Macdonald, E.—  
A Reasonable Survey: Essays on Love, Law, and Religion, 452
- McDonnell, *Lieut.*—  
Evidence before House of Commons Committee, 116  
Observations on N.Z., 488
- McDonnell, *Lieut.-Colonel* T.—  
Explanation of Causes which led to War on West Coast, 261  
Incidents of the War, 380  
Native Account of Pakeha-Maori Wars, 380
- McDonnell, *Lieut.-Colonel*, and Hinemoa—  
Tregurtha Abbey, and N.Z. Tales, 442
- Macfarlan, *Rev. D.*—  
Address to Scottish settlers leaving in "Bengal Merchant," 73
- Macfarlane, J. S.—  
Craig's Troubles: Antipodean Courts and Laws, 274
- Macfie, R. A.—  
Colonial Questions, 274
- Macgillivray, F.—  
Voyage of H.M.S. "Rattlesnake," 166
- MacGregor, *Hon. J.*—  
Industrial Arbitration in N.Z., 452  
Liberalism, True and False, 445  
Money Bills, and the Power of the Legislative Council relative thereto, 430
- Macgregor, *Rev. Dr.* James—  
Land Question, 347  
Presbyterians on Trial by their Principles, 405
- McGregor, John—  
Popular Maori Songs, 421
- McHutcheson, W.—  
Camp-life in Fiordland, 416
- McIndoe, D.—  
Chapman's N.Z. Grape-vine Manual, 219
- McIndoe, James—  
Otago, 347  
Otago from Initiation of Settlement to Abolition of Provinces, 313
- Mackay, Alexander (Native Commissioner)—  
Official documents relative to native affairs in South Island, 286
- McKay, Alexander (Government Geologist)—  
Report of Recent Seismic Disturbances in Cheviot County, 455  
Rocks of Cape Colville Peninsula (Sollas), 466
- Mackay, James—  
Our Dealings with Maori Lands, 381
- Mackay, T.—  
Grasses and Forage-plants useful to N.Z., 381
- Mackenzie, *Lieut. F. W.*—  
Overland from Auckland to Wellington in 1853, 422
- McKillop, *Lieut. H. F.*—  
Reminiscences of Twelve Months' Service in N.Z., 146
- McLean—  
Hot Lakes, Volcanoes, and Geysers of N.Z., 390
- McLean, *Sir D.*—  
Memorial Sermon (Sidey), 307  
Political speech, 291
- McLean, P. S.—  
History and Policy of Native Land Laws of N.Z., 370
- McLennan, J. F.—  
Inquiry into the Origin of Exogamy, 435
- Maemorrán, G.—  
Some Schools and Schoolmasters of Early Wellington, 449
- McMurrin, C. W.—  
From New York to N.Z., 461
- McNab, R.—  
Historical Records of N.Z., 481  
Murihiku and the Southern Islands, 475, 485
- Macnochie, *Capt.*—  
Emigration, 139
- Macpherson's Gully (Wardon), 418
- Macquarie Island—  
Discovery (Turnbull), 36  
D'Urville's Voyage, 55  
Flora (Hooker), 230  
Murihiku (McNab), 475
- "Magenta," ship: Voyage (Giglioli), 294
- Mail-services, Wellington and Melbourne: Correspondence, 192
- Main, G. M.—  
History of Old St. Andrew's, Auckland, 426
- Major, R. R.—  
Early Voyages to Terra Australis, 196
- Malaspina, *Don A.*—  
Viaje Político-Científico alrededor de Mundo, 361
- Malfroy, C.—  
Geyser-action at Rotorua, 416
- Malone, E.—  
Three Years' Cruise in Australasian Colonies, 177
- Manakau Company—  
Martin's remarks on, 122
- Man and the Monkey (Maunsell), 275
- Manawatu, Old (Buick), 457
- Manawatu-Rangitikei purchase (Buick), 457
- Mangles, R. D.—  
How to colonise, 103
- Maning, F. E.—  
Biographical note, 225  
Heke's War in the North, 219, 224  
Hine-moa, 335  
Maori Traditions, 362  
Musings on Manning's [*sic*] "Old New Zealand," 306  
Old New Zealand, 224
- Mann, Tom—  
Condition of Labour in N.Z., 455
- Mann, W.—  
Six Years' Residence in Australian Provinces, 73
- Mannerling, G. E.—  
With Axe and Rope in the N.Z. Alps, 410
- Manners and Customs in N.Z., 122
- Manning, J.—  
Maoris of N.Z., 275
- Manning, *Capt. W.*—  
Below and Above the Water-line, 475
- Mantell, *Dr. G. A.*—  
Fossil Remains of Birds collected by W. Mantell, 139  
Notice of Discovery by W. Mantell of Living Species of Notornis, 154, 161  
Pictorial Atlas of Fossil Remains, 154
- Mantell, G. A., and Deane, J.—  
Correspondence on the Ornithichnites of Connecticut and Dinornis of N.Z., 111
- Mantell, W. B. D.—  
Birds of N.Z., 145  
Discovery of living species of Notornis, 154, 161  
Geology of Middle Island (*New Zealand Magazine*), 155  
Notice of Remains of Dinornis and other Birds, and of Fossils and Rock-specimens, 154  
Ostrich and some Allied Birds now Extinct, 154  
Report of House of Commons Committee, 116
- Maori and Settler (Henty), 409
- Maoriland Stories (Grace), 429

## Maoris—

- Aborigines of N.Z. (Buddle), 158  
 Aborigines of Victoria (Smyth), 314  
 Account in *Quarterly Review*, 197  
 Account in Voyage of "Astrolabe," 47  
 Addresses presented to Sir G. Grey (Davis), 179  
 Address of Aborigines Protection Society, 228  
 Address on treatment of (Hawtrey), 81  
 Among the Maoris, 222  
 Among the Maoris—(Marryat) 291, (Hingston) 347  
 Ancient History of the Maoris (White), 384  
 Ancient Maori History of Northern Peninsula (Smith), 443  
 Ancient Maori Life and History (J. A. Wilson), 423  
 Ancient traditional history (Grey), 180  
 Anderson's observations (Cook's Third Voyage), 24  
 Anecdotes of chiefs (Adventures), 42  
 Angas's account, 241  
 Angas's New Zealanders Illustrated, 129  
 Angas's Savage Life and Scenes, 131  
 Antipathy between natives of the two islands (Ledyard), 20  
 Art Workmanship of the Maori Race (Hamilton), 433  
 Asserted to be ancestors of the Polynesians (Lesson), 342  
 Aureretanga; Groans of the Maoris (Rusden), 393  
 Barnet Burns, History of, 114  
 Barter, Table of, in use at Thames (W. Brown), 119  
 Carvings, Photographs of Maori (Hamilton), 469  
 Changes and Present Condition of (Bannister), 64  
 Character of the New-Zealanders, 51  
 Chequered Career (Nesfield), 336  
 Chiefs at Bay of Islands (Bayly), 357  
 Chiefs, References to (O'Hara), 38  
 Christian Mission to Aborigines (Warren), 227  
 Christianity and Colonisation among the Maoris (Buddle), 282  
 Church work among the Maoris in 1897, 443  
 Colenso's excursion in the North Island, 114  
 Conversion and Civilisation in the South (Wohlers), 350  
 Converted Maoris, Letters to Yate from, 58  
 Cook Strait natives (Diefenbach), 93  
 Correspondence between thirteen chiefs and British Government, 550  
 Craik's New-Zealanders, 46  
 Critical description (Martin), 122  
 Crozet's Voyage, 22  
 Customs—Cruise 39, (Ellis) 44, (D'Urville) 56, (Polack) 85  
 Customs and superstitions—(Shortland) 178, (White) 215  
 Declaration of Independence, 304, 550  
 Decrease, Cause of (Fenton), 195  
 Deluge, Traditions of (Eley), 208  
 Demoralised Europeans ruining (Lang), 72  
 Description (Rambles), 197  
 Descriptive Sociology (Spencer and Duncan), 292  
 Diefenbach's full account, 110  
 Die Maori und Neu-Seeland, 192  
 Die Maoris auf Neu-Seeland (Beheim-Schwarzbach), 332  
 Die Maoris und der Engländer auf Neuseeland, 239  
 Disappearance, Cause of (Bannister), 64  
 Disappearance, Gradual (Dilke), 254  
 Domestic Scenes in N.Z., 159  
 Du Petit-Thouars' account, 94  
 Earliest native history and traditions (Best), 432  
 Early Colonising History of N.Z. (Kemp), 452  
 Early forms of stone implements (Hector), 300  
 Early history (*Church Missionary Intelligencer*), 151  
 Early native history and customs (Wilson), 402

## Maoris—continued.

- East Coast Maori Stories (Colenso), 395  
 Egyptian origin of the Maori (Massey), 335  
 Eloquence, bravery, hakas, &c. (Dilke), 254  
 Employed in Sydney as labourers (Bennett), 55  
 Ena (Wilson), 293  
 England und die Maori (Hancock), 360  
 Facial, cranial, and linguistic peculiarities (Martin), 82  
 Fact and Fancy in N.Z. (Cowan), 358  
 Fairy Tales and Folk-lore of N.Z. and South Seas (Tregear), 412  
 Folk-tales of the Maori (Grace), 474  
 Food, Mode of preparing (Wade), 107  
 Forty Years in N.Z. (Buller), 310  
 Future decay deduced (Polynesians), 155  
 Games (Wade), 107  
 Genealogical history of Ngatihauiti (Buller), 339  
 Genealogical tables (Shortland), 163  
 Genealogy—(Shortland) 178, (Fenton) 194  
 Glimpses of Maori Land (Butler), 366  
 Gold-discovery, Meeting of chiefs *in re* (Swainson), 173  
 Hawaiki: the Whence of the Maori (Smith), 443, 463  
 Hawkesworth's account, 10  
 Heads, Method of preserving (Angas), 131  
 Heaphy's narrative, 102  
 Hine Moa (Ollivant), 321  
 Hinemoa and Tutanekei (Wilson), 497  
 Historical Records of New South Wales (Bladen), 419  
 Historical sketch of race (Simmons), 323  
 History and Doings of the Maoris (Gudgeon), 360  
 History and Traditions of the Taranaki Coast (Smith), 486  
 History, customs, and manners (*Monthly Review*), 391  
 Hochstetter's account, 249  
 Hursthouse's account, 189  
 Illustrations for White's Ancient History, 409  
 Implements, Description of (Giglioli), 294  
 Important Judgments (Fenton), 318  
 Incidents of the War (McDonnell), 380  
 Inselgruppen in Oceanien (Bastian), 344  
 Interests neglected (Aborigines Protection Society), 126  
 Jews, Maori customs similar to those of (Taylor), 141  
 Jews, Maoris compared with (Polack), 85  
 Journal of Polynesian Society, 415  
 Kawiti and other N.Z. Warriors (Davis), 180  
 Kimble Bent, the Pakeha-Maori (Cowan), 486  
 Lang's View of the Polynesian Nation, 56  
 La Nouvelle - Zélande — (Blanchard) 310, (Jouan) 361  
 Legendary History of the Maoris (White), 332  
 Legends of Manawatu (Buick), 457  
 Les Polynésien (Lesson), 341  
 Letter and address to chiefs (Goderich and Busby), 53  
 Life among the Maoris (Ward), 282  
 Life and Times of Patuone (Davis), 300  
 Life humorously described (Moser), 225  
 Macgillivray's account, 166  
 Manning's Old New Zealand, 224  
 Manners and customs (Blosseville), 41  
 Manners and customs (Polack), 85  
 Manning's account, 275  
 Maoria (Johnstone), 291  
 Maori and Polynesian (Brown), 473  
 Maori at Home (Burton), 357  
 Maori Biographies (Cowan), 451  
 Maori Congress, 1908, Souvenir of the, 483  
 Maori Life, 261  
 Maori Life in Ao-tea (Andersen), 472  
 Maori Lore (Izett), 461  
 Maori Matter at the Cape of Good Hope (Williams), 472  
 Maori Mecca and its Prophet (Triggs), 407  
 Maori portraits by Lindauer (Cowan), 451  
 Maori Race (Tregear), 463



*Maoris—continued.*

- Maori Record*, 465  
 Maori Religion and Mythology (Shortland), 343  
 Maori rising caused by broken faith and injustice (Churchill), 235  
 Maori Sketches, 259  
 Maori Songs and Chants, Collection of (Cowan), 486  
 Maoris, 329  
 Maoris' Fight for Life, 370  
 Maoris of Bygone Days (Hadfield), 454  
 Maori Tales and Legends (Clark), 432  
 Maori Traditions—(Maning) 362, (Wohlers) 350  
 Marjoribanks' account, 128  
 Marriage laws (McLennan), 435  
 Maulmythos, *Die Wandersagen der Neuseeländer und der* (Schirren), 185  
 Migrations (Ratzel), 435  
 Migration to N.Z. (Hamilton), 433  
 Mission Life among the Maoris, 391  
 Moeurs, Loix, et Costumes des Sauvages de la Nouvelle Zélande (Grasset Saint-Sauveur), 488  
 National flag, Gift of—(Yate) 58, (Marshall) 59  
 Nation-making (Firth), 404  
 Native affairs in South Island (Mackay), 286  
 Native history, legends, &c. (Buller), 339  
 Native policy of N.Z. (FitzGerald), 217  
 Natives of N.Z. (Pennefather), 382  
 Native troubles at Wellington (Bishop), 339  
 Natural Genesis (Massey), 348  
 Neolithic Maori, by Best (Von Dadelzen), 418  
 New Zealand and its Aborigines (Ironside), 224  
 New Zealand, and the Maoris (Ngata), 470  
 Ngatimamoe Tribe—  
     Discovery of traces on West Coast (Rochfort), 197  
     History of the (Heywood), 426  
 Ngatitao invasion of 1825, down west coast to Cook Strait (Fox), 255  
 Ngati-whatua Tribe, of Kaipara, History of (Smith), 443  
 Nicholas's account, 38  
 Note on the Use of the Mere (Colonel Fox) 267  
 Notes on Early Life in N.Z. (Clarke), 458  
 Notes on Maori customs (Peek), 348  
 Ordinances, &c., affecting, 228  
 Origin and Migrations: Suggestions for a history (Fenton), 359  
 Origin, &c., of Maori Race (Kerry-Nicholls), 370  
 Our Maoris (Lady Martin), 354  
 Out in the Open (Potts), 343  
 Pacification and preservation, Suggestions for. (Alexander), 234  
 Pakeha Rambles through Maori Lands (St. John), 287  
 Papers relating to Maori Race, Hand-list of (Hamilton), 448  
 Past and Future of the Maori (Ngata), 422  
 Past Generation of the Maori, by Heaphy (Chapman), 216  
 Poems, Traditions, and Chaunts (Grey), 170  
 Poenamo (Campbell), 332  
 Polynesian Mythology (Grey), 360  
 Polynesians, Table connecting Maoris with (Taylor), 141  
 Pompallier's letters to, 226  
 Popular Maori Songs (McGregor), 421  
 Preservation, Suggestions for (Wood), 126  
 Proceedings of Society for Missions, 29  
 Proverbial and Popular Sayings (Grey), 188  
 Proverbs, Treatise on N.Z., by Te Pahi (Grey), 188  
 Question and Rights of the Aborigines, 140  
 Races of Mankind (Brown), 294  
 Relations between Maoris and Europeans to 1844 (Coates), 114  
 Relations between the races (Johnston), 202  
 Report of House of Commons Committee, 60, 116  
 Reports of N.Z. Company, 85  
 Savage's account, 34  
 Scheme of a voyage to help (Dalrymple and Franklin), 9

*Maoris—continued.*

- Seoffern's account, 262  
 Selwyn's defence of his attitude towards natives, 181  
 Shaw's description, 193  
 Sketches by Earle, 66  
 Social History of the Races of Mankind (Featherman), 388  
 Songs of N.Z., Essay on Native (Grey), 180  
 Southern Districts of N.Z. (Shortland), 163  
 South Island history from earliest times (Mackay), 286  
 South Island Maoris: History and Legendary Lore (Stack), 444  
 State of, epitomized by Busby (Hinds), 67  
 State of Maori Affairs (FitzGerald), 237  
 State of, Observations on (Fenton), 194  
 Statistics (Fenton), 194  
 Story of Waharoa (Wilson), 477  
 Suggestions for improving condition (Carrington), 200  
 Suggestions for promoting amicable relations between races (Tancred), 263  
 Superstitions (White), 186  
 Swainson's account, 185  
 Tables showing state and progress in 1770, 1836, and 1859, 211  
 Taranaki Tribes, State of, in 1855 (Martin), 203  
 Tales from Maori Folk-lore (Cowan), 451  
 Tales of a Dying Race (Grace), 452  
 Tātowiren (Joest), 380  
 Tattooing—(Shortland) 178, (Robley), 436  
 Te Aute College Students' Association: Conference, 438  
 Te Ika a Maui (Taylor), 182, 270  
 Te Rou (White), 293  
 Terry's account, 107  
 Te Tohunga: Ancient Legends and Traditions (Dittmer), 473  
 Titles to Waste Lands (Fox), 159  
 Traditions: Mangaian, Hawaiian, and Maori compared (Stack), 411  
 Traditions and customs (Polack), 69  
 Traditions and mythology (Grey), 177  
 Traditions and Superstitions of New Zealanders (Shortland), 178  
 Traditions, legends, songs, &c. (Cooper), 159  
 Tribal divisions (Shortland), 178  
 Tribes, List of (Kerry-Nicholls), 353  
 Trip to Maoriland (Robin), 476  
 Turnbull's account, 36  
 Two Years' Experience of (P. C. B.), 242  
 Type presented to, by Emperor of Austria (*Te Karere Maori*), 97  
 Uncomplimentary description, in Notes from a Journal, 225  
 Unfair treatment (Clarke), 127  
 Waikare-Moana (Best), 437  
 Waiwera (Graham), 312  
 Walton's description, 75  
 War-dance at Otaheite by New-Zealanders (Beechey), 49  
 Wars of the Northern against the Southern Tribes (Smith), 463  
 Ward's description, 91  
 Warfare, Mode of (Shortland), 178  
 Warlike and turbulent state (Busby), 61  
 Week among the Maoris at Taupo, 303  
 "Whence" of the Maori (Smith), 443, 463  
 "Whence" of the Maori discussed (Schirren), 185  
 Where the White Man Treads (Baucke), xii  
 Working of Greenstone by the Maoris (Chapman), 414  
 Wretched condition in Otago (D'Urville), 93  
 Yate's account, 58  
 Maoris (individuals)—  
     Aranghie, Portrait of (Earle), 51  
     Duaterra [Ruataru]—  
         Death (Præd), 40  
         Memoir (Nicholas), 38  
     Enararo, or the Lizard, Portrait of, 45  
     Gowhanné: Love episode with a sailor (Ledyard), 20



Maoris (individuals)—*continued*.

- Hone Heke—  
 Account of—(Martin) 122, (Ross) 135, (McKillop) 146  
 Cuts down flagstaff at Russell (18th Report), 87  
 Letters from Pompallier to, 226  
 Outbreak at Kororareka recounted, 552  
 Reward of £100 for his apprehension, 552  
 Visit by Merrett to, 128  
 Visit to Arohdeacon Brown, 119
- Hongi—  
 Account of—(Ellis) 45, (Beechey) 49, (C. O. B. Davis) 180, (Strachan) 181, (Rev. R. Davis) 236, (Smith) 463  
 Armour given him by George IV (Angas), 131  
 Visit to England (Lee and Kendall), 39
- Huru [Hoodoo], Abduction of—(Collins) 28, (Vancouver) 30, (O'Hara) 38
- Kawiti—  
 The Renowned Chief Kawiti (Davis), 180  
 Visit by Merrett to, 128
- Kereopa (Colenso), 272
- Manihera and Kereopa, Murder of (Richardson), 177
- Matara : Visited England in 1807 (Pearson), 488
- Mowhee—  
 Memoir and obituary (Woodd), 38  
 Memoir in *Quarterly Paper*, 37
- Moyhanger, first Maori to visit England—(Savage) 35, (Dillon) 44
- Naginouli kidnapped by Dr Surville (Crozet), 22
- Nayti's Evidence before Committee of House of Lords, 67
- Patuone—  
 Life and Times of (Davis), 300  
 References—(Davis) 180, (Smith) 463
- Pomare—(Davis) 180, (McCormick) 354
- Potatau II : Autobiography (Kerry-Nicholls), 353
- Rangihaeata—  
 Account of (McKillop), 146  
 Portrait (Shortland), 163
- Taiaroa—(D'Urville) 93, (Stack) 424
- Tamihana te Rauparaha—(Knowles) 160, (Fairclough) 454
- Tawhaio, Visit to (Potts), 343
- Te Heu Heu (Bidwill), 92
- Te Kooti : Interviewed by Kerry-Nicholls, 353
- Te Rauparaha—  
 Account of—(Ward) 91, (Martin) 122, (McKillop) 146  
 Akaroa massacre—(Holman) 55, (Melville) 155  
 Kaiapohia (Stack), 424  
 Portrait (Shortland), 163  
 Seizure of (Mundy), 167  
 Story of Life and Times (Travers), 281  
 Wairau massacre, Interview with Fitzroy after (Marjoribanks), 128
- Te Whiti—  
 Governor Gordon and the Maoris (Stout), 349  
 Maori Mecca and its Prophet (Triggs), 407
- Te Whiti and Tohu—  
 Wanderings with the Maori Prophets (Ward), 350
- Tiarrar, Portrait of (Savage), 34
- Tippahee [Te Pehi]—(Savage) 34, (Turnbull) 36, (Nicholas) 38, (Adventures) 42
- Titore (Teeterree)—(Lee and Kendall), 39
- Tui [Tooi]—(Lee and Kendall), 39
- Tui and Teeterree, Old Maori Drawings by (Hocken), 438
- Tuki [Tooges]—  
 Abduction of—(Collins) 28, (Vancouver) 30, (Nichols) 38  
 Chart of N.Z. drawn by (Collins), 28
- Waharoa—  
 Story of Te Waharoa (Wilson), 248  
 Te Waharoa and the Taranaki War (Taylor), 237
- Wahawaha, Major Ropata (Porter), 439

Maoris (individuals)—*continued*.

- Waikato—  
 Account of (Strachan), 181  
 Visit to England (Lee and Kendall), 39  
 Waka (McKillop), 146  
 (See also Maori Biographies (Cowan), 451, and Maoris of By-gone Days (Hadfield), 454)
- Maori King Movement—  
 Account of—(Buddle) 199, (Martin) 203, (Gorst) 229  
 Comments by Fox, 243  
 Conclusion of Waikato Committee on (Martin), 202  
 Firth's conference with Tamati Ngapora, 259  
 Kohimarama Conference, 199, 203  
 Sewell's views, 233
- Maori Land Question—  
 Addresses on Native Lands (Rees), 322  
 Horowhenua Block, History of the (Buller), 495  
 Kopuaruawai and Koukourahi Blocks : Judgment (Gudgeon) 426  
 Native Lands and their Incidents (Moss), 391  
 New-Zealanders and their Lands (Coates), 114  
 New Zealand Question and Rights of Aborigines (Chamerovzov), 137  
 Ryotwarry (Thomas), 314  
 West Coast Settlement Reserves Act (Thompson), 418
- Maori Mythology, Religion, &c.—  
 Ancient History of the Maori (White), 384  
 Brodie's Remarks, 118  
 Buddle's Aborigines of N.Z., 158  
 Buddle's Christianity and Colonisation, 282  
 Dieffenbach's Travels, 110  
 Die Wandersagen der Neuseeländer und der Maumythos (Schirren), 185  
 Dillon's Narrative, 44  
 Ellis's Polynesian Researches, 44  
 Hamlin's Mythology of New Zealanders, in *Tasmanian Journal*, 102, 106  
 Hauhaus in N.Z., 319  
 Hawkesworth's account, 10  
 Inselgruppen in Oceanien (Bastian), 344  
 Maori Customs and Superstitions (White), 215  
 Maori Life in Ao-tea (Andersen), 472  
 Maori Mythology, Plan of (White), 316  
 Maori-Polynesian Comparative Dictionary (Tregear), 412  
 Maori Race (Tregear), 463  
 Maori Religion and Mythology (Shortland), 343  
 Maui myth (Müller), 362  
 Myth, Ritual, and Religion (Lang), 380  
 Mythology and Traditions (Grey), 177  
 Mythology of N.Z., 203  
 Myths and Songs from the South Pacific (Gill), 300  
 Myths of the Origin of Death (Lang), 353  
 Natural Genesis (Massey), 348  
 Nicholas's Narrative, 38  
 Notes on "Maori Literature" (Stack), 411  
 Poems, Traditions, and Chants (Grey), 170  
 Polynesian Mythology, &c. (Grey), 180, 360  
 Primitive Culture (Tylor), 276  
 Samoa a Hundred Years Ago (Turner), 356  
 Savage Life in Polynesia (Gill), 327  
 Savage's Account, 34  
 Te Ika a Maui (Taylor), 182, 270  
 Thomson's Story of N.Z., 198  
 Voyage of the "Astrolabe," 47  
 Wade's account, 107  
 Yate's Account of N.Z., 58  
 Zur Kenntniss Hawaii's (Bastian), 344
- Maori Wars—  
 Ancient History of the Maori (White), 384  
 Battle of Orakau described by Hirihi te Paerata, 389  
 Bush Fighting (Alexander), 282  
 Defenders of N.Z. (Gudgeon), 378  
 Departure of troops opposed by Vogel, 234  
 Escape of Maori prisoners at Wellington (Alexander), 282  
 Hutt disturbances—(McKillop) 146, (Power) 147

Maori Wars—*continued.*

- Last Maori War under the Self-reliant Policy (Whitmore), 456
- Native Minister's interview with chiefs of Waikato *re* peace, 262
- Rebellions traced to true origin by Busby, 235
- Reminiscences of the Northern War (Hattaway), 397
- Some Home Truths *re* the Maori War (Gorton), 452
- War with the Maoris, 157
- Heke's War in the North—
  - Account by Kennedy, 285
  - Bérard's report, in *Le Moniteur*, 129
  - Brodie's account of the commencement, 119
  - Carleton's "Plain Facts," 132
  - Collinson's full account and criticism, 169
  - Davis's (Rev. R.) account, 236
  - Despard's account, 127
  - Diary kept by Rev. R. Burrows, 366
  - Early Colonising History of N.Z. (Kemp), 452
  - Early History of N.Z. (Sherrin and Wallace), 407
  - Fitzroy's account, 127
  - Flanagan's account, 217
  - History of Church Missionary Society (Stock), 446
  - Life and Times of Patuone (Davis), 306
  - Life of H. Williams (Carleton), 289
  - Maning's history, 219, 224
  - Merrett's account, 128
  - Mundy's account, 167
  - Notes on Early Life in N.Z. (Clarke), 458
  - Quarterly Review* account, 176
  - Reminiscences of an Old Settler (Webster), 484
  - Reminiscences of a Veteran (Bunbury), 207
  - Thomson's account, 198
- Native Wars—
  - Battle at Kororarika (Bays), 49
  - Earliest native wars (Hamlin), 102
  - Kaipohia: the Story of a Siege (Stack), 424
  - Kawiti's wars with his countrymen (Davis), 180
  - Native wars (St. John), 287
  - Story of Te Waharoa (Wilson), 248
  - Wars of the Northern against the Southern Tribes (Smith), 463
- Taranaki War—
  - Account by Ward, 282
  - Alexander's "Incidents of the Maori War," 222
  - Busby's remarks on, 200
  - Carrington on, 200
  - Case of the War in N.Z. (Browne), 199
  - Caused by misgovernment (Partridge), 232
  - Chowbokia (Hood), 295
  - Chute's campaign, 242
  - Clarke's remarks on, 207
  - Colony of N.Z. (Gisborne), 389
  - Der Krieg in Neuseeland (Droegge), 259
  - Difficulty in N.Z. (Aylmer), 206
  - Engineer operations (Mould), 219
  - Featherston's opinion, 301
  - Fox's criticism, 243
  - Governor, not colonists, responsible (Fox), 201
  - Grayling's account, 217
  - Hadfield's communications with Governor Browne, 201
  - Hadfield's "New Zealand War—the Second Year," 209
  - Hadfield's "Sequel to 'One of England's Little Wars,'" 208
  - History of Titokowaru's War (Cowan), 486
  - History of whole circumstances, 211
  - Hursthouse's comments, 189
  - Inquiry into its origin and justice, 211
  - Letters from N.Z. on the war question, 208
  - Letters in *Aborigines' Friend*, 206
  - List of killed and wounded (Grayling), 217
  - New Zealand Settlers and Soldiers (Gilbert), 208

Maori Wars—*continued.*

- Taranaki War—*continued.*
  - New Zealand War (Torlesse), 205
  - McDonnell's explanation of causes which led to the war, 261
  - Maoris and the causes of the present anarchy (Johnstone), 209
  - Memorials of Sergeant Marjouram (White), 222
  - Memorial to Secretary of State for Colonies, 210
  - Mould's sketch of proceedings, 210
  - New Zealand Government and the war of 1863-64, 231
  - Origin of war and responsibility for payment, 231
  - Petition to Queen by 500 Maoris (Hadfield), 201
  - Pratt's operations (Carey), 222
  - Quarrel between Governor Grey and General Cameron (Fox), 243
  - Renata's speech and letter, 209, 211, 214
  - Richmond's notes on, 214
  - Smythe's (Mrs. S. M.) remarks, 233
  - Swainson's history, 221
  - Taranaki: a tale of the war (Stoney), 215
  - Taranaki Question (Sir W. Martin), 202
  - Transference of war from Taranaki to Waikato (Sewell), 233
  - Ward's (Rev. R.) account, 221
- Taranaki-Waikato War—
  - Historical Records of 57th Regiment (Warre), 315
  - The New Zealand War (Torlesse), 205
- Tauranga Campaign (Ward), 282
- Waikato War—
  - Chronicles of the Garden of N.Z. (Seffern), 436
  - Foljambe's account, 255
  - Fox's criticism, 243
  - History and Doings of the Maoris (Gudgeon), 360
  - Reminiscences of the War in N.Z. (Gudgeon), 319
  - Waikato War (Featon), 318
- West Coast Campaign—
  - Articles in *Monthly Review*, 391
  - Incidents of the War (McDonnell), 380
  - Native Account of Pakeha-Maori Wars (McDonnell), 380
  - New Zealand Wars (Hursthouse), 237, 288
  - Sketch of the N.Z. War (Grace), 444
- Mara (or Marra), J.—
  - Journal of voyage of "Adventure," 14
  - Journal of voyage of "Resolution," 14
- March, J. E.—
  - Farm Homestead Associations and Village Homesteads, 410
- Marine surveys, Method of conducting (Whitehead), 142
- Marion—
  - Crozet's Voyage, 21
  - Massacre at Bay of Islands—(Crozet) 22, (Dillon) 44, (Earle) 51, (Laplace) 54
  - Rochon's Voyages, 34
  - Voyage of "Astrolabe," 47
- Marjoribanks, A.—
  - Travels in N.Z., 128
- Marjouram, Sergeant, Memorials of (White), 222
- Markham, E.—
  - Manuscript journal [in possession of Dr. Hocken] (Cruise), 39
- Marlborough, Old (Buick), 448
- Marmon, J.—
  - Life and Adventures, 335
- Marriage—
  - Inquiry into the Origin of Exogamy (McLennan), 435
  - Marriage of Near Kin (Huth), 379
- Marriages, Catholic (Cleary), 498
- Marriner, G. R.—
  - The Kea: a N.Z. Problem, 482
- Marryat, E.—
  - Amongst the Maoris, 291



- Marsden, *Rev. J. B.*—  
Memoirs of Life and Labours of Rev. S. Marsden, 189
- Marsden, *Rev. S.*—  
Abstracts from Journals (*Missionary Register*), 36  
Account of, by Strachan, 181  
Answer to calumnies, 42  
Backhouse's interview, 107  
Character and labours (Woolfs), 118  
Character and labours, Good's summary of (Gregory), 52  
Introduction of Christianity to N.Z. (Nicholas), 38  
Letters (Pratt), 147  
Life and Journals (Hocken), 486  
Memoirs of Life and Labours, 189  
Missionary visits to N.Z., 128  
Promotion of N.S.W. Society for Protection of Natives of South Sea Islands, 549.  
Second visit to N.Z. (Proceedings), 29  
Settlement in N.S.W. for New-Zealanders suggested (Busby), 51  
Statement relative to charge of illegal punishment, 43  
References—(Ellis) 45, (Voyage of "Astrolabe") 47, (Angas) 241, (Rusden) 292, (Günther) 389, (Bladen) 419, (Bonwick) 440, (Hassall) 454, (Cowper) 454, (Smith) 463, (Pearson) 488
- Marsh, *Rev. E. G.*—  
Address (in Instructions of C.M.S.), 39  
Inquiry into Equity, Practicability, and Expediency of Proposal for colonising N.Z., 68  
Letter defending Clarke from land-purchase charges, 166  
Letters in defence of Archdeacon Williams's land claims, 161
- Marshall, *Prof. P.*—  
Geography of N.Z., 455  
Geology of N.Z., 485
- Marshall, *Dr. W. B.*—  
Narrative of Two Visits to N.Z. in "Alligator," 59
- Marshman, *J.*—  
Canterbury in 1862, 219
- Martens, *E. von.*—  
Critical List of N.Z. Mollusca in European Collections, 286
- Martin, pilot at Hokianga Heads (Strachan), 181
- Martin, *Lady.*—  
Our Maoris, 354
- Martin, *A. P.*—  
Australia and the Empire, 399
- Martin, *Jonah.*—  
Hot Springs and Terraces of N.Z., 321
- Martin, *R. M.*—  
*Colonial Magazine and Commercial-Maritime Journal*, 82  
History of the British Colonies, 56  
Secondary Punishments, 56
- Martin, *Dr. S. McD.*—  
Biographical note, 122  
New Zealand, 122  
New Zealand in 1842: Effects of bad government on a good country, 104
- Martin, *Sir W.*—  
Church Legislation in 1874, 300  
Church of the Province of N.Z., 321  
Church Trusts, 301  
Documents on proposed Church constitution, 177  
England and the New-Zealanders, 185  
Laws of England translated into Maori, 192  
Notes on Church Questions, 291  
Reference in Life of Bishop Patteson (Yonge), 293  
Remarks on "Notes published for the New Zealand Government," and on Richmond's memorandum, 210  
Taranaki Question, 202
- Martin, *Sir W.*, and Chapman, *H. S.*—  
Supreme Court Procedure Commission, 489
- Martin, *W. C. L.*—  
Natural History of Quadrupeds, &c., 82
- Martin Tobin : a novel (Lady Campbell), 228
- Maskell, *W. M.*—  
Scale Insects, 381  
The Canterbury Gipin, 329
- Mason, *E.*—  
Address to Members of N.Z. Friendly Societies, 399
- Mason, *Rev. G. E.*—  
Round the World on a Church Mission, 416
- Mason, *Dr. J. M.*—  
Sidelights on the Work of a Health Officer, 482
- Mason, *Rev. P.*—  
Geography of N.Z. and Oceania, 362  
Masonic : N.Z. Pacific Lodge, By-laws of, 108
- Massey, *G.*—  
Book of the Beginnings, 335  
Natural Genesis, 348
- Mathew, *F.*—  
First plan of Auckland (Terry), 107
- Matthew, *P.*—  
Anticipated Darwin's theory of natural selection, 74  
Emigration Fields, 73
- Matthews, *H. J.*—  
Tree Culture in N.Z., 465
- Maungatapu Murders—  
Ahab's Crimes (Abraham), 241  
Chamberlain, *G. H.*, Defence of, 272  
Maungatapu Mountain Murders, 405
- Maunoir—  
La Nouvelle-Zélande, 231
- Maunsell—  
Die Fortschritte der Maori in der Civilisation, 219
- Maunsell, *Rev. R.*—  
Grammar of the N.Z. Language, 104  
Hints on Schools amongst the Aborigines, 146  
Man and the Monkey, 275
- May, *J.*—  
Guide to Farming in N.Z., 261
- Meade, *Lieut. H.*—  
Ride through Disturbed Districts of N.Z., 269
- Medical—  
Diseases of Maoris and Modes of Treatment (Thomson), 178  
Dissertations on Select Subjects in Chemistry and Medicine (Wall), 21  
Education in Relation to Public Health (De Lautre), 377  
Experiences of a Medical Man in N.Z., 340  
Hanmer Plains Sanatorium, Report on (Ginders), 409  
*Homeopathic Echo* (Fischer), 183  
Influence of Climate of N.Z. on Production of Disease (Thomson), 156  
Introduction of vaccination to N.S.W. (Savage), 35  
Medical Guide to Mineral Waters of Rotorua (Lewis), 361  
Medical Inspection of School-children : Hints for Teachers (Ogston), 475  
Medicinal remedies used by Polynesians (Ben-nett), 199  
Mineral Waters of N.Z. and the Rotorua Sanatorium (Hector), 420  
Napier as a Health Resort for Pulmonary Invalids (Spencer), 364  
New Zealand for the Emigrant, Invalid, and Tourist (Moore), 405  
*New Zealand Medical Journal*, 382  
Ngerengere, Lithograph of Maori affected with (Thomson), 178  
"Novara" Expedition, 212  
Sidelights on the Work of an Health Officer (Mason), 482  
Thermal Springs, Rotorua (Ginders), 359  
Thesis on edible plants of South Pacific (G. Forster), 24  
Venereal disease in South Seas—(Wall) 21, (Samwell) 25
- Meinicke, *C. E.*—  
Die Alpen Neu-Seelands, 269  
Die Inseln des stillen Oceans, 296



- Melland, E.—  
The Case against Party Government in N.Z., 411
- Melville, H.—  
State of Australia and N.Z., 155
- Memorials of a Life of Adventure (Bampton), 350
- Men of Mark of N.Z. (Cox), 367
- Mennell, P.—  
Dictionary of Australasian Biography, 416
- Menteath, A. A. S.—  
Self-help v. State Help, 381
- Menzies, Dr. A.—  
New Zealand Cryptogamia (Vancouver), 30
- Mereweather, H. A.—  
By Sea and by Land, 291
- Meridian Latitude and Time, Determination of (Park), 439
- Merivale, G.—  
Hot Lakes of N.Z., 313
- Merivale, H.—  
Colonisation and Colonies: lectures at Oxford University, 210
- Merrett, J. B.—  
Visit to Heki and Kawiti, 128
- Merrett, J. B., and Gordon, F. E. A.—  
Utility Poultry-farming for Australasia, 480
- Meteorology—  
Australasian Cyclonology (Dobson), 170  
Journal of winds and weather at Falkland Islands, 8  
Observations—(Wales and Bayly) 17, (J. R. Forster) 18, ("Astrolabe") 48, (Swainson) 90, (Taylor), 141  
Returns for N.Z. to 1868 (Hector), 260  
Weather tables—(Cruise) 39, (Ward) 91, (Ross) 135, (*Otago Journal*) 140, (Thomson) 156, (Malone) 177, (Ramblies) 197
- Methodism in N.Z., History of (Morley), 449
- Métin, A.—  
Legislation ouvrière et social en Australie et Nouvelle-Zélande, 482  
"Metokios." See Carleton, H.
- Michaelis, C. F.—  
German translation of Sparks's Life of Leydard, 43
- Michaelis and others—  
Cultivation of the Wattle in N.Z., 342
- Middle Island of N.Z., 239
- Miers, E. J.—  
Crustacea of N.Z., 301
- Mihawhenua (Chapman), 387
- Military—  
Army List, N.Z., 231  
Army List, N.Z. Volunteer (Reid), 322  
Army List of Defence Forces of N.Z., 478  
British Regiments in N.Z. (Hursthouse), 244  
Constabulary Force of N.Z., Rules and Regulations of, 168  
Court martial on Major Stack, 228  
Defence of N.Z.—(Jervois) 353, (Grix) 426  
Defences of N.Z. and reorganization of Volunteers (Small), 297  
Defenders of N.Z. (Gudgeon), 378  
Engineer operations of war of 1860-1 (Mould), 219  
Federation of the Empire and Colonial Defence (Crawford), 358  
Ghoorkas for defence of N.Z. suggested by E. J. Wakefield, 264  
Hints on house defence, &c. (Young), 265  
Military Proceedings in N.Z. from Termination of Waitara Campaign (Mould), 210.  
New Zealand as a permanent station (Hursthouse), 244  
New Zealand in the Next Great War, 427  
Operations in N.Z. (Collinson), 169  
Reorganization of our Forces (Noake), 382  
Report on Port Nicholson district (Collinson), 152  
Rifleman's Handbook, 226  
Sketch-map of N.Z., with military stations (Thomson), 156  
Volunteer Rifle Corps of Auckland, Inauguration of, 448  
Volunteers, N.Z.: Regulations, 1866, 247
- Mills, A.—  
Colonial Constitution, 185  
New Zealand in 1881, 335
- Milne, J.—  
Romance of a Pro-Consul, 445  
Mineral deposits of N.Z., Reports on, 323  
"Minerva," whaler: Narrative of the wreck (Bays), 49  
Mission commerciale en Nouvelle-Zélande (Harven), 369  
Missions and Missionaries—  
Angas's account of Church mission, 241  
Annali della Propagazione della Fede, 60  
Annals of the Diocese of N.Z. (Selwyn), 136  
Arrival of missionaries (St. John), 287  
Arrival of missionaries, from Maori point of view (McDonnell), 380  
Autobiography of Archbishop Ullathorne, 412  
Bible in the Pacific (Murray), 391  
Bible-work and Floods in N.Z. (Robjohns), 393  
Biography of Rev. J. Watkin (Ironsides), 410  
Bishop Pompallier's mission, Description of (Du Petit-Thouars), 94  
Bray's narrative, 49  
Busby's Authentic Information, 50  
Catholic Mission in Australasia (Ullathorne), 62  
Charges of disloyalty repelled by Carleton, 182  
Charges of obstruction and inciting natives, Reply to (Williams), 125  
Chinese Mission Work in Otago (Don), 409  
Christianity among the New-Zealanders (Bishop Williams), 253  
Christianity among the New-Zealanders, 266  
Christianity and Colonisation among the Maoris (Buddle), 282  
Christianity in Melanesia and N.Z., 176  
Christianity the Means of Civilisation (Coates and others), 62  
Church mission, History of (Taylor), 257  
Church Missionary Atlas (Knight), 218  
Church Missionary Intelligencer, 151  
Church Missionary Record, 46  
Church Missionary Society—  
Condemned by Fox, 243  
History of (Stock), 446  
Register of Missionaries (Barry), 431  
Church of England in N.Z. and the Melanesian Islands (Spencer), 356  
Church Work among the Maoris in 1897, 443  
Circumstances and Needs of N.Z. Mission, 418  
Colonial Church Chronicle, 133  
Conquests in N.Z. (Gorst), 237  
Contributions to Early History of N.Z. (Hocken), 441  
Conversion and Civilisation of the Maori in the South of N.Z. (Wohlers), 350  
Cost of mission (Wakefield), 64  
Diatribes by Lang on Church missionaries, 72  
Domestic Scenes in N.Z., 159  
D'Urville's voyage, 55  
Early History of Missions in Otago (Fairclough), 454  
Eine deutsche Missionarbeit auf Neu-Seeland (Tiesmeyer), 298  
Ellis's account, 44  
First episcopal visit to N.Z. (Missions), 83  
First ordained missionary, Rev. J. E. Butler (Instructions), 39  
Forty Years in N.Z. (Buller), 310  
Foundation of Church mission (Proceedings), 29  
French mission, with list of stations, priests, &c. (Laferrière), 122  
Glimpses of Maori Land (Butler), 366  
Gospel in N.Z. (Tucker), 182  
Historical Records of New South Wales (Bladen), 419  
History connected with early N.Z. missions (Instructions), 39  
Hochstetter's account, 249  
Inception of N.Z. mission (Pratt), 147  
In Memoriam, Bishop G. A. Selwyn (Curteis), 311  
Instructions of C.M.S. to Rev. H. Williams, 39

Missions and Missionaries—*continued.*

- Introduction of Christianity to N.Z.—(Nicholas) 38, (Praed) 40  
 Journal of Voyages and Travels (Tyerman and others), 49  
 Journals and letters of missionaries—(Proceedings) 29, (Missionary Register) 36, (*Quarterly Paper*), 37  
 Kempthorne's claim for remuneration, 135  
 Land case, Queen v. Clarke, 140  
 Land-holding by missionaries condemned, 81, 82; replied to, 82  
 Land-holdings by missionaries to be limited (C.M.S.), 132  
 Land: Large tracts held by missionaries (Wakefield), 64  
 Land, Possession of, by missionaries justified (Williams), 125  
 Land-purchases by missionaries, Regret at some, (Documents), 71  
 Land-purchases defended—(Coates) 120, (Busby) 150, (Buller) 259  
 Lands claimed by missionaries, Table of (Dieffenbach), 110  
 Life among the Maoris (Ward), 282  
 Life and Work of Rev. S. Leigh (Keeling), 434  
 Life of Archdeacon H. Williams (Carleton), 239  
 Life of Bishop Patteson (Yonge), 293  
 Life of Bishop Selwyn—(Tucker) 324, (Curteis) 396  
 Life of Rev. J. H. Bumby (Barrett), 164  
 Life of Rev. N. Turner, 281  
 London Missionary Society, Australian Centenary Story of (King), 430  
 Mahoe Leaves (Moser), 225  
 Map of N.Z., with churches and mission-stations (*Christian Remembrancer*), 114  
 Marsden, Rev. S.  
   Life and Journals of (Hocken), 486  
   Memoirs of, 189  
 Marshall's account, 59  
 Melanesia, Lecture on (Codrington), 223  
 Melanesian mission—  
   Account by Angus, 241  
   Account of foundation (Smythe), 233  
   History of—(Patteson) 232, (Armstrong) 446  
   Letter to Duke of Newcastle on behalf of (Hogg), 171  
 Memoir of Bishop John Selwyn (How), 445  
 Memoir of Rev. R. Davis, 235  
 Memoranda by Coates for deputation to Lord Stanley, 109  
 Memories of the Life of Wohlers (Houghton), 429  
 Metamorphosis of Maoriland (Schaw), 423  
 Missionaries and their stations, List of (Tucker), 182  
 Missionaries condemned by Hursthouse, 189  
 Missionaries defended by Jameson from Lang's charges, 95  
 Missionary Life and Work in N.Z. (Wilson), 402  
 Missionary Notices, 37  
*Missionary Register*, 36  
 Missionary Reminiscences (Ironsides), 405  
 Mission Life among the Maoris, 391  
 New Zealand Church Almanac, 123  
 New Zealand Past and Present (Buller), 326  
 Norfolk Island, Notes of a visit to (Cowie), 284  
 Northern part of North Island proposed to be left to missionary influence (Correspondence), 120  
 Origin and progress of missions, History of (Strachan), 181  
 Origines de la Foi Catholique (Monfat), 435  
 Polack's account, 69  
*Proceedings of Society for Missions to Africa and the East*, 29  
 Protestantische Missioner auf Neu-Seeland, 38  
 Puckey's visit to Te Reinga (Brodie), 119  
*Quarterly Paper*, 37  
 Recollections of a Waikato Missionary (Ashwell), 309  
 Report of House of Commons Committee, 90, 116

Missions and Missionaries—*continued.*

- Roman Catholic mission, Account of, in *Le Moniteur*, 129  
 Ross's account, 135  
 Round the World on a Church Mission (Mason), 416  
 Second ordained missionary, Rev. H. Williams (Instructions), 39  
 Selwyn's Visitation Journals, 135  
 Views of C.M.S. on N.Z. question (Documents), 70  
 Vindication of character of missionaries and native Christians, 211  
 Volkner, Murder of Rev. C. S., 239  
 Voyage of "Astrolabe," 47  
 Wade's account, 107  
 Wesleyan Juvenile Offering, 129  
 Wesleyan Mission, History of (Barrett), 164  
 Wesleyan Mission in N.Z. (Armitage), 324  
 Yate's account, 58  
 Yate's Letter to the Committee of C.M.S., 113  
 Year-book of Missions (Hoole), 134  
 Mitchell, *Capt.*, and Dashwood, *Mr.*—  
   Expedition to find inland route from Wairau to Port Cooper, 152  
 Mittheilungen aus Neu-Seeland, 203  
 Mivart, St. G.—  
   Notes on Colonial Zoology, 381  
 Moa—  
   But recently extinct (Hector), 274  
   Colenso not first to investigate fossil remains (*Quarterly Review*), 167  
   Colenso's account of moa-bones (*Tasmanian Journal*), 106  
   Description of caves in North Island containing moa-bones (Thomson), 178  
   Extinct Gigantic Birds of Madagascar and N.Z. (Rowley), 314  
   Extinct Wingless Birds of N.Z. (Owen), 321  
   First contribution to knowledge of (Owen), 74  
   First discovery of moa-bones in East Cape district (Colenso), 109  
   First known reference to (Polack), 69  
   First scientific examination of bones (W. B. D. Mantell), 154  
   Giant Birds of N.Z. (Hale), 378  
   History of first moa-bone taken to England (*Quarterly Review*), 167  
   History of the Birds of N.Z. (Buller), 386  
   Last of the Moas, 230  
   Les Moas et les Chasseurs de Moas (Quartrefages), 348  
   Lindsay's notes on moa-bone, 224  
   Maori and the Moa (Purnell), 330  
   Maoris state birds taller than man formerly abundant (Mantell), 139  
   Moa-bones sent to Prof. Owen in 1843 by Cotton, 138  
   Moa deposits at Nelson (Hochstetter), 230  
   Plate of right foot and plantar surface of toes (G. A. Mantell), 154  
   References in Hochstetter's New Zealand, 249  
   Remains at Waikouaiti (W. B. D. Mantell), 154  
   Researches and Excavations (Haast), 290  
 Moeller, *Mrs.* ("Fémina")—  
   Appeal to Men of N.Z. [woman suffrage], 262  
 Molesworth, *Sir W.*—  
   Evidence before House of Commons Committee, 116  
   Life (Fawcett), 451  
   Lord Glenelg's colonial administration censured, 74  
   Selected Speeches on Questions relating to Colonial Policy, 459  
   Speech in Commons on colonial expenditure, 139  
   Speeches in Commons on Australian Colonies Bill, 155  
 Money, C. L.—  
   Knocking about in N.Z., 275  
 Monfat, Le P. A.—  
   Les Origines de la Foi Catholique dans la Nouvelle-Zélande, 435  
 Mongonui named Lauriston Bay by de Surville, 22



- Monrad, *Bishop*—  
References by Taylor, 257
- Monro, *Sir D.*—  
Diary and Journal (Hocken), 441  
Geographical Botany of Nelson and Marlborough, 236  
Journal of journey through part of Middle Island (Documents), 121
- Montagne, C.—  
Voyage au Pôle Sud: Cryptogamia of Auckland and Campbell Islands, 122
- Montagne and others—  
Botany, Voyage of "Astrolabe," 93
- Montefiore (Sydney merchant)—  
Evidence before Committee of House of Lords, 67
- Montégut, E.—  
L'Australie d'après les recens Voyageurs, 306
- Montgomery, J., and others—  
Journal of Voyages and Travels, 49
- Monthly Review*, 391
- Moore, F. G.—  
New Zealand flax and its preparation by natives (Hursthouse), 144
- Moore, J. G. H.—  
With the Fourth N.Z. Rough Riders, 470
- Moore, *Dr. J. M.*—  
New Zealand for the Emigrant, Invalid, and Tourist, 405
- Moorhouse, Mr., Wakefield's reasons for not voting in favour of, 248
- Moran, *Cardinal*, P. F.—  
History of the Catholic Church in Australasia, 430
- Moreton, S. H.—  
Scramble over the Lake Mountains, 362
- Morgan, F. G.—  
Agricola and Mercator, 381
- Morgan, P. G.—  
New Zealand Geological Survey: Miconui Subdivision (Bell), 468
- Morioris—  
Broughton's account (Vancouver), 30  
Destruction of (Travers), 248  
Hanson's account (Dieffenbach), 79  
Hunt's account, 244  
La Nouvelle-Zélande (Blanchard), 310
- Morison, J.—  
Australia as it is, 251
- Morley, *Rev. Dr. W.*—  
Doctrinal and Ecclesiastical Position of Methodist Church, 381  
History of Methodism in N.Z., 449
- Morrell, *Capt. B.*—  
Narrative of Four Voyages, 52
- Morris, *Prof. E. E.*—  
Austral English: a Dictionary of Australasian Words, &c., 442
- Morrison, J. N.—  
Jonathan Roberts, the N.Z. Jack Sheppard, 494
- Mortality tables (Rambles), 197
- Mortimer, J.—  
Robert Browning's "Waring," 391
- Morton, H. B.—  
Overland Trip from Auckland to Lake District, 280
- Mosblech, B.—  
Vocabulaire Océanien-Français et Français-Océanien, 111
- Moser, T.—  
Mahoe Leaves, 225
- Mosley, M.—  
Illustrated Guide to Christchurch, 362
- Moss, E. G. B.—  
Beautiful Shells of N.Z., 482  
Native Lands and their Incidents, 391
- Moss, F. J.—  
Federation from a N.Z. Standpoint, 391  
School History of N.Z., 399  
The Assembly: What will it do? 329
- Motte, S.—  
System of Legislation for Protection of Natives, 83
- Mould, *Colonel*—  
Engineer Operations during War in 1860-1, 219  
Military Proceedings from Termination of Waitara Campaign, 210
- Mrs. Brown in N.Z. (Sketchley), 330
- Mueller, *Dr. F.*—  
Vegetation of Chatham Islands, 231
- Mulgan, E. K.—  
New Zealand Nature Study Book, 465
- Mulhall, M. G.—  
England's New Sheep-farm, 342
- Müller, M.—  
On the Maui Myth, 362
- Mulvany, T. J.—  
New Zealand Products and Manufactures, 329
- Mundy, D. L.—  
Rotomahana, 296
- Mundy, *Colonel G. C.*—  
Our Antipodes, 166
- Murphy, M.—  
Handbook of N.Z. Gardening, 362
- Murray, *Rev. A. W.*—  
Bible in the Pacific, 391
- Murray, D.—  
Description of Province of Southland, 245
- Murray, J.—  
Account of the Phormium tenax, 59  
Paper made from flax, 59
- Murray's Australian Circular*, 171
- Museums, Some Colonial (Bather), 425
- Musgrave, *Capt. T.*—  
Castaway on the Auckland Isles, 239
- Musgrave, *Capt. T.*, and Norman, *Capt. W. H.*—  
Voyage of "Victoria" to Auckland and other Islands, 246
- Muter, *Mrs. D. D.*—  
Travels and Adventures of an Officer's Wife, 231
- NAPIER, W. J.—  
Mission of the N.Z. Democracy, 416  
Native difficulty (Swainson), 198  
Native Land Court attacked, 305  
Native Land Court: How I lost my Judgeship (Wilson), 357  
Native Lands and their Incidents (E. G. B. Moss), 391  
Natural advantages of N.Z. compared with Australia (Buller), 187
- Natural History—  
Alpine birds and plants (Green), 346  
Bennett's observations, 55  
Brighter Britain (Hay), 341  
Canterbury, Notes on Province of (Tancred), 186  
Dieffenbach's report (Ward), 91  
Dieffenbach's Travels, 109  
Drury's Revised Sailing Directions, 176  
D'Urville's Voyage, 55  
Fact and Fancy in N.Z. (Cowan), 358  
Forster's (J. E.) observations, 18  
Gatherings of a Naturalist in Australasia (Bennett), 199  
Geography of N.Z. (Petrie), 313  
Its place and power in colonisation (Lindsay), 218
- King Country (Kerry-Nicholls), 353  
La Nouvelle-Zélande (Blanchard), 310  
Les Polynésiens (Lesson), 341  
Lesson's Voyage in the "Coquille," 73  
Natural history of N.Z., by Dr. Anderson (Cook's Third Voyage), 24  
Natural History of Quadrupeds and other Mammiferous Animals (W. C. L. Martin), 82  
Nature in N.Z. (Drummond and Hutton), 465  
New Zealand (Saunders), 257  
New Zealand Journal of Science, 348  
New Zealand Naturalists' Calendar and Notes by the Wayside (Thomson), 485  
New Zealand Nature Study Book (Mulgan), 465  
Out in the Open (Potts), 343  
Polynesian Researches (Ellis), 44



## Natural History—continued.

- Ross's voyage, 135  
 Ruahine Mountain-range (Colenso), 351  
 Southern Cross Fairy Tale (Clark), 408  
 Story of N.Z. (Thomson), 198  
 Stratford's Natural History of N.Z., 191  
 Taylor's Leaf from Natural History of N.Z., 141  
 Te Ika a Maui (Taylor), 182, 270  
 United States Exploring Expedition (Wilkes), 125  
 Voyage of "Adventure" and "Beagle" (King and Fitzroy), 72  
 Voyage of "Astrolabe," 47  
 Voyage of "Rattlesnake" (Macgillivray), 166  
 Wakefield's Handbook, 141  
 Nautical Almanac and Tide-tables, N.Z., 475  
 Nelson—  
 Account by "Kappa," 103  
 Die Provinz Nelson (Hochstetter), 224  
 Fox's report on settlement, 144  
 German emigrants for (13th Report), 87  
 Gold, copper, coal, and moa deposits (Hochstetter), 230  
 Jubilee History (Broad), 413  
 Natives deny that their lands had been sold to New Zealand Company (Chamerovzow), 138  
 Petition of settlers to House of Commons (Chamerovzow), 138  
 Pithy history of (Chamerovzow), 138  
 Plain facts addressed to land-purchasers (Chamerovzow), 138  
 Public Works Statement, 1878: Exclusion of Nelson and Marlborough (Suter), 314  
 Settlers despatched (3rd Report), 86  
 Six weeks at the diggings (Hodder), 218  
 Statistics, 1843-47 (Fox), 144  
 Nemesis, and other Stories (Lux), 475  
 Nesfield, H. W.—  
 A Chequered Career, 336  
 Neu-Seeland als Auswanderungsziel und Exportgebiet, 336  
 Neu-Seeland ein günstiges Auswanderungsgebiet, 192  
 Neu-Seeland in geographischer Hinsicht, 245  
 Neuseelands Handel, 306  
 Neuseelands Handel in 1877, 313  
 Neuseelands Schifffahrt und Handel in 1876, 313  
 Neuseelands Schifffahrt und Handel in 1877, 321  
 Nevill, Bishop S. T.—  
 Claims of the "Holy Catholic Apostolic" Church examined, 453  
 Letter on Establishment of Cathedrals in Colonial Dioceses, 371  
 Status of the English Church in the Colonies, 306  
 New Homes for the Old Country (Baden-Powell), 276  
 New Munster: Statistics, 1841-48, 148  
 Newspapers and Magazines, N.Z.—  
 Alpine Journal, 413  
 Anglo-Maori Warder, 136  
 Auckland Chronicle and N.Z. Colonist, 91  
 Auckland Standard, 98  
 Auckland Times, 99; published with aid of a mangle, 99  
 Bay of Islands Advocate, 107  
 Bay of Islands Observer, 99  
 Chapman's New Zealand Monthly Magazine, 216  
 Church Messenger, 266  
 Citizen, 429  
 Delphic Oracle, 243  
 Dunedin Review, 243  
 Government Gazette, 79  
 Hawke's Bay Herald, 188  
 Hokioi—  
 History of, by Gorst, 229  
 Sewell's references, 233  
 Homœopathic Echo, 183  
 Lantern, 491  
 Literary Magazine, 243  
 Lyttelton Times, 161  
 Maori Messenger, 96

## Newspapers and Magazines, N.Z.—continued.

- Maori Record, 465  
 Monthly Review, 391  
 Nelson Examiner, 104  
 New Zealand Advertiser and Bay of Islands Gazette, 83  
 New Zealand Colonist, 104  
 New Zealand Country Journal, 306  
 New Zealand Evangelist, 140  
 New Zealand Gazette, 74  
 New Zealand Herald and Auckland Gazette, 98  
 New Zealand Illustrated Magazine, 446  
 New Zealand Magazine, 155, 301  
 New Zealand Medical Journal, 382  
 New Zealand Mines Record, 496  
 New Zealand Presbyterian, 245, 321  
 New Zealand Quarterly Review, 189  
 New Zealand Schoolmaster, 336  
 New Zealand Spectator and Cook's Straits Guardian, 74  
 New Zealander, 123  
 Otago News, 140  
 Otago Witness, 162  
 Pihohoi—  
 History of, by Gorst, 229  
 Sewell's references to, 233  
 Press [Christchurch], xii  
 Punch [various], 203-5  
 Red Funnel, 466  
 Saturday Review, 229  
 School Journal, 498  
 Southern Cross, 112  
 Southern Monthly Magazine, 233  
 Stoic, 243  
 Taranaki Herald, xii  
 Te Karere o Nui Tirenī, 95  
 Te Manuhiri Tuarangi, 97  
 Triad (Baeyertz), 457  
 Tomahawk, 491  
 Tui, 446  
 Wellington Independent, 124  
 Young Man's Magazine, 464  
 New Zealand [articles in magazines], 167, 210, 220, 225, 256, 284  
 New Zealand (Reeves), 443  
 New Zealand after Fifty Years (E. Wakefield), 401  
 New Zealand and its Capabilities (Halcombe), 327  
 New Zealand: article in American Cyclopædia (J. M. Brown), 386  
 New Zealand as it is (Bradshaw), 345  
 New Zealand as it was in 1870, as it is in 1880 (Isitt), 323  
 New Zealand, Australia, and the Pacific Islands (Vogel), 324  
 New Zealand Country Journal, 306  
 New Zealand: first description after Cook (Savage), 35  
 New Zealand, Graphic and Descriptive (Barraud and Travers), 303  
 New Zealand Guide (Rose), 323  
 New Zealand in 1881 (Mills), 335  
 New Zealand in 1884 (Clayden), 357  
 New Zealand, its Resources and Prospects (Bathgate), 325  
 New Zealand's Jubilee: First Fifty Years of History, 406  
 New Zealand Journal of Science, 348  
 New Zealand: lecture by Saunders, 257  
 New Zealand of To-day [1884-87] (Bradshaw), 386  
 New Zealand overrated (Tuckett), 156  
 New Zealand, Past and Present—(Taylor) 257, (Buller) 326  
 New Zealand: Past, Present, and Future (Young), 293  
 New Zealand, Poor opinion of (Lucatt), 161  
 New Zealand Revisited—(Larkworthy) 335, (Gorst) 480  
 New Zealand Rulers and Statesmen (Gisborne), 368  
 New Zealand, Unfavourable account of—(Byrne) 137, (Wilkes) 125

- New Zealand Association (afterwards New Zealand Company, *q.v.*)—  
 British Colonisation of N.Z. (Wakefield and Ward), 63  
 Committee, Names of (Earle), 66  
 Criticized by Beecham, 64  
 Criticized by Coates, 61  
 Favourable review in *Blackwood's*, 62  
 Government of N.Z., Views of, 65  
 Opposed, in "Colonisation of N.Z.," 66  
 Proposals criticized by Marsh, 68  
 Proposals supported by Hinds, 67  
 Report by House of Lords Committee, 67  
 Scheme criticized and opposed in *Christian Observer*, 68  
 Statement of its objects, by Wakefield, 63  
 Steps taken to prevent colonisation by Association (Coates), 65  
 Wakefield's rejoinder to Coates's criticism, 64  
 New Zealand Company (previously New Zealand Association, *q.v.*)—  
 Account of settlements—(Petrie) 98, (Heaphy) 102, (Earp) 143  
 Agreement with Lord John Russell, and its interpretation (Parliamentary Paper), 116  
 Arrangements for adjustment of land questions, 137  
 Arrangements with Government (Jameson), 95  
 Attitude of Earl Grey, 170  
 Bitter indictment by Wood, 113  
 Caution to public on scheme (G. H.), 81  
 Charter and arrangements discussed (Chamrovzow), 137  
 Charters, 109  
 Claim to compensation considered, 123  
 Contributions to Early History of N.Z. (Hocken), 441  
 Copy of land order, 123  
 Correspondence with Secretary of State for Colonies *re* a proprietary Government, 120  
 Criticized by Coates, 120  
 Debate in Commons on state of N.Z., 120  
 Despatches, &c., of first expedition (Ward), 76  
 Emigrant-vessels, Particulars of (Wakefield), 142  
 Essay by Fox in support of, 101  
 "Fat Book" (Appendix to 12th Report), 86  
 First despatch from Colonel Wakefield (Ward), 91  
 German emigrants for Nelson (Beit), 100  
 Handbook for N.Z. (Wakefield), 141  
 History, in *Dublin Review* (Chapman), 61, 78  
 History of operations in N.Z. (Jennings), 111  
 Instructions to agents, 83  
 Land-purchases from Maoris arbitrary (Hanson), 128  
 Letter from land-purchasers claiming compensation, 128  
 Letters from emigrants, for benefit of labouring-classes, 98  
 Letters from settlers, 111  
 Life and Letters of First Earl of Durham (Reid), 471  
 Life of Lord Norton (Childe-Pemberton), 484  
 Life of Sir W. Molesworth (Fawcett), 451  
 Methods applauded by Ritter, 105  
 Nelson, Fox's report on settlement at, 144  
 New Plymouth—  
 Order of selection of town sections in (Carrington), 108  
 Information respecting, 94  
*New Zealand Journal*, 84  
 Notes on N.Z., 146  
 Outline of rise, difficulties, and progress (Bell), 77  
 Petition to House of Commons, 123  
 Principles and procedure advocated by Mangles, 103  
 Proclamation waiving Crown's right of pre-emption of lands in favour of Company, 553  
 Prospectus, &c. (Ward), 76  
 Purchase deed of land from natives, 123  
 Purchase of Cloudy Bay (Ward), 91  
 Purchase of Port Nicholson—(Report) 90, (Ward) 91  
 New Zealand Company—*continued*.  
 Regulations—(Ward) 76, (N.Z. Company) 98  
 Report from preliminary expedition (Ward), 76  
 Report of House of Commons Committee, 90, 116  
 Reports, containing history of company, 85  
 Results of the N.Z. inquiry (Wakefield), 124  
 Scheme approved by Heale, 102  
 Spain (Mr.) and his report, 116  
 Strictures by Swainson, 198  
 Supported in *Quarterly Review*, 116  
 Surrenders charter (27th Report), 89  
 System of colonisation favoured, in *Westminster Review*, 126  
 Vessels arriving at Port Nicholson, List of (Mangles), 103  
 Vessels despatched, Details of (Ward), 76  
 (See also Votes and Proceedings, 173)  
 New Zealand Company of London: Brief history of (Colonisation), 78  
 New Zealand's First Book (Kendall), 36  
*New Zealand Journal*, 84  
 New Zealand Institute—  
 Art Workmanship of Maori Race (Hamilton), 433  
 Transactions and Proceedings, 263  
 (See also New Zealand Society)  
 New Zealand Land Company—  
 Brodie's Remarks, 118  
 First three emigrant-vessels (Correspondence), 79  
 Instructions to Colonel Wakefield *re* purchase of land, &c., 71  
 Prospectus (Correspondence), 79  
 Regulations for self-government (Correspondence), 79  
 New Zealand Society (colonisation)—  
 Address and rules, 111  
 First report of committee, 115  
 New Zealand and Ireland (Bridges), 113  
 New Zealand Society (scientific and literary)—  
 Address by Sir G. Grey, 160  
 History and Proceedings (Pharazyn), 251  
 Rules, 162  
 (See also New Zealand Institute)  
 New Zealand, Waitemata, and Manakou Company—  
 Notices of N.Z., 84  
 Regulations of, 84  
 Ngata, A. T.—  
 Manual of Maori Grammar and Conversation, 470  
 Past and Future of the Maori, 422  
 Ngata, A. T., and Heke, H.—  
 Souvenir of Maori Congress, 1908, 483  
 Nicholas, J. L.—  
 Evidence before Committee of House of Lords, 67  
 Narrative of a Voyage to N.Z., 37  
 Voyage of the "Astrolabe," 47  
 Nicols, A.—  
 Acclimatisation of Salmonidæ at the Antipodes, 343  
 Nicourt, V. B.—  
 Otago French Primer for Beginners, 246  
 Nierop, D. R. *van*—  
 Tasman's Journal, Abridgment from, 1  
 Nightingale, T.—  
 Oceanic Sketches, 57  
 Ngauruawhia proposed site for the capital, 227  
 Noah's Ark, Finding of (Reed), 383  
 Noake, M.—  
 Reorganisation of our Forces, 382  
 Nöggerath—  
 Die Tuf- oder Explorationskrater auf Neuseeland, 275  
 Nordstedt, O., and Berggren, Dr. S.—  
 Fresh-water Algae collected in N.Z. and Australia, 386  
 Norman, Capt. W. H., and Musgrave, Capt. T.—  
 Voyage of "Victoria" to Auckland and other Islands, 246  
 Normanby, Marquis of—  
 Visit to the North, 302



- Norris, E.—  
New Zealand Grammar, 129
- Nort, de—  
French translation of Parkinson's Journal, 12
- Northesk, Lord—  
Exhibition of Jade Objects, 371
- Norton, Lord. See Adderley, Sir C. B.
- Notes from a Journal in N.Z. in 1835, 225
- Notes of a Tour through N.Z., 307
- Notizen über Australien und Neu-Seeland, 203
- "Novara" Expedition, 211, 214
- Nova-Scotian settlement at Waipu (Ridgway), 220
- Nunismatics—  
Australasian Tradesmen's Tokens, &c. (Stainsfield), 349  
Coins, Coinages, and Currency of Australasia, 422  
New Zealand Tokens (Hamilton), 469  
New Zealand Tokens, List of fifty-five, 422
- Nylander, Dr. W.—  
Lichenes Novæ Zelandiæ, 392
- OBEREA—  
Epistle from Banks to Oberea [skit] (Fitzgerald), 12  
Epistle from Oberea to Banks [skit] (Fitzgerald), 11  
Second Letter from Oberea to Banks [skit] (Fitzgerald), 13
- Oberländer, R.—  
Die britische Colonie Neuseeland, 1870, 329
- Oberlander, R., and Christmann, F.—  
Oceanien, 283
- Observations on N.Z. (McDonnell), 488
- Occasional Papers, 213
- Oceana (Froude), 367
- Official Handbook of N.Z.—(Vogel) 298, (Gisborne) 346, (Von Dadelzen), 418
- Official Publications, Price-list of, 476
- Ogston, Dr. F.—  
Medical Inspection of School-children: Hints for Teachers, 475
- O'Hara, J.—  
History of New South Wales, 38
- Old England and New Zealand (Simmons), 323
- Olive, Culture of (Busby), 77
- Oliver, G.—  
Homes for the People in Otago, 321
- Oliver, Commander R. A.—  
Lithographic drawings from sketches in N.Z., 167
- Ollivier, C. M.—  
Tables showing increase of flock of ewes, and value of fleece, 225  
Visit to Boiling Springs and Trip to White Island, 275
- Omiiah (a native of Otaheite)—  
Account of (*London Magazine*), 13  
Epistle from Omiiah to Queen of Otaheite (Fitzgerald), 14  
Omiiah's farewell, 15
- Onslow, Earl of—  
State Socialism and Labour Government in Antipodean Britain, 422
- Open Letter to Dr. Laishley in reply to "The Causes and Cure for the Exodus" (Bolt), 408
- Oppert, Dr. G.—  
Prehistoric Remains discovered in N.Z., 269  
"Oriental": Arrival at Port Nicholson (Petre), 99
- Oriental Navigator (Purdy), 37
- Origin and Spiritual Nature of Man (Copland), 358
- Orr, E.—  
Preservation of Fruit by drying, 307  
"Osprey," H.M.S.: Wreck at Herekino, 191
- Otago—  
Boy Colonists (Elwell), 311  
Catlins in 1863 (Thomson), 401  
Chronicles of Gotham (Symms), 241  
Colonial Experiences (Bathgate), 289  
Comic Guide to Dunedin, 260  
Description by Pyke, 256  
Description of province by Adam, 187
- Otago—continued.  
Die Provinz Otago in Neu-Seeland, 197  
Documents relating to purchase of site for Scotch settlement, 121  
Dunedin, 364  
Dunedin and Suburban Reserves Conservation Society's Reports, 388  
Early history of Catlins district (Hocken and Fenwick), 415  
Early History of Missions in Otago (Fairclough), 454  
Early History of N.Z.: Settlement of Otago (Hocken), 441  
Early Otago and some of its Notable Men (Ross), 477  
Field for British emigration (Richardson), 220  
Free Church Colony (Cargill), 132  
Geological Expedition to West Coast (Hector), 223  
Geology and Goldfields (Hutton and Ulrich), 295  
Geology and Mineralogy (Lindsay), 224  
Glance at Dunedin, 229  
Goldfields and resources, 220  
Handbook to the suburban and rural districts, 144  
Historical Records, N.Z. South (Carrick), 457  
History of Oamaru and North Otago (Roberts), 406  
Homes for the People in Otago (Oliver), 321  
Illustrated Guide to Dunedin and its Industries (Bathgate), 344  
Illustration of Port (D'Urville), 93  
Information for emigrants, by Cargill, 200  
Invitation to join scheme of Lay Association of Free Church, 134  
Letter from Rev. T. Burns on Church matters (Adam), 187  
Martin's Bay Settlement (Whitworth), 271  
North Otago from the Earliest Days (Roberts), 471  
Old Identities (Barr), 316  
Old Identity Stories (Pyke), 372  
Original Exploration (Thomson), 315  
Otago (McIndoe), 347  
Otago as it is (Wekey), 221  
Otago from Initiation of Settlement to Abolition of Province (McIndoe), 313  
Otago High School Old Boys' Register (Pearce and Fulton), 476
- Otago Journal, 140  
Picturesque Dunedin (Bathgate), 402  
Preliminary Page to History of Otago (M. G. Thomson), 374  
Presbyterian Church, Origin and History of (Burns), 235  
Provincial history (*New Zealand Presbyterian*), 321  
Rambles with a Philosopher (Thomson), 252  
Reconnaissance survey of southern districts (Thomson), 193  
Reminiscences of a Long Life (Campbell), 425  
Reminiscences of N.Z. (Smith), 215  
Scheme of the colony of the Free Church, 124  
Sketch of the province (Thomson), 193  
Statistical tables (Adam), 187  
Story of the Otago Church and Settlement (Ross), 383  
Summer's Excursion by Richardson, 178  
Survey of (Thomson), 215  
Tuckett's diary, 117, (Documents) 121, (Hocken) 441  
Twenty-five Years of Emigrant Life (Adam), 288  
Warning to emigrants, by Henderson, 244  
Word about Otago (Chambers), 283  
Oud en Nieuw Oost-Indien (Valentyn), 2
- Our Antipodes (Mundy), 166  
Our Dealings with Maori Lands (J. Mackay), 381  
Our N.Z. Cousins (Ingalls), 379  
Our Last Year in N.Z. (Cowie), 387  
Outlying Islands of N.Z. (Carrick), 414  
Outlying Islands of N.Z.: Subantarctic Expedition, 485  
Outlying Islands South and East of N.Z., 254



- Owen, J. A.—  
After Shipwreck, 399
- Owen, Prof. R.—  
Apteryx, Description of (Yarrell), 57  
Extinct Wingless Birds of N.Z., 321  
Notice of Fragment of Femur of Gigantic Bird of N.Z., 74  
Remains of a plesiosaurian reptile from Middle Island, 213
- PAGE OF LIFE on the Goldfields, 286
- Pai Marire (P. C. B.), 234
- Paisley N.Z. Emigration Society, 79
- "Pakeha Maori." See Maning, F. E.
- Pakeha Rambles through Maori Lands (St. John), 287
- Palacky, Dr. J.—  
Zur Statistik von Neu-Seeland, 192
- Panama contract, 232
- Panorama of N.Z. (Breese), 142
- Park, Prof. J.—  
Cyanide Process of Gold-extraction, 471  
Determination of Meridian Latitude and Time, 439  
Geology and Veins of the Hauraki Goldfields, 439  
Laboratory Instructions in Assaying and Practical Chemistry, 435  
New Zealand Geological Survey—  
Alexandra Sheet (Bell), 468  
Cromwell Subdivision (Bell), 468  
Queenstown Subdivision (Bell), 468  
Text-book of Mining Geology, 470
- Park, J. B.—  
School Primer of Geography and History of Oceania, 246
- Parker, Prof. T. J.—  
Apteryx, Anatomy and Development of, 411  
Bean Plant, 336  
Blood-vessels of *Mustelus antarcticus*, 371  
Cranial Osteology, Classification, and Phylogeny of Dinornithide, 430  
Skeleton of N.Z. Crayfishes, 400  
Studies in N.Z. Ichthyology, 372
- Parkinson, Sydney—  
Biographical note, 13  
Journal of a Voyage to the South Seas in "Endeavour" 12
- Parliamentary Skits and Sketches (Corlett), 272
- Parsons, Dr. F.—  
Story of N.Z., 461
- Partridge, Charles—  
Misgovernment the cause of native rebellion, 232
- Partridge, Clement—  
Theological and Metaphysical Essays, 262
- Pash, J. B.—  
Report on N.Z., 348
- Passages in a Wandering Life (Arnold), 447
- Past and Present and Men of the Times (Barry), 437
- Pata-patoo from N.Z. (Gibb), 278
- Patteson, Bishop C. J.—  
Life—(Yonge) 293, (Awdry) 324  
Melanesian Mission, 232  
Murdered at Santa Cruz (Halcombe), 279
- Paul, Archdeacon R. B.—  
Letters from Canterbury, 190  
New Zealand as it was and as it is, 213
- Paulin, R.—  
Wild West Coast of N.Z., 400
- Payton, E. W.—  
Round about N.Z., 392
- Peacocke, Georgiana—  
Rays from the Southern Cross, 491
- Peale, Dr. A. C.—  
Thermal Springs and Geysers of N.Z., 348
- Pearce, T. D. G., and Fulton, Dr. R. V.—  
Otago High School Old Boys' Register, 476
- Pearson, J.—  
Life of William Hey, 488
- Pearson, W. H.—  
Financial Position of N.Z.: Sale of railways advocated, 382
- Pearson, W. H.—continued.  
Life of Sir John Richardson, 322  
Review of position of Southland, 246
- Peek, C. E.—  
Hot Springs of Iceland and N.Z., 348
- Peel, Sir R.—  
Speeches in House of Commons, 172
- Peeps into Politics, 336
- Pemberton, R.—  
Happy Colony, 177  
Plan of city in concentric circles, 177
- Pencilings by Land and Sea (Rae), 486
- Penn, W. J., and Smith, S. P.—  
Taranaki, the Garden of N.Z., 471
- Pennefather, Dr. F. W.—  
Handbook for Travellers in N.Z., 423  
Management of Pauper and Criminal Children, 449  
Natives of N.Z., 382
- Pennefather and Brown—  
Code of Civil Procedure of Supreme Court of N.Z., 493
- Pennell, J.—  
The Rare Justice of Woman, 495
- Peppercombe, F. S.—  
Geological and Topographical Sketches of New Ulster, 167  
Influence of Forests on Climate and Rainfall, 329
- Perceval, W. B.—  
Farming and Labour in N.Z., 416  
Land in Sight, 411  
New Zealand, 417  
Productions of N.Z., 417
- Pérouse, La—  
Dillon's narrative, 44  
Discovery of relics of expedition (Bayly), 357  
D'Urville's Voyage, 55  
Rochon's Voyages, 34  
Voyage of "Recherche," 28
- Petermann, Dr. A., and Hochstetter, F.—  
Geological and Topographical Atlas of N.Z., 229  
Geology of N.Z., 230
- Petherick, E. A.—  
Catalogue of York Gate Library, 343, 372  
*Colonial Book Circular*, 494
- Petre, Lord—  
Evidence before Committee of House of Lords, 67
- Petre, Hon. H. W.—  
Settlements of the New Zealand Company, 98
- Petrel—  
In Southern Seas, 392
- Petrie, D.—  
Geography of N.Z. and Australian Colonies, 313
- Pharazyn, R.—  
History and Proceedings of New Zealand Society, 251
- Phillips, P. A.—  
Memories of the Past: Auckland from 1847, 439
- Philology—  
Affinity of languages, Table of numerals showing, 23  
Blunders in use of Maori words and phrases corrected (Colenso), 345  
Comparative list of Otaheite and N.Z. words (Cook), 24  
Comparative table, from Easter Island to New Caledonia (Cook), 15  
Comparative table of words, chiefly Polynesian (Forster), 18  
Comparative vocabulary of Malay and Maori (Thomson), 193  
Comparison of dialects of N.Z. and Otaheite, 10  
Comparison of Maori with Tongan (Nicholas), 38  
Evening Hymn in Maori (Whytehead), 186
- Grammars—  
Comparative Grammar of Polynesian dialects (Hale), 127

## Philology—continued.

## Grammars—continued.

- Grammar, in "Travels in New Zealand" (Dieffenbach), 110  
 Grammar and Vocabulary of N.Z. (Lee and Kendall), 38  
 Grammar of the N.Z. Language—(Maunsell) 104; (Norris) 105, 129  
 Manual of Maori Conversation (Aubert), 357  
 Manual of Maori Grammar and Conversation (Ngata), 470  
 Maori Grammar and Phrase Book (Kemp), 230  
 Maori Language, First Lessons in (Williams), 222  
 Maori Lesson-book (Davis), 290  
 Niue Dialect, Vocabulary and Grammar of (Tregear and Smith), 477  
 Notes Grammaticales sur la Langue Maorie (Pompallier), 146, 203  
 How to learn Maori (Shortland), 349  
 Introduction à L'Atlas Ethnographique (Balbi), 41  
 Les Polynésiens (Lesson), 341  
 Linguistic peculiarities of Maoris (W. C. L. Martin), 82  
 Maori language—(Wade) 107, (Dieffenbach) 110, (Thomson) 198  
 Maori language first reduced to fixed principles (Lee and Kendall), 39  
 Maori names of birds—(Hutton) 274, (Buller) 283  
 Maori names of fishes (Hutton and Hector), 279  
 Maori names of flax (Hector), 279  
 Maori names of places, Meaning of (Park), 246  
 Maori names of seasons and stars (May), 261  
 Maori names of the months and days of the month (Maramatakahaere), 547  
 Maori-Polynesian Dictionary, Notes on Tregear's (Atkinson), 419  
 Maori Popular Poetry (Baker), 206  
 Maori pronunciation, Notes on (New Zealand Reader), 430  
 Maori words paralleled with Egyptian (Massey), 335  
 Melanesian Languages (Codrington), 358  
 Moriori pronunciation (Deighton), xii  
 Nomenclature (Colenso), 345  
 "Novara" Expedition, 212  
 Numerals in sixty languages, List of (Polack), 69  
 Orthography applied to Maori (Crawford), 326  
 Polynesian dialects, 132 words in fifty-nine (Turner), 356  
 Polynesians and their Plant-names (Guppy), 433  
 Relations of Indo-Chinese and Indo-Oceanic Languages (Keane), 320  
 Remarks on Maori language (Colenso), 387  
 Science of Language and Comparative Philology (Bleek), 191  
 Short account of Maori language (Kerry-Nicholls), 353  
 Table of 17 words in 35 languages (Fenton), 359  
 United States Exploring Expedition 125, (Hale) 127  
 Vocabularies—  
 Austral English: a Dictionary of Australasian Words, &c. (Morris), 442  
 Atoui, 23  
 Ceram, 12  
 Esquimaux, 23  
 Friendly Islands, 23, 28  
 Fuegian, 72  
 Greenland, 23  
 Islands visited by Le Maire and Schouten, 8  
 King George's Sound, 21  
 Madagascar, 12  
 Malay, 12, 23, 28  
 Maori, 10, 12, 15, 23, 34, 36, 38, 58, 73, 107, 110, 141, 163, 178, 433, 473  
 Maori (Ngata), 470  
 Maori Dictionary (Williams), 118  
 Maori-English Lexicon (Colenso), 441

## Philology—continued.

## Vocabularies—continued.

- Maori-English Dictionary (Taylor), 270  
 Maori-Polynesian Comparative Dictionary (Tregear), 412  
 Moriori Vocabulary (Deighton), xii  
 New Caledonia, 28  
 Niue Dialect (Tregear and Smith), 477  
 Nootka, 23  
 Norton Sound, 23  
 Océanien-Français et Français-Océanien, 111  
 Otaheite, 9, 12  
 Polynesian and Indo-European languages, 312  
 River Gambia, 12  
 Savoo, 12  
 Society Islands, 15  
 Sumatra, 12  
 Van Diemen's Land, 28  
 Waygiou, 28  
 (See also Maori Bibliography, pp. 499-547)  
 Philosopher Dick (Chamier), 408  
 Physical and social aspects of N.Z. compared with Great Britain (Baker), 187  
 Physical history of N.Z. (Wallace), 324  
 Pickering, Dr. C.—  
 Geographical Distribution of Animals and Plants, U.S. Exploring Expedition, 125  
 Races of Man and their Geographical Distribution, 225  
 Pictorial N.Z., 431  
 Picturesque Atlas of Australasia (Garran), 367  
 Pillars of the Empire (Escott), 318  
 Pitcairn Island—  
 Accidental marooning of a party in 1850 (Brodie), 157  
 Brodie's account, 157  
 Chart and Views (Delano), 37  
 Pitcairn Island Register (Brodie), 157  
 Pitt, A.—  
 Truth about the Primacy, 406  
 Plain Talks (Davis), 326  
 Plan of city laid out in concentric circles (Pemberton), 177  
 Plato and Christianity (Bevan-Brown), 472  
 Plea for Protection (Hastings), 389  
 Plimmer, J.—  
 Life (Young), 453  
 Plymouth Company of New Zealand—  
 Constitution and plans, 78  
 Prospectus, &c., 85  
 Poenamo: Sketches of the Early Days of N.Z. (Campbell), 332  
 Polack, J. S.—  
 Biographical note, 69  
 Bitter attack on Fitzroy attributed to him, 553  
 Evidence before Committee of House of Lords, 67  
 Examination of his "Manners and Customs," in *Colonial Magazine*, 83  
 Manners and Customs of the New-Zealanders, 85  
 New Zealand, 68  
 Politics and Politicians dissected, 193  
 Politische Eintheilung und Bevölkerung im Neu-Seeland, 220  
 Polynesian Legends and Fairy Stories, 301  
 Polynesian Race (Fornander), 312  
 Polynesian Researches (Ellis), 44  
 Polynesian Society: Journal, 415  
 Pompallier, Bishop—  
 Biographical note, 147  
 Description of his mission (Du Petit-Thouars), 94  
 Early History of Catholic Church in Oceania, 392  
 Letters to the New-Zealanders, 226  
 Notes Grammaticales sur la Langue Maorie, 146, 203  
 Prose et Poésie Chretienne en Néo-Zélandais, 197  
 References to—(Jameson) 95, (Le Guillou) 116, (Blanchard) 310, (Joubert) 405  
 (See also Maori Bibliography, pp. 499-547)



- Pope, J. H.—  
Health for the Maori, 355  
The State: the Rudiments of N.Z. Sociology, 382
- Porter, *Lieut.-Colonel*—  
Major Ropata Wahawaha, 439
- Portlock's Collection of Voyages and Travels, 27
- Post Office, Early History of the (Robertson), 466
- Potter, A.—  
A State Bank, 423
- Potts, T. H.—  
Birds of N.Z., 343  
Out in the Open, 343
- Poultry and Eggs for Market and Export (Hyde), 481
- Poultry-farming for Australasia (Gordon and Merrett), 480
- Poverty Bay massacre (Hawthorne), 260
- Power, W. T.—  
Recollections, 172  
Sketches in N.Z. with Pen and Pencil, 147
- Pownall, R. W.—  
Illustrated Guide to West Coast of North Island, 363
- Pratt, *Revs. J. and J. H.*—  
Memoir of Rev. Josiah Pratt, 147
- Pratt, W. T.—  
Colonial Experiences, 307
- Preshaw, G. O.—  
Banking under Difficulties, 392
- Press of N.Z., Thomson's account of, 198
- Primitive Culture (Tylor), 276
- Primitive Methodism in N.Z., History of, 421
- Pringle, *Sir J.*—  
Improved means for preserving the health of mariners (Cook), 15
- Printing in N.Z., Introduction of (Colenso), 387
- Progress without Poverty (Hickson), 312
- Property—Moral and Immoral: Case against Landlordism, 417
- Prose et Poésie Chrétienne Néo-Zélandais, 197
- Protective Policy in its Relations to Colonial Industry (J. K. Brown), 325
- Protestantische missionen auf Neu-Seeland, 38
- Proverbs and Legends, N.Z., 301
- Provincial Councils: Votes and Proceedings, 173
- Provincialism—  
Abolition of provinces opposed—(Politics) 296, (Stout) 297  
Address against abolition of provinces (Macandrew), 296  
An Experiment in Federation, and its Lessons (Stout), 424  
Correspondence between Premier and Superintendent of Otago, 299  
Four-province scheme proposed (Purnell), 307  
Relations between General and Provincial Governments, 177  
Should N.Z. constitute more than One Colony? (Sadler), 232
- Purchas, A. G.—  
Tune-book for N.Z. Hymnal, 247
- Purchas, *Rev. H. T.*—  
Bishop Harper and the Canterbury Settlement, 485
- Purdie, A.—  
Anatomy of the Common Mussels, 382
- Purdy, J.—  
The Oriental Navigator, 37
- Purnell, C. W.—  
An Agrarian Law for N.Z., 292, 313  
Intelligence of Animals, 423  
New Zealand Confederation, 307  
Our Land Laws, 302  
The Maori and the Moa, 330
- Puseley, D.—  
Rise and Progress of Australia, Tasmania, and N.Z., 190
- Pyke, V.—  
Adventures of George Washington Pratt, 292  
Craigieburn, 355  
History of Early Gold-discoveries in Otago, 382  
Land Laws of N.Z., 423
- Pyke, V.—*continued.*  
Old Identity Stories, 372  
Province of Otago, 256  
Story of Wild Will Enderby, 287
- Pyke, V., and Thorpe, T.—  
White Hood and Blue Cap, 336
- Q., W. A.—  
Story of Hawera, 462
- Quatrefages, A. de—  
Les Moas et les Chasseurs de Moas, 348  
Les Polynésiens et leurs Migrations, 232, 247  
Les Pygmées, 383
- Quoy and Gaimard—  
Voyage of the "Astrolabe": Zoology, 48
- R., R.—  
Australia, Van Dieman's Land, and N.Z., 75
- Rabbits in N.Z., 336
- Races of Mankind (Brown), 294
- Rae, Richardson—  
Pencilings by Land and Sea, 486
- Railways—  
Brogden and Sons' proposals (Henderson), 285  
Canterbury, 194  
East and West Coast and Nelson Railway, 367  
Lyttelton-Christchurch railway proposals, 202  
Management of railways, Views on (Vaile), 446  
Nelson and West Coast Section, Main Trunk (Adams), 309  
New Zealand Railways: Effects on Trade and Progress (Russell), 401  
Otago Central: Report of Commissioners, 337  
Railways in Wellington Province (Crawford), 207  
Rules and Regulations for Otago Railways, 280  
Sale of N.Z. railways advocated (Pearson), 382  
Thames Valley Railway: Turning of first sod (Grey), 318  
Trunk line, Auckland to Wellington, 227  
Zone system of charges advocated (Vaile), 375
- Rains, Fanny—  
By Land and Ocean, 313
- Ramble in N.Z. Bush (Haynes), 255
- Rambles at the Antipodes, 197
- Rambles with a Philosopher (J. T. Thomson), 252
- Random Rot: a Journal of Three Years' Wanderings (Edge-Partington), 492
- Raoul, *Dr. M. E.*—  
Choix de Plantes N.Z., 129
- Rarotonga, Introduction to native history of (Smith), 443
- Rata—  
Cornwall Park, Auckland, 462  
"Rattlesnake," Voyage of (Macgillivray), 166
- Ratzel, *Prof. F.*—  
History of Mankind, 435
- Raynal, F. E.—  
Wrecked on a Reef, 330
- Rayner, Murder of (Stock), 252
- Recollections (Cox), 351
- Reed, G. M.—  
Calamo Currente, 383  
Finding of Noah's Ark, 383  
The Angel Isafrel: a Story of Prohibition in N.Z., 436
- Rees, W. L.—  
Co-operation of Land, Labour, and Capital, 363  
East Coast Settlement Bill, 1880, 330  
Effect of Native Land Acts on Colonisation of North Island, 287  
Financial and Political Condition of N.Z., 292  
Native Lands: Addresses, 322  
Sir Gilbert Leigh, 314  
The Great Pro-Consul, 314
- Rees, W. L. and L.—  
Life and Times of Sir George Grey, 417
- Reeves, E.—  
Homeward Bound after Thirty Years, 417



- Reeves, W. P.—  
 Historical Articles on Communism and Socialism, 406  
 Long White Cloud: Ao Tea Roa, 442  
 New Zealand, 443  
 State Experiments in Australia and N.Z., 455  
 Reeves, Hon. W. P., and Wright, F. and W.—  
 New Zealand painted and described, 484  
 Reid, R. C.—  
 Rambles on the Golden Coast, 355  
 Reid, S. J.—  
 Life and Letters of First Earl of Durham, 471  
 Reid, T. C.—  
 Manual of Banking, 292  
 Reid, Capt. T. C.—  
 New Zealand Volunteer Army List, 322  
 Reinicke, G.—  
 Bemerkungen über Port Lyttelton, 355  
 Reischek, A.—  
 Story of a Wonderful Dog, 400  
 Reise nach Neuseeland (Finsch), 333  
 Reise- und Lebensbilder aus Neu-Holland, &c., 172  
 Relations with Mother-country—  
 Attitude of Imperial to Colonial Government during war (Sewell), 262  
 Australia and the Empire (Martin), 399  
 Bill for Provisional Government of N.Z., 65  
 Britain's Colonial Empire—whether to keep it (Hursthouse), 244  
 British Colonial Policy, 150  
 Colonial Conference, 1887: Proceedings, 376  
 Colonial Constitutions (Mills), 185  
 Colonial inquiry: Speech by Hon. F. Scott, 148  
 Colonial Policy (Adderley), 270  
 Colonial policy of Lord John Russell's Administration—(Earl Grey) 170, (Adderley) 258  
 Colonial Reform (Bannister), 126  
 Colonies and Colonial Governments, by Prof. Amos (Discussions), 277  
 Colonies of England (Roebuck), 147  
 Colonies of Great Britain: their Government and Progress, 152  
 Constitutional Law of England in relation to Colonial Settlements (Rochford), 205  
 Constitutional relations of British colonies to Mother-country (Busby), 235  
 Correspondence relative to a proprietary Government for N.Z., 120  
 Correspondence with Secretary of State relative to N.Z., 79  
 Credit of N.Z. and Honour of Great Britain, 240  
 Despatches of Secretary of State *re* pre-emption over native title to land (Busby), 194  
 England and the New-Zealanders (Martin), 135  
 England's lukewarm attitude to her colonies (Merivale), 210  
 Great Britain and her Colonies (Vogel), 241  
 Great Britain—how it might become "Greater" (Hursthouse), 244  
 Grey's reply to charges of defiance of Home Government, 176  
 Incorporation of Colonial into Home Empire (Hursthouse), 245  
 Lang's Remarks on proposed Constitution, 145  
 Letter of Ward to Lord Lyttelton, 227  
 Lord Glenelg's administration censured by Molesworth, 74  
 Lord Lyttelton's speech on Australian Colonies Bill, 154  
 Lowe's speech on Australian Colonies Bill, 153  
 Molesworth's speeches in Commons on Australian Colonies Bill, 155  
 National Disintegration (E. Wilson), 264  
 New Zealand and the South Sea Islands (Vogel), 315  
 New Zealand Company's Reports, 85  
 Our Colonies (Hart), 144  
 Parliamentary Papers relating to N.Z., 116  
 Problems of Greater Britain (Dilke), 403  
 Report of Committee of House of Commons, 90  
 Report of Committee of House of Lords, 67  
 Relations with Mother-country—*continued*.  
 Responsible Government for the Colonies (C. Buller), 77  
 Separation of colonies from Great Britain advocated by Goldwin Smith, 226  
 Short History of British Colonial Policy (Egerton), 438  
 Six Colonies of N.Z. (Fox), 159  
 Society for Reform of Colonial Government, 152  
 Speeches in Commons on colonial expenditure —(Hawes) 138, (Molesworth) 139  
 Speeches of Sir R. Peel, 172  
 Withdrawal of troops, 240  
 Renwick, F. E. See Pyke, V.  
 "Resolution," H.M.S.—  
 Cook's Second Voyage, 15  
 Cook's Third Voyage, 23  
 Ellis's narrative, 20  
 Forster's details of life on board, 18  
 Forster's voyage, 16  
 Ledyard's journal, 20  
 Mara's journal, 14  
 Wales's remarks on Forster's account, 19  
 Resources of Modern Countries (Wilson), 316  
 Reubank, F.—  
 Ein Ausflug nach Neuseeland, 363  
 Raybaud, L.—  
 Histoire et Colonisation de la N.Z., 90  
 Richard, A.—  
 Essai d'une Flore de la N.Z., 52  
 Richard, A., and Lesson, P. A.—  
 Voyage of the "Astrolabe": Botany, 48  
 Richards, Capt. G. H., and Evans, F. J.—  
 New Zealand Pilot, 185  
 Richardson, Dr. (Sir John)—  
 Ichthyology of N.Z., Report on, 112  
 Richardson, Dr. J., and Gray, Dr. J. E.—  
 Zoology of the "Erebus" and "Terror," 117  
 Richardson, Major Sir J. L. C.—  
 Address to electors of Dunedin, 247  
 Employment of Females and Children in Factories, 337  
 First Christian Martyr of N.Z. Church, 177  
 In Memoriam (Pearson), 322  
 Sketch of Otago as a Field for British Emigration, 220  
 Speech on relations between General and Colonial Governments, 247  
 Summer's Excursion in N.Z., 178  
 Thoughts on Female Education, 269  
 Trip to Wanganui, 280  
 Richmond, C. W. (Judge)—  
 Materialism, 337  
 Notes on Martin's "Taranaki Question," 214  
 Richmond, J. C.—  
 Historical Illustrations of Communism and the Idea of Property, 280  
 Richmond, Major—  
 Reminiscences (Arnold), 447  
 Ridgway, A. F.—  
 Voices from Auckland, 220  
 Riemenschneider, Rev. J. F.—  
 Arrival at Nelson (Beit), 100  
 Eine deutsche Missionarbeit auf Neu-Seeland (Tiesmeyer), 298  
 Rienzi, G. L. Domeny *de*—  
 Océanie ou Cinquième Partie du Monde, 69  
 Ritter, Prof. K.—  
 Die Colonisation von Neu-Seeland, 105  
 Road Book, N.Z. (Green), 469  
 Roads, Directions for construction of (Whitehead), 142  
 Robb, J. D.—  
 Question of Separation, 240  
 Roberts, Jonathan, the N.Z. Jack Sheppard (Morrison), 494  
 Roberts, Lieut. H.—  
 Drew maps and charts on Cook's third voyage, 23  
 Roberts, W. H. S.—  
 History of Oamaru and North Otago, 406  
 Journey from Nelson to Southland, 431  
 North Otago from the Earliest Days, 471  
 Southland in 1856-57, 431

- Robertson, D.—  
Early History of N.Z. Post Office, 466
- Robertson, Rev. T. F.—  
Patriotic Church Union and Co-operation, 411
- Robin, J.—  
Trip to Maoriland, 476
- Robjohns, H. T.—  
Bible-work and Floods in N.Z., 393
- Robley, *General*—  
Moko, or Maori Tattooing, 436
- Rochfort, J.—  
Adventures of a Surveyor, 172  
Two Expeditions to West Coast of Middle Island, 197
- Rochfort, S.—  
Constitutional Law of England in Relation to Colonial Settlements, 205
- Rochon, *Abbé* A.—  
Crozet's Voyage, 22  
Voyages aux Indes Orientales et en Afrique, 34
- Rodgers, J. D.—  
Historical Geography of the British Colonies, 476
- Roebuck, J. A.—  
Colonies of England, 147
- Roland, *Father*—  
Reminiscences (Owen), 399
- Romance of Empire (Gibbs), 469
- Roots : a Plea for Tolerance (Domett), 234
- Rose, R.—  
New Zealand Guide, 323  
"Roslyn." See Sinclair, M. A.
- Ross, *Rev. C. S.*—  
Early Otago and some of its Notable Men, 477  
Education and Educationists in Otago, 407  
Life and Times of D. M. Stuart, D.D., 427  
Story of the Otago Church and Settlement, 383
- Rosa, *Capt. Sir J. C.*—  
Misunderstanding with Wilkes, 135  
Voyage in Southern and Antarctic Regions, 135
- Ross, M.—  
Aorangi, 417  
Guide to Lakes of Central Otago, 400
- Rough, D.—  
Journey through part of the north of N.Z., 167  
Recollections of a Visit to Europe, 173
- Round about N.Z. (Payton), 392
- Rowan, *Mrs. E.*—  
Flower-hunter in Queensland and N.Z., 443
- Rowley, G. D.—  
Extinct Gigantic Birds of Madagascar and N.Z., 314
- Royal Geographical Society : Journal, 46
- Royalty in N.Z. (Loughnan), 455
- Ruapehu, Mount—  
Ascent by Cussen (Smith), 373  
Ascent by Kerry-Nicholls, 353
- Rudge, *Rev. Dr.*—  
Address to N.Z. emigrants at Deptford, 90
- Rusden, G. W.—  
Aureretanga ; Groans of the Maoris, 393  
Curiosities of Colonisation, 292  
History of N.Z., 348  
Tragedies in N.Z. in 1868 and 1881 discussed in England in 1886 and 1887, 393
- Russell, A.—  
Tour through the Australian Colonies, 90
- Russell, C. J.—  
Rays of Light in Regions of Darkness, 417
- Russell, G. W.—  
New Zealand Railways : Effects on Trade and Progress, 401
- Russell, I. C.—  
Giant Birds of N.Z., 307  
Sketch of N.Z., 323
- Russell, J.—  
Singular Expedient employed by Providence, 221
- Russell, *Right Rev. M.*—  
Polynesia : an historical account, 105
- Rutherford, J.—  
John Rutherford, the White Chief (Drummond), 479  
Journal of ten years' exile in N.Z. (Craik), 46
- S., W. H.—  
Brief Survey of Northern Districts of N.Z., 117
- Sabbath and its due observance (Colenso), 311
- Sadler, W. E.—  
Free Trade in N.Z., 256  
Roving Diggers to become Colonial Settlers—How ? 262  
Should N.Z. constitute more than One Colony ? 232
- Sailing Directions for Northern N.Z., Revised (Drury), 176
- St. John, *Lieut.-Colonel J. H. H.*—  
Pakeha Rambles through Maori Lands, 287
- St. Johnston, A.—  
A Distant Sketching-ground, 337
- Sala, G. A.—  
Land of the Golden Fleece, 355
- Salmond, *Rev. Dr.*—  
Reign of Grace, 393
- Samoa, Trip to (Stout), 424
- Samwell, *Dr.*—  
Introduction of venereal disease into Sandwich Islands, 25  
Narrative of the death of Cook, 25
- Satchell, W.—  
Land of the Lost : a tale of the gum country, 482  
Toll of the Bush : a novel, 466
- Saunders, A.—  
History of N.Z. from 1642 to 1893, 436  
New Zealand, its Climate, &c. : a lecture, 257  
The Perfect Draught Horse, 486
- Saunders, E.—  
Our Australian Colonies, 173
- Savage, J.—  
Account of N.Z. [first after Cook], 34  
Biographical note, 35  
Reference in Dillon's narrative, 44
- Sawers, J.—  
Dairy Industry of N.Z., 411
- Saxton, J.—  
Illustrations to "Adventure in N.Z.," 121
- Scandrett, W. B.—  
Southland and its Resources, 349
- Scenery of N.Z. (Gully), 305
- Schaw, *General*—  
Metamorphosis of Maoriland, 423
- Scherzer, *Dr. K.*—  
Narrative of the "Novara" Expedition, 214
- Scheube, H.—  
Unter den Schafbaronen Neuseelands, 297
- Schiller, J. F.—  
German translation of Cook's First Voyage, 10
- Schirren, C.—  
Die Wandersagen der Neuseeländer und der Maui-mythos, 185
- Schoch, G. A.—  
Instructions for raising Mulberry-trees and Silkworms, 373
- Scholefield, G. H., and Schwabe, E.—  
Who's Who in N.Z., 483
- Schoolmaster, N.Z., 336
- Schulze, W.—  
Reise und Lebensbilder aus Neu-Holland, &c., 172
- Schwabe, E., and Scholefield, G. H.—  
Who's Who in N.Z., 483
- Schwarda, T.—  
Reise um die Erde, 215
- Slater, P. L., and Hochstetter, *Dr. F. von*—  
Apteryx, Report on, 215
- Scoffern, J.—  
Maoris, 262
- Scots New Zealand Company (afterwards New Zealand, Waitemata, and Manakou Company, *q.v.*) : Prospectus, 75
- Scott, *Admiral*—  
Economic Defence of Commerce and Development of Industrial Resources, 373  
Industrial Resources of N.Z., 355
- Scott, *Hon. F., M.P.*—  
Colonial Inquiry : Speech in Commons, 148
- Scott, *Capt. R. F.*—  
Voyage of the "Discovery," 466



- Scott, W.—  
Industrial Conciliation and Arbitration Act :  
its Past, Present, and Future, 477
- Scottish Geographical Magazine, 363
- Scraps from Abroad (Tucker), 356
- Sealy, H. J.—  
New Zealand Public Works Policy of 1870,  
280
- Seas and Skies in Many Latitudes (Abercromby),  
385
- Second Class to N.Z. and Back, 240
- Secret of Mount Cook : a Myth of South West-  
land, 427
- Seddon, *Right Hon.* R. J.—  
A Statesman's Passing [verse] (Hudson), 481  
Life and Work (Drummond), 468  
Mr. Seddon and Mr. Chamberlain (Keane), 458
- Seffern, W. H. J.—  
Chronicles of the Garden of N.Z., known as  
Taranaki, 436  
Early Settlement of N.Z., 364, 393
- Selge, H. S.—  
Accounts of Canterbury Association, 178
- Selwyn, C. J. and L. F.—  
Annals of the Diocese of N.Z., 136
- Selwyn, *Bishop* G. A.—  
Account by Martin, 122  
Accused by Turtton of exciting religious strife  
among natives (W. Brown), 119  
Address to first general synod, 195  
Biographical note, 106  
Charge to Clergy of Diocese of N.Z., 141  
Defence of his attitude towards natives and his  
countrymen, 181  
In Memoriam (Curteis), 311  
Journal of a Walk from Auckland to Taranaki  
(Abraham), 182  
Letters to Society for Propagation of Gospel,  
135  
Life of Bishop Patteson (Yonge), 293  
Memoir (Tucker), 324  
Pastoral Letter to Members of Church in New  
Plymouth, 181  
Reminiscences (Burt), 473  
Sketch of his Life and Work (Curteis), 396  
Visits to South Sea islands (Gill), 184  
Work of Christ in the World : four sermons,  
181
- Selwyn, *Bishop* J.—  
Memoir (How), 445
- Senior, W.—  
Travel and Trout in the Antipodes, 330
- Separation from Mother-country—  
Colonies of Great Britain, 152  
Lang's Remarks on proposed Constitution, 145
- Separation of Islands—  
Inimical interests render it necessary (Robb),  
240  
Manifesto of Southern Separation League, 239  
Opposed by Major Richardson, 247
- Seventy Years of Life in the Victorian Era, 423
- Sewell, H.—  
Case of N.Z., and our Colonial Policy, 262  
Lecture on N.Z., 270  
Letter discussing Constitution Act and diffi-  
culties with Sir G. Grey, 173  
Letter to Bishop of Wellington by Sewell, 251  
New Zealand Native Rebellion, 233
- Shadow, The (Terry), 463
- Shakespeare, William, son Poeme, les Sonnets  
traduit (Direy), 494
- Shavings and Scraps from Many Parts (Jou-  
bert), 405
- Shaw, *Miss* F. L.—  
Story of Australia, 439  
The Australian Outlook, 427
- Shaw, H.—  
Early Printed Books and MSS. in Grey Col-  
lection, Auckland Public Library, 483
- Shaw, *Dr.* J.—  
Gallop to the Antipodes, 192  
Tramp to the Diggings, 168
- Sheep, Wool, &c.—  
Colonial Sheep and Wools (Southey), 168  
Department of Agriculture Reports, 422
- Sheep, Wool, &c.—*continued.*  
England's New Sheep-farm (Mulhall), 342  
Ewe : Anatomical diagrams (Wilkie), 464  
Glimpse of Shepherd Life in N.Z. (Bayliss), 242  
Hints to Intending Sheep-farmers (Weld), 164  
Introduction of sheep into Australia, 240  
Number in N.Z. in 1843 (Churton), 119  
Parasitic Insects which infest Sheep, 323  
Port Phillip squatters abandon attempt to  
grow wool at Canterbury, 190  
Romance of the Wool Trade (Bonwick), 375  
Scab and fluke, 240  
Sheep Act, 1878, 323  
Sheep-farming (Earp), 143  
Sheep-farming and frozen mutton (D'Avigdor),  
388  
Sheep-washing in N.Z., 336  
Tables showing increase of flock and value of  
fleece (Olliver), 225  
The Sheep for Victoria, Tasmania, and N.Z.,  
240  
Wakefield's Letter from Sydney, 45
- Sherrin, R. A. A.—  
Financial Condition of the Bank of N.Z., 337  
Handbook of Fishes of N.Z., 373
- Sherrin, R. A. A., and Wallace, J. H.—  
Early History of N.Z., from Earliest Times to  
1845, 407
- Ships of the Future (Fairburn), 396
- Shortland, *Dr.* E.—  
Account of, by Martin, 122  
How to learn Maori, 349  
Maori Religion and Mythology, 843  
Short Sketch of Maori Races, 236  
Southern Districts of N.Z., 163  
Traditions and Superstitions of the New-  
Zealanders, 178
- Shortland, Edward, über Neu-Seeland, 188
- Sidney, S.—  
Three Colonies of Australia, 173
- Siegfried, A.—  
Edward Gibbon Wakefield et sa Doctrine de  
la Colonisation Systématique, 462
- Silver, S. W.—  
Catalogue of library (Petherick), 372  
Emigration Guide, 193  
Guide to Australasia, 226  
"Silver Pen" See Corlett, *Mrs.*
- Sim, W. A., and Stout, *Sir* R.—  
Practice of Supreme Court and Court of Ap-  
peal, 456
- Simmonds, P. L.—  
*Simmonds's Colonial Magazine*, 117
- Simmons, A.—  
Old England and New Zealand, 323
- Simonin, L.—  
Le Monde océanique et les Progrès de l'Aus-  
tralie, 364
- Sketchley, A.—  
Mrs. Brown in N.Z., 330  
Sketch of N.Z. (Russell), 323
- Smales, *Rev.* G.—  
Whitby Authors and their Publications, 251
- Small, *Capt.* J. S.—  
Defences of N.Z. and reorganization of Volun-  
teers, 297
- Smeaton, W. H. O.—  
District High Schools in N.Z., 349
- Smith, *Lieut.* C. H.—  
Reminiscences of N.Z., 215
- Smith, Goldwin—  
The Empire, 226
- Smith, *Rev.* J. G.—  
Christ of the Cross, 483
- Smith, S. P.—  
Eruption of Tarawera, 373  
Hawaiki : the Original Home of the Maori,  
463  
Hawaiki : the Whence of the Maori, 443  
History and Traditions of the Taranaki Coast,  
486  
Journey from Taranaki to Mokau, &c., 193  
Kermadec Islands, 383  
Peopling of the North : Ancient Maori His-  
tory of Northern Peninsula, 443



Smith, S. P.—*continued.*

- Regulations for Survey of Land in N.Z., 440
- Wars of the Northern against the Southern Tribes of N.Z., 463
- Smith, S. P., and Penn, W. J.—
- Taranaki, the Garden of N.Z., 471
- Smith, S. P., and Tregear, E.—
- Vocabulary and Grammar of Niue Dialect, 477
- Smith, Capt. W. Mein—
- Illustrations to "Adventure in N.Z.," 121
- Smith, W. S.—
- Outlines of Women's Franchise Movement in N.Z., 466
- Smyth, R. Brough—
- Aborigines of Victoria, 314
- Notes on Specimens of Rocks, Wellington Province (Crawford), 207
- Smythe, Mrs. S. M.—
- Ten Months in the Fiji Islands, 233
- Snares—
- Chart (Vancouver), 30
- Description—(Delano) 37, (Morrell) 52
- Discovered by Vancouver, 30
- Far South (Dougall), 388
- Murihiku (McNab), 475
- Subantarctic Islands of N.Z.: Report, 485
- Social Progress at the Antipodes, 190
- Social Questions—
- Descriptive Sociology (Spencer and Duncan), 292
- Emigration and Transportation relatively considered (Chisholm), 132
- Employment of Women and Children in Factories (Richardson), 337
- Fertility of the Unfit (Chapple), 458
- Inebriety and the Duty of the State (De Zouche), 358
- Management of Pauper and Criminal Children (Pennefather), 449
- New Zealand and Ireland (Bridges), 113
- Our Waifs and Strays (Stout), 364
- Principles of Population (Alison), 77
- Relief for the Unemployed (Carpenter), 92
- Social Future of Labourers (Stout), 281
- Temperance Society of N.Z., Formation and establishment of, 59
- The State: the Rudiments of N.Z. Sociology (Pope), 382
- Torrens's letters on colonisation as means of removing distress, 148
- Wakefield, E. G.—
- England and America: a comparison, 54
- Facts relating to the Punishment of Death, 49
- Householders in Danger from the Populace, 50
- Popular Politics, 63
- Swing unmasked, 50
- Society for Reform of Colonial Government: First annual address, 152
- Solander, Dr. D.—
- Biographical sketch (Hooker), 434
- With Cook on first voyage, 10
- Solander, Dr. D., and Banks, Sir J.—
- Illustrations of Botany of Cook's Voyage in "Endeavour," 447
- Sollas, Prof.—
- Rocks of Cape Colville Peninsula, 466
- Somes, J.—
- Second chairman N.Z. Company, 85
- Sons o' Men (Lancaster), 461
- Southern Cross Fairy Tale (Clark), 408
- Southern Parables (Tregear), 356
- Southern Port (Stewart Island) discovered and surveyed (Purdy), 37
- Southern Settlements, Official Directory of (Grimstone), 134
- Southey, T.—
- Rise, Progress, and Present State of Colonial Sheep and Wools, 168
- Southland—
- Debate in Provincial Council on financial position (Pearson), 246, 247
- Description of province by Murray, 245
- Die Neu-Seelandische Provinz Southland, 231

Southland—*continued.*

- Heywood's Guide to Invercargill, 428
- New Field for Agricultural and Pastoral Pursuits, 251
- Pioneer Settlers' Association's First Annual Picnic, 431
- Review of position (Pearson), 246
- Southland and its Resources (Scandrett), 349
- Southland in 1856-57 (Roberts), 431
- Twenty Months in Southland, 270
- South Seas—
- Account by Meade, 269
- Anecdotes of navigators (Catalogue), 26
- Burney's History of Discoveries, 30
- Callander's Terra Australis Cognita, 5
- Catalogue of cloth collected on Cook's voyages, 26
- Characteristics and customs (Forster), 24
- Chronological table of discoveries, 8
- Cook's voyages, 10, 15, 23
- Coral Lands of the Pacific (Cooper), 340
- Crozet's voyage, 21
- Dalrymple's Historical Collection of Voyages, 7
- De Brosse's history, 5
- Development of the South Pacific (Buller), 450
- Dillon's narrative, 44
- Diseases prevalent in (Wall), 21
- Edible plants (Forster), 24
- Ellis's Polynesian Researches, 44
- Fairy Tales and Folk-lore of N.Z. and South Seas (Tregear), 412
- Fiji Islands, Life and Manners at (Dix), 489
- Forster's voyage, 16, 18
- Friendly, Society, and Sandwich Islands described (Ellis), 20
- Gems from Coral Islands: Savage and Christian life of islanders (Gill), 184
- Historical account of principal islands (Russell), 105
- History of discovery (Cook), 24
- Journal of Polynesian Society, 415
- Journal of voyages and travels (Tyerman), 49
- Ledyard's journal, 20, 21
- Les Polynésiens (Lesson), 341
- Letters and journal of a visit (Wheeler), 76
- Marriage laws of the natives (McLennan), 435
- New South Wales Society for Protection of Natives, promoted by Marsden, 549
- New Zealand's Possessions in the South Seas (Allen), 456
- Noqu Talenoa (Tichborne), 436
- Polynesia (Angas), 241
- Rovings in the Pacific (Lucatt), 161
- Samoa a Hundred Years Ago (Turner), 356
- Savage Life in Polynesia (Gill), 327
- South Sea discovery, *Précis* of (Ledyard), 20
- Tahiti annexed by the French (Lucatt), 161
- Treatment of Tahitians by Du Petit-Thouars (Lang), 72
- United States Exploring Expedition, 125
- Venerable disease in Sandwich Islands—(Wall) 21, (Samwell) 25
- Webber's Views in the South Seas, 35
- Whaling Voyage round the Globe (Bennett), 77
- Spackman, W. H.—
- Trout in N.Z., 418
- Spain, Mr.—
- Account of, by Martin, 122
- Report (Parliamentary Paper), 116
- Sparks, J.—
- Life of Ledyard, 43
- New Zealand, 40
- Sparrman, Dr. A.—
- Described plants in J. R. Forster's *Generum Plantarum*, 15
- Description of social life at Cape of Good Hope, 25
- Food on Cook's second voyage shocking, 25
- Hairbreadth escape of collision of ships on Cook's second voyage, 25
- Voyage to the Cape of Good Hope and round the World, 25
- Spawn, A. F.—
- Fruit-growing, and what it will do for N.Z., 407

- Spedding, J.—  
Reviews and Discussions, 323
- Spencer, *Rev. F. H.*—  
Church of England in N.Z. and the Melanesian Islands, 356
- Spencer, *Prof. W. B.*—  
Parietal Eye of Hatteria, 373
- Spencer, *Dr. W. I.*—  
Napier as a Health Resort for Pulmonary Invalids, 364
- Spencer and Duncan—  
Descriptive Sociology, 292
- Spießmann, *Sir I.*—  
Art Section of British Government Exhibit at Christchurch Exhibition, 483
- Sport in New Zealand (Cradock), 460
- Spry, W. J. J.—  
Cruise of the "Challenger," 302
- Stack, *Major F. R.*—  
Court martial on, 228  
Views of the Province of Auckland, 221
- Stack, *Canon J. W.*—  
Kaiaipohia : the Story of a Siege, 424  
Notes on Maori Literature, 411  
South Island Maoris : History and Legendary Lore, 444
- Stainsfield, C. W.—  
Australian Tradesmen's Tokens, &c., 349
- Stanford's Compendium of Geography and Travel (Wallace), 324
- Stanley, *Capt. O.*—  
Planted English flag at Akaroa (Macgillivray), 166
- State Socialism and Labour Government in Antipodean Britain (Onslow), 422
- Station Amusements in N.Z. (Lady Barker), 282
- Station Life in N.Z. (Lady Barker), 265
- Statistics of Auckland in 1848 (Thomson), 163
- Statistics of New Munster, 1841-48, 148
- Statistics of N.Z.—(Terry) 107, (Wakefield) 141, (Earp) 143
- Statistics, &c., of southern settlements (Grimestone), 134
- Stead, D. G.—  
Fishes of Australia, 471
- Stead, G. G.—  
Immigration and New Zealand's Progress, 407
- Steam to Australia and N.Z., 156
- Stephen, *Miss C. E.*—  
Right Hon. Sir James Stephen, 471
- Stephen, *Right Hon. Sir J.*—  
Letters and Biographical Notes, 471
- Sterndale, H. B.—  
South Sea Islands (*Monthly Review*), 391
- Steward, W. J.—  
Parliamentary Representation : Suggestions for Improvement, 383
- Stewart, *Capt.*—  
Massacre of natives at Akaroa by Te Rauparaha—(Holman) 55, (Howitt) 68
- Stewart, G. V.—  
Stewart Special Settlement, Katikati, 308, 314  
Stewart Special Settlement at Te Puke, 330
- Stewart, *Mrs. G. V.*—  
My Simple Life in N.Z., 483
- Stewart Island—  
Account by Paulin, 406  
Far South (Dougall), 382  
Murihiku (McNab), 475  
Plan of proposed new colony (Gouland), 159  
Southern Port discovered and named (Purdy), 37
- Stewart, J.—  
Establishment of Grand Hotel and Sanatorium in Rotorua District, 356
- Stirling, *Capt. J.*—  
Colonials in South Africa : their Record, 477
- Stock, *Archdeacon A.*—  
Astronomy for Beginners, 293  
Evidence against and for Walter Tricker, 252  
Transit of Venus, 1874, 293
- Stock, *Rev. E.*—  
History of Church Missionary Society, 446
- Stocker, B.—  
Tasman's voyage and N.Z. portion of log (New Zealand Reader), 430
- Stokes, *Capt. J. L.*—  
Cruise of H.M.S. "Acheron" on coast of N.Z., 163  
Survey of southern part of Middle Island, 163  
With surveying voyages of "Adventure" and "Beagle," 72
- Stokes, R.—  
Letter to the Earl of Devon, 117
- Stone, H.—  
Timbers of Commerce and their Identification, 463
- Stones, W.—  
My First Voyage, 193  
New Zealand and its Resources, 198
- Stoney, *Major B.*—  
Taranaki : a tale of the war, 215
- Stories of N.Z. Life (Davidson), 396
- Story of our Colonies (Bourne), 258
- Story of Wild Will Enderby (Pyke), 287
- Stout, *Sir R.*—  
Abolition of provinces opposed, 297  
Address on Education, 323  
An Experiment in Federation, and its Lessons, 424  
Articles in the *Citizen*, 429  
Governor Gordon and the Maoris, 349  
Irish Question and its Lessons for Colonists, 337  
Moses Wilson Gray, 343  
Our Waifs and Strays, 364  
Political Parties in N.Z., 330  
Politics and Poverty, 349  
Powers of Legislative Council and House of Representatives, 374  
Progress of N.Z., 1864-84, 374  
Public Education in N.Z., 364  
Secondary Education in N.Z., 407  
Social Future of Labourers, 281  
State leasing of lands defended, 297  
Technical Education, 364  
The Premier at Marton, 383  
Trip to Samoa, 424
- Stout, *Sir R.*, and Sim, W. A.—  
Practice of Supreme Court and Court of Appeal, 456
- Strachan, *Rev. A.*—  
Life of Rev. S. Leigh, 181
- Straith, H., and Venn, *Rev. H.*—  
Case of Archdeacon H. Williams, 163
- Stratford, S. P.—  
Natural History of N.Z., 191
- Strelitz—  
Aus dem Tagebuch eines Goldgräbers in Neu-Seeland, 262
- Stringer, H. G.—  
Effects of Prohibition in Prohibited States of America, 424
- Strong, H. A.—  
Western Sounds of N.Z., 365
- Stuart, A.—  
Sir George Grey, his Friends and Foes [satire], 492
- Stuart, *Dr. D. M.*—  
Life and Times (Ross), 427
- Stud-book, N.Z., 449
- Suard, M.—  
French translation of Cook's First Voyage, 10  
French translation of Cook's Second Voyage, 16  
"Suaviter-Fortiter." See Torlesse, C. O.  
Subantarctic Expedition to Outlying Islands of N.Z., 485
- Sun-painters' Portfolio and Art Journal, 275
- Survey Department of N.Z. : Regulations and Instructions, 372
- Survey of Land in N.Z., Regulations for (Smith), 440
- Survey of Otago, Principles and details of (Thomson), 215
- Survey of southern part of Middle Island (Stokes), 163
- Survey system of Otago (Thomson), 297
- Surveying, Colonial (F. Wakefield), 149



- Surveying, Principles and Practice of (Heale), 274
- Surveying, Treatise on Practical (Whitehead), 142
- Surveyors, Journal of N.Z. Institute of, 398
- Surville, *de*—  
 Naginoui kidnapped by, 22  
 Rochon's voyages, 34  
 Voyage, 21  
 Voyage of the "Astrolabe," 47
- Suter, *Bishop*—  
 Address at Twelfth Synod, 263  
 Periods and Persons, &c., Presbyterian and Episcopal Churches, 276  
 Public Works Statement, 1878: Exclusion of Nelson and Marlborough, 314  
 Report on Visit to Samoa and Fiji, 374
- Sutherland, A. and G.—  
 History of Australia and N.Z. from 1806 to 1890, 427
- Sutherland, Rev. G.—  
 Baptism, 257
- Sutter, A.—  
 Per Mare, per Terras, 383
- Sutton, G.—  
 Culture of the Grape-vine and Orange, 112
- Swainson, W.—  
 Auckland and its Neighbourhood, 169  
 Auckland, the Capital of N.Z., 173  
 Colonisation of New Zealand, 198  
 New Zealand and the War, 221  
 New Zealand: lectures on colonisation, 185  
 Observations on Climate of N.Z., 90
- Swan and Canning Rivers, Emigration to, 45
- Swanton, W. E.—  
 Notes on N.Z., 418
- Swart, J.—  
 Tasman's Journal, 2
- Sweating System in Dunedin, 401
- Swimming, Notes on, 301
- Swing unmasked (Wakefield), 50
- Sydney Herald*: References to N.Z., 49
- Symbols of the Great Pyramid of Egypt (Leith), 361
- Symms, S.—  
 Chronicles of Gotham, 241
- Symonds, Capt. W. C.—  
 Notes on Cloudy Bay and other Harbours in N.Z., 69
- Syphax—  
 A Page of Life on the Goldfields, 286
- "TAKEN IN": a sketch of N.Z. life, 384
- Talbot, T.—  
 Guide to the Lakes and Hot Springs, 344
- Tancred, Sir T.—  
 New Zealand, the Colonists and Natives, 263  
 Notes on Natural History of Canterbury, 186
- Tangye, R.—  
 Fourth Voyage to Australian Colonies, 374
- Taranaki—  
 Chronicles of the Garden of N.Z. (Seffern), 436  
 Early history (Carrington), 200  
 Frontier Life (Brookes), 414  
 History (Wells), 315  
 History and Traditions of Taranaki Coast (Smith), 486  
 Ironsand, petroleum (Kelly), 245  
 Ironsand-smelting, Erection of furnaces for (Hursthouse), 153  
 Land history from 1841 (Hursthouse), 189  
 New Plymouth—  
 Advocated as seat of Government (Batkinn and Chilman), 179  
 Index reference to plan of town (Carrington), 100  
 Information respecting the settlement 94  
 Letters from settlers, 98, 103  
 Order of selection of town sections (Carrington), 108  
 Selection and survey, 103  
 Selwyn's pastoral letter to members of Church, 181
- Taranaki—*continued*.  
 New Plymouth—*continued*.  
 Settlement of New Plymouth (Hursthouse), 144  
 Views of settlement, 95, 99, 103  
 Soil, climate, capabilities (Kelly), 245  
 Story of Hawera (W. A. Q.), 462  
 Summer's Excursion in N.Z. (Richardson), 178  
 Taranaki and its Resources (Grayling), 368  
 Taranaki, the Garden of N.Z.—(Hursthouse) 153, (Smith and Penn) 471  
 Taranaki; or, All Round Mount Egmont, 427
- Taranaki Land Question—  
 Busby's remarks on Martin's pamphlet, 200  
 Carrington's suggestions, 200  
 Clarke's comments on Busby's pamphlet, 207  
 Martin's account, 202  
 Waitara dispute: Facts stated by Hadfield, 202
- Taranaki: a tale of the war (Stoney), 215
- "Tararua," s.s., Wreck of the, 338
- Tarawera Eruption—  
 Account by Bainbridge (Darlington), 376  
 Eruption in N.Z. in 1886 (Hayden), 369  
 Eruption of Mount Tarawera (Cumming), 366  
 Eruption of Tarawera (Smith), 373  
 Fourth Voyage to Australian Colonies (Tangye), 374  
 Great Volcanic Outbreak at Tarawera, 368  
 Narrative of the Volcanic Eruptions at Tarawera, 371  
 Recent Volcanic Eruption in N.Z. (Geikie), 337  
 Report (Thomas), 393  
 Volcanic Eruption at Tarawera (Leys), 370  
 Volcanic Eruptions in N.Z. (Kerry-Nicholls), 380
- Tasman, A. J.—  
 Chart of voyage (Thévenot, 21), 3  
 Discovery of N.Z., 1  
 Exploration of Australia, 1  
 Hocken's Abel Tasman and his Journal, 2  
 Hocken's Earliest Literature relating to N.Z., 2
- Journal, 1, 205  
 Abridgments—Valenty, 2; Van Nierop, 1; Woide, 2.  
 Life and Labours, 1  
 Note by Marcus Clarke, 299  
 Route d'Abel Tasman (Thévenot, 50), 4  
 Stocker's Voyage of Tasman, 2  
 Voyage: Accounts in—de Brosse, 5; Burney, 32; Callander, 6; Dalrymple, 8; D'Urville, 55; Heeres, 1; Voyage of "Astrolabe," 47
- Tasmanian Journal of Natural Science, &c., 106
- Tawell (surgeon)—  
 Evidence before Committee of House of Lords, 67
- Taylor, M. D.—  
 Passage of the "Andrew Jackson," London to Auckland, 241
- Taylor, Rev. R.—  
 Age of N.Z., 252  
 Biographical note, 141  
 Geology of N.Z. (*New Zealand Magazine*), 155  
 Leaf from the Natural History of N.Z., 141  
 Maori and English Dictionary, 270  
 Past, Present, and Future of N.Z., 257  
 Te Ika a Maui, 182, 270  
 Visit to Rotomahana (*New Zealand Magazine*), 155  
 Wanganui—its Past, Present, and Future 252
- Taylor, W.—  
 Education of the People, 270
- Taylor, W. C.—  
 Jottings in Australia and N.Z., 281
- Tea and Silk Farming in N.Z.—(Rabbits) 336, (Cochran), 339
- Te Aute College Students' Association: Conference, 438
- Telegraphen-Linien in Neu-Seeland, 248
- Temperance Society, Formation of the N.Z., 59
- Temple - Nugent - Brydges - Chandos - Grenville, Alice A.—  
 Glimpses of Four Continents, 428



- Tenison-Woods, Rev. J. E.—  
Corals and Bryozoa of Neozoic Period in N.Z., 331
- Te Rou (White), 293
- Terra Australis Cognita (Callander), 5
- Terra Australis, Early Voyages to (Major), 196
- Terry, C.—  
Financial position of N.Z., 107, (Chapman) 108  
New Zealand: its Advantages and Prospects as a British Colony, 106
- Terry, L.—  
The Shadow, 463
- Thames Valley Land Company, Reports on property of, 337
- Thierry, R.—  
Reminiscences, 226
- Thévenot, M.—  
Divers Voyages Curieux, 2
- Thiercelin, Dr.—  
Journal d'un Buleinier Voyages en Océanie, 248
- Thierry, Baron de—  
Account of—(Le Guillou) 116, (Martin) 122  
Address to white residents in N.Z. setting forth his proposed mode of government, 550  
Correspondence about (King and Fitzroy), 72  
Episode in connection with French claims to N.Z. (Hodder), 409  
Land-purchase (Campbell), 78  
Letter of Busby to H.M. subjects *re* de Thierry's declaration of sovereignty, 550  
Marooned accidentally on Pitcairn Island (Brodie), 157  
Petition to the King from settlers *re* de Thierry (Hinds), 67  
Pretensions of (Polack), 69  
Proclamation from, as "sovereign chief" (Du Petit-Thouars), 94  
References—(Wade) 107, (Taylor) 257, (Blanchard) 310, (Joubert) 405
- Thomas, Prof. A. P. W.—  
Report on the Eruption of Tarawera, 393
- Thomas, E. C. G.—  
Ryotwarry, 314
- Thomas, Julian—  
Round about N.Z., 349
- Thompson, Rev. C. M.—  
Bible in Schools, 331
- Thompson, R. S.—  
West Coast Settlement Reserves Act, 418
- Thompson, T. H.—  
*Australasian Accountant and Business Man's Journal*, 497
- Thompson, T. H., and Macassey, P. S. K.—  
New Zealand Manual of Accountancy and Commercial Law, 497
- Thomson, Dr. A. S.—  
Description of two caves in North Island containing moa-bones, 178  
Diseases of Maoris, and Modes of Treatment, 178  
Influence of climate of N.Z. in the production of disease among emigrants, 156  
Peculiarities in Figure, Disfigurements, and Customs of New-Zealanders, 178  
Statistical Account of Auckland in 1848, 163  
Story of N.Z., 198
- Thomson, Mrs. C.—  
Twelve Years in Canterbury, &c., 252
- Thomson, G. M.—  
Acclimatisation in N.Z., 374  
Ferns and Fern Allies of N.Z., 344  
Introductory Class-book of Botany, 412  
New Zealand Naturalist's Calendar and Notes by the Wayside, 485
- Thomson, Rev. J. M.—  
Bush Boys of N.Z., 467
- Thomson, J. T.—  
Original Exploration in Otago, 315  
Rambles with a Philosopher, 252  
Reconnaissance Survey of Southern Districts of Otago, 193  
Sketch of the Province of Otago, 193  
Survey of Otago, Principles and Details of, 215  
Survey System of Otago, 297
- Thomson, J. W.—  
Catlins in 1863, 401
- Thomson, M. G.—  
Preliminary Page to History of Otago, 374
- Thornton, J.—  
In Memoriam, Samuel Williams, 477
- Thorpe, T., and Pyke, V.—  
White Hood and Blue Cap, 336
- Thouars, du Petit.—*Capt.*—  
Treatment of Tahitians (Lang), 72  
Voyage autour du Monde, "La Vénus," 93  
Through the British Empire (Hübner), 369
- Tichborne, H.—  
Noqu Talenaa, 436
- Tiesmeyer, L.—  
Eine deutsche Missionarbeit auf Neu-Seeland, 298
- Timber—  
Building Materials of Otago and South N.Z. (Blair), 316  
Forest Timbers (Polack), 85  
Principal timber trees (Jameson), 95  
Reports on durability of N.Z. timbers (Kirk and Balfour), 296  
Timber trade, 84  
Timber Trade of Wellington Province (Crawford), 207  
Timbers exported (Breton), 53  
Timbers of Commerce and their Identification (Stone), 463  
Timbers of northern district (W. H. S.), 117  
Timbers of N.Z.: Heaphy's remarks, 102  
Trees and woods of N.Z. (Chapman), 216  
Woods of N.Z. adapted for art furniture (Levien), 210
- Tinne, J. E.—  
Wonderland of the Antipodes, 287
- Tinné, T. F. S.—  
Local Industries of N.Z., 338
- Todd, A.—  
Parliamentary Government in the British Colonies, 331
- Toll of the Bush: a novel (Satchell), 466
- Tomlinson, H.—  
Farm Labourer's Report on N.Z., 302
- Tongariro, Ascents of—(Bidwill) 92, (Hochstetter) 230, (Kerry-Nicholls) 353
- Torlesse, C. O.—  
New Zealand War, 205
- Torrance, J. A.—  
Memorials (Chisholm), 479
- Torrens, Colonel R.—  
Colonisation of South Australia, 57  
Letter to Lord Eliot, on Colonisation as a means of removing cause of Irish misery, 148  
Letter to Lord Stanley on Colonisation as means of removing cause of national distress, 148  
Letter to Sir R. Peel on the Condition of England, 148
- Torrens, R. R.—  
Land Transfer, 277  
South Australian system of conveyancing, 198
- "Tory," ship: Arrival in Queen Charlotte Sound (Heaphy), 102
- Toula, F.—  
Ueber die südlichen Alpen von Neu-Seeland, 331
- Tour from Bluff to Auckland (Ballou), 385
- Trade, Industries, and Productions—  
Australasian Commercial Conference, 1890, 402  
Beetroot-sugar Manufacture (W. A. Graham), 352  
Bonuses for development of industries suggested by E. J. Wakefield, 264  
British Trade: Australia and N.Z. (Wilson), 309  
Building Materials of Otago and South N.Z. (Blair), 316  
Canterbury, its Resources and Progress, 395  
Chamber of Commerce, Wellington: Report for 1857, 190

Trade, Industries, and Productions—*continued.*

- Chambers of Commerce, N.Z. Associated :  
First Conference, 354
- Colonial Magazine and Commercial-Maritime Journal* (Martin), 82
- Cultivation of the Wattle in N.Z. (Michaelis), 342
- Economic Defence of Commerce and Development of Industrial Resources (Scott), 373
- Economic Progress of N.Z. (Hamilton), 260, 305
- Exhibition of Colonial Products, 278
- Exhibition Prize Essays on Industries of N.Z., 371
- First cargo of 5,000 frozen sheep (Mulhall), 342
- Flax almost sole manufacturing industry in 1857 (Busby), 187
- Handbook for N.Z. (Wakefield), 141
- Illustrated Guide to Dunedin and its Industries (Bathgate), 344
- Indigenous exports (Brodie), 118
- Industrial Depression in N.Z. : its Cause and only Cure (Farnall), 404
- Industrial Resources of N.Z. (Scott), 355
- Industries of N.Z. (Blair), 351, 375
- Industries of the South Island (Hastings), 389
- Ironsand and petroleum in Taranaki (Kelly), 245
- Ironsand, Erection of blast furnace for smelting (Hursthouse), 153
- Local Industries of N.Z. (Tinné), 338
- Local Industry and the N.Z. Government (Cawkwell), 289
- Manufacture of Cheese, Butter, and Bacon (Bowron), 345
- Mineral Resources of N.Z. (Bramall), 345
- Mission commerciale en Nouvelle-Zélande (Harven), 369
- Neuseelands Handel, 306, 313, 321
- New Zealand Dairy Products and the Markets of Great Britain and Australia, 391
- New Zealand : Her Commerce and Resources (Griffin), 352
- New Zealand Index, 482
- New Zealand of To-day [1884-87] (Bradshaw), 386
- New Zealand, or Ao-teā-Roa (Cowan), 473
- New Zealand Plants suitable for Paper-making (Jackson), 295
- New Zealand's Possessions in the South Seas (Allen), 456
- Notes on N.Z. (Swanton), 418
- Notices of N.Z. (New Zealand, Waitemata, and Manakou Company), 84
- Past and Present State of N.Z. (Brodie), 118
- Petroleum and illuminating gas at Te Ahio-te-Atua (Cook County), 396
- Preservation of Fruit by drying (Orr), 307
- Prices current in 1842 (Fox), 101
- Productions of N.Z.—(Cook's First Voyage) 10, (Wakefield and Ward) 63, (White) 76, (Heaphy) 102, (Perceval) 417
- Products and Manufactures : How to promote them (Mulvany), 329
- Products, List of marketable (Dillon), 51
- Progress of N.Z., 1864-84 (Stout), 374
- Protection of Native Industries, 286
- Protective Policy in its Relations to Colonial Industries (J. K. Brown), 325
- Relation of Dairy-produce of N.Z. to English Market (Long), 399
- Resources, N.Z. and its (Stones), 198
- Resources of N.Z. (Vogel), 308
- Romance of the Wool Trade (Bonwick), 375
- Sheep-farming and frozen mutton (D'Avigdor), 388
- Southland and its Resources (Scandrett), 349
- South Sea Islands : Possibilities of Trade with N.Z. (Kelly), 361
- State, Resources, and Prospects of N.Z. in 1839 (Campbell), 78
- Steam communication with India, 162
- Steam to Australasia and N.Z. *via* Cape of Good Hope (Harrington), 255
- Steam to Australia and N.Z., 156

Trade, Industries, and Productions—*continued.*

- Steel Rails required to be manufactured, 100,000 Tons of, 323
- Taranaki and its Resources (Grayling), 363
- Trade and natural resources of N.Z. (White), 76
- Trade and resources of N.Z. (W. Brown), 119
- Wealth and Annual Production of N.Z. (M. Brown), 386
- (See also under "Flax.")
- Transit of Venus—  
1769 (Hawkesworth), 10  
1874—(Airy) 288, (Stock) 293.  
1882, December 6: Observation at Clyde (Hector), 243
- Travel in New Zealand—  
Across N.Z. (Hoyle), 255  
Akaroa to the Bluff (Shortland), 163  
Auckland to Lake District (Morton), 280  
Auckland to Taranaki (Cooper), 158  
Auckland to Taranaki, Journal of a walk from (Abraham), 182  
Auckland to Taupo (Greenwood), 153  
Auckland to Wellington in 1853 (Mackenzie), 422  
Australian Abroad (Hingston), 320  
Canoe journey on Waikato and Waipa Rivers (Kennedy), 489  
Colonial Travel (Kennedy), 300  
Flower-hunter in Queensland and N.Z. (Rowan), 443  
Forty Thousand Miles over Land and Water (Vincent), 365  
Hot Lakes, Taupo, and King-country (Meade), 269  
Journey in N.Z. (Broomhall), 303  
Journey round the World (Jones-Parry), 334  
Martin's Bay to Dunedin *via* Lake Wakatipu (Whitworth), 271  
Nelson to Southland (Roberts), 431  
Northern Island—(Wade) 107, (Tinne) 287  
North Island, Month's Trip on Horseback through (Clayden), 317  
Notes of a Tour by a German Lady, 307  
Otago and Taranaki (Richardson), 178  
Otago, Travel through the interior of (J. T. Thomson), 252  
Pedestrian Tour in the Bush (J. K. M.), 250  
Taranaki to Mokau, Taupo, &c. (Smith), 193  
Taupo, Otawhao, and Manakau (Rough), 167  
Tramp through Tuhoe Land (Best), 437  
Travel and Talk (Haweis), 434  
Travel in N.Z. and Australia (Crawford), 326  
Upper Waitara Valley and Tangarakau Country to Wanganui River (Kelly), 415  
Wangarei, Fortnight's Tour through (Lambert), 286  
Wellington to Auckland, by Sir G. F. Bowen, 280  
Wellington to Wanganui by coach (Richardson), 280
- Travel and Trout in the Antipodes (Senior), 330
- Travelling about over New and Old Ground (Barker), 344
- Travels of Hildebrand Bowman : a satire, 18
- Travers, W. T. L.—  
Comparison of Flora of Nelson and Marlborough with Canterbury, 236  
Destruction of Aborigines of Chatham Island, 248  
Flora of Canterbury, Nelson, and Marlborough, 233  
Life and Times of Te Rauparaha, 281
- Travers, W. T. L., and Barraud, C. D.—  
New Zealand Graphic and Descriptive, 303
- Treadwell, J. W.—  
True Financial Statement, N.Z., 1877, 308
- Treaty of Waitangi—  
Absurd and mischievous (Brodie), 118  
Account of the signing—(Davis) 236, (Pompallier) 392  
Authentic and Genuine History of the Signing (Colenso), 403  
Chapter in the History of N.Z. (Fox), 346  
Comments by Justice Johnston, 202



- Treaty of Waitangi—*continued*.  
 Comments by Rev. Warren, 227  
 Contemptuous reference to, by Wilkes, 125  
 Correspondence between Wesleyan Missionary Committee and Earl Grey, 139  
 Discussed, 211  
 Discussed by Chamerovzow, 137  
 Early Colonising History of N.Z. (Kemp), 452  
 Fac-similes, 304  
 Legal opinion: binding on both parties (Chamerovzow), 138  
 Opinion of Maori chief (McDonnell), 380  
 Reference to (Jameson), 95  
 Signing of—(Bright) 92, (D'Urville) 93  
 Translations—(Martin) 122; 551  
 Tribes not signing probably not bound (Chamerovzow), 138  
 Unjust (W. Brown), 119
- Tregear, E.—  
 Aryan Maori, 365  
 Fairy Tales and Folk-lore of N.Z. and South Seas, 412  
 Hedged with Divinities, 431  
 Maori and the Moa, 394  
 Maori-Polynesian Comparative Dictionary 412  
 Maori Race, 463  
 Southern Parables, 356  
 System of voting for Minority Representation, 424
- Tregear, E., and Smith, S. P.—  
 Vocabulary and Grammar of Niue Dialect, 477
- Tregurtha Abbey, and N.Z. Tales (McDonnell and Hinemoa), 442
- Trent, E. W.—  
 England: Her Colonies; Her Superabundant Population, 141
- Tricker, Walter: Evidence *re* murder of Rayner (Stock), 252
- Triggs, W. H.—  
 The Maori Mecca and its Prophet, 407
- Trip around the World (Coop and Exley), 340
- Trip for Tourists: West Coast to Nelson and Marlborough, 401
- Trollope, A.—  
 Australia and N.Z., 287
- Trout in N.Z. (Spackman), 418
- Tucker, Miss—  
 Southern Cross and Southern Crown: the Gospel in N.Z., 182
- Tucker, H. B.—  
 Letters from Abroad, 356
- Tucker, Rev. H. W.—  
 English Church in other Lands, 374  
 Memoir of Bishop G. A. Selwyn, 324
- Tuckett, F.—  
 Diary, 117, 121  
 Diary and Journal (Hocken), 441  
 Do not emigrate, &c., 156
- Turnbull, J.—  
 Voyage of the "Astrolabe," 47  
 Voyage round the World, 1800-4, 36
- Turner, G.—  
 Brand-book for Canterbury, 215
- Turner, Rev. G.—  
 Samoa a Hundred Years Ago, 356
- Turner, Rev. J. G.—  
 Life of Rev. N. Turner, 281
- Turner, Rev. N.—  
 Life, 281
- Turton, Rev. H. H.—  
 Letters to Selwyn accusing him of exciting religious strife among natives (W. Brown), 119
- Tyerman, L., and Bennett—  
 Journal of voyages and travels, 49
- Taylor, E. B.—  
 Primitive Culture, 276
- ULLATHORNE, *Archbishop*—  
 Autobiography, 412  
 Catholic Mission in Australasia, 62
- Under the Shadow of Dread: a drama (R. T. H.), 480
- United States Exploring Expedition—  
 Claims to Antarctic discovery (Durville), 93  
 Narrative (Wilkes), 125  
 University Calendars, 308  
 University Reform (Bickerton), 332  
 University of N.Z.: Report of Royal Commission, 322  
 Unter den Schafbaronen Neuseelands (Scheube), 297  
 Up and Down (Barry), 316  
 Utu: a story of retribution, 428
- VACATION TOUR at the Antipodes (Heywood), 223  
 Vacation Tours in N.Z. and Tasmania (Coutts), 326  
 "Vagabond." See Thomas, Julian.
- Vaggioli, D. F.—  
 Storia della Nuova Zelanda, 494
- Vaile, S.—  
 Present Position and Future Prospects of N.Z. Railways, 375  
 Social Problems: Railways, Single Tax, &c., 446
- Valentyne, F.—  
 Abridgment of Tasman's Journal, 2  
 East Indies, Old and New, 2
- Vancouver, Capt. G.—  
 Discovered Snare, 30  
 D'Urville's Voyage, 55  
 Midshipman on "Resolution" with Cook, 30  
 Voyage to the North Pacific and round the world, 29
- Varieties of Vice-Regal Life (Denison), 267
- Venerable disease in Sandwich Islands—(Wall) 21, (Samwell) 25
- Venn, Rev. H., and Straith, H.—  
 Case of Archdeacon H. Williams, 163
- Verrall, J. M.—  
 Condition of N.Z., 365
- Verschuur, G.—  
 At the Antipodes, 412
- Victoria, Colony of: History, &c. (Westgarth), 234
- Views of the Native Land Laws (Harris), 397
- Vincent, E. G.—  
 Forty Thousand Miles over Land and Water, 365
- Vogel, Sir J.—  
 Address on land policy and local government, 252  
 Anno Domini 2000, 401  
 Biographical sketch (Escott), 318  
 Correspondence with Superintendent of Otago *re* abolition of provinces, 299  
 Finances of N.Z., 298  
 Great Britain and her Colonies, 241  
 Jewlius Rex and Men of his Time, 300  
 New Zealand and the South Sea Islands and their Relation to the Empire, 315  
 New Zealand, Australia, and the Pacific Islands, 324  
 Official Handbook of N.Z., 298  
 Remarks on the Resources of N.Z., 308  
 Speech opposing departure of troops, 234
- Volkner, Rev. C. S.—  
 Murdered by Hauhaus, 239  
 References by Colenso, 272
- Von Dodelszen, E. J.—  
 New Zealand Official Handbook, 418
- Von Tempsky—  
 Reminiscences (Owen), 399
- Votes and Proceedings of Provincial Councils, 173
- WADE, Rev. W. R.—  
 Journey in the Northern Island of N.Z., 107
- Wairarapa district, Purchase and occupation of (Wakelin), 324
- Wairau Massacre—  
 Account—(Domett) 110, (Marjoribanks) 128, (Mundy) 167, (Ironside) 405, (Buick) 448  
 Agrarian outrages in Ireland and Wairau massacre paralleled (Bridges), 113



Wairau Massacre—*continued.*

- Barnicoat's account (McKillop), 146
- Full account in N.Z. Company's 14th Report, 87
- Report of House of Commons Committee, 116
- Stokes's letter to the Earl of Devon, 117
- Waitara case: Memorial to Secretary of State for Colonies, 210
- Waitaruna: a story of N.Z. life (Bathgate), 332
- Waite, R.—
  - Discovery of West Coast Goldfields, 263
- Waite, R.—
  - Progress of Canterbury, 186
- Wakatiapians (Duncan), 388
- Wakefield, Capt. Arthur—
  - Biography, 124
- Wakefield, Colonel—
  - Death (25th Report of New Zealand Company), 88
  - First despatch from N.Z., 78, (Ward) 91
  - Instructions to (Ward), 76
  - Purchase of Cloudy Bay, 91
  - Purchase of Port Nicholson, 90, 91
  - Reminiscences (Arnold), 447
  - Unfair methods with natives (Hanson), 102
- Wakefield, E. (father of E. G. W.)—
  - Articles on N.Z., in Fisher's *Colonial Magazine*, 101
  - Articles in *New Zealand Journal*, 84
  - History of the whale and whaling (Beale), 70
- Wakefield, E., M.H.R. (youngest son of Felix W.)—
  - Criticism of Froude's "Oceana," 367
  - New Zealand after Fifty Years, 401
- Wakefield, E. G.—
  - Art of Colonisation, A View of, 149
  - "Art of Colonisation" reviewed in *New Zealand Magazine*, 155
  - Attacked by W. White in *Christian Observer*, 68
  - Biography (Garnett), 441
  - Counsel to Canterbury colonists on purchase of land, 156
  - Dandeson Coates and the New Zealand Association, 64
  - Edward Gibbon Wakefield et sa Doctrine de la Colonisation Systématique (Siegfried), 462
  - England and America: a comparison, 54
  - Evidence before House of Commons Committee, 90
  - Evidence on disposal of lands in British colonies, 60
  - Experiences in Newgate, 49
  - Facts relating to the Punishment of Death in the Metropolis, 49
  - Founders of Canterbury, 257
  - Householders in Danger from the Populace, 50
  - Letter from Sydney, 45
  - Life of Sir W. Molesworth (Fawcett), 451
  - Management of shipping for emigration (Bowler), 157
  - Murder for the Sale of the Dead Body, 50
  - Plan of a company for founding a colony in Southern Australia, 52
  - Popular Politics, 63
  - Reception on arrival in N.Z. (Wakelin), 308
  - Results of the N.Z. inquiry, 124
  - Rough draft of petition to House of Commons, 124
  - Rural Incendiarism, Causes of, 50
  - Scheme supported by Godley, 115
  - Schemes criticized by Rodgers, 476
  - Southern Colonies: Municipal Annexation or National Independence, 149
  - Statement of the objects of New Zealand Association, 63
  - Supported by C. Buller, M.P., 77
  - Theories opposed by Sidney, 173
  - Theories fallacious (W. Brown), 119
  - Trial for conspiracy and abduction, 43
- Wakefield, E. G., and Ward, J.—
  - British Colonisation of N.Z., 63

- Wakefield, E. J.—
  - Adventure in N.Z., 124, 484
  - Churton's Letters from Wanganui, 119
  - Handbook for N.Z., 141
  - Letter to Sir G. Grey in reply to attacks on Canterbury Association, 164
  - Malvern Hills Guide, 302
  - Reasons for not voting in favour of Mr. Moorhouse, 248
  - Taxes in N.Z., 315
  - True Self-reliance, 264
  - What will they do in the General Assembly? 227
- Wakefield, Felix—
  - Colonial Surveying, 149
  - Gardener's Chronicle for N.Z., 270
- Wakefield, Frances—
  - Trial for conspiracy and abduction, 43
- Wakefield, J. H. See Corrigan, p. xi
- Wakefield, W.—
  - Trial for conspiracy and abduction, 43
- Wakelin, R.—
  - History and Politics, 308
  - Small Farms and Small Farm Settlements, 324
- Wales, W.—
  - Astronomical observations, 26
  - Remarks on Forster's account of Cook's Voyage, 19
- Wales, W., and Bayly, W.—
  - Astronomical observations, 17
- Walker, Capt. C.—
  - State Forestry, 309
- Walker, H. de R.—
  - Australasian Democracy, 440
- Walker, Miss K., and Wilkinson, J. R.—
  - Notes on Dress Reform, and what it implies, 424
- Wall, Dr. M.—
  - Dissertations on Select Subjects in Chemistry and Medicine, 21
- Wallace, Dr. A. R.—
  - Geographical Distribution of Animals, 302
  - Phenomena and Causes of Insular Faunas and Floras, 331
  - Stanford's Compendium of Geography and Travel, 324
- Wallace, Sir D. M.—
  - Web of Empire: Tour of Duke and Duchess of Cornwall and York, 456
- Wallace, J. H.—
  - Manual of N.Z. History, 375
- Wallace, J. H., and Sherrin, R. A. A.—
  - Early History of N.Z., from Earliest Times to 1845, 407
- Wallace, Prof. R.—
  - Rural Economy and Agriculture of Australia and N.Z., 413
- Wallis, Capt.—
  - D'Urville's Voyages, 55
  - Hawkesworth's Voyages, 10
  - Parkinson's Journal, 12
- Walton, J.—
  - Twelve Months' Residence in N.Z., 75
- Wanderings South and East (Coote), 345
- Wanganui—
  - Churton's Letters, 119
  - Fifty Years' Retrospect of Church Life in Wanganui, 458
  - Illustrated Guide to West Coast of North Island (Pownall), 363
  - Interesting Chapters from Early History, 379
  - Wanganui—its Past, Present, and Future (Taylor), 252
  - Wanganui Old Settlers (Wooch), 456
- Waratah—
  - Under Aorangi: Tales of the Golden West, 472
- Ward, C.—
  - Relations of Great Britain with Colonists and Aborigines, 227
- Ward, John ("Kappa")—
  - Nelson, 103
- Ward, John (first secretary of N.Z. Company)—
  - Evidence before House of Commons Committee, 90

- Ward, John—*continued*.  
Information relative to N.Z., 76  
Supplementary Information relative to N.Z., 91
- Ward, J., and Wakefield, E. G.—  
British Colonisation of N.Z., 63
- Ward, J. P.—  
Wanderings with the Maori Prophets Te Whiti and Tohu, 350
- Ward, Rev. R.—  
Lectures from N.Z., 221  
Life among the Maoris, 282
- Wardon, R.—  
Macpherson's Gully: a tale of N.Z. life, 418
- Warre, *Lieut-General*—  
Historical Records of 57th Regiment, 315
- Warren, Rev. J.—  
Christian Mission to the Aborigines, 227
- "Warspite"—  
First man-of-war to sail through Cook Strait (Earle), 51
- Water-powers, Report on N.Z. (Hay), 460
- Watkin, Rev. J.—  
Biography (Ironside), 410
- Watkins (surgeon)—  
Evidence before Committee of House of Lords, 67
- Watson, H. B. Marriott—  
Web of the Spider, 408
- Watson, Dr. J. F.—  
Contributions from India Museum at N.Z. Exhibition of 1865, 234
- Wattle in N.Z., Cultivation of the (Michaelis), 342
- Wayte, G. H.—  
Eighteen Months in Australia and N.Z., 324
- Wealth and Annual Production of N.Z. (M. Brown), 386
- Webb, Rev. A. W.—  
Does the Soul live after Death? 338
- Webb, E. J. H., and others—  
New Zealand Geological Survey, Parapara Subdivision (Bell), 468
- Web of the Spider (Marriott Watson), 408
- Webber, J.—  
Artist on Cook's third voyage, 23  
Views in the South Seas, 35
- Webster, J.—  
Reminiscences of an Old Settler in Australia and N.Z., 484
- Wedderburn, Sir D.—  
Maoris and Kanakas, 309
- Wekey, S.—  
Otago as it is, 221
- Weld, F. A.—  
Biographical sketch (Escott), 318  
Hints to Intending Sheep-farmers, 164  
Notes on N.Z. affairs, 264  
Overland from Nelson to Canterbury (Paul), 190  
Reminiscences (Arnold), 447
- Wellington—  
Arrival of first settlers (Petre), 99  
Chamber of Commerce: First report, 190  
Early settlement (Ironside), 405  
Experience of Thirty Years (Hall), 360  
Guide to Wellington and District (Bishop), 339  
Life of John Plimmer (Young), 453  
List of vessels arriving at Port Nicholson to April, 1841 (Mangles), 103  
Military report on Port Nicholson district (Collinson), 152  
Port Nicholson at arrival of settlers (Martin), 122  
Railways and timber trade (Crawford), 207  
Rules of Wellington Building Society, 162  
Schools and Schoolmasters of Early Wellington (Macmorran), 449  
Twelve Months in Wellington (Wood), 113  
View of (Murray), 171  
View of Lambton Harbour, by Heaphy (Petre), 99  
Waste lands of the province (Curr), 183
- Wells, B.—  
History of Taranaki, 315
- Wentworth, W. C.—  
Land-purchase from chiefs (Therry), 227  
Quarrel with Governor Gipps re land claims (Flanagan), 217  
Wentworth's land speculations (Lang), 269
- West Coast—  
Chequered Career (Nesfield), 336  
County of Westland, 326  
Discovery of West Coast Goldfields (Waite), 263  
History of West Coast townships, in "Sun-painters' Portfolio," 275  
Life at Hokitika (Dilke), 254  
Life on the Goldfields (Preshaw), 392  
Rambles on the Golden Coast (Reid), 355  
Reefton's development, History of, 278  
Souvenirs of Some Continents (Forbes), 359  
Sun-painters' Portfolio, 275  
Under Aorangi: Tales of the Golden West, by Waratah, 472
- Westgarth, W.—  
Colony of Victoria, 234
- Weston, J.—  
Ko Meri: a story of N.Z., 408
- Whaling—  
Account of old whalers at Catlins (Hocken and Fenwick), 415  
Article by Dr. Knox in *New Zealand Magazine*, 155  
Article on whaling (Simmonds), 117  
Colonial Experiences (Pratt), 307  
Contributions to Early History of N.Z. (Hocken), 441  
Description of whale-hunt (Russell), 90  
Enderby's account of southern fishery, 143  
Enderby's fishery described in *Quarterly Review*, 91  
Heywood's Guide to Invercargill, 426  
Historical Records of New South Wales (Bladen), 419  
History of whale-fishery (Bennett), 77  
Murihiku (McNab), 475  
Names and history of old whalers (Dieffenbach), 93  
Natural History of Sperm Whale (Beale), 70  
Notices of whalers (Shortland), 163  
Proposal for re-establishment of southern fishery (Enderby), 134  
Settlement at Port Otago (D'Urville), 93  
Southern whale-fishery (New Zealand, Waitemata, and Manakou Company), 84  
Tales of Banks Peninsula (Jacobson), 421  
Whaling population (Ward), 91  
References—(Collins) 28, (O'Hara) 38, (Voyage of "Astrolabe") 47, (Jarman) 68, (Polack) 69, (Wakefield's "Adventure") 124, (Thomson) 198, (Hocken) 441, (McNab) 475
- Wharton, Capt. W. J. L.—  
Captain Cook's Journal, 425  
Edited Cook's First Voyage, 11
- Wheeler, D.—  
Letters and Journals of a Visit to the Pacific, 76
- Whitcombe's Reise durch die südlichen Alpen, 234
- White, J.—  
Ancient History of the Maori, 384  
Illustrations for "Ancient History of the Maori," 409  
Legendary History of the Maori, 332  
Maori Customs and Superstitions, 215  
Maori Superstitions, 186  
Plan of Maori Mythology, 316  
Te Rou, 293
- White, J. H.—  
Emigration to N.Z., 303
- White, Rev. W.—  
Attack on E. G. Wakefield, 68  
Important Information relative to N.Z., 76
- White, Sergeant W.—  
Memorials of Sergeant Marjouram, 222
- White Hood and Blue Cap (Pyke and Thorpe), 336



- White Island—  
 Account by Ollivier, 275  
 Description in *Sydney Herald*, 49  
 Visit by Hochstetter, 230
- Whitehead, A.—  
 Treatise on Practical Surveying, 142
- Whiteley, Rev. J.—  
 Account of murder (Wells), 315
- Whitnee, S. J.—  
 Ethnology of the Pacific, 338  
 Mr. Wallace on the Ethnology of Polynesia, 287
- Whitmore, Major-General Sir G. S.—  
 Last Maori War under the Self-reliant Policy, 456  
 New Zealand Herd-book, 253
- Whitworth, R. P.—  
 Hine-Ra, 385  
 Martin's Bay, Settlement, Otago, 271
- Whytehead, Rev. T.—  
 College Life, 186  
 Evening Hymn translated into Maori, 186  
 Poetical Remains and Letters, 309
- Wicksteed, Mrs.—  
 Illustrations to "Adventure in N.Z.," 121
- Wilcocks, J. B.—  
 Emigration, its Necessity and Advantages, 142
- Wild West Coast of N.Z. (Paulin), 400
- Wilkes, Commodore—  
 Claims to Antarctic discovery (D'Urville), 93  
 Misunderstanding with Capt. Ross, 135  
 United States Exploring Expedition, 125
- Wilkie, H. C.—  
 Anatomical Diagrams of Horse, Cow, Ewe, 464
- Wilkins, W.—  
 Australasia, 394
- Wilkinson, Rev. F.—  
 Evidence before Committee of House of Lords, 67
- Wilkinson, J. R., and Walker, Miss K.—  
 Notes on Dress Reform, and what it implies, 424
- Williams, Archdeacon H.—  
 Charges of disloyalty repelled by Carleton, 132  
 Defence of land claims by Marsh, 161  
 Defended by Venn and Straith, 163  
 Defended by Rev. W. Williams, 164  
 Fall of Kororareka, 228  
 Instructions of C.M.S. to, 39  
 Journal of journey to Tauranga (D'Urville), 55  
 Land-purchases defended by Carleton, 175  
 Life (Carleton), 289  
 Reply to instructions of C.M.S., 39  
 References by McCormick, 354
- Williams, Rev. H. W.—  
 Dictionary of N.Z. Language, 118  
 Maori Matter at the Cape of Good Hope, 472
- Williams, Archdeacon S.—  
 Sketch of life (Thornton), 477
- Williams, T. C.—  
 Letter to Rt. Hon. W. E. Gladstone on behalf of Ngatiraukawa Tribe, 288  
 The Manawatu Purchase, 253
- Williams, Bishop W.—  
 Christianity among the New-Zealanders, 253  
 Dictionary and Grammar of N.Z. Language, 118  
 First discovery of moa-bones in East Cape district (Colenso), 109  
 Letter to Earl of Chichester defending Archdeacon H. Williams, 164  
 Remarks upon "Ecce Homo," 253  
 Three letters to Earl of Chichester, President C.M.S., 125  
 Translation of New Testament (Missions), 83
- Williams, Archdeacon W. L.—  
 Dictionary of N.Z. Language, 118  
 First Lessons in the Maori Language, 222
- Willmer, G.—  
 Elementary Geography of N.Z., 276
- Wills, Rev. T. J.—  
 The Church and the Liquor Traffic, 495
- Wilson, A.—  
 The Georgian Novelists, 428
- Wilson, A. J.—  
 British Trade : Australia and N.Z., 309  
 Resources of Modern Countries, 316
- Wilson, E.—  
 National Disintegration, 264
- Wilson, G. H.—  
 Ena ; or, The Ancient Maori, 293
- Wilson, Capt. J. A.—  
 Ancient Maori Life and History, 428  
 Attacked by Cooper, 304  
 Attack replied to, 305  
 How I lost my Judgeship, 357  
 Story of Te Waharoa, 248, 477  
 Immortality of the Universe, 298
- Wilson, Rev. J. A.—  
 Missionary Life and Work in N.Z., 402
- Wilson, Rev. J. P.—  
 From the "City of the Plains" to the "City of the Grey," 492
- Wilson, R.—  
 Hinemoa and Tutanekei, 497
- Wilson, Mrs. R.—  
 In the Land of the Tui, 428
- Winter, R.—  
 Prize essay on N.Z. Industries, 371
- Withy, E.—  
 Ground-rent the True Source of Public Revenue, 425
- Wittenberg, A.—  
 German translation of Kippis's Life of Cook, 27
- Wohlens, Rev. J. F. H.—  
 Arrival at Nelson (Beit), 100  
 Conversion and Civilisation of the Maori in the South of N.Z., 350  
 Eine deutsche Missionarbeit auf Neu-Seeland (Tiesmeyer), 298  
 Errinerungen aus meinem Leben, 350  
 Maori Traditions, 350  
 Memories of his life (Houghton), 429  
 Ostküste der neuseeländischen Islen Poenamu, 129
- Woide, Rev. G. C.—  
 Tasman's journal, 2
- Woman suffrage : Appeal to men of N.Z. (Moeller), 262
- Women's Franchise Movement in N.Z., Outlines of (Smith), 466
- Wood, Lieut. J.—  
 Evidence before House of Commons Committee, 116  
 New Zealand and its Claimants, 126  
 Twelve Months in Wellington, 113
- Wood, J. G.—  
 Natural History of Man, 271
- Woodd, Rev. B.—  
 Memoir and obituary of Mowhee, 38
- Wooden Town, A, 375
- Woolfs, Rev. Dr.—  
 Character and Labours of Marsden, 118
- Woon, J. G.—  
 Wanganui Old Settlers, 456
- Wrey, W. L.—  
 New Zealand in 1867, considered as a field for investment, 253
- Wright, Dr. A.—  
 Te Aroha : a Guide for Invalids and Visitors, 385
- Wright, F. and W., and Reeves, Hon. W. P.—  
 New Zealand painted and described, 484
- Wylde, J.—  
 Geography and History of N.Z., 258
- Wynter, Rev. J. C.—  
 Hints on Church Colonisation, 157
- Wynyard, Colonel R. H.—  
 Conduct re representative institutions complained of (Brodie), 169  
 Narrative and Documentary Evidence relating to Career and Personal History, 1851-56, 186



- YARRELL, W.—  
Description of the *Apteryx australis*, 57
- Yate, *Rev. W.*—  
Account of N.Z., 58  
Biographical note, 58  
Collection of N.Z. Shells, 58  
Comment by Mann on dismissal of, by N.Z. mission, 73  
Dismissal from mission, 58  
Farewell sermon, 60  
Letters to him from natives (Bennet), 58  
Letter to Committee of C.M.S., 113  
Letter to parishioners of St. James's Church, Sydney, 60
- Yonge, *Miss C. M.*—  
Life of Bishop Patteson, 293
- Young, *F.*—  
Imperial Federation, 303  
New Zealand—Past, Present, and Future, 293  
Transplantation the True System of Emigration, 264
- Young, *F.*, and Bell, *F. D.*—  
New Zealand Flax, 100
- Young, *Capt. H. W.*—  
Hints on House Defence, Blockhouses, and Redoubts, 265
- Young, *J.*—  
Life of John Plimmer, "Father of Wellington," 453
- Young, *N.*—  
Labour Party in N.Z., 416
- Young, *Rev. R.*—  
Southern World, 179
- Young, *W. C.*—  
New Zealand described, 91
- ZAUBERFLÖTE, *N.Z.*, 155
- Zealandia*, 402
- Zimmermann, *H.*—  
Reise um die Welt mit Capit. Cook, 20
- Zone of Water, or the Reason why the Bulk of the Ocean is retained in the Southern Hemisphere (Leith), 493

## SERMONS.

- Abraham, *Bishop C. J.*—  
Divine Principles of Christian Missions to Heathen, 258  
On his installation, 194  
Wreck of the "White Swan," 216
- Barclay, *Rev. P.*—  
Word and Work of Christ in N.Z., 271  
Word of Christ in N.Z., 271
- Berry, *Rev. J.*—  
Woman in the State: Her Rights and Duties, 413
- Churton, *Rev. J. F.*—  
"Walking by the same rule," 169
- Coleridge, *W. H.*, *Bishop of Barbados*—  
Sermon at consecration of Bishop of N.Z., 91
- Cosh, *Rev. J.*—  
Martyrs of Melanesia, 272
- Cowie, *Bishop*—  
Consecration of Church of the Holy Sepulchre, Auckland, 333
- Dudley, *Rev. B. T.*—  
Consecration of Bishop J. R. Selwyn, 304  
Martyrs of Santa Cruz (Halcombe), 279  
Ordination of G. Sarawia and F. T. Baker, 284
- Edger, *Rev. S.*—  
Sermons preached at Auckland, 267
- Fitchett, *Rev. A. R.*—  
The Christian Ministry: whence derived, 359  
Answered by Rev. F. W. Isitt, 361
- Hadfield, *Bishop*—  
Consecration of Bishop Nevill, 273  
"Now ye are the body of Christ," 160
- Harper, *Bishop*—  
Alms-giving, 192
- Harper, *Rev. H. W.*—  
Daily Offering of Prayer and Praise, 333
- Harvey, *Rev. B. W.*—  
Death of Bishop Patteson, 273
- Jacobs, *Dean*—  
After the Jubilee, 379  
Lambeth Conference, 250  
Position of the Laity in the Church, 261  
"The Day of Small Things," 160  
Zeal in Good Works, 218
- Nevill, *Bishop*—  
Harmony between Religion and Science, 411
- Paul, *Archdeacon R. B.*—  
Opening of first Provincial Council of Canterbury, 190
- Scrimgeour, *Rev. R.*—  
Reasonableness and Efficacy of Prayer, 257
- Selwyn, *Bishop G. A.*—  
Consecration of St. John's, Eton, 178  
On arrival in N.Z., 106  
On departure from England, 106  
Second sermon in N.Z., 106, 112  
The True Use of Warnings, 148  
Work of Christ in the World, 181
- Sidey, *Rev. D.*—  
Memorial sermon, Sir D. McLean, 307
- Stack, *Rev. J. W.*—  
Ordination of G. P. Mutu, 281
- Stuart, *Bishop*—  
Bible in Schools, 383
- Taylor, *Rev. R.*—  
Christian Unity, 156.
- Thorpe, *Archdeacon*—  
Short Sermons for Lay Readers, 486
- Thorpe, *Rev. R. J.*—  
Education, 287
- Waddell, *Rev. Dr. R.*—  
Behold the Lamb of God, 459
- Williams, *Bishop W.*—  
Opening of Trinity Church, Pakaraka, 283
- Yate, *Rev. W.*—  
Devotedness to God, 60

## VERSE.

- A. Z.—  
Wandering Willie, 286
- Adams, *A. H.*—  
London Streets, 467  
Maoriland, and other Verses, 444  
The Nazarene: a Study of a Man, 453
- Alexander, *W. F.*, and Currie, *A. E.*—  
New Zealand Verse [various authors], 467
- Alpers, *O. T. J.*—  
Jubilee Book of Canterbury Rhymes [various authors], 446
- Anderson, *J. C.*—  
Lamp of Psyche, 478  
Songs Unsung, 457
- Anonymous—  
Jewlius Rex and Men of his Time, 300

- Anonymous—*continued*.  
 Otaheite, 13  
 Political and other Ballads, 322  
 Verses written by a Nelson Lady, 436
- B., J. Y.—  
 Pictures and Dreams, 467
- Barr, J.—  
 Poems, 289  
 Poems and Songs, Descriptive and Satirical, 206
- Bathgate, A.—  
 Far South Fancies, 394  
 Legend of the Wandering Lake, 464
- Baughan, Miss B. E.—  
 Reuben, and other Poems, 457  
 Shingle-short, and other Verses, 478
- Bickerton, Prof.—  
 The Calling of St. Matthew, 495
- Blair, J.—  
 Lays of the Old Identities, 395
- Blake, L.—  
 In the Rough, 425  
 Supper Flies, and other Pieces, 425
- Bowen, C. C.—  
 Poems, 206
- Bracken, T.—  
 A Sheaf from the Sanctum, 493  
 Behind the Tomb, and other Poems, 271  
 Flowers of the Free Lands, 303  
 Lays and Lyrics, 495  
 Lays of the Land of the Maori and Moa, 351  
 Musings in Maoriland, 403  
 New Zealand Tourist, 317  
 Tom Bracken's Annual, 437
- Broome, F. N.—  
 Poems from N.Z., 254
- Brown, J., jun.—  
 Hours of Leisure, 351
- Buchanan, Dugald—  
 Spiritual Poems (McLeod), 490
- Buckland, W. F.—  
 Bridal Wreath, and other Poems, 304  
 Morning Rays, 266
- Burn, D. W. M.—  
 Cantilenosae Nugae, 408  
 Ode for Peace Day, 460
- Burns, D.—  
 Scottish Echoes from N.Z., 345
- C., E. L. and E.—  
 Songs and Ballads of the Transvaal War, 496
- Chambers, W. F.—  
 The New Churn, and other Verses, 457
- Christie, J.—  
 Poems and Prose, 414
- Church, H.—  
 Poems, 464, 497
- Clyde, A.—  
 Te Kooti, and other Poems, 277
- Colborne-Veel, M. C.—  
 Fairest of the Angels, and other Verse, 426
- Corlett, Mrs.—  
 Claribel, and other Poems, 290
- Cotterill, Rev. G.—  
 Literary Foundlings [various authors], 230
- Cotton, Rev. W. C.—  
 New Zealand, 101  
 Sonnets, and other Poems, 101
- Cowan, F.—  
 Terraces of Rotomahana, 358
- Cowan, J.—  
 Collection of Maori Songs and Chants, 486
- Cross, J.—  
 Florizel the Exile, 491
- Cuming, R. C. W.—  
 Southern Cross Recitations and Songs, 496  
 Tour of Two New-Zealanders through South Devon, 496
- Currie, A. E., and Alexander, W. F.—  
 New Zealand Verse [various authors], 467
- Davis, C. O. B.—  
 Temperance Songs, 284
- Dickson, B.—  
 Honi Heki; Warbeck; and Miscellaneous Pieces, 133
- Dillon, J. H.—  
 Echoes from the War, and other Poems, 496
- Domett, A.—  
 Christmas Hymn (Blair), 339  
 Flotsam and Jetsam, 492  
 Ranolf and Amohia, 278, 346  
 Venice, 71
- Donaldson, R.—  
 Bush Lays and Rhymes, 201
- Duffus, Rev. J.—  
 Verses occasioned by Expected Visit of H.R.H. the Duke of Edinburgh, 490
- Eversley, A.—  
 New Zealand Voices, and other Poems, 494
- "Fabricius" (Wright, C. D.)—  
 Maid of Avon, 340
- Ferguson, D.—  
 Castle Gay, 346  
 Poems of the Heart, 438
- Ferguson, R. C.—  
 Essays, &c., in Prose and Verse, 377
- FitzGerald, J. E.—  
 Unpublished Thoughts in Verse, 420
- Fitzgerald, Prof.—  
 Epistle from Banks to Oberea [skit], 12  
 Epistle from Oberea to Banks [skit], 11  
 Epistle from Omiah to Queen of Otaheite [skit], 14  
 Injured Islanders, 19  
 Second Letter from Oberea to Banks [skit], 13
- G., R.—  
 Poems, 494
- Garton, E. S.—  
 Lays of Northern Zealandia, 359
- Giles, Dr. J.—  
 Poems, 480
- Gill, Rev. W. W.—  
 Myths and Songs from the South Pacific, 300
- Gipps, H. L.—  
 Outward Bound, 474
- Glenny, J.—  
 Book of Verses, 452
- Goalen, L.—  
 Olla Podrida, 494
- Golder, W.—  
 Crystal Palace of 1851, 240  
 New Zealand Minstrelsy, 166  
 New Zealand Survey, 249  
 Pigeons' Parliament, 176
- Grey, Sir G.—  
 Poems, Traditions, and Chaunts of the Maoris, 170
- Hamilton, J.—  
 Lay of the Bogle Stone, 414
- Hay, E. S.—  
 Poems, 334
- Haynes, W.—  
 Flying Squadron, 273
- Hervey, T. K.—  
 Australia; with other Poems, 40
- Hoare, B.—  
 Figures of Fancy, 491  
 The Maori, 491
- Hodgson, W.—  
 Poems, 495
- Hogg, W.—  
 Lays and Rhymes, 295
- Hudson, F.—  
 Song of the Manly Men, 481

- Hygology—  
Reign of Pain and Plaguy Drain, 302
- Izett, J.—  
The Blood that makes for Empire, 452
- Jacobs, *Rev. Dean*—  
Lay of the Southern Cross, and other Poems, 421  
Shadows of the Old Church, 268
- Jeffreys, F. J.—  
Immanuel, and other Poems, 496
- Johnson, C.—  
Snow Flakes from Egmont, 398
- Joplin, R. C.—  
New Zealand: a Poem, 111
- Kelly, J. L.—  
Heather and Fern, 455  
Pomare; or, Love in Popsy-turvey-dom, 493  
Tahiti, the Land of Love and Beauty, 493  
Tarawera; or, The Curse of Tubotu, 380  
Zealandia's Jubilee, 494
- Kendall, H. C.—  
Poems, 458
- King, H. B.—  
Bill's Philosophy, and other Verses, 458
- Kinross, A.—  
My Life and Lays, 445
- Lang, *Rev. J. D.*—  
Poems Sacred and Secular, 286
- Lawson, W.—  
Between the Lights, and other Verses, 470  
Stokin', and other Verses, 481  
The Red West Road, and other Verses, 458
- Leumas—  
The Wreck of the s.s. "Tararua," 492
- M., J.—  
Wreck of the "Wairarapa," 430
- McCarthy, F. F.—  
Poems, 370
- McGregor, J.—  
Popular Maori Songs, 421
- McKay, A.—  
Lines on a Scene from Lake Harris Saddle, 328
- Mackay, Jessie—  
Spirit of the Rangatira, and other Ballads, 399  
The Sitter on the Rail, and other Verses, 410
- MacLennan, J.—  
Neptune's Toll, 498
- McLeod, D.—  
Spiritual Poems by Dugald Buchanan, 490
- McNeill, Minnie—  
Legend of the Everlasting, 493
- Marten, W. B.—  
Christ weeping over Jerusalem, 492
- Maskell, W. M.—  
The Canterbury Gilpin, 329
- Montgomery, E. E.—  
Hinemoa, 493  
Songs of the Singing Shepherd, 362  
The "Pilgrim of Eternity," 493
- Moore, W.—  
The Farewell, and other Poems, 251
- Morris, J. G.—  
Westland Minstrel, 449
- Morton, F.—  
Laughter and Tears, 482
- Munro, W.—  
Some Rhyming Ware, 453
- Murgatroyd, A.—  
Poems, 449
- Nalder, M.—  
Battle-smoke Ballads, 449
- Nolan, P. E.—  
Rewi Maniopototo, Last of the Glengarrys, &c., 427
- Ollivant, J. E.—  
Hine Moa, 321
- O'Regan, C. J.—  
Poems, 435  
Voices of Wave and Tree, 497
- Partridge, C.—  
Verses, 262
- Pittar, A.—  
Last Voyage of the "Wairarapa," 495
- Plimmer, J.—  
Trip through Fairy Land, 354
- Pompallier, *Bishop*  
Prose et Poésie Chretienne en Neo-Zelandais, 197
- Powell, W.—  
Joseph Harwood, and other Poems, 363
- Præd, W. M.—  
Australasia, 40
- Purnell, C. W.—  
Poems, 256
- Randle, M. R.—  
Lilts and Lyrics of N.Z., 423
- Ravensworth—  
A Freethought Ramble in Verse, 372
- Reeves, W. P.—  
Book of Canterbury Rhymes [various authors], 242  
New Zealand, and other Poems, 443
- Reeves, W. P., and Williams, G. P.—  
Colonial Couplets, 402  
In Double Harness: Poems in Partnership, 413
- Richardson, C. H.—  
Gabrielle, and other Poems, 297
- Richmond, Mary E.—  
Poems, 459  
Roundels, Sonnets, and other Verses, 496
- Ritter, S.—  
Jingo Jingles, 450
- Ross, D. M.—  
Promise of the Star, 482
- Satchell, W.—  
Patriotic and other Poems, 450
- Seaman, S.—  
Thoughts by the Way, 356
- Seward, *Miss A.*—  
Elegy on Captain Cook, 19
- Sewell, H.—  
Gray's Elegy rendered into Latin, 297
- Sinclair, F.—  
Ballads and Poems from the Pacific, 364
- Sinclair, M.—  
Tena Koe, 459
- Sinclair, M. A. (Roslyn)—  
Echoing Oars, 462  
Huia's Homeland, and other Verses, 439
- Skey, W.—  
Patriotic Rhymes, 450  
The Pirate Chief, and Mummy's Complaint, 401
- Sladen, D. W. B.—  
Australian Ballads and Rhymes [various authors], 393  
Australian Poets, 1788-1888 [various authors], 385  
Century of Australian Song [various authors], 462
- Smith, *Miss L.*—  
Poems by a New-Zealander, 440
- Smith, L. G.—  
Bishop Patteson (Halcombe), 279
- Stenhouse, *Dr. W. M.*—  
Poems, Songs, and Sonnets, 374
- Stevens, B.—  
Anthology of Australian Verse, 472
- Steward, W. J.—  
Carmina Varia, 490  
Rhyme of the "Mapourika," 459



- Sykes, J.—  
Song of the "Mariposa" as sung by "Higher-water," 495
- Terry, L.—  
The Shadow, 463
- Thompson, H.—  
Ballads about Business and Backblock Life, 485
- Tilly, O.—  
The Battle Angel, 450
- Torrens, J. M.—  
A Song of Auckland, and other Verses, 450  
New Poems on Varied Topics, 496
- Twisleton, H. L.—  
Poems, 431
- W., J. T.—  
At the Cross Roads, 495
- Wall, A.—  
Blank-verse Lyrics and other Poems, 450
- Ward, B.—  
Food for Mirth and here for Learning, 356
- Whytehead, Rev. T.—  
Poetical Remains and Letters, 309
- Wilcox, D.—  
Verses from Maoriland, 467
- Williams, G. P.—  
New Chum's Letter Home; and Divers Verses, Dry and Diverse, 464
- Williams, G. P., and Reeves, W. P.—  
Colonial Couplets, 402  
In Double Harness: Poems in Partnership, 413
- Williams, Miss H. M.—  
The Moral: Ode on Cook (Kippis), 27
- Wills, W. R.—  
Bunch of Wild Pansies, 365  
God's Splendid Son, and other Poems, 453
- Wilmer, G.—  
The Lowing Herd; and Zelandia, 264
- Wilson, G. H.—  
Ekino, and other Poems, 264
- Wilson, Mrs. J. G.—  
Book of Verses, 453
- Wilson, R.—  
Verses, 497
- Wilson, Mrs. R.—  
New Zealand, and other poems, 164
- Wright, D. McK.—  
Aorangi, and other Verses, 436  
New Zealand Chimes, 497  
Station Ballads, and other Verses, 440  
Wisps of Tussock, 497
- Yorick—  
Elgiva, and other Verses, 493
- Zillman, Rev. Dr.—  
Recollections and Reflections in Rhyme and Verse, 467







14 DAY USE  
RETURN TO DESK FROM WHICH BORROWED  
**LOAN DEPT.**

RENEWALS ONLY—TEL. NO. 642-3405

This book is due on the last date stamped below, or  
on the date to which renewed.  
Renewed books are subject to immediate recall.

MAR 3 1969 74  
RECEIVED

MAY 19 1985

FEB 20 '69 -12 M

JUNE 24

LOAN DEPT.

RECEIVED BY

DEC 22 1969 02

JUL 9 1985

CIRCULATION DEPT.

REC'D LD. DEC

JAN. 16 1986

APR 18

APR 21 1970 65

JUL 28 1986

REC'D LD

RECEIVED BY

APR 15 1970

APR 28 1986

MAR 28 1977

CIRCULATION DEPT.

REC. CIR. MAR 25 '77

LD 21A-40m-2,'69  
(J6057s10)476-A-32

General Library  
University of California  
Berkeley



GENERAL LIBRARY - U.C. BERKELEY



8000807891

696927

Z4101  
H6

UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA LIBRARY



